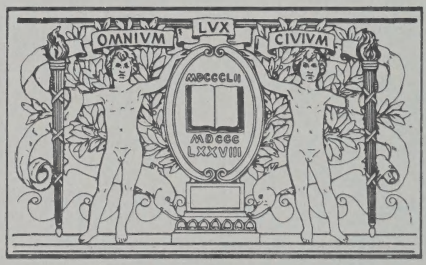
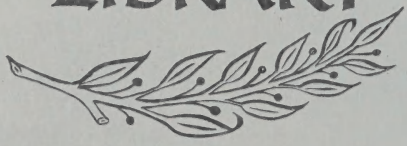
Genealogies of CONNECTICUT FAMILIES

125.00
-5
3 Vols.



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY



Genealogies of CONNECTICUT FAMILIES

From The New England Historical and Genealogical Register

Genealogies of CONNECTICUT FAMILIES

From The New England Historical and Genealogical Register

Volume I

Adams – Gates

Selected and Introduced by
GARY BOYD ROBERTS

With an Index by Judith McGhan

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1983

F93
.G46
1983
vol. 1

Excerpted and reprinted from *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register,*
with added Introduction, Table of Contents, and Index.
Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., Baltimore, 1983.
Copyright © 1983 by Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.
Baltimore, Maryland. All Rights Reserved.
Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 83-80639
International Standard Book Number, Volume I: 0-8063-1027-8
Set Number: 0-8063-1030-8
Made in the United States of America

Introduction

The *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* is the oldest continuously published genealogical journal in the Anglo-American world. For 136 years, since January 1847, and under twenty-one editors, the 400-plus annual pages of the *Register* have constituted the major official publication of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston, Massachusetts. They have also contained many of the major articles in American genealogical literature—pioneer studies that initiated major projects or developed standard formats and style, and definitive monographs that cumulatively cover a sizable number of Great Migration immigrants and colonial New Englanders especially. These articles fall, moreover, into four categories: (1) compiled genealogies, usually treating the agnate or male-line descendants of a single immigrant, often for five generations, and since Volume 24 in classic *"Register* form;" (2) immigrant origin investigations, often tracing for several generations the English ancestry of colonial settlers, sometimes unravelling armigerous origins or gentle, noble, or royal ancestry, but at least providing clues for further research; (3) abstracts of primary source records, especially births, marriages, deaths, wills, church registers, family Bibles, and cemetery inscriptions; and (4) historical materials, especially transcriptions of newly-found documents, in addition to diaries, biographies, and demographic community studies. Although the major emphasis of the *Register* has always been colonial New England and its English parent, New England-derived regions, the Middle Atlantic states, and even the South have frequently been covered as well.

Genealogies of Connecticut Families is the first of a series of multi-volume sets that will consolidate many *Register* articles in several of the above categories. These sets will be a major addition to the magnificent ongoing periodical extraction program of the Genealogical Publishing Company, a project that has so far yielded four volumes of *Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families* and three volumes of *Pennsylvania Vital Records;* two volumes of *Maryland*

Genealogies; fourteen volumes of *Genealogies of Virginia Families* plus *Virginia Gleanings in England, Virginia Vital Records, Virginia Marriage Records, Virginia Will Records,* and *Virginia Land Records;* three volumes of *Genealogies of Kentucky Families; Bermuda Settlers of the 17th Century* and *Genealogies of Barbados Families;* and the recently published two volumes of *Genealogies of Rhode Island Families. Genealogies of Connecticut Families* contains all articles from the *Register* that concern either descendants of Great Migration immigrants to Connecticut or later Connecticut families whose immediate ancestry or progeny is associated with other areas, largely Massachusetts, New York, Vermont, or the Middle West. Articles and notes dealing primarily with the *origins* of Connecticut immigrants, a body of work totalling over 500 pages, have been intentionally omitted. These will be included in the forthcoming second series of major *Register* extracts, *English Origins of New England Families.* Also excluded, as with the other *Genealogies* series, are all articles abstracting Connecticut primary sources.

Whereas the Rhode Island, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, Kentucky, and Barbados volumes reprinted *all* genealogical articles from their respective journals, *Genealogies of Connecticut Families* includes only those materials from the *Register* that concern residents of one state. Some further discussion of the criteria for this selection is thus required. The basic standard was significant Connecticut content—a preponderance in any item, or almost a preponderance (say 40%), of information about Connecticut residents. This standard was applied to both titled articles and to the thousands of "notes" that appeared in issues extending roughly from Volume 19 through Volume 128, with occasional revival since. Excluded, in addition to all immigrant origins articles (excepting a few which are more concerned with American progeny) and all abstracts of primary sources (excepting a few that serve largely as supplements to compiled genealogies), are all historical articles, memoirs, obituaries, diaries, letters, a few very minor notes, mostly long superseded, and virtually all queries. Although some of these last admittedly contain information not elsewhere available, many summarize data from printed sources, then ask questions. "Replies" were printed for a time, then sometimes incorporated into the notes section, where we examined them

for Connecticut content and inclusion in these volumes. Given the enormous number of these "notes," a few that were pertinent may have been inadvertently omitted; many were corrections to earlier articles. As regards authored monographs I wish to call attention to several of the Church and Russell articles by Frederick M. Church, Robert M. and Helen C. Search, and George Ely Russell, and to the Ebenezer Seymour genealogy edited by John D. Austin. These concern Connecticut natives who moved and left progeny elsewhere. Also of note is the Stephen Gates of Hingham genealogy, by Clarence Almon Torrey, included because one of Gates' sons and three grandsons, nephews of this last, migrated to Connecticut. A few other genealogies refer to Massachusetts towns in their titles, but treat primarily descendants in Connecticut.

The articles reprinted and the scholars represented in these volumes fall more or less into three generational groups. During its first twenty years, through 1867, the *Register* had eleven editors, several for a year or less, and during the Civil War an almost rotational system evolved that aided the journal's survival but could not have been very satisfactory. Throughout this period and for long thereafter many articles were in effect, if not intention, preliminary studies for later books—the great age of agnate-descendant New England genealogies began shortly after the 1876 centennial. In its earliest years the *Register* even published a few excerpts from such works. Thus many of its articles have long been superseded, and although one may use them conveniently in these volumes, readers must always consult the later book in a major genealogical library. Twentieth-century articles have often corrected the numerous genealogies of the 1880s and later, so that for a few families the items herein both precede and supplement major works not easily accessible outside metropolitan areas. Families with printed genealogies that either supersede or are corrected by articles in these volumes include Baldwin, Bingham, Bradford, Brewster, Burbank, Burr, Bushnell, Chandler, Church, Churchill, Clark, Cornwall, Crane, Curtiss, Cushman, Davenport, Deming, Denison, DeWolf, Doolittle, Douglas, Dudley, Everett, Fales, Fitch, Foote, Fowler, Frisbie, Gilbert, Grant, Graves, Hale, Hayes, Hibbard, Hitchcock, Hubbard, Huntington, Kellogg, Kimberly, Knowlton, Leavenworth, Lee, Lockwood, Loomis, Marcy, Marvin, Meigs, Morse, Munson, Northrup, Olmstead, Owen, Palmer, Parmelee, Pease, Perkins,

Pierpont, Pierson, Pomeroy, Porter, Raymond, Remington, Richardson, Robinson, Rogers, Russell, Seymour, Shepard, Skinner, Spaulding, Stanton, Starr, Steevens, Street, Warner, Waterman, Williams, Witter, Wolcott and Woodbridge. Major contributors of Connecticut articles to the *Register* during its first twenty years included John Ward Dean, Royal Ralph Hinman, Sylvester Judd, Samuel Holden Parsons, John Wingate Thornton, and Reuben Hyde Walworth. All wrote only a few items included herein and are better known for other works or scholarship centered elsewhere.

The key event that separates the second and third "generations" of articles and scholars presented herein was the founding in 1932 of a second major New England-based journal, *The American Genealogist (TAG),* by Donald Lines Jacobus, dean of American genealogists in the twentieth century and until that time and later a leading contributor to the *Register*. Since the 1930s the bulk of Connecticut genealogical data published in periodicals has appeared in *TAG*. During the preceding several decades, however, a flurry of Connecticut articles appeared also in the *Register,* including, between 1897 and 1908, more than fifty contributions by Bernard Christian Steiner (1867-1926), librarian of the Enoch Pratt Free Library in Baltimore from 1892 until his death. These fifty-plus monographs were largely agnate-descendant genealogies of immigrants to Guilford and were begun, and some doubtless completed, by Steiner's maternal grandfather, Ralph Dunning Smith, one of two major early genealogists of that town. The multi-volume collection of the second great Guilford scholar, Dr. Alvan Talcott, is now being prepared for publication by Jacquelyn L. Ricker of the Connecticut Society of Genealogists. A joint project of CSG, the Genealogical Publishing Company, and the New Haven Colony Historical Society, this work, the third in a series that includes *Families of Early Hartford, Connecticut* and *Families of Early Milford, Connecticut,* may often supersede and will certainly much supplement these Steiner articles. The availability of both will soon give Guilford as comprehensive a genealogical coverage as is now shared by Windsor and Wethersfield, through the Stiles histories; New Haven, Fairfield, and Woodstock, through the Jacobus and Bowen compendia; and Hartford and Milford, through the just-mentioned works by Barbour and Abbott respectively. Only a few of the Steiner articles—those concerning families also associated with

New Haven and Milford, plus the Hibbard (Hebert), Bushnell, Parmelee, Robinson, and Steevens compilations—have been largely superseded by later genealogies.

Another series of "second generation" Connecticut *Register* articles covered ten or more New Haven-area families. The work of James Shepard and Donald Lines Jacobus, these were largely absorbed into and superseded by the latter's *Ancient Families of New Haven,* published serially between 1923 and 1932 and considered the first eight volumes of *TAG* (the latest reprinting of this eight-volume set by the Genealogical Publishing Company was in 1981). Other contributors of several Connecticut articles each were Zoeth S. Eldredge, Edwin A. Hill, Seymour Morris, and Mary Kingsbury Talcott, a noted genealogist of Hartford families. Single items, or only two or three, were submitted by Lucius Barnes Barbour, author of *Families of Early Hartford, Connecticut;* George Clarke Bryant, the Milford scholar, much of whose research was incorporated into *Families of Early Milford, Connecticut;* Richard A. Wheeler, the historian of Stonington; Arthur Adams, later editor of the *Register;* and Frank Farnsworth Starr of Middletown. Since 1932 contributors of several Connecticut articles have included, in addition to the already mentioned genealogists of the Church and Russell families, Grace Olive Chapman (Needham & Slate), George Englert McCracken (Reade & Case), and Jacobus again (Waterhouse, Peck, Barnes & Kellogg). The Searches submitted McCloud and Carver as well as Church items, and contributors of single articles (excluding notes) included, in addition to the abovementioned J. D. Austin and C. A. Torrey, Claude W. Barlow, Lewis D. Cook, Winifred Lovering Holman (now Mrs. Frank Riley Dodge), and Andrew B. W. MacEwen—all scholars again associated largely with other journals, projects, or areas. A final inclusion in these volumes is my own 1982 study of "The New England Ancestry of H.R.H. The Princess of Wales," together with a supplement prepared especially for *Genealogies of Connecticut Families.* From this article many readers with Connecticut ancestry will be able to plot their own distant kinship to the British royal family. Even more, probably most Americans of Connecticut or Connecticut Valley ancestry will be able to find surnames, then forebears, in common with many of the 275 notable historical figures this article also treats. It may serve, in short, as a kind of capsule suggestion of

the extent of both Connecticut's contribution to the nation and the kinships between contemporary Americans with Nutmeg forebears.

Connecticut was never the primary colony or state covered by the *Register*—that was always Massachusetts. Nonetheless, although often since superseded, in the aggregate the Connecticut *Register* articles are indeed a major contribution to genealogical scholarship. Their availability, indexed, should be a welcome event to anyone interested in Connecticut, in family history, or in both—especially since complete runs of this journal are no longer available, except on microfilm, from the New England Historic Genealogical Society. A few further comments on the state of modern Connecticut genealogical scholarship generally will conclude this introduction. With *Genealogies of Connecticut Families,* the forthcoming *English Origins of New England Families,* and the also forthcoming compendium on Guilford families, the number of pivotal sources readily available through which a very large quantity of the best modern scholarship in Connecticut genealogy can be conveniently checked in an hour or less has risen substantially. In comparatively little time any researcher with a Connecticut problem can examine Stiles' Windsor and Wethersfield histories (unindexed, however); the indexes to Jacobus' New Haven and Fairfield compendia and Bowen's seven volumes of Woodstock genealogies; the indexes again to Barbour's, Abbott's, and (soon) Talcott's town genealogies of Hartford, Milford, and Guilford respectively; the indexes once more to *Genealogies of Connecticut Families* and *English Origins of New England Families;* the Barbour Collection of pre-1850 Connecticut vital records (civil only) and Clarence Almon Torrey's *New England Marriages Prior to 1700* (a complete pre-1960 bibliography for all married 17th-century New Englanders), both widely available in microfilm; and for some post-1960 sources and the genealogical columns of the *Boston Transcript,* M. B. Colket's *Founders of Early American Families: Emigrants From Europe, 1607-1657* (1975) and the *American Genealogical-Biographical Index* respectively.

In perhaps half an hour the researcher can also check the indexes to Volumes 9 through 57 of *TAG* (unfortunately only in each volume; note especially the largely Connecticut Smith issue in Volume 25). If the problem might relate, moreover, to the Connecticut Valley, Lyme, Norwich, Simsbury, or Stonington, the

researcher might examine one or more of ten major genealogies I discussed in *The Connecticut Nutmegger* article cited below. These are the Dwight genealogy, published in 1874; Hale-House, 1952 (reprinted by the Genealogical Publishing Company in 1978); Loomis, 1880 and 1908; John Porter, 1893; Strong, 1871; Salisbury *(Family History & Genealogies),* 1892; Hyde, 1864; Humphreys, 1883; Denison, 1963; and Palmer, 1953 (the H. W. Palmer typescript, at NEHGS and the New York and Los Angeles public libraries). If a visit to Hartford can be undertaken, the great slip, card, and photostat indexes to the bulk of Connecticut's primary sources, plus its wills and deeds, all at the Connecticut State Library, may also be used, as can two further works, still only in manuscript, covering all colonial and many later residents of single towns. These last are Charles Dyer Parkhurst's multi-volume compendium on New London families (several New London genealogies also appeared in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* during the editorship of John Reynolds Totten) and Jonathan Clark's two-volume coverage of Windham and Hampton families. A full inventory of the State Library's primary source collections (arranged by town) and a complete listing of all printed works on Connecticut towns comprise the bulk of Thomas Jay Kemp's *Connecticut Researcher's Handbook,* Detroit, 1981 (Gale Genealogy & Local History Series, Volume 12).

In "Some Reflections on Modern Connecticut Genealogical Scholarship" (*The Connecticut Nutmegger,* Volume 12 (1979), pp. 371-385), I discussed how Connecticut became "genealogically the premier state in the nation." First with the publication of the Hartford and Milford works in the late 1970s, now with the appearance of *Genealogies of Connecticut Families* as an initial set of article extracts from the *Register,* this preponderance is both maintained and reinforced. Herewith another portion of the great legacy of Connecticut's major genealogical scholars of the past century and more is readily available and will hopefully be much used.

February 1983 Gary Boyd Roberts

Contents

Early Settlers of Canterbury, Conn., By the Name of Adams, by J. Q. Adams, from Vol. 32 (April 1878), 242 1

Early Settlers of Canterbury, Ct., By the Name of Adams, from Vol. 33 (Jan. 1879), 104 1

Adams, by Nelson D. Adams, from Vol. 33 (Jan. 1879), 107 2

Azubah Adam's Ancestors, by William H. Upton, from Vol. 41 (Jan. 1887), 90-92 2

Jeremy Adams of Hartford, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Arthur Adams, from Vol. 59 (July 1905), 315-320 5

Adams-Risley, by Arthur Adams, from Vol. 67 (Jan. 1913), 89 10

Additional Alden Descendants, by Gloria McAuslan Christensen, from Vol. 100 (July 1946), 181-184 11

Samuel Allen, of Windsor, Ct., and Some of His Descendants, by Willard S. Allen, from Vol. 30 (Oct. 1876), 444-455 14

The Ancestries of John and Robert Ames of Wethersfield, Conn., by John M. Raymond, from Vol. 128 (July 1974), 194-202 26

Andrews, by E. N. Sheppard, from Vol. 33 (July 1879), 356 35

John Andrews of Ipswich, Mass., and Norwich, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Mrs. Harriet Andross Goodell, from Vol. 70 (April 1916), 102-114; (July 1916), 197-210 35

The Family of Joshua Austin of Suffield, Conn., by Alpheus Elijah Austin, from Vol. 85 (Oct. 1931), 451-453 62

A Branch of the Avery Family, by Henry W. Avery, from Vol. 26 (April 1872), 197-198 65

John Bailey of Haddam, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Louis Marinus Dewey, from Vol. 61 (Jan. 1907), 60-64 66

Bailey-Smith, by James B. Field, from Vol. 61 (April 1907), 201 70

Nathaniel Baldwin and One Line of His Descendants, by Byron A. Baldwin, from Vol. 25 (April 1871), 153-156 71

Baldwin, Shaw, Starr, by Frank F. Starr, from Vol. 34 (April 1880), 205-206 74

John Baldwin of Stonington, and Some Other John Baldwins of the Early Colony Times, by John D. Baldwin, from Vol. 27 (April 1873), 148-152 ... 75

Notice of Edward Ball, by L. Chandler Ball, from Vol. 9 (April 1855), 158-159 ... 80

Alling Ball of New Haven, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 61 (April 1907), 118-119 ... 81

Barnard, Talcott, Wadsworth, by Frank Farnsworth Starr, from Vol. 64 (Jan. 1910), 81-83 ... 83

Barnes Families of Eastern Long Island and Branford, Conn., by Donald Lines Jacobus, from Vol. 123 (April 1969), 81-90; Vol. 124 (July 1970), 184-190, 232 ... 85

The Bartlett Families of Guilford, Conn., by R. D. Smyth, from Vol. 56 (April 1902), 155-161 ... 102

Parentage of Mary, Wife of John Beach of Wallingford, Conn., by Donald Lines Jacobus, from Vol. 80 (Jan. 1926), 107-109 ... 109

Matthew Bellamy of New Haven, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 61 (Oct. 1907), 338-340 ... 112

Edward Benton of Guilford (Conn.) and His Descendants, by R. D. Smyth, from Vol. 54 (April 1900), 175-179 ... 115

Andrew Benton of Milford and Hartford, Conn., and His Descendants, by John H. Benton, from Vol. 60 (July 1906), 300-305; (Oct. 1906), 340-346 ... 120

Bidwell, by E. W. Bidwell, from Vol. 27 (April 1873), 192-193 ... 133

The Billings Family of Connecticut, by Creighton Spencer-Mounsey, from Vol. 81 (April 1927), 156-178 ... 134

Bingham, by Walter F. Bingham, from Vol. 34 (Jan. 1880), 103 ... 156

Bingham Genealogy, by Theodore A. Bingham, from Vol. 49 (July 1895), 333-335 ... 157

Samuel Blakesley of New Haven, Conn., and His Descendants, by James Shepard, from Vol. 56 (July 1902), 277-289 ... 160

Blachley, by D. L. M., from Vol. 60 (Jan. 1906), 93 ... 172

Thomas Blatchley, or Blachley, and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 58 (Oct. 1904), 357-359 ... 173

Rev. Richard Blinman of Marshfield, Gloucester and New London, by Isaac J. Greenwood, from Vol. 54 (Jan. 1900), 39-44 ... 176

Samuel Blunt of Andover, Mass., Plainfield, Conn., and Oxford, Mass., and His Children, by James E. Ives, from Vol. 97 (Jan. 1943), 53-55 ... 181

Bracy, by G. Andrews Moriarty, from Vol. 119 (Jan. 1965), 71 ... 183

Descendants of Alice Bradford, by William Allen, from Vol. 9 (April 1855), 127-128 184

Descendants of Alice Bradford, by H. N. O., from Vol. 9 (July 1855), 218 186

Captain Gershom Bradford and Some of His Descendants, by Ira B. Cross, from Vol. 101 (Oct. 1947), 296-307 187

Other Descendants of Captain Gershom Bradford, by Charles Bradford Elwood, from Vol. 110 (Jan. 1956), 44-56 199

The Bradleys of New Haven and Guilford (Conn.), by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 57 (April 1903), 134-141 212

Marvin-Bradley, by W. T. R. Marvin, from Vol. 58 (Jan. 1904), 92-93 219

George M. Browne's Brewster Ancestry, by Frank Palmer, from Vol. 50 (July 1896), 360 220

The Parentage of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster of Brookhaven (Setauket), Long Island, N. Y., by Alpheus Winter, from Vol. 90 (April 1936), 202 220

Notes on the Family of Henry Bristol, by Donald Lines Jacobus, from Vol. 59 (April 1905), 167-172 221

Richard and Henry Bristow, or Bristol, of Guilford and New Haven, Conn., and Their Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 57 (July 1903), 263-266 227

Brooks of Cheshire, Ct., by Elihu Yale, from Vol. 5 (July 1851), 355-357 231

William Brooks of Springfield, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, by Joel Nelson Eno, from Vol. 72 (April 1918), 142-147 234

Browne Family, by G. M. Browne, from Vol. 39 (July 1885), 291 240

James Brown of Middletown, Conn., by Edwin A. Hill, from Vol. 65 (Jan. 1911), 5-10, 84-85; (April 1911), 133-138 .. 240

James Brown of Middletown, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 62 (Oct. 1908), 334-335 253

Bruen, by S. H. C., from Vol. 20 (April 1866), 165 253

Lydia Bunnill, by Mrs. Elizabeth R. Ricketts, from Vol. 51 (July 1897), 362-363 254

John Burbank of Suffield, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Louis Marinus Dewey, from Vol. 61 (April 1907), 139-142; (July 1907), 307-308; (Oct. 1907), 397 254

Thomas Burgis of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 57 (Oct. 1903), 404-405 259

The Burrs of Fairfield, Conn., by Sylvester Judd, from Vol. 5 (Oct. 1851), 472 261

Bush-French-Hale, by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 118 (July 1964), 215-216 261

The Early Bushnells, by William T. R. Marvin, from Vol. 52 (Oct. 1898), 446-448 262

Francis Bushnell of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by R. D. Smyth, from Vol. 53 (April 1899), 208-214 265

Bushnell, by W. T. R. Marvin, from Vol. 59 (Jan. 1905), 109 272

Charles Caldwell of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 58 (Jan. 1904), 36-37 272

The Camfield Husband of Sarah Willoughby and the Wife of Samuel Canfield, of Norwalk, Conn., by Andrew B. W. MacEwen, from Vol. 118 (Oct. 1964), 295-296 274

Robert Campbell and His Descendants, by Henry F. Douglas, from Vol. 32 (July 1878), 275-280 275

Carter, by L. Belle Hamlin, from Vol. 55 (April 1901), 223-224 280

Jonathan Carver of Kent, Conn., and Kingston, Pa., by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 118 (April 1964), 101-107 281

Case Intermarriages, by G. E. McCracken, from Vol. 104 (Oct. 1950), 317 288

Two Mary Cases and Some of Their Early Descendants Named Alderman, Gleason and Phelps, by George E. McCracken, from Vol. 122 (Jan. 1968), 36-43 288

A Branch of the Cass Family, by William Stowell Mills, from Vol. 56 (July 1902), 305-308 295

Ebenezer Cass, from Vol. 56 (Oct. 1902), 410 298

Alexander Chalker of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 59 (April 1905), 133-134 299

Champion Genealogy: Correction, by Francis Bacon Trowbridge, from Vol. 67 (Oct. 1913), 381 300

Dr. Benjamin Chandler and His Brother Asaph: Their Wives and Issue, by Harold T. Smutz, from Vol. 122 (Jan. 1968), 10-20 301

The Chatfield Family of Derby, Conn., by Donald Lines Jacobus, from Vol. 78 (July 1924), 259-265 312

Deacon John Chedsey, or Chidsey, and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 60 (July 1906), 268-270 319

Chidsey, by R. Henry W. Dwight, from Vol. 61 (July 1907), 307 321

Genealogy of the Chester Family, by Edward Strong, from Vol. 22 (July 1868), 338-342 ... 322

Samuel Church of Stonington, Conn., by Frederic C. Church, Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 118 (Oct. 1964), 263-274 ... 327

Daniel Church, by Frederic C. Church, Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 119 (April 1965), 81-92 ... 339

Daniel Church: Addition, by Ariel L. Crowley, from Vol. 119 (Oct. 1965), 313 ... 350

Daniel Church of Lee, Mass., by Frederic C. Church, Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 120 (April 1966), 87-97 351

Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville, Mass., by Frederic C. Church, Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 120 (July 1966), 174-187 ... 361

Daniel Church of Lee, Mass.: Addition, by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 120 (July 1966), 229-230 ... 374

Church, by Peter C. Card, from Vol. 121 (July 1967), 232 ... 375

John and Amy (Winter) Church of Killingly, Conn., by Mrs. Lorraine McElroy Peirce, with Additions by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 122 (July 1968), 161-167 ... 375

Garrett Church of Watertown, Mass., by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 123 (July 1969), 182-190 ... 382

Daniel Church of New Hartford, Conn., by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 123 (Oct. 1969), 299-301 ... 391

John Church of Killingly, Conn., by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 124 (July 1970), 232 ... 394

Joel Winter Church, by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 125 (Jan. 1971), 45-52 ... 395

"John Church is Said to Have Gone to Ohio," by Robert M. and Helen C. Search, from Vol. 128 (April 1974), 99-104 403

Church, by Maxwell Emerson, from Vol. 130 (Oct. 1976), 301 409

John Churchill, of Portland, Connecticut and His Descendants, by Frank F. Starr, from Vol. 34 (July 1880), 301-304 ... 409

Clark, by D. Williams Patterson, from Vol. 38 (Oct. 1884), 448 412

George Clark, Sr. and Jr., of Milford, Conn., and Their Descendants, by R. D. Smyth, from Vol. 54 (Oct. 1900), 384-387 ... 413

George Clark, Sr. and Jr., by Bernard C. Steiner, from Vol. 55 (Jan. 1901), 108-109 ... 416

Thomas Clark of Milford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 59 (April 1905), 132 417

Clark-Clarke Families of Early Connecticut, by Prentiss Glazier, from Vol. 128 (Jan. 1974), 22-27 418

Clay, by Bernard C. Steiner, from Vol. 62 (July 1908), 303 423

The Clinton Family of Connecticut, by Mrs. E. J. Clinton, from Vol. 69 (Jan. 1915), 50-63; (April 1915), 159-171; (July 1915), 198-211 424

The Coates Family of Essex County, Mass., 1645-1845, by Carlfred B. Broderick, from Vol. 111 (July 1957), 222-224 464

The Parentage of Dr. Samuel Cobb of Tolland, Conn., by Philip Lothrop Cobb, from Vol. 62 (Jan. 1908), 96-97 467

Coley, by James E. Coley, from Vol. 37 (July 1883), 311 467

Edward and John Collins and Their Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 61 (July 1907), 281-288 468

Collins, by Mrs. A. C. N. Hawley, from Vol. 62 (Jan. 1908), 97 475

Edward and John Collins and Their Descendants, by Frank Farnsworth Starr, from Vol. 62 (July 1908), 304-305 475

Thomas Cooke of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 62 (July 1908), 218-220 477

Thomas Copley of Suffield, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Louis Marinus Dewey, from Vol. 64 (July 1910), 248-252 479

Memorandum of the Copp Family, by Samuel Copp, from Vol. 10 (Oct. 1856), 369 483

Family of William Cornwall, by Edward E. Cornwall, from Vol. 49 (Jan. 1895), 39-45 484

The Crane Family, by Jonathan Crane, from Vol. 27 (Jan. 1873), 76-78 491

Peter Crary of Groton, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, by Louis Marinus Dewey, from Vol. 60 (Oct. 1906), 350-354; Vol. 61 (Jan. 1907), 79-82 494

Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 52 (Oct. 1898), 466-469 502

The Curtiss Family of Stratford, Conn., by Stiles H. Curtiss, from Vol. 43 (July 1889), 321-322 505

A Grandson of Elder Thomas Cushman and Some of His Descendants, by James Thomas Cushman, from Vol. 72 (Jan. 1918), 10-16 507

Cushman-Frazee, by Anna Cushman (Frazee) Ball, from Vol. 77 (April 1923), 157-158 ... 514

Ephraim Darwin of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 60 (Jan. 1906), 20-21 ... 515

Pedigree of Davenport, from Vol. 9 (April 1855), 146-148 ... 517

Delano-Hibbard, by George Sawin Stewart, from Vol. 71 (Oct. 1917), 367 ... 520

Deming, by Rollin H. Cooke, from Vol. 56 (Jan. 1902), 94 ... 520

Eunice (Calkins) Deming's Second Husband, by Lenn A. Bergsten, from Vol. 126 (Jan. 1972), 71-72 ... 520

Denison and Tyler Corrections, by Jean Rumsey, from Vol. 127 (July 1973), 199-201 ... 522

Dennison, by J. D. B., from Vol. 32 (Jan. 1878), 93-94 ... 524

(Denslow) An Unusual Record, by George McK. Roberts, from Vol. 115 (Jan. 1961), 70-71 ... 524

De Wolfe, by E. McC. S., from Vol. 31 (Jan. 1877), 113 ... 526

Notes on the Diggins, or Dickens, Family of Windsor, Conn., by Matt Bushnell Jones, from Vol. 61 (April 1907), 142-145 ... 526

Dickens, Diggins, by Matt B. Jones, from Vol. 62 (Jan. 1908), 97 ... 529

Dixwell, by L., from Vol. 32 (Jan. 1878), 93 ... 529

A Genealogical Memoir of the Doolittle Family, from Vol. 6 (July 1852), 293-296 ... 530

Ancestry of Stephen Arnold Douglas, by Charles H. James Douglas, from Vol. 31 (April 1877), 166 ... 534

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of Connecticut—With Notes, by Harry H. Edes, from Vol. 23 (Jan. 1869), 21-33; Vol. 24 (April 1870), 124-130 ... 535

Dudley	535	Hinckley	542	Palms	546
Rawson	536	Winthrop	542	Smith	546
Danforth	538	Richards	543	Stoughton	546
Stoughton	539	Randolph	545	Leete	546
Winslow	541	Winthrop	546	Haynes	549

Dudley-Granger, A Correction, by Emily Wilder Leavitt, from Vol. 62 (April 1908), 200 ... 555

Dunck, Brewster, Price, Petersfield, by C. J. Hoadly, from Vol. 11 (April 1857), 159-160 ... 556

Descendants of John and Benjamin Dunning of Stratford, Conn., by Ralph Dunning Smyth, from Vol. 52 (Jan. 1898), 38-41 ... 558

Eldredge Genealogy, by Zoeth S. Eldredge, from Vol. 51 (Jan. 1897), 46-54 ... 562

Eldredge, Origin of the Surname, from Vol. 51 (April 1897), 224 ... 570

Ellery Family, by Miss Mary K. Talcott, from Vol. 43 (July 1889) 313-315 ... 571

A "Mayflower" Line in the Ely Family, by Edwin A. Hill, from Vol. 66 (July 1912), 284-286 ... 574

John Evarts of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 61 (Jan. 1907), 25-30 ... 576

Evarts, by Mary Evarts, from Vol. 61 (July 1907), 307 ... 582

Evarts, by Sherman Evarts, from Vol. 62 (Jan. 1908), 97 ... 582

Everest, by Bernard C. Steiner, from Vol. 61 (Oct. 1907), 395 ... 582

Corrections and Additions to the Everett Genealogy, by Keith M. Seymour, from Vol. 135 (April 1981), 133-134 ... 583

Samuel Fales of Norwich, Conn., by Anne Borden Harding, from Vol. 115 (Jan. 1961), 72 ... 585

Ann, Wife of Samuel Fales of Norwich, Conn., by Anne Borden Harding, from Vol. 121 (Oct. 1967), 312 ... 585

John Farnham of Dorchester, Mass., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 62 (Jan. 1908), 15-16 ... 586

Memoir of Captain John Fillmore, by Ashbel Woodward, from Vol. 11 (Jan. 1857), 61-66; (April 1857), 141-147 ... 588

Fisher, by David L. Greene, from Vol. 130 (Oct. 1976), 301 ... 601

Mr. Fitch, by D. M. Leonard, from Vol. 2 (July 1848), 269 ... 602

More Yankee Than Puritan: James Fitch of Connecticut, by James M. Poteet, from Vol. 133 (April 1979), 102-117 ... 603

Flower, by Dwight E. Bowers, from Vol. 44 (Oct. 1890), 399-400 ... 619

Pedigree of Foote, from Vol. 9 (July 1855), 272 ... 620

Brief Notice of the Honorable Orin Fowler, With a Sketch of the Pedigree of the Family, by Horatio N. Otis, from Vol. 7 (April 1853), 131-132 ... 621

A Genealogical Memoir of the Descendants of Ambrose Fowler of Windsor, Ct., from Vol. 11 (July 1857), 247-254 ... 623

John Fowler of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, by R. D. Smyth, from Vol. 53 (July 1899), 310-316 ... 631

Thomas French of Guilford, Ct., by A. D. Weld French, from Vol. 47 (July 1893), 357-361 ... 638

Edward Frisbie of Branford, Conn., and His Descendants, by Ralph D. Smyth, from Vol. 58 (April 1904), 178-184 643

Frisbie, by Miss Clara E. Smith, from Vol. 59 (April 1905), 218 649

Henry Gaines of Lynn, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, by Homer Worthington Brainard, from Vol. 85 (Jan. 1931), 30-56 650

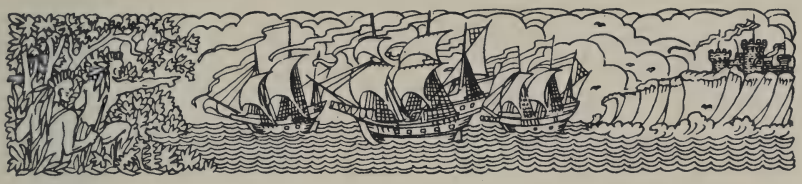
Stephen Gates of Hingham, Lancaster and Cambridge, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, by Clarence Almon Torrey, from Vol. 120 (July 1966), 161-170; (Oct. 1966), 260-272; Vol. 121 (Jan. 1967), 45-54; (July 1967), 217-223; (Oct. 1967), 250-260 677

Gates, by Harold Emery Gates, from Vol. 122 (July 1968), 228 725

Index 727

Genealogies of CONNECTICUT FAMILIES

From The New England Historical and Genealogical Register



Early Settlers of Canterbury, Conn., by the name of Adams.—I. *Henry Adams*, the emigrant, had three grandsons who eventually settled in Canterbury (then in New London), now in Windham Co., Conn.

1. *Samuel*, son of Samuel of Chelmsford. He d. Nov. 26, 1727. When and where was he born, when and whom did he marry (probably Mary ——), and the names and dates of birth of each child? Had he a daughter Katharine who married David Adams? It is thought so. If not, was she the daughter of Henry or Joseph? She was m. to David, June 17, 1718. A son of Samuel, John, m. Esther Cady, March 27, 1711. A son Samuel, Jr., is named in the town records. In this and the following cases connection is wanted between the Mass. and Conn. families.

2. *Joseph*, of Medfield and Canterbury; d. in Canterbury, Dec. 9, 1748. He was son of Peter, of Braintree. Whom did he marry, and when? Names and dates of birth of children. His will names wife Mary, son Joseph (whom it is thought m. Eunice Spalding, July 23, 1708) and six daughters: Mary, Rachel, Ruth, Abigail, Experience and one other daughter.

3. *Henry*, of Medfield and Canterbury; d. June 28, 1749. He was son of Edward and Lydia ———, of Medfield. His will names eight children: David, Solomon, Ebenezer, Hannah Burnap, Ruth Kingsley, Patience, Henry and Joseph. Henry, Jr., m. Sarah Adams, Dec. 19, 1706. When and where were each born?

4. It has been mentioned that *David* and *Katharine Adams* were m. June 17, 1718. Whose son was he; when and where was he born? Information of this couple is particularly desired.

5. Phebe Pellet, of Canterbury, was married to Samuel Adams, Nov. 3, 1763. (She was born in Canterbury, June 28, 1742.) After she became a widow, about 1793, she went into Vermont and lived several years with a son, Arunah, it is supposed, in the town of Royalton. Will any one give the date of her death, or her age at the time of death?

6. Hezekiah, son of Samuel and Phebe (Pellet) Adams, was born in Canterbury, Conn., June 16, 1776. When he became a young man he emigrated to eastern New York, it is supposed. Information is wanted of him and of his descendants, if there were any.

J. Q. Adams.

Natick, Kent Co., R. I.

Early Settlers of Canterbury, Ct., by the Name of Adams (*ante*, xxxii. 242). —Mr. Adams, of Natick, R. I., has received several answers to his queries, from which we select the following:

Reply to Query 1. Samuel was the son of *Thomas* and Mary, not of Samuel Adams. He came from Charlestown, Mass., to Canterbury; was one of the early settlers. His inventory is on record in Willimantic, town of Windham, Ct.

Query 5. Phebe (Pellet) Adams, already mentioned, was granddaughter of Richard and Anne (Brooks) Pellet, of Canterbury. She married Samuel Adams, of Canterbury, in 1763. After her husband's death she went with her son Arunah Adams, of Royalton, Vt., to live with him. She died July 2, 1820.

Adams.—A singular error occurs in Savage's Gen. Dictionary, which I quote as follows, viz.: (Adams) "Daniel, Simsbury (Coun.), 1683, m. prob. in 1687, Mary, d. of Samuel Pinney, of same, had Mary, bapt. 16 Jan. 1598, Thankful, 10 April fol. and other chil. perhaps bef. and after, certain Ephraim, 25 May, 1701."

The facts, as shown by the records, are as follows, viz.: Daniel Adams, Simsbury, Conn., m. Mary, dau. of *Humphrey* and Mary (Hull) Pinney, Sept. 20, 1677. He made his will 29 July, 1713, in his 61st year, and his children named therein were Benjamin, Joseph, Phineas, Ephraim, Samuel and Daniel, and "three daughters" (not named), son Benjamin "only and sole executor." He also names Daniel, Abraham and James, "children of my son Daniel Adams Dec'd."

It will be observed that Savage was wrong in date of marriage and parentage of Daniel's wife (who was *sister* of Samuel Pinney, not daughter), and deficient in number of children.

Daniel was a brother of John A., of Windsor, who m. Dec. 6, 1677, Abigail Pinney (a sister of Mary), and I am strongly of the opinion that they were sons of George and Frances Adams, of Watertown, 1645, and "Cambridge Farms" about 1664.

I trace my descent from Daniel, and shall be happy to confer with those interested.

Washington, D. C. Nelson D. Adams.

Azubah Adams's Ancestors—A Genealogical Puzzle.—I print the following narrative not merely that genealogists may smile over reminiscences of similar perplexities, but to place on record the facts already ascertained and, I hope, incite some more capable investigator to solve the problem which has baffled me.

In the latter half of the last century there lived in Fairfield County, Conn., three* brothers of the name of Adams, and their sister Mrs. Ferris. It may be stated with confidence that their parents resided in that part of the town of Fairfield which is now Westport or Greensfarms, although there is a tradition that some of the family came from eastern Massachusetts. These four were :

* There seem to have been other brothers and sisters, viz.: v. Ann, m. Samuel Jacquish and settled in Harpersfield, N. Y. vi. Abel of Bovina, N. Y. vii. Elizabeth, m. ——— Fillon, "son of her mother's second husband." viii. Lydia (name uncertain). ix. Asel, "a member of General Washington's life guard."

*Fillon should be Fillow or Phillo.

I.—Joseph Adams of Redding, Conn., probably born 1740, married about 1761 Joanna, daughter of Nathan and Neight Disbrow of Fairfield. Their children, baptized from 1762 to 1778, were (1) Stephen, d. y. in the Rev. war. (2) Hezekiah of Redding, m. Betty Parsons. (3) Eleanor. (4) Abigail, m. ——— Taylor and has descendants at Barton and Halsey Valley, N. Y. (5) Joseph of Stamford, N. Y. (6) Israel of Redding, m. Abigail Stow. (7) Aaron. (8) Nathan, one of the founders of Adams Settlement near Danby, Tompkins County, N. Y., m. his cousin Lucinda Adams, dau. of Benjamin.

II.—Abraham Adams of Redding. He had, by his wife Sarah, (1) Ann, bapt. Mch. 6, 1768, d. unm. (2) Deborah. (3) Sarah, d. y. (4) Sarah. (5) Abraham of Stamford, Conn., m. Sally Waterbury. (6) Eli of Stamford, Conn. (7) Molly.

III.—Benjamin Adams. He settled at Norwalk, Conn., but in 1783 had a dau. b. at Goshen, Conn. He afterwards lived in Stamford, N. Y., perhaps in Delaware County, N. Y., and probably at Adams Settlement. He married 1st, Chloe Hatch, 2d, widow Morgan, and had* (1) Seymour of Adams Settlement. (2) Philena, m. Abraham Johnson Whitney. (3) Amanda, m. ——— Wadhams of Goshen, Conn. (4) Lucinda, m. her cousin Nathan Adams (see above). (5) John of Adams Settlement. (6) Reuben. (7) Dosha, m. ——— Wadhams of Goshen, Conn.

IV.—Mrs. Ferris (Azubah or Huldah Adams), of whom hereafter.

Six or eight years ago I undertook to trace the ancestry of the above-named brothers, Joseph and Abraham Adams, not having heard at that time that they had sisters or other brothers. I started first on the tradition (common, I believe, to all Adams families), that they were "near relations of President Adams." In order to refute this romance I had to compile a pretty full account of the descendants of Henry[1] Adams of Braintree, and investigate numerous other families; for there are in Connecticut descendants of at least five Adams emigrants.

At this point I met Capt. Lemuel Adams, born about 1795, a grandson of the first Joseph of Redding, who informed me that Joseph and Abraham had a brother Benjamin of Norwalk (No. III. above) and a sister "Zuba" who married a man named *Ferris* and lived at Zoar in Newtown, Conn., where he, Capt. Lemuel Adams, *had visited them.*

This seemed an important clew; for the name Zuba or Azubah is of such rare occurrence that I thought if the birth of an Azubah Adams, *circa* 1740, could be found of record, it could not fail to throw a flood of light over the subject of my investigation. Thereupon a careful search was made through the records of Connecticut and Massachusetts towns, with the following results:

1st. Simeon *Ferris*, of Stamford, Conn., had a daughter *Azubah Ferris*, born Sept. 16, 1793. But the unusual name given her was explained by the fact that she had a relative named Azubah,—Azubah Bishop, who in 1746 was wife of Simeon June. So this union of the names Azubah and Ferris seemed a singular coincidence—but nothing more.

2nd. Abraham Adams of Simsbury, Conn. (whose ancestry is known), had, by his wife *Elizabeth* Humphrey, two children whose births are recorded in Simsbury, viz.:

Azubah, b. Aug. 21, 1733.
Abraham, b. June 14, 1736.

The record of no other children appears at Simsbury, but the mother's death is noted in May, 1779.

Simsbury is but a few miles from Redding. The Simsbury Adamses were Episcopalians, and the first Joseph of Redding belonged to the same church. Moreover, the name Elizabeth Adams occurs on the Redding land records, 1768 to 1772. In short the parentage of the Redding Adamses seemed to have been discovered. Nelson D. Adams, of Washington, D. C., a very high authority on matters relating to Adams genealogy, himself of the Simsbury family, found nothing in his unequalled Ms. collections to throw doubt on the fact. Col. Chester, to whom all the circumstances were submitted, wrote: "The question I should unhesitatingly answer in the affirmative,—i.e. that the two Azubahs were identical—were it not that in genealogy nothing is impossible. *Prima facie* it is very unlikely that there were two Abrahams and Azubahs, brother and sister, at that period, and the extraordinary name of the latter renders it the more unlikely, but—there may have been!"

It seemed evident that if a record of Mrs. Ferris's death, showing her age, could be found, it ought to show definitely whether Azubah (Adams) Ferris of Zoar, was the Azubah Adams born in Simsbury in 1733. But a search upon this point served

* Benjamin was grandfather of a "General Adams," whose name was frequently in the newspapers about 1879 and 1880. I do not know the General's name or who his father was. Possibly General Alonzo Whitney Adams is meant.

only to bring a new complication into the problem; for the records of Newtown revealed no trace of Azubah Adams or Azubah Ferris, but showed that a *Huldah* Adams married Zachariah Ferris Apr. 5, 1768, and died Nov. 13, 1833, aged 83 years!

We had ten months to ponder over these facts and continue our search among the records, when suddenly a new witness appeared in the person of Philena Adams (born 1801), a granddaughter of the first Joseph and a cousin of Capt. Lemuel Adams. She, without any knowledge of the Simsbury or Newtown records, and before we had even mentioned the name Huldah to her, declared most positively that Mrs. Ferris, sister of Joseph, Abraham and the others, was named not Azubah but Huldah; that she was born "several years after 1740;" that her father's name *was* Abraham (who died in the French and Indian war), and that her (Mrs. Ferris's) mother's name *was* Elizabeth ("my father always called her 'Betty'"), —but Elizabeth *Williams*, not Elizabeth Humphrey!

This seemed to agree fairly well with the Newtown record, overthrow the theory of Simsbury origin and render vain any further search for an Azubah Adams.

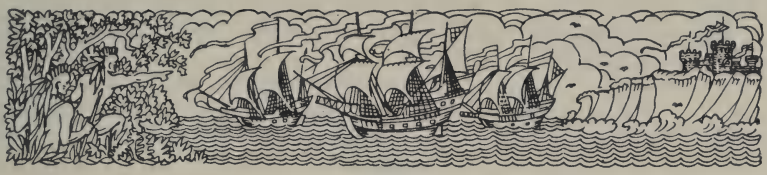
But sturdy old Capt. Lemuel Adams, erect under his four score years and five, still stands

—"like Teneriffe unmoved,"

and declares, "I knew her, I visited her; her name was Zuba and she was never called anything else!"

If he is mistaken, where did he get his idea? And who *were* Mrs. Ferris's ancestors?

Walla Walla, W. T. WILLIAM H. UPTON.



JEREMY ADAMS OF HARTFORD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Arthur Adams, A.M., of Ocean City, N. J.

1. Jeremy[1] Adams came from England with Rev. Mr. Hooker's Company. This company settled first at Braintree, but removed soon to Cambridge, Mass., then called Newtown, where Jeremy was as early as 1632. He was made freeman at Cambridge, May 6, 1635, and the Proprietors' Records of the town show that he was in possession of a house-lot there in Oct. of the same year.

On the removal of Mr. Hooker's Company to Hartford, in 1636, Jeremy Adams was one of the number, and became an original proprietor of that town; and, according to Mr. Hinman, he was a juror and deputy to the General Court in 1638. Apr. 5, 1638, he was sent, with Capt. Mason and four others, by the General Court, to treat with the Indians, and to trade with them for corn.* In the land division of 1639, he received thirty acres on the highway, now Elm street; and was constable that year.

About 1639, he married first, Rebecca, widow of Samuel Greenhill, perhaps as a second wife. Greenhill had come from Staplehurst, Co. Kent, England, in the same ship with Simon Willard.

Mar. 5, 1644, the General Court ordered Jeremy Adams to appear at the next General Court to receive censure for adhering to Thomas Asmor, encouraging him to resist an officer; and especially for his "passionat distempered speeches, lowd language and unmannerly caredge in the face of the Court."* The General Court on Mar. 13, 1661–62, granted to Jeremy Adams 300 acres of upland and 40 acres of meadow on the road going to Monhegin. About the same time, the Court established Jeremy as keeper of the "Ordinary." This tavern was on the site of the present Universalist church. He bought the lot of John Morrice, and mortgaged it to the Colony, Jan. 26, 1660. According to the Public Records of Conn., he was established "Custome Master" for Hartford, by the General Court, May 14, 1663. He was freed from watching and warding at the age of sixty, Mar. 2, 1664–65, and served as "townsman" in 1671.

His wife Rebecca died in 1678, and he married second, Rebecca, widow of Andrew Warner, Jr., and daughter of John Fletcher. Jeremy Adams died Aug. 11, 1683. His estate was valued at £243. 5. 6, and he gave his property to his grandson Zachariah Sanford, the children of his son John,

* Public Records of Connecticut.

and those of his son-in-law Willet.* The house of his executor, Nathaniel Willet, was burned, and in it all the books and papers of the deceased.†

His widow survived him, although not mentioned in his will, and died in Middletown, Jan. 25, 1715, aged 77.

Children:

2. i. JOHN,[2] m. Aug. 26, 1657, Abigail, dau. of Richard Smith; d. Sept. 6, 1670.
3. ii. ANN, m. Robert Sanford; d. 1682.
4. iii. HANNAH, m. Nathaniel Willet.
iv. SAMUEL, bapt. Nov. 23, 1645; probably d. young.
v. HESTER.
vi SARAH.

2. JOHN[2] ADAMS (*Jeremy*[1]). Of this John little is known, except the date of his death, and the inventory of his estate. He died in 1670. The inventory, dated Nov. 9, 1670, amounted to £74. 15. 06. His widow, Abigail, married John Betts of Wethersfield, who was probably son of John, the son of Mary Betts the School Dame of Hartford.

On Jan. 26, 1680, John Betts, of Wethersfield, bought of Jacob Walker, of Stratford, a farm at Huntington, Long Island.‡ It is probable that at this time John Betts and his wife Abigail, widow of John Adams, removed with the Adams children to Huntington. At all events, they were there by 1684, when John Betts and his wife Abigail conveyed to Edward Higbee, "for and in consideration of a marriage" between the said Higbee and Abigail Adams, his step-daughter, a part of the farm bought from Jacob Walker.§

Children:

i. REBECCA,[3] b. Aug., 1658.
5. ii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb., 1660; m. Edward Higbee.
iii. SARAH, b. Mar., 1662.
6. iv. JEREMIAH, b. Aug., 1664; m. ———.
7. v. JOHN, b. Sept., 1666; m. ———.
8. vi. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 6, 1668; m. Barber (? Barbara) ———; d. 1727.
vii. A CHILD.

3. ANN[2] ADAMS (*Jeremy*[1]) married Robert Sanford, who came to Hartford about 1646. His house-lot was on the road to the Cow Pasture. He died in 1676. The names of the children are here given as they appear on the Probate Record.‖

Children:

i. ZACHARY SANFORD, m. his cousin Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Willet; redeemed his grandfather Jeremy's property in 1685; kept an inn, at which the General Court held its meetings for many years; d. in 1714, only two children, *Sarah* and *Abigail*, surviving him. Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 15, 1681. 2. *Zachary*, b. Apr. 26, 1686. 3 and 4. *Ann* and *Rebecca* (twins), b. Aug. 27, 1689. 5. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 11, 1692.

ii. ELIZABETH SANFORD, b. Feb. 19, 1646; m. Joseph Collier of Salisbury, who came to Hartford about 1666, and d. Nov. 16, 1691.¶ Her will is dated Dec. 27, 1695.** Children: 1. *Mary*, b. Apr. 9,

* Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 267.
† Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 268.
‡ Huntington Town Records, Vol. I, p. 256.
§ Huntington Town Records, Mar. 29, 1684.
‖ Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 231.
¶ Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 430.
** Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 429.

1662; d. young. 2. *Joseph*, b. 1668. 3. *Mary*, b. 1669; m. Joseph Phelps of Simsbury, Conn.; d. Mar. 17, 1697. Children: Joseph, Hannah, and Mary. 4. *Sarah*, b. 1673. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 1675. 6. *Abel*, b. 1677. 7. *John*, b. 1679. 8. *Abigail*, b. 1682. 9. *Susanna*, b. 1684. 10. *Ann*, b. 1687.

iii. Ezekiel Sanford, b. Mar. 13, 1648.

iv. Mary Sanford, m. John Camp of Hartford. Children: 1. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 24, 1672. 2. *John*, b. Feb. 13, 1675. 3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 17, 1677. 4. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 7, 1679. 5. *Mary*, b. Jan. 30, 1682. 6. *James*, b. June 23, 1686. 7. *Samuel*, b. Jan, 29, 1691. 8. *Abigail*, b. July 30, 1699.

v. Sarah Sanford.

vi. Robert Sanford.

vii. Hannah Sanford.

viii. Abigail Sanford.

4. Hannah[2] Adams (*Jeremy*[1]) married Nathaniel Willet, who came to Hartford about 1642. She was his second wife. He died Jan. 4, 1698, leaving a good estate.

There seems to be some confusion here. The "Memorial History of Hartford" states that Nathaniel Willet had three wives, and that the second was Hannah, daughter of Jeremy Adams, the third being Eleanor, widow of Jasper Clements and Nathaniel Browne, and this is certainly correct, but Savage speaks of Eleanor as the daughter of Jeremy.

Children, as assigned by Savage to "Eleanor," daughter of Jeremy:

i. Rebecca Willet, m. 1690, Thomas Rumney of Middletown.

ii. Abigail Willet, m. John Bishop of New Haven.

iii. Sarah Willet, m. Zachary Sanford of Hartford.

iv. Hannah Willet, m. in 1697, Baysey Baker of Hartford.

5. Abigail[3] Adams (*John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]) was born in Feb., 1660, at Hartford. She went with her step-father, John Betts, to Huntington, L. I., where she married Edward Higbee, about 1684.

A child:

i. John Higbee, went to Little Egg Harbor, N. J.; m. Alice, dau. of Edward Andrews; d. 1715, and is buried in the Friends' graveyard at Tuckerton, N. J. His widow m. (2) John Mathis, Jr., who brought up the Higbee children. Children: 1. *Abigail*, b. May 22, 1713; m. Robert, son of Japhet Leeds; had: Solomon, Rebecca, and Mary. 2. *Edward*, b. May 4, 1714; settled in what is now Atlantic Co., N. J., and is ancestor of the Higbees there.*

6. Jeremiah[3] Adams (*John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]), born in Aug., 1664, went with his mother, Abigail, and his step-father, John Betts, to Huntington, L. I. June 18, 1688, John Betts conveyed to Jeremiah Adams a part of his farm on Crab Meadow Neck at Huntington.† Jeremiah married ———, and removed to Great Egg Harbor, N. J., where letters of administration on his estate were granted to his son Jeremiah, Dec. 16, 1735.‡

Children:

i. Joseph.[4]

9. ii. Jeremiah.

* Leah Blackman's History of Little Egg Harbor (New Jersey).

† Huntington Town Records, June 18, 1688.

‡ Record in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

7. JOHN[3] ADAMS (*John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]), born Sept., 1666, seems to have gone directly to New Jersey, or at any rate there is no record of his having been at Huntington. The following children are given by Hinman, in his "Puritan Settlers," as the children of John Adams (son of John of Hartford) and his wife Esther.

William S. Porter, in his paper "Hartford in 1640," No. I of Historical Notices of the Conn., speaks of a son *Jonas*, who was in Trenton, N. J., in 1753.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. Mar. 6, 1706.
ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 4, 1708.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 12, 1710.
iv. PATIENCE, b. Nov. 9, 1712.
v. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 6, 1714.
vi. SYLVANUS, b. Nov. 1, 1719.

8. JONATHAN[3] ADAMS (*John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]), born Nov. 6, 1668, went to Huntington with his mother, and step-father John Betts. Nov. 10, 1689, Jeremy Adams sold to his "well beloved brother" Jonathan Adams half of the plot of land he had bought from his step-father.*

In 1695, Jonathan Adams of Long Island, yeoman, bought of Thomas Budd about 250 acres of land at Great Egg Harbor, in Gloucester Co., Province of West New Jersey.† Jonathan Adams made subsequent purchases, until his estate consisted of over 1200 acres.

About the time of his coming to New Jersey, he became a member of the Society of Friends, and his descendants for several generations continued in that faith. In 1726 he was chosen overseer of the Friends' Meeting for Great Egg Harbor.‡ He was a man of some property and considerable influence, and was much respected, serving as one of the Justices for the County Courts for a number of years, and as a special tax collector in 1701.§

His will,‖ dated May 27, 1719, probated June 17, 1727, mentions his wife Barber (? Barbara), two sons and seven daughters. The following children are given in the order in which they are mentioned in the will.

Children:

i. JONATHAN[4]; little is known of him; mentioned in his father's will, receiving one-half of his estate; not known if he left children, or what disposition was made of his property.
10. ii. JOHN.
iii. ABIGAIL.
iv. MARGARET.
v. REBECCA.
vi. SARAH, m. John Steelman.
vii. MARY.
viii. NINA.
ix. FEABY.

9. JEREMIAH[4] ADAMS (*Jeremiah*,[3] *John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]) married, Jan. 5, 1738, Mary Homen, and lived near Port Republic, N. J. His will, dated

* Huntington Town Records.
† Deed in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.
‡ Stevens's History of Cape May Co., New Jersey.
§ Clement Papers, Library of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia.
‖ Recorded in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

June 26, 1742, probated Nov. 26, 1742,* mentions his wife Mary, and the children which follow.

Children:

i. David,[5] m. June 20, 1745, Catherine Wood.
11. ii. Joseph, m. June 28, 1754, Sarah Reeves.
iii. Jeremiah.
iv. Mary.
v. Sarah.
vi. Rebecca.

10. John[4] Adams (*Jonathan,*[3] *John,*[2] *Jeremy*[1]). Of this John very little is known, not even his will is of record.

In 1767 he had his large estate, inherited for the most part from his father, Jonathan, resurveyed to his three sons, John, Jonathan and Elijah, in equal parts.*

He was a large landholder, and an earnest Quaker.

Children:

12. i. John,[5] m. Margaret Garwood; d. 1798.
13. ii. Jonathan, m. Mary ——; d. 1808.
14. iii. Elijah.

11. Joseph[5] Adams (*Jeremiah,*[4] *Jeremiah,*[3] *John,*[2] *Jeremy*[1]), who lived on the homestead, near Port Republic, married, June 28, 1754, Sarah Reeves. His will,* dated Nov. 4, 1766, probated Feb. 10, 1769, mentions his wife Sarah, and the children which follow.

Children:

i. Joseph.[6]
ii. John.
iii. Rebecca.
iv. Mary.
v. Jane.

12. John[5] Adams (*John,*[4] *Jonathan,*[3] *John,*[2] *Jeremy*[1]), who had one-third of his father's estate, according to the resurvey of 1767, married Margaret Garwood, a member of a prominent Quaker family.

He served as ensign in the New Jersey Militia through the war of the Revolution.†

His will,‡ dated Aug. 25, 1797, probated Apr. 17, 1798, did not mention his wife, but she survived him many years, living with her son-in-law John Lake, and died Apr. 29, 1825.

Children:

i. Mary,[6] b. Mar. 14, 1764.
ii. Hannah, b. Sept. 23, 1765; m. Solomon Mannery.
iii. Daniel, b. Aug. 23, 1767.
iv. John, b. May 25, 1769.
v. Joshua, b. Apr. 22, 1771.
vi. Daniel, b. Apr. 1, 1773; m. (1) Sarah Chamberlain; m. (2) Elizabeth Bartlett; d. Feb. 17, 1863.
vii. Abigail, b. Jan. 11, 1775; m. John Lake.
viii. Jesse, b. Apr. 26, 1777.
ix. Thomas, b. Apr. 17, 1780.

* Recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.
† Strylser's Jerseymen in the Revolution.
‡ Recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

x. Margaret, b. Jan. 7, 1783; m. Amariah Lake.
xi. William, b. Nov. 24, 1787.
xii. Bevina, b. May 18, 1789.

13. Jonathan[5] Adams (*John*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]) lived in Egg Harbor Township, Atlantic Co., N. J. He had, by the resurvey of 1767, a one-third part of his father's estate.

He served as a private in the New Jersey Militia during the war of the Revolution.*

His will,† dated Dec. 15, 1806, probated June 20, 1808, mentions his wife Mary, and the children which follow.

Children:

i. John,[6] who inherited all the real estate.
ii. Thomas.
iii. Milley.
iv. Edmond.
v. Sarah.

14. Elijah[5] Adams (*John*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *John*,[2] *Jeremy*[1]) served in the Gloucester Co. (New Jersey) Militia during the war of the Revolution.* He died intestate in 1801, leaving an only son.

Child:

i. Jeremiah.[6]

Adams–Risley.—The following document is preserved in the Connecticut State Library at Hartford, in the collection of papers called Towns and Lands, vol. 5, p. 204:

The testimony of Richard Risley Sr

Hartford May ye 20th 1726 These may certifie whome It may Concern yt I Richard Risly of Hartford Do of my Certain Knowledge Know yt my father John Addams formerly of Hartford Deceased, had seven Children viz: 4 sons & three Daughters: one son Died without Issue: I married one of ye Daughters & Edward Higbee married another: John Brush married ye other: ye sisters are all Deceased but they have Left Children as I herd by Jeremiah Adoms viz, two higbee & 2: Brushes which ware well ye Last I herd from them: ye above written I am Ready to testifie to If Cald, witness my hand

Richard Risle

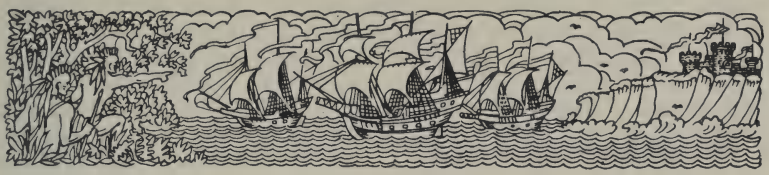
Given under oath. the Adams party being notified to be present. before me Ozias Pitkin justt. a peace Opened in Genll Court May 21st 1726.

Test Hez: Wyllys Secretry.

The John Adams referred to was son of Jeremy Adams, one of the original proprietors of Hartford; for him and his descendants see Register, vol. 59, pp. 315–320. The Richard Risley who deposes that he married one of the daughters of John Adams was a son of Richard Risley, another of the original proprietors of Hartford. From other documents we learn that Richard Risley married the daughter Rebecca, Edward Higbee of Huntington, L. I., the daughter Abigail, and John Brush of Huntington, L. I., the daughter Sarah. Up to this time even the name of the wife of Richard Risley has been unknown, as witness the Risley Genealogy, p. 42.

Both Jeremy Adams and his son John had grants of land at what became Colchester, from the General Court of Connecticut, and the document given above was offered in evidence by the Adams heirs in a dispute over title with the town of Colchester.

Hartford, Conn. Arthur Adams.



ADDITIONAL ALDEN DESCENDANTS

Contributed by GLORIA McAUSLAN CHRISTENSEN of Providence, R. I.

That a great-grandson of Pilgrim John Alden, Ebenezer[4] Alden, did not die in 1748 when his property was distributed among his relatives on that assumption, but actually returned later from a prison camp in Cuba, married twice, and had eight children and many grandchildren and other descendants, has now been definitely and completely established, and adds many new names to the descendants of Mayflower Pilgrims. The study of this line has brought out the following:

Ebenezer[4] Alden (John,[3] Joseph,[2] John[1]) was born in Middleboro, Mass., 8 Oct. 1720 (*Mayflower Descendant*, 3: 234), son of John[3] Alden and Hannah White. The "Alden Memorial" (1867), p. 18, speaks of him as follows: "Ebenezer Alden of Middleborough and Ashfield, son of John, was born 1720. At the age of twenty he went to Cuba with many others from New England, where he was taken prisoner and suffered great hardships, not being released for ten years. He married (1) Ann Whitaker, (2) Rebecca Smith; but I am not aware that he had issue by either."

Now the confusion in this line is caused by the administration of the estate of this Ebenezer Alden in Middleboro, Mass., 2 Sept. 1748 (*Mayflower Descendant*, 23: 129–133). The administrator appointed by the Probate Court was his brother, John[4] Alden (John,[3] Joseph,[2] John[1]). The property was divided equally among the nine brothers and sisters of Ebenezer Alden, and apparently it was assumed that because of his long absence he was dead; however, we have ample evidence to show that Ebenezer Alden did not die in 1748 but that he returned to New England by 1755 and he left descendants.

It will be noted that according to the "Alden Memorial" that Ebenezer Alden left Middleboro in 1740 and was a prisoner in Cuba for ten years or until 1750. His estate was administered in 1748 or about 7 years after he had left Middleboro. Apparently, his family not having heard from him for so many years concluded that

he was dead and they decided to divide his property among themselves. That Ebenezer Alden returned from Cuba is now certain as we have several items which establish this fact.

In the *Mayflower Descendant*, 6:110, is a Genealogical Letter from John[4] (John,[3] Joseph,[2] John[1]) Alden written 14 April 1801 in Middleboro, Mass. This is the same John Alden who administered the estate of his brother, Ebenezer, in 1748. He writes as follows: "Ebenezer, my brother married Ann Whitaker, she died and he married a second time—the person's name I am not able to give. He removed and settled in the western part of this State."

We find in the Stafford Vital Records the following item: "Ebenezer Alden married Anne Whitaker, 30 July 1755. They had the following children in Stafford, Conn.: Hannah, b. 5 May 1758 [?]; Anne, b. 22 Feb. 1760; Ebenezer, b. 27 April 1761; Abigail, b. 17 Dec. 1764; John, b. 21 Apr. 1765 [*sic*]; Henry, b. 20 March 1767; Joseph, b. 2 Aug. ——." Ebenezer's brother, Noah, had already preceded him to Stafford, Conn. as in 1749 he was dismissed from the Middleboro Congregational Church to the Congregational Church in Stafford ("First Church in Middleboro" (1854), p. 91). Ebenezer Alden then moved on to Ashfield, Mass. as the "History of Ashfield, Mass." (1910), p. 311, gives the following: "The Aldens from Stafford, Connecticut were early interested in Huntstown for they bought land here as early as 1743. Ebenezer Alden was here at an early date and settled where Sidney P. Elmer lives, and his son, Henry built the house." On p. 61: "The people of Stafford, Conn., evidently were interested in the new township for Daniel Alden and his son, Barnabas, from that town early bought lands here." This Daniel Alden was a first cousin of Ebenezer[4] and Noah[4].

Anne Whitaker, wife of Ebenezer Alden, died in Ashfield, 28 Nov. 1778 (Ashfield V.R., p. 223) and he married (2) at Ashfield, Mass., 13 Dec. 1781, Rebecca Smith (Ashfield V.R., p. 129). Ebenezer Alden died at Ashfield, Mass., 24 Feb. 1810, aged 91 yrs., 5 mos. (*ibid.*, p. 223). This brings his birth date to approximately 1720 when Ebenezer Alden was born in Middleboro, Mass.

This line now opens up Mayflower ancestry for all the children of Ebenezer Alden and Anne Whitaker. So far it has not been found that Ebenezer Alden had any children by his second wife, Rebecca Smith.

Issue of Ebenezer Alden and Anne Whitaker:

i. HANNAH, b. 5 May 1758, Stafford, Conn.; d. 26 Jan. 1813, age 54 yrs., 8 m., 21 d., at Ashfield, Mass.; m. as his second wife, JACOB KILBOURN, son of Samuel and Jerusha (Shailer) Kilbourn, b. at Chatham, Conn., d. 21 Apr. 1813, age 54 yrs., 8 m., 2 d., at Ashfield, Mass.

Children:

Jacob, David, Hannah, Ebenezer, Samuel and Elijah. Jacob, David, Hannah and Ebenezer were all baptized in Ashfield, 25 April 1798. Samuel was baptized 26 May 1799 in Ashfield and Elijah was baptized 22 May 1803 in Ashfield. In 1813 a malignant fever in Ashfield proved fatal to the parents and to Jacob, Ebenezer, Hannah, and a daughter, Anna, by Jacob Kilbourn's first marriage.

(Ashfield V.R., p. 248); Kilbourn Gen. (1856), p. 97.)

ii. ANNE, b. 22 Feb. 1760, in Stafford.

iii. EBENEZER, b. 27 April 1761 in Stafford, Conn. An Ebenezer Alden was head of the Shakers in Watervliet, N. Y., about 1790. As the Shakers were in Ashfield, Mass., for some time, it may be this Ebenezer.

iv. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Dec. 1764 at Stafford, Conn.; d. 21 Sept. 1857 at Goshen, Mass.; m. PHINEAS MANNING, son of Phineas and Sarah (Walbridge) Manning, at Ashfield, Mass., 1 March 1790. He was born in Windham, Conn., 7 Oct. 1756, and died in Goshen, Mass., 22 Oct. 1832.

Children, born in Goshen:

1. *Sally*, b. 3 March 1791; d. 5 March 1877; unmarried.
2. *Lydia*, b. 18 May 1792; d. 12 Sept. 1831; m. Samuel Lamon.
3. *Hannah*, b. 4 Feb. 1794; m. 1 June 1820 to Daniel Williams. They had six children.
4. *John*, b. 11 May 1796; d. 27 Aug. 1878 at Florida, Mass.; m. (1) Betsey Tower, (2) Mrs. Rizpah (Thatcher) Brown. He had five children.
5. *Abigail Alden*, b. 21 March 1798; d. 4 May 1864 at Florida, Mass.; m. Leonard Thatcher, b. March 1805 at Conway, Mass. He d. 28 Apr. 1864 at Florida, Mass. They had three children.
6. *George Washington*, b. 19 Sept. 1799; m. 13 Dec. 1833 to Asenath Beaman. He d. 26 Aug. 1878 at Goshen. They had six children.
7. *Joel*, b. 9 April 1807. Went away.

("Manning Gen." (1902), pp. 270, 379; Ashfield V.R., p. 181.)

v. JOHN, b. 21 April 1765 [*sic*] in Stafford, Conn.

vi. HENRY, b. 20 March 1767 at Stafford, Conn.; d. 7 Feb. 1831, age 63, at Ashfield, Mass.; m. at Conway, Mass., 1 Oct. 1795 (intentions Sept. 1795, Ashfield) to HANNAH SMITH, b. 3 Dec. 1774 in Ashfield, dau. of Moses and Diathena (Briggs) Smith. She d. 30 Jan. 1842, age 69, in Ashfield. Henry Alden d. intestate, and administration was granted May 10, 1831. His heirs are given as follows: The widow, Hannah, and ten children, namely: John, Henry, Ebenezer, Electa Catlin, Hannah Richmond, Philinda, Mary, Anna, Elijah and Abigail.

Children:

1. *Electa*, m. 12 July 1821 at Ashfield, to Timothy Catlin, b. 18 March 1790 at Deerfield, Mass., son of Timothy and Silence (Bartlett) Catlin. They had five children.
2. *John*, m. Sarah Brooks.
3. *Hannah*, m. Jonathan Richmond in 1818. He was b. in Taunton, Mass., abt. 1797 and d. 9 Jan. 1842 at North Adams, Mass. They had six children.
4. *Henry*, m. 11 Feb. 1826 at Ashfield, to Hannah Richmond, b. abt. 1810, d. in Conway, Mass. They had seven children.
5. *Philinda*. Never married.
6. *Mary*, m. (intentions 6 Oct. 1831, Ashfield, Mass.) to Archibald Thatcher of Florida, Mass.
7. *Ebenezer*, m. Mary Phillips. They went to Napierville, Ill., in 1836. They had two children.
8. *Annie*, m. (intentions 13 June 1840, Ashfield, Mass.) to Lyman Edson.
9. *Elijah*.
10. *Abigail*, b. 8 Dec. 1817 at Ashfield; d. 8 Dec. 1909 and buried at Wamego, Kansas; m. 18 Oct. 1837 at Ashfield, to Dennis Tower, son of Dennis and Anna (Thatcher) Tower, b. 28 July 1817, Florida, Mass. ("Ashfield Vital Records," pp. 102, 129, 143, 210, 223; "Conway Vital Records," p. 117;

"Deerfield Vital Records," p. 168; "Richmond Genealogy" (1897), pp. 227, 228; "Tower Genealogy" (1890), p. 454: "History of Deerfield" (1896), p. 107).

vii. JOSEPH, b. 2 Aug. 17— at Stafford, Conn.

viii. LEMUEL. Joined the Shakers.*

SAMUEL ALLEN, OF WINDSOR, CT., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

Communicated by WILLARD S. ALLEN, Esq., East Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL[1] ALLEN came from Braintree, Essex County, England. He was born about the year 1588, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. He came to Cambridge, Mass., in 1632; was brother of Col. Matthew Allyn, of Cambridge, Mass., afterwards of Windsor, Ct., and Dea. Thomas Allyn, of Middletown, Ct. He removed to Connecticut in 1635, and settled in Windsor. He was a juryman March 5, 1644, and was by occupation a farmer. From the Windsor, Ct., land records we have the following:

"January 27, 1640, Samuel Allen hath granted from the Plantation at Windsor, Ct. 1st. An house lott being six acres, three roods, ten poles, bounded from the rivulet [Farmington River] to the West, by Rodger Ludlow on the South; by Thomas Marshall on the North; and run in length to the West into a highway laid out unto some part of the lot of the said Rodger Ludlow and him the said Samuel Allen. 2nd. In Plymouth meadow Four acres, bounded by Bray Rossiter on the North; and a rivulet that runs into the great [Connecticut] River on the South. 3d. Toward Hartford Nineteen acres more or less and runs in length to the Great River to the West one hundred and thirty and four rods and is bounded by John Witchfield on the North, and by Thomas Marshfield on the South. 4th. Over the Great River next to the same fifteen rods in breadth, in the length to the East three miles: bounded by Joseph Lummus on the South; John Hurd on the North."

The fourth division was undoubtedly within the present limits of South Windsor. Samuel Allen was a man of public spirit, and was honored by his fellow citizens with positions of trust. He died at Windsor, Ct., and was buried April 28, 1648, aged 60 years, leaving a widow and six children. His widow, Ann Allen, removed to Northampton, Mass., where she m. second, William Hurlbut. Ann (Allen) Hurlbut died Northampton, Mass., Nov. 13, 1687.

Windsor, 8th September, 1648.

An Inventory of the estate of Samuel Allen, late of Windsor, deceased:

	£.	s.	d.
Impr: the housing and home lottes 11£: It. 4 acres of meadow 7£.	18	00	0
It: 15 acres over the Great River	15	00	0
It: 15 acres of upland	4	10	0
It: In goods one bed with furniture	5	00	0
It: two beds more, &c.	2	14	0
It: One pillow beere, one table cloath & napkins		10	8
It: his wearing aparrell	5	05	0
It: Iron pots 2l. 5s: in brass 1l. 10s; in pewter 1l.	4	15	0
It: in hogsheads, payles, tubbs and earthenware		19	0
It: 2 spinning wheels		07	0
It: in crooks, Grid iron, fire pan and tongs		13	0
It: his working tooles 2l. 2s.	2	02	0
It: a muskitt and sworde 13s.		13	0
It: a table and forme, and other lumber		10	0
It: in cattle, one cowe, one heifer, one yearling	12	00	0
It: two swynes	4	00	0
	£76	18	8

Henry Clark.
David Wilton.

The children of Samuel and Ann Allen were:

i. Samuel,[2] b. 1634; m. Nov. 29, 1659, Hannah Woodford, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Blott) Woodford. Was a freeman in 1683. He had a grant of land from the Town of Northampton, Mass., Dec. 17, 1657. He d. in Northampton, Mass., Oct. 18, 1718 or 1719. They had, among other children:

Samuel,[3] b. in Northampton, Mass., July 6, 1675; m. in 1699, Sarah Rust, dau. of Israel Rust. She was b. May 29, 1675. He d. in Northampton, Mass., March 29, 1739; was a Deacon in Rev. Jonathan Edwards's church in Northampton, Mass. They had, among other children:

Joseph,[4] b. in Northampton, Mass., April 5, 1712; m. Nov. 22, 1783, Elizabeth Parsons, dau. of Noah and Minwell (Edwards) Parsons. She was b. in Northampton, Mass., March 25, 1716; d. in Northampton, Mass., Jan. 9, 1800. He d. in Northampton, Dec. 30, 1779. They had, among other children:

Rev. *Thomas*,[5] b. in Northampton, Mass., Jan. 17, 1743; m. Feb. 18, 1768, Elizabeth Lee, dau. of Rev. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Metcalf) Lee. She was b. Sept. 4, 1747; d. in Pittsfield, Mass., March 31, 1830. He d. in Pittsfield, Mass., Feb. 10, 1810. First minister of Pittsfield. Ordained April 18, 1764. Harvard, 1762. They had, among other children:

Rev. *William*,[6] b. in Pittsfield, Mass., Jan. 2, 1784; m. first, Jan. 28, 1813, Maria Mallaville Wheelock, only dau. of John and Maria (Suhn) Wheelock. She was born Feb. 3, 1788; d. in Brunswick, Me., June 3, 1828. He m. second, Dec. 2, 1831, Sarah Johnson Breed, dau. of John McLaren and Rebecca (Walker) Breed. She was b. Jan. 11, 1789; d. Feb. 25, 1848. He d. in Northampton, Mass., July 16, 1868. Had eight children. He was the author of the American Biographical Dictionary.

ii. NEHEMIAH,[2] m. Sept. 21, 1664, Sarah Woodford, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Blott) Woodford. She was b. in Hartford, Ct., Sept. 2, 1649; d. in Northampton, Mass., March 31, 1712–13. He d. in Northampton, 1684. [She m. second, in Northampton, Sept. 1, 1687, Richard Burk. She m. third, in Northampton, July 11, 1706, Judah Wright.] He settled in Salisbury, Ct. They had, among other children:

Samuel,[3] b. in Northampton, Mass., Jan. 3, 1666; m. Mercy Wright, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Burt) Wright. She was b. in Northampton, Mass., March 14, 1669; d. in Litchfield, Ct., Feb. 5, 1728. They had, among other children:

Joseph,[4] b. in Deerfield, Mass., Oct. 14, 1708; m. in Woodbury, Ct., March 11, 1736–37, Mary Baker, dau. of John Baker. He d. in Cornwall, Ct., April 4, 1755. They had, among other children:

Gen. *Ethan*,[5] of Revolutionary fame, b. in Litchfield (?), Ct., Jan. 10, 1737; m. first, in Woodbury, Ct., by Rev. Daniel Brinsmade, of (Judea Parish) Woodbury, Ct., June 23, 1762, Mary Bronson, dau. of Richard Bronson. She d. in Sunderland, Vt., 1783; buried in Arlington, Vt. He m. second, in Westminster, Vt., Feb. 9, 1784, Mrs. Frances Buchanan. She was b. April 4, 1760. He d. in Burlington, Vt., Feb. 12, 1789. He had five children by first wife and two by second. Gen. Allen paid Rev. Mr. Brinsmade four shillings as a marriage fee.

2. iii. JOHN.[2]

iv. REBECCA.[2] v. MARY.[2]

vi. OBADIAH,[2] d. in Middletown, Ct., April 7, 1723; m. first, Oct. 23, 1669, Elizabeth Sanford, of Milford, Ct. He m. second, Mary (Savage) Whetmore, widow of John Whetmore and dau. of John Savage. She d. in Middletown, Oct. 20, 1723.

He was adopted by his uncle, Deacon Thomas Allyn, of Middletown, soon after the decease of his father, where he resided, and after his uncle's death (Oct. 16, 1688) inherited most of his estate. He was admitted to the first Church, Middletown, by certificate from the church in Windsor, Ct., May 2, 1669, but owned the covenant Nov. 9, 1668, and was chosen Deacon May 31, 1704.

2. JOHN[2] (*Samuel*[1]), m. Dec. 8, 1669, Mary Hannum, dau. of William and Honor Hannum. She was b. April 5, 1650. He was killed by the Indians at the battle of Bloody Brook, Deerfield, Mass., Sept. 18, 1675.

Children:

3. i. JOHN, b. Sept. 30, 1670.
4. ii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 5, 1673.
iii. HANNAH, b. Northampton, Mass., May, 1675; bapt. June 20, 1675.

3. JOHN[3] (*John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. Northampton, Mass., Sept. 30, 1670; m. first, May 3, 1694, Bridget Booth, dau. of Simeon and Rebecca Booth. She was b. in Enfield, Ct., 1670; d. at Enfield, Sept. 5, 1714. He m. second, Elizabeth Gardner, of Gardner's Island. She d. in Enfield, Feb. 27, 1759, and he d. there, Nov. 3, 1739. He removed from Deerfield. Mass., to King Street, Enfield, Ct., to escape the Indians, about 1690, Farmer; lived in Enfield on the old Abiel Pease place.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., by wife Bridget, were:

i. MARY, b. Feb. 26, 1696; d. in Enfield, Ct., Aug. 16, 1778, unmarried.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. April 21, 1698; m. Nov. 20, 1717, Samuel Ellsworth, of East Windsor, Ct., son of Josiah and Martha (Taylor) Ellsworth, Jr. He b. July 18, 1697. Lived in East Windsor. Had five sons.
5. iii. AZARIAH, b. May 14, 1701.
iv. JOHN, b. Sept. 13, 1703; drowned in the Connecticut River at Enfield about 1721.
v. ISRAEL, b. March 18, 1705; d. in Enfield, March 24, 1712.
vi. PATIENCE, b. May 22, 1709; m. first, a Mr. Bement of Suffield; m. second, a Mr. Pease. She d. in Suffield, Ct.
6. vii. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 10, 1711–12.

4. SAMUEL[3] (*John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Northampton, Mass., Feb. 5, 1673; m. there, 1700, Hannah Burrough. She was b. 1675. He d. Enfield, Ct., 1735. Removed from Northampton, Mass., to King Street, Enfield, Ct., to escape from the Indians, about 1700. Farmer; lived in Enfield where Chauncy Allen now resides.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., were:

7. i. SAMUEL, b. 1702.
8. ii. JOSEPH, b. July 30, 1704.
iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 13, 1706.
9. iv. JOHN, b. 1712.

5. AZARIAH[4] (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., May 14, 1701; m. in Longmeadow, Mass., Dec. 3, 1727, Martha Burt. She was born in Longmeadow, 1706; died in Enfield, Oct. 12, 1782. He died in Enfield, April 3, 1787. Farmer.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., were:

i. MARTHA, b. Dec. 25, 1728; m. first, in Enfield, Aug. 12, 1749, David Chapin 2nd of New Hartford, Ct.; m. second, in New Hartford, about 1772, Joseph Merrills.
ii. REBECCA, b. Nov. 13, 1730; m. first, Oct. 17, 1751, Maj. Benjamin Parsons, of Somers, Ct. He was b. in Enfield, Jan. 24, 1724; d. April 8, 1818. She m. second, Thomas Hale, of Enfield. She d. June 10, 1793. Had eight children.
iii. MOSES, b. Oct. 12, 1732; d. in Enfield, Sept. 30, 1741.
iv. JEMIMA, b. July 15, 1734; d. in Enfield, Sept. 14, 1741.
v. ABIGAIL, b. April 21, 1736; d. in Enfield, Sept. 13, 1738.
vi. EUNICE, b. March 30, 1738; m. in Enfield, April 24, 1755, Nathaniel Pease, of Enfield, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Warner) Pease. He was b. in Enfield, Sept. 29, 1728; d. Norfolk, Ct., March 28, 1818. She d. in Norfolk, March 21, 1807. Resided at Norfolk. They had thirteen children.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. July 5, 1740; d. in Enfield, Oct. 15, 1741.
viii. SUBMIT, b. May 14, 1742; m. Elisha Brown, of Canton, Ct. He d. in Canton, March 27, 1824. She d. in Canton, May 30, 1807. They resided at Canton (Collinsville), Ct. Had five children.
ix. JEMIMA, b. Aug. 21, 1744; d. in Enfield, Oct. 14, 1767.
10. x. MOSES, b. May 14, 1746; d. in Enfield, Sept. 26, 1826.

6. EBENEZER[4] (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., Feb. 10, 1711–12; m. Feb. 7, 1751, Rebecca Bartlett, of Stafford, Ct., dau. of Samuel and Rebecca (Kibbe) Bartlett. She was b. in Stafford, Nov. 26, 1729; d. in Enfield, Sept. 15, 1817. He d. in Enfield, June 25, 1795. Farmer.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., were:

11. i. EBENEZER, b. Oct. 31, 1751.
12. ii. ISRAEL, b. Nov. 5, 1753.
13. iii. JONATHAN, b. June 22, 1755.
iv. REBECCA, b. March 31, 1757; m. in Enfield, Nov. 10, 1774, Eli Parsons, son of Lieut. Thomas and Mary (Parsons) Parsons. He was b. in Enfield, Jan. 23, 1756; d. in Enfield, Nov. 20, 1785. She d. in Enfield, May 12, 1785. Had eight children.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 17, 1758; m. Ezra Osborn, of East Windsor, son of Zebedee and Abigail (Osborn) Osborn. Had eight children.
vi. EUNICE, b. Feb. 21, 1761; m. Daniel Austin, Jr. of Longmeadow, Mass., son of Daniel Austin. Had four children.
vii. DORCAS, b. Dec. 17, 1762; m. Justus Munn, of Saybrook, Ct. Resided in East Windsor. He was a Revolutionary pensioner. Had one child.
14. viii. ELIJAH, b. April 21, 1765.
15. ix. SOLOMON, b. Sept. 16, 1767.

x. Sarah, b. May 8, 1770; m. Trustrum Fenton, of Willington, Ct. He d. in East Windsor, Jan. 15, 1846. She d. in Coventry, Ct., Jan. 15, 1846. Resided in East Windsor. Had six children.

xi. Ruth, b. May 1, 1772; m. Jesse Eaton, of Tolland. She d. in Tolland, Ct., March 10, 1852. Had one child. Resided in Tolland.

7. Samuel[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., 1702; m. Jan. 27, 1728, Elizabeth Booth, dau. of Zachariah and Mary (Harmon) Booth. She was b. in Enfield, Aug. 19, 1705; d. East Windsor, Ct., Sept. 10, 1751. He d. at the same place, Dec. 20, 1771. He lived in East Windsor, on the old Landlord Allen place.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., were:

i. Samuel, b. June 13, 1729; d. Jan. 20, 1759.

ii. Elizabeth, b. March 28, 1731.

16. iii. Abel, b. Aug. 14, 1733.

iv. Tabithy, b. April 13, 1736; m. Feb. or March, 1781, Abner Chapin, of Somers, Ct. She d. April 29, 1790. One child.

v. Love, b. July 13, 1738.

vi. Peletiah.

17. vii. Zachariah, b. Oct. 31, 1742.

viii. Sarah, m. Jonah Pasco.

ix. Amzi.

8. Joseph[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., July 30, 1704; m. 1723, Mary Hewlet. She d. East Windsor, Ct., June 28, 1782, aged 78 years. He d. at the same place, June 11, 1777. He was a farmer, and in connection with his brother Samuel, manufactured tar and pitch. He settled in East Windsor, near the Enfield line, where Jabez S. Allen now resides. The old house in which he lived must have been erected about the year 1732–33, as the original deed to him is dated March 5, 1732–33. It stood about 30 or 40 feet west of the present house.

Children:

i. Hannah, b. in Enfield, Ct., 1724; m. Jan. 30, 1746, Caleb Booth, Jr., son of Caleb and Mary (Gleason) Booth. He was b. in East Windsor, Ct., June 14, 1723; d. there Sept. 29, 1772. She d. in East Windsor, Nov. 22, 1779. Had eight children.

18. ii. Joseph, b. Sept. 4, 1727.

19. iii. Noah, b. May 15, 1730.

20. iv. David, b. Nov. 22, 1734.

21. v. Samuel, b. June 8, 1736.

22. vi. Hezekiah, b. Oct. 8, 1739.

vii. Mary, b. in East Windsor; m. Matthew Thompson. She d. in Enfield, Ct. He died in same place, Sept. 30, 1787, in the 68th year of his age. Two children, Mary and Matthew.

viii. Dorcas, b. in East Windsor, Ct., June 10, 1742; m. in East Windsor, Henry Wolcott, son of Simon Wolcott. He was b. in East Windsor; d. in East Windsor, Oct. 24, 1813, aged 84. She d. in East Windsor, May 9, 1822. Had five children. Lived in East Windsor, where Mr. Filley now resides.

9. John[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., 1712; m. in Enfield, April 3, 1737, Elizabeth Pease, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Warner) Pease. She was b. in Enfield, 1716. He d. in Enfield, 1791. Farmer. He lived in King Street, Enfield. He bought of Hannah Allen (relict of Samuel[3] Allen), Samuel Allen and Joseph Allen, house and home lot with 45 acres; also 20 acres in the south field, so called, all in Enfield, by deed dated April 2, 1735, for £600, and recorded with Hampden Deeds, Springfield, Mass., Book H, p. 327.

Children:

23. i. JOHN, b. in Enfield, Feb. 17, 1739-40.
ii. HANNAH, b. in Enfield, April 6, 1744; m. Elijah Hawkins.

10. MOSES[5] (*Azariah*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., May 14, 1746; m. in Warehouse Point, Ct., May 1, 1766, Mary Adams, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hammond) [Vallet] Adams. She was b. in East Windsor, Ct., Sept. 21, 1745; d. in Enfield, Oct. 9, 1805. He m. second, in Enfield, Feb. 16, 1807, Mrs. Mary Pease, widow of James Pease, of Enfield, and dau. of Thomas and Mercy (Hall) Pease. She was b. in Enfield, and died there, Feb. 6, 1814. He died in Enfield, Sept. 26, 1826. Farmer. Lived in Enfield.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., by wife Mary Adams, were:

i. MARY, b. Feb. 3, 1767; m. in Enfield, June 15, 1786, Samuel Allen, Jr. (see 21, ii.), of East Windsor, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wells) Allen. He was born in East Windsor, June 16, 1764; d. in East Windsor, Oct. 11, 1841. She d. in East Windsor, May 21, 1823. Resided in East Windsor.
ii. MOSES, b. Feb. 10, 1769.
iii. GEORGE, b. Oct. 24, 1770.
iv. ANSON, b. July 20, 1772.
v. ISAIAH, b. July 8, 1774.
vi. JEMIMA, b. Aug. 16, 1776; d. in Enfield, July 22, 1820; unm.
vii. RUBIE, b. May 14, 1778; m. in Enfield, Nov. 10, 1795, Erastus Eldridge, of Ellington, Ct. He was b. in Willington, Ct., April 3, 1775; d. in Springfield, Mass., May 6, 1820. She d. in Enfield, Ct., Sept. 15, 1844. He worked in the U. S. Armory, Springfield, Mass. Had ten children.
viii. LUTHER, b. June 11, 1780.
ix. SON nameless, b. Oct. 27, 1782; d. in Enfield, Oct. 31, 1782.
x. ESTHER, b. Aug. 26, 1783; d. in Enfield, Nov. 15, 1783.
xi. ESTHER, b. Sept. 24, 1785; m. in Enfield, March 7, 1806, Oren Cleveland, of East Windsor, son of Rufus and Mary (Chamberlin) Cleveland. He was b. in East Windsor, May 3, 1785. She d. in Huntsburg, Ohio, May 31, 1869. He living in Cleveland, Ohio. Had eleven children.
xii. SABRA, b. Jan. 18, 1788; m. in Enfield, Dec. 17, 1805, Sylvanus Olmstead, of Enfield, son of Simeon and Roxalana (Abbe) Olmstead. He was b. in Enfield, July 16, 1783; d. in Enfield, Feb. 6, 1826. She d. in Enfield, June 1, 1865. Had five children.

11. EBENEZER[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., Oct. 31, 1751; m. first, in East Windsor, Ct., April 9, 1773, Chloe Osborn, dau. of Zebedee Osborn. She was b. in East Windsor, April 22, 1755; d. at East Windsor, June 17, 1788. He m. second, April 2, 1789, Elizabeth Pease, of Enfield, dau. of Hezekiah Pease. She was b. in Enfield, Sept. 10, 1759; d. East Windsor. He d. East Windsor, Feb. 15, 1725. Farmer. Lived in East Windsor.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., by his wife Chloe, were:

i. CHLOE, b. Nov. 19, 1773; m. in East Windsor, Nov. 17, 1798, Ammi Ellsworth, son of Job and Mary (Trumbull) Ellsworth. He was b. in East Windsor, Oct. 24, 1767; d. in Sodus, Wayne co., N. Y. She d. in Sodus. Had seven children.
ii. EBENEZER, b. July 31, 1775.
iii. HULDAH, b. Feb. 16, 1778; m. in East Windsor, Feb. 20, 1826, Capt. Job Ellsworth, son of Job and Mary (Trumbull) Ellsworth. He was b. in East-Windsor, Aug. 26, 1765; d. in East Windsor, March 21, 1849. She d. there, March 12, 1858. No children.

iv. Levi, b. March 4, 1780.
v. John, b. Feb. 20, 1782.
vi. James Osborn, b. July 14, 1785.
vii. Chester, b. Oct. 28, 1787.

Children by wife Elizabeth, were:

viii. Betsey, b. Nov. 8, 1789; m. in East Windsor, Nov. 25, 1813, Lemuel Charter, of Ellington, Ct. He died in Wilmington, Will co., Ill. She also d. in Wilmington. Had nine children.
ix. Rebecca Bartlett, b. June 10, 1792; m. in East Windsor, Feb. 17, 1817, Eleazer Blood, of Weston, Mass. She d. in Suffield, Ct. Had no children.
x. Sabra, b. July 27, 1796; m. in East Windsor, Oct. 2, 1817, Levi Webster, of Stafford, Ct., son of Daniel and Mehitable (Simonds) Webster. He was b. in Stafford, Ct., Aug. 17, 1799; d. in East Windsor, Jan. 4, 1844. She d. in East Windsor, Feb. 20, 1865. Had ten children.

12. Israel[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., Nov. 5, 1753; m. 1778, Martha French, of East Windsor, Ct., dau. of John and Lydia (Phelps) French. She was b. in East Windsor, and d. there Sept. 20, 1826. He d. in East Windsor, Sept. 26, 1828. Farmer. Lived in East Windsor.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., were:

i. Israel, b. July 6, 1779.
ii. Martha, b. Nov. 18, 1780; m. in East Windsor, July 30, 1799, Elam Allen (see 21, v.), son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Wells) Allen. He was born in East Windsor, July 29, 1774; d. in East Windsor, Jan. 3, 1853. She d. in East Windsor, Oct. 25, 1852.
iii. Lydia, b. Dec. 1, 1782; d. in East Windsor, in 4th year.
iv. Gaius, b. Jan. 16, 1784; d. in East Windsor, Dec. 23, 1787.
v. Lydia Phelps, b. Oct. 12, 1787; m. in East Windsor, April 18, 1815, Matthew Read, son of Matthew and Dorothy (Bardin) Read. He d. in Albany, N. Y. She d. in East Windsor, Jan. 10, 1870. Had four children.
vi. Gaius, b. June 29, 1790.
vii. Josiah, b. Aug. 13, 1792; d. in East Windsor, Aug. 2, 1828; unm.
viii. Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1795; d. in Alton, Ill., Aug. 3, 1833; unm.
ix. Michael, b. May 18, 1797; drowned in East Windsor, July 4, 1813.
x. Clarissa, b. March 19, 1800; m. in East Windsor, Nov. 16, 1819, Whitting Cooley, of Longmeadow, Mass., son of Whitting Cooley. He d. in Longmeadow. She d. in Shipton, province of Ontario, May 10, 1854. No children.

13. Jonathan[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., June 22, 1755; m. Sarah Adams, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Hammond) [Vallet] Adams of (Warehouse Point) East Windsor, Ct. She was b. in East Windsor, April 16, 1753; d. in Springfield, Mass., Jan. 2, 1844. He d. in Enfield, Aug. 22, 1803. Farmer. Resided in Enfield.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., were:

i. Jonathan, b. Oct. 27, 1776.
ii. [Oba] Diah, b. Aug. 6, 1783.
iii. Sally, b. Jan. 9, 1786; m. in Enfield, March 1, 1801, Rufus Bush, Jr., son of Rufus and Huldah (Alden) Bush. Had three children.
iv. David, b. Sept. 18, 1793; d. in Enfield, Feb. 13, 1834. His wife d. in Enfield, Dec. 16, 1834. Children: George, Selden and Gates.

14. Elijah[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., April 21, 1765; m. Jemima Pease, dau. of Moses and Jemima (Booth) Pease, of Enfield. She was b. in Enfield, April 8, 1762; d. in Chardon, Geauga Co., Ohio, June 28, 1853. He d. there, May 1, 1853. Farmer. Moved to New Connecticut, Ohio, in 1818.

Children:

i. Alvin, b. in Enfield, Ct., Feb. 26, 1789; m. Nov. 2, 1817, Eliza Buck. She d. May 2, 1874. Farmer. Had ten children, two daughters living.
ii. Orrin, b. in Enfield, Feb. 2, 1791; m. Betsey Summers. She died in Chardon, Ohio, Oct. 1855. He left home, April 1, 1834. Shoemaker. Two sons living, one married.
iii. Jemima, b. in Enfield, May 4, 1794; m. Timothy Tainter. Farmer. Had three children.
iv. Elijah Pease, b. in Sandisfield, Mass., Oct. 12, 1796.
v. Electra, b. in Enfield, Feb. 7, 1800; m. Henry Campbell. He d. in Kirtland, Ohio, April 4, 1856. Farmer. Had eight children.
vi. Huldah, b. in Enfield, Oct. 5, 1803; m. June 12, 1830, Ralza Spencer. He was b. July 8, 1798. Had five children.
vii. Orpha, b. in Enfield, May, 1807. Unmarried. Living in Chardon, O.

15. Capt. Solomon[5] (*Ebenezer*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Sept. 16, 1767; m. first, in East Windsor, Ct., Jan. 30, 1794, Miriam Allen, dau. of David and Miriam (Parsons) Allen (see No. 20, v.). She was b. in Enfield, June 10, 1768, and d. there Dec. 8, 1794. He m. second, Jan. 26, 1797, Lucy Terry, dau. of Joseph and Lucy (Terry) Terry. She was b. in Enfield, Oct. 24, 1769, and d. there Dec. 9, 1849. He d. in Enfield, May 27, 1813. Farmer. Lived in Enfield.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., by wife Miriam, were:

i. Daughter, b. Nov. 20, 1794; d. in Enfield, Nov. 20, 1794.

Children by wife Lucy, were:

ii. Mariam, b. Nov. 30, 1797. Unmarried.
iii. Lucy, b. Sept. 3, 1799; m. in Enfield, Jan. 31, 1823, Lyman Terry, son of Peter and Terza (Colley) Terry.
iv. Solomon, b. Aug. 19, 1801.
v. Maria Theresa, b. Nov. 22, 1803; m. Charles McClallan, son of William and Lucretia (Phelps) McClallan. He was b. in Lancaster, Mass., Aug. 11, 1803. Resides in Chicopee, Mass.
vi. Salanea, b. Feb. 13, 1806; d. in Enfield, March 4, 1809.

16. Abel[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in East Windsor, Ct., Aug. 14, 1733; m. Jan. 1, 1756, Elizabeth Chapin, of Enfield, Ct.

Children:

i. Abel, b. Nov. 15, 1756.
ii. Phineas, b. Oct. 31, 1758.

17. Zachariah[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in East Windsor, Oct. 31, 1742; m. first, in Windsor, Ct., Oct. 31, 1765, Huldah Parsons, dau. of Lieut. Thomas and Mary (Parsons) Parsons. She was b. in Enfield, Ct., Nov. 30, 1742; d. in East Windsor, April 2, 1784. He m. second, Hannah Baker, of Hadley, Mass. She d. in East Windsor, Dec. 28, 1841, aged 91. He d. in East Windsor, Nov. 17, 1831. Tanner and currier by trade; served his apprenticeship with his father-in-law. Kept a public house for more than 40 years. He was called "Landlord Allen." Resided in East Windsor, on the old stage road from Springfield, Mass., to Hartford, Ct.

Children:

i. Huldah, b. in East Windsor, Ct.,; m. in Enfield, Ct., July 20, 1788, Joel Holkins, Jr., son of Joel Holkins, of Enfield. He was b. in Enfield and d. in East Windsor. She d. in East Windsor, April, 1835. Resided in East Windsor. Manufacturer of gin. Had eleven children.
ii. Zachariah, b. Feb. 23, 1770.
iii. Sarah, m. Ezekiel Osborn. Had five children.

18. Joseph[5] (*Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in Enfield, Ct., Sept. 4, 1727; m. Jan. 17, 1750, Lois Burnham, dau. of Capt. Michael and Lois (Wise) Burnham. She was bapt. in East Hartford, Ct., Feb. 23, 1728; d. in East Windsor, Ct., Dec. 6, 1805. He d. in East Windsor, Oct. 8, 1808. Resided in East Windsor. Farmer. Held office under King Geo. III. He was drafted during the revolutionary war, but sent his son Joseph as a substitute. He was sometimes called Sergeant Joseph.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., were:

i. Lois, b. Sept. 13, 1751; m. in East Windsor, Sept. 26, 1771, Simeon Barber, son of Jonathan and Rachel (Gaylord) Barber. He was b. in East Windsor, May 12, 1741; d. in East Windsor, Oct. 7, 1808. She d. there, July 29, 1814. Had five children.
ii. Joseph, b. Aug. 21, 1753; d. in East Windsor, Oct. 12, 1757.
iii. Azeneth, b. Feb. 17, 1756; m. first, Edward Chapin, son of Dea. Edward and Eunice (Colton) Chapin. He was b. in Chicopee, Mass., Sept. 3, 1755, and d. there, June 22, 1795. She m. second, in Chicopee, Jan. 20, 1801, Eldad Parsons, Esq., son of Nathan and Amy (Gould) Parsons, of Belchertown, Mass. He was b. in Belchertown, Aug. 29, 1755, and died there July 10, 1823. She died at Belchertown, June 11, 1821. Had four children.
iv. Eunice, b. March 18, 1758; m. James Burnham, son of Ezra Burnham, of East Hartford, Ct. He was b. in East Hartford, and d. in Granby, Mass., July 15, 1835, aged 74. She d. in Granby, Jan. 9, 1839. Resided in Granby. Had six children.
v. Hannah, b. March 2, 1760; m. Roswell Prior, of East Windsor. He was b. in East Windsor, May 30, 1758; d. in Coventry, Ct. She d. in East Windsor in 1791 or 1792. Had three children.
vi. Joseph, b. March 23, 1762.
vii. Benjamin, b. June 19, 1764.
viii. Asher, b. Sept. 22, 1766; m. in East Windsor, June 25, 1805, Chloe Moody, of South-Hadley, Mass., dau. of Noah Moody. She was b. in South Hadley; d. in East Windsor, Feb. 14, 1850, æt. 84. He d. in East Windsor, Nov. 1, 1825. Resided in East Windsor. No children.
ix. Anna, b. March 9, 1769; m. in East Windsor, Feb. 25, 1789, James Thompson, son of John Thompson. He was b. in East Windsor, Sept. 10, 1763; d. in Coventry, Ct., June 5, 1842. She d. in Rockville, Ct., Nov. 23, 1852. Had nine children.
x. Henry, b. March 18, 1771.

19. Capt. Noah[5] (*Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in East Windsor, Ct., May 15, 1730; m. in Somers, Ct., March 20, 1756, Anna Root. She was b. in Somers, and d. in East Windsor, Ct., Oct. 10, 1806, aged 78. He d. in East Windsor, Oct. 27, 1776. Farmer. Resided in East Windsor. He was in the revolutionary war.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., were:

i. Noah, b. Feb. 14, 1757.
ii. Timothy, b. Nov. 25, 1759.
iii. Elihu, b. Sept. 18, 1761. Lived in Sodus, Wayne Co., N. Y.
iv. Jonathan, b. May 16, 1763; 4 children. Lived in Vermont.
v. Anna, b. June 18, 1765; m. in East Windsor, Gideon Drake. Both d. in Westfield, Mass. Had twelve children.
vi. Peter, b. March 18, 1767; d. in East Windsor, Sept. 22, 1793; unm.
vii. Daniel, b. Jan. 31, 1770.

20. David[5] (*Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. in East Windsor, Ct., Nov. 22, 1734; m. first, in East Windsor, Feb. 27, 1753, Mary Bancroft, dau. of Nathaniel and Ann (Wolcott) Bancroft. She was b. in East Windsor, 1731, and d. there Jan. 14, 1754. He m. second, in Somers, Ct., Nov. 11,

1754, Miriam Parsons, dau. of Luke and Sarah (Osborn) Parsons. She was b. in Somers, Ct., March 6, 1729–30; d. in East Windsor, July 2, 1805. He d. in East Windsor, April 9, 1789. Farmer. Lived in East Windsor.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., by wife Mary, were:

i. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 2, 1754.

Children by wife Miriam, were:

ii. Dr. David, b. Aug. 13, 1755.
iii. Luke, b. July 9, 1757.
iv. Moses, b. July 9, 1757; d. in East Windsor.
v. Solomon, b. March 10, 1766.
vi. Miriam, b. June 10, 1768; m. in East Windsor, Jan. 30, 1794, Solomon Allen (see No. 15), son of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Bartlett) Allen. He was b. in Enfield, Ct., Sept. 16, 1767, and d. there May 27, 1813. She d. in Enfield, Dec. 8, 1794. Had five children.

21. Samuel[5] (*Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. East Windsor, Ct., June 8, 1736; m. first, Elizabeth Wells, dau. of Capt. Hezekiah and Sarah (Trumbull) Wells. She was b. in East Windsor, June 5, 1740, and died there, May 11, 1778. He m. second, Sarah Booth, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Chandler) Booth. She was b. in Enfield, Dec. 1, 1743; died in East Windsor, July 27, 1800. He m. third, Lucy (Alden) Markham, widow of Darius Markham, and dau. of Rev. Noah and Mary (Vaughan) Alden. She was b. in Longmeadow, Mass., July 2, 1749; d. in East Windsor, Feb. 3, 1837. He d. in East Windsor, Oct. 10, 1816. Farmer. Lived in East Windsor, near the Enfield line, where his grandson Jabez Samuel Allen now resides.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., by wife Elizabeth, were:

i. Elizabeth, b. April 8, 1763; m. in East Windsor, April 29, 1784, Jonathan Pasco, Esq., son of James and Abigail (Booth) Pasco. He was b. in East Windsor, Sept. 29, 1760, and d. there, Aug. 4, 1844. She d. East Windsor, Oct. 2, 1838. Had eleven children.
ii. Samuel, b. June 16, 1764; m. first, Mary Allen (10, i.); m. second, Mrs. Azubah Moody.
iii. Mabel, b. March 30, 1768; m. May 21, 1786, Simeon Pease, son of Israel and Ann (Bartlett) Pease. He was b. in Enfield, Ct., Feb. 7, 1758, and d. there 1847. Had twelve children.
iv. Joshua, b. May 18, 1771; m. Abigail Bartlett.
v. Elam, b. July 29, 1774; m. Martha Allen.
vi. Sabra, b. July 29, 1774; m. in East Windsor, Jan. 23, 1794, John McKnight Thompson, son of James and Elizabeth (McKnight) Thompson. He was b. in East Windsor, Jan. 8, 1768, and d. there, Feb. 22, 1841. She d. at East Windsor, Mar. 28, 1858. Had ten children.

Children by wife Sarah, were:

24. vii. Chester, b. June 13, 1780.
viii. Jabez, b. Jan. 22, 1783; d. in East Windsor, March 9, 1783.
ix. Jabez, b. Jan. 25, 1786; m. Lucy Markham.
x. Sarah, b. Aug. 1, 1789; m. in East Windsor, Feb. 6, 1811, Roswell Phelps, son of David and Ann (Pease) Phelps. He was b. in Enfield, Ct., May 9, 1788, and d. in Wilbraham, Mass., Aug. 25, 1870. She d. in Wilbraham, Oct. 4, 1851. Had four children.

22. Hezekiah[5] (*Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. Oct. 8, 1739; m. Dec. 13, 1768, Abigail Bartlett, dau. of Samuel and Rebecca (Kibbie) Bartlett, of Stafford, Ct. She was b. in Stafford, and died in East Windsor, Jan. 25, 1825, aged 84. He d. in East Windsor, June 14, 1807. Farmer. Lived in East Windsor.

Children, all born in East Windsor, Ct., were:

i. Abigail, b. Oct. 28, 1769; m. Elam Pease, son of Joel and Lois (Warner) Pease. He was b. in East Windsor, Aug. 13, 1776; d. at Farmington, Ill., July, 1842. She d. at East Windsor, Feb. 4, 1851. Shoemaker. Had three children.
ii. Mary, b. Sept. 18, 1773; m. Dec. 15, 1796, Grove Barber, son of Oliver and Ann (Root) Barber. He was b. in East Windsor, July 19, 1769. She d. in East Windsor, July 18, 1859. Had one child.
iii. Hezekiah, b. Sept. 7, 1777.
iv. Joel, b. June 28, 1781.
v. Eunice, b. Dec. 9, 1783; m. Luther Billings, son of Samuel Billings. She d. at Hyde Park, Vt., Aug. 1858. Lived in Somers, Ct.

23. John[5] (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. Feb. 17, 1739–40; m. Mehitable Rumerrill, dau. of John and Abigail (Chandler) Rumerrill. She was b. in Enfield, Ct., April 6, 1739. She m. second, Joel Hawkins. Farmer. Lived in Enfield.

Children, all born in Enfield, Ct., were:

i. John, b. Jan. 24, 1762. Killed at Horse Neck, at the age of 16.
ii. Mehitable, b. May 10, 1763; m. in Enfield, Ct., Feb. 26, 1788, Nathaniel Collins.
iii. Peter, b. March 10, 1764.
iv. Isaac, b. March 27, 1768.
v. Hannah, b. Feb. 2, 1770; m. Joel Webster.

24. Chester[6] (*Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. June 13, 1780; m. in East Windsor, Ct., May 8, 1804, Margaret Shaw, dau. of David and Mary (Terry) Shaw. She was b. in East Windsor, Oct. 10, 1780, and d. there, May 10, 1843. He d. in East Windsor, March 11, 1849. Farmer. He lived on London Street, Enfield, Ct., until April, 1816, when he removed to East Windsor.

Children:

i. Orlando, b. in Enfield, Feb. 13, 1805; m. Elmina Slate.
ii. Mary Terry, b. in Enfield, Feb. 4, 1809, and d. there April 23, 1810.
25. iii. Ralph Willard, b. in Enfield, Feb. 16, 1812.
iv. Mary Terry, b. in Enfield, March 31, 1814; m. James Leander Shepard.
v. Joseph, b. in East Windsor, July 3, 1818; m. Martha Ann Barton.
vi. William, b. in East Windsor, June 22, 1821; m. Adeline Cordelia Meacham.

25. Rev. Ralph Willard[7] (*Chester*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. Feb. 16, 1812; m. in Hingham, Mass., Aug. 10, 1835, Mary Jones Tower, dau. of Moses and Mary (Binney) Tower. She was b. in Hingham, Feb. 24, 1810. Methodist clergyman. Resides in Malden, Mass.

Children:

i. Mary Jane, b. in Southbridge, Mass., Sept. 16, 1836; m. Rev. Pliny Steele Boyd, Congregational clergyman, settled at Amesbury, Mass.
ii. Sarah Binney, b. in Manchester, Ct., Jan. 4, 1838; d. there, Oct. 4, 1838.
iii. Sarah Binney, b. in Manchester, Ct., March 26, 1839; m. Heinrich Christian Beck.
26. iv. Willard Spencer, b. in Eastford, Ct., May 12, 1841.
v. Anna Sophia, b. in New-London, Ct., Nov. 3, 1842; d. in New-London, Oct. 3, 1843.
vi. Thomas Jones, b. in Norwich, Ct., Jan. 10, 1846. Resides in Malden, Mass.

vii. Ella Anna, b. in Providence, R. I., Sept. 5, 1847; m. Rev. Elisha Benjamin Andrews, Baptist clergyman; president Denison University, Granville, Ohio.

viii. Charles Fabyan, b. in Providence, R. I., Dec. 1, 1848. Resides in Malden, Mass.

26. Willard Spencer[8] (*Ralph Willard,*[7] *Chester,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *Samuel*[1]), b. May 12, 1841; m. in Lynn, Mass., April 6 1870, Adaline Augusta Newhall, dau. of George and Elizabeth (Harrington) Newhall. She was b. in Lynn, Aug. 15, 1838. Clerk of the "Municipal Court of the East Boston District" of the city of Boston.

Children:

i. Mary Elizabeth, b. in Boston, Mass., June 1, 1871; d. in Boston, Oct. 27, 1871.

ii. Mary Addie, b. in Boston, Aug. 24, 1872.

iii. Chester Willard, b. in Boston, May 26, 1875.

The compiler desires to obtain further authentic information preliminary to a more extended genealogy. He wishes to obtain particulars of the female as well as male lines. Corrections of errors will be thankfully received.

THE ANCESTRIES OF JOHN AND ROBERT AMES OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN.

By JOHN M. RAYMOND, of Menlo Park, Calif.

John and Robert Ames were of Wethersfield shortly after the middle of the eighteenth century. The name is spelled variously: Ames, Eames, Eams, Emms, etc. Henry P. Stiles, the historian and genealogist of Wethersfield, treats John and Robert as the first of the name in Wethersfield (*History of Ancient Wethersfield*, vol. 2, pp. 29-30).

It has been thought, it would seem correctly, that John and Robert were of the third generation of a family named Eams of New London, but there have been serious errors and omissions in detailing the first three generations of the New London family, thus causing further error in establishing the connection of the New London family with John and Robert of Wethersfield. The one work found which gave their parents is believed to be in error as to both parents of John and as to the mother of Robert. No published genealogical work was found which identified both wives of the founder of that New London family, or the wives of his sons.

Royal P. Hinman, the early Connecticut genealogist, in *Early Puritan Settlers*, 1852, pp. 49-50, says that John's family "originated from the Ames family of Massachusetts", and that Robert "probably came from Massachusetts". The connection of John and Robert with a Massachusetts family is through the New London family, but while writers have believed that the New London family came from Massachusetts, there has been almost no agreement as to how it was connected with a Massachusetts family.

The confusion and the errors and omissions in previous works will be examined; what are believed to be the correct connections of the New London family with a Massachusetts family and with the Wethersfield families will be developed; and the ancestries of the distaff side will be elaborated.

There is certainly no more authoritative source on Wethersfield families than Stiles, and it seems appropriate to begin with his analysis. Unfortunately in this matter he relies entirely on the notes of "P. F. R.", who is not further identified. Stiles states that "P. F. R.'s notes" show the following information: John Ames of Wethersfield "was one of the two sons of Richard Ames, who settled at New London 1696, and died there 1 Jan. 1735; and that Richard had a brother Nathaniel, who for many years in the colonial period was celebrated for his almanacs, and whose son was Fisher H. Ames" (Stiles, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 29).

"P. F. R." may possibly have reached this conclusion on a misreading of Hinman. After setting out the Wethersfield families of John and Robert Ames, Hinman also, but as a separate matter, sets forth on page 50 the ancestry of the almanac man. This may be summarized as follows:

John Ames, son of Richard of Bruton, Somerset Co., England, came to America and settled at Bridgewater, Mass. He died without issue. William Ames, brother of John, was of Braintree, Mass., 1641. He had a son, John, born 1647, who settled at Bridgewater. This John had sons John, Nathaniel, Thomas, William and David; and this Nathaniel, born 1677, had a son Nathaniel, born 1708, who was the almanac man. This younger Nathaniel had a son Fisher.

However, neither the elder nor the younger Nathaniel had a brother named Richard; indeed there was no Richard anywhere in the Bridgewater family at this period ("W. B. T." in THE REGISTER, 16: 255; Edward Mitchell, *History of Bridgewater, Mass.,* 1897, pp. 98-100; *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass. . . . .*). "P. F. R." was mistaken in attributing a Richard Ames of New London to the Bridgewater family.

"P. F. R." seems to have been confused as to the name of the Ames who settled in New London about 1696, whom he calls "Richard". Francis Manwaring Caulkins, the able historian of New London, records on page 264 of the *History of New London* that about 1696 John and David Ames (not Richard) settled in that part of New London that is now Groton or Ledyard, and that John (not Richard) died there 1 June (not January) 1735. No source other than "P. F. R." mentions a Richard Ames of New London at this period. No Richard has been found in Massachusetts who could have settled in New London 1696. It is believed that "P. F. R." confused the name "Richard" with that of John who did settle there at that time.

If the name "Richard" in "P. F. R.'s" account is read as referring to John of New London one can discern a possible explanation of why there was an attempt to connect John and David of New London with the Bridgewater family. Caulkins thought John and David who settled in New London were "probably brothers", and "P. F. R." might have thought the Bridgewater brothers John, b. 1672, and David, b. 1688, were the ones who went to New London about 1696. They were the only brothers John and David of that period who have been found. They had a brother Nathaniel who was the father of Nathaniel, the almanac man.

However, records of Bridgewater and of the Ames families of that town show that John of Bridgewater married in Bridgewater in 1697, and his brother David married there in 1722. Both continued to live in Bridgewater where they raised families (Bradford Kingman, *History of North Bridgewater,* p. 437; Mitchell, p. 99; THE REGISTER, 16: 255; *Vital Records of Bridgewater, Mass. . . . . .*). *They* were clearly not the John and David who settled in New London about 1696.

Caulkins states that the New London settlers, John and David, were "probably brothers and it is conjectured from Andover, Mass.". The Andover family was that of Robert Ames of West Boxford, born about 1640, died 22 July 1693. He had a son John, born 11 Oct. 1670, but no David. This John lived in Boxford until 1717 and then in Groton, Mass., where he died 7 July 1724. He did not live in New London or Groton, Conn. (Wilmot Spofford Ames, *Rob-*

ert Eames of Andover and Boxford, Mass., 1943, pp. 11-14; *The Essex Antiquarian,* 1897-1909, vol. 3, p. 88). Robert of Boxford also had a son Daniel of Boxford, who had a son David, born Boxford 21 Dec. 1690, but this David obviously was not a "settler" of New London in 1696, and in any event he did not have a brother John. No David has been found in Massachusetts who could have settled there at that time. Certainly the New London settlers were not of the Ames family of Boxford or Andover.

Ames, the only other person discovered who has dealt with this matter, says in his Eames-Ames genealogy that John Ames who settled in New London 1696 was born in Woburn, Mass., 9 May 1668, the son of Robert of Woburn and his wife Elizabeth. No other John of Massachusetts has been discovered who could have settled there at that time. Note that John of New London had three sons, and they were named John, Robert, and Samuel (Caulkins, p. 374). Those were names of the Woburn family: Robert was the father, Samuel the oldest son, and John the next son (Ames, p. 9; Samuel Sewall, *History of Woburn,* 1868, p. 609). Indeed, there is a further fact tending to confirm the identity of John of New London with John, the son of Robert of Woburn, as will appear below. It is believed that Ames correctly traced the connection of John of New London to the Massachusetts family of Robert of Woburn.

Robert of Woburn is not known to have had a son David. However, he could well have had such a son after the birth of John in 1668, the last of the recorded births of his children (Sewall; Ames; The Register, 62: 59). Robert is known to have had a son Joseph, probably born after 1668, whose birth is not recorded, although he is mentioned in Robert's will of 1699, as a son (*ibid.,* 69: 90). David could likewise have been Robert's son, although not recorded. No record of any kind regarding David of New London has been found except Caulkins's notation that he settled there in 1696, which is followed by others relying on Caulkins. If David were the son of Robert, he probably died before 30 Oct. 1699, for he is not mentioned in Robert's will of that date which did mention Robert's wife and his children then living, including John.

Robert of Woburn is said to have come to America with his brother Thomas about 1634, although a somewhat later date would seem more likely since the first record of him discovered is that he was of Charlestown, Mass., before 1651. By 1651, he was of Woburn where all his children were born and where he died 30 July 1712. His wife Elizabeth died in Woburn 22 March 1710 (Ames, pp. 6, 9).

Now we turn to the sons of John, the New London settler. As already stated, Caulkins gives them as John, Robert, and Samuel, and indeed these three are named as sons in the will of John Ames (*New London County Probate Record, 1733–1742,* comp. by Connecticut Genealogical Records Committee, New London, D. A. R., p. 9). No authority has traced Samuel beyond his birth. The only further tracing of John, Jr., and Robert that has been seen is by Ames. Ames states that John, the son of the settler John, died 5 Dec.

1732, ae 29, apparently unmarried since no wife or child is given. Ames further states that Robert, the son of the settler John, removed to Wethersfield, that he had a wife Sarah, and that they were the parents of John, born November 1733, and of Robert, born 1741, of Wethersfield. Hinman and Stiles had shown John of Wethersfield as being born November 1733, and Hinman had said he was "son of Robert". Stiles had said also that Robert of Wethersfield was born 1741 and was "probably brother of John". No Robert Ames was around who might have been Robert, the father mentioned by Hinman, other than the son of John of New London. Therefore Ames would seem justified in concluding that Robert of New London moved to Wethersfield and was the father of John and Robert of Wethersfield, even though Stiles treated the latter two as the first of the name there. But in the light of the facts, almost all of the genealogical data in this paragraph which was adopted or developed by Ames seems to be wrong.

The diary of Joshua Hempstead of New London is a truly remarkable document. Fortunately it has been published. It constitutes volume I of the *Collections* of the New London County Historical Society, filling over 700 printed pages. It records in detail countless happenings in New London, entered daily, from 8 Sept. 1711 to 3 Nov. 1778. We are convinced that had Ames known of and consulted this diary there would have been no need for the present article. The greater part of the following information came from this source. Where it was from some other source that fact is noted.

We start with the assumption that Caulkins is correct in stating that John Ames settled in New London about 1696; that he had sons named John, Robert, and Samuel; and that the senior John died there 1 June 1735 (Caulkins, pp. 264, 374). It is assumed also that Ames is correct in saying that the settler John was the son of Robert and Elizabeth, born Woburn, Mass., 9 May 1668 (Ames, pp. 9, 11; Sewall, p. 609). It is established that John, the New London settler, married in New London July 1698 Abigail Morgan, the daughter of Richard Rose Morgan and his wife Hopestill Merrick (Morgan MSS; Ames, p. 9).[1]

Hempstead recorded that the wife of "john Eams" died 25 Feb 1712/3. As will be seen below, this John Eams about whom Hempstead made a number of entried was John, the 1696 settler of New London. Thus we have a record of the death of Abigail.

On 5 July 1713 John Eams married as his second wife, Paltiel Stubbin, daughter of Daniel and Bethia (Comstock) Stubbin, baptized in New London 3 March 1677/8, died 6 Jan. 1755.[2] After the death of John, his widow, Paltiel, married Samuel Rogers, whom she also survived.

Regarding the children of John Eams by his two wives, Abigail and Paltiel, we find under the date of 20 Sept. 1724 Hempstead's entry: "Jno Emms Junr a young man babtized." It seems clear that he was the son of John senior, particularly as there is no indication of any other Ames (Eames, Eams, or Emms) family in New London

or the vicinity at this period. Also we find that "Robert Emms" was baptized 30 Aug. 1730 and was described at the time by Hempstead "a young man". John Eams, Sr., is stated to have had an infant who died Feb. 1712/3, which suggests that its birth and inability to survive may have been related to the death of its mother, Abigail, who died the 25th of that month. The following children are recorded by Hempstead as children of John Eams, Sr.: a child who died 6 June 1714; Samuel, who was baptized 5 Aug. 1716; and Hannah, who was baptized 7 Sept. 1718.

Here we find "John, Jr.", undoubtedly the son of John, Sr.; Samuel, identified as the son of John, Sr.; and Robert. The following entries of Hempstead show there was a close relationship between John, Sr., and Robert; and they show also that the senior John was the New London settler of 1696. Robert married 15 May 1735 (Frederick W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages,* 1896-1906, book 3, p. 133). One week later, 22 May 1735, Hempstead was "at John Emms to write a deed for Robert". John at the time was on his death bed, for on 1 June 1735 Hempstead notes: "John Eams died with the Plurisie. Sick a fortnight. 60 odd." That this John was the original settler is confirmed by this date of his death, which is the date of death of John the settler, as well as by the names of his three sons, John, Robert, and Samuel (Caulkins, p. 374). The entry is a further indication that he was the John who was born in Woburn 9 May 1668, for Hempstead said he was "60 odd" on 1 June 1735, and on that date John of Woburn would have just turned 67.

John Eams, Sr., made a will dated 19 May 1735. In it, in addition to naming his wife, "Pollitiah", and three sons, John, Robert, and Samuel, he mentions three daughters, Elizabeth, Rebeckah, and Hannah (New London County Probate Records, p. 9). The baptism of Hannah is mentioned above. Under the date of 28 Oct. 1739 Hempstead writes: "Rebeckah Eams babtized, a young woman." No record of the birth or baptism of Elizabeth was found. She was apparently the eldest daughter, and probably the daughter of John's first wife, Abigail, while Rebeckah and Hannah were very likely children of Paltiel.

Now we shall develop the recorded wives and children of John, Robert, and Samuel, the sons of John Ames who settled in New London 1696. John Eams, Jr., a "young man" in 1724, was probably born about 1699-1706. His first wife was born about 1703 (Edward Prentis, *Ye Antient Burial Place of New London, Ct.,* 1899, p. 20). He was obviously a child of Abigail, his father's first wife, who died 1712/3. John, Jr., married Ann Stebbins 19 July 1726 (Ralph Stebbins Greenlee and Robert Lemuel Greenlee, *The Stebbins Genealogy,* 1904, vol. 2, p. 1051). Ann was the daughter of Daniel Stebbins and his wife Bethia Comstock.[2] She was baptized 23 July 1710, died 6 Nov. 1732 (Hempstead). Hempstead's only mention of this marriage appears in the following entry: "26 Feb. 1726/7. A sacrament day. Jno Eams Junr. having been left to commit fornication with his now wife before their marriage made an open &

publick confession of his fault &c." He had previously noted under the date of 3 April 1725: "a child of Ann Stubbins died a few months old. it was illegitimate."

On 17 March 1733/4 John Eams, Jr., and Jerusha Atwell published intentions to marry, but there is no indication the marriage ever took place. There seems to have been only one Jerusha Atwell in New London at that time, the daughter of Samuel and Mary of New London; but she, according to the Atwell Genealogy, p. 4, married Nathaniel Goff. In any event, on 4 April 1736 John again published intentions to marry, this time to "Rachel Com (—)", undoubtedly Rachel Comstock, baptized 2 Oct. 1720, daughter of Kingsland and Rachel (Crocker) Comstock.[2]

John, Jr., had by Ann: Daniel, bapt. 12 Oct. 1729, and Abigail, bapt. 13 Aug. 1732; but the day Ann died, 6 Nov. 1732, Hempstead says John's "new born infant had just died", very possibly Abigail. John had also, probably by Rachel: John, baptized 11 Sept. 1737, and Benajah and Rebeckah, both baptized 1 Oct. 1743.

Hempstead estimated the age of Robert Eams at the time of his death in 1746 as between 30 and 40; therefore, he was born between 1706 and 1716. The description of him as a "young man" in 1730 would suggest that he was probably born before 1714, and was not a child of his father's second marriage of 5 July 1713, but was a child of the first wife of the senior John, Abigail, and hence a full brother of John, Jr. His baptism six years after that of John, Jr., tends to confirm that they were about six years apart in age. Furthermore, his parents, John and Abigail, had an "infant" die 2 Feb. 1712/3, so Robert probably was born no later than 1711.

Robert Eams married Deborah Brockway[3] in Lyme, Conn., on 15 May 1735. Deborah, the daughter of Richard and Rachel Brockway, was born in Lyme 7 Dec. 1716. Robert and Deborah had the following children: Nathan, bapt. 18 July 1736; Robert, bapt. 25 June 1738; Joseph, bapt. 8 Nov. 1741 (probably the "male child son of Robert Eams . . . about 13 or 14 yr old" that Hempstead records died 28 July 1753); a child who died in April 1744; and Benjamin, bapt. 7 Aug. 1745. On 12 Sept. 1746 Hempstead wrote: "Robert Eams was buried. died yesterday of Consumption. taken down last December, aged between 30 and 40." Deborah married secondly, 20 Jan. 1754, William Stewart, described by Hempstead as "a stranger."

The only information discovered regarding Samuel, the son of John Eams, Sr., is that he was baptized in New London 5 Aug. 1716, as stated above, and that on 3 Dec. 1752 he published intentions to marry an unidentified daughter of John Chappell.

Certain errors and omissions of the Eames-Ames genealogy now become apparent. As stated above, they were unquestionably attributable to the compiler being unaware of the contemporary record of events by Hempstead.

In the first place, the genealogy fails to mention the second wife of John Ames, Sr., Paltiel Stubbin, and the three daughters of John who survived him. Again, his son, John, Jr., did not die 5 Dec.

1732, ae 29, as Ames states, but lived to have two, if not three, wives and several children, none of whom are mentioned in the genealogy; indeed, he is recorded as living as late as 15 Nov. 1749, when Hempstead notes that he "laid out for John Eams about 10 acres". It seems quite likely that he did not die until after 3 Nov. 1778 or Hempstead would have recorded the death in his diary. Ames's error concerning the death of John, Jr., was undoubtedly due to confusing him with his first wife, Ann, whose tombstone bears the inscription: "Mrs. Anne Eams, late wife of Mr. John Eams. Died November ye 5th 1732, aged 29 years" (Prentis, p. 20).

It is clear that Robert, the son of the first John of New London, lived in New London and died there. He did not remove to Wethersfield as Ames thought, and there is no indication that he had a wife Sarah or a son John, both of which Ames gave him. Ames seems to have confused Robert of New London with the younger Robert of Wethersfield, who did have a wife, Sarah, whom he married in 1765 (Stiles). Robert of New London had a wife Deborah, not mentioned by Ames, and certain children also not mentioned in the genealogy.

Now let us turn to Wethersfield. John Ames of Wethersfield married Abigail Butler, said by Stiles to have been born 30 July 1737; but the vital records (The Register, 16: 17) and Stiles record of the Butler families show only one Abigail Butler, b. 10 Feb. 1737, daughter of Daniel and Arminel (Churchill) Butler. John died 16 July 1790 and Abigail died 23 Feb. 1800. They had eleven children whose births are listed by Stiles.

Robert Ames of Wethersfield married there 20 Feb. 1765, Sarah Morton, born in Wethersfield 5 Jan. 1743, daughter of John and Sarah (Robbins) Morton (Stiles, pp. 30, 570; Bailey, book 3, p. 12). Robert died in Wethersfield 10 Nov. 1771 (Stiles gives the year as 1770, but see Hinman, p. 49; The Register, 15: 244). Sarah married secondly in Wethersfield 8 Feb. 1778 Eli Deming (The Register, 17: 267; Stiles, pp. 279, 282; Ames, p. 16; Abby Maria Hemenway, ed., *Vermont Historical Gazetteer,* 1868, vol. I, p. 184), and moved to East Dorset, Vt. Bailey (book 6, p. 76) gives the name as Eli Dunning, but seems clearly to be wrong. Robert and Sarah Ames had four children whose births are given by Stiles.

Authorities agree that the Wethersfield families originated in Massachusetts (Ames, p. 16; Hinman, p. 49; Stiles, pp. 29-30). The only John and Robert Ames discovered who might have come to Wethersfield at this period were those in the third generation of the New London family which, as we have seen, is treated as originating in Massachusetts. They were both of the same parish in New London, and were about the same age for they were baptized less than a year apart. John, 3rd, of New London was baptized 11 Sept. 1737; Abigail Butler, the girl John of Wethersfield married, was born 10 Feb. 1737. Robert, 2nd, of New London, was baptized 25 June 1738; the girl Robert of Wethersfield married was born 5 Jan. 1743.

We submit that Ames was correct in saying that John and Robert of Wethersfield were the John and Robert of the third generation of the New London family. However, Ames erred in following Stiles's suggestion that they were "probably brothers", sons of Robert and a nonexistent Sarah Ames of New London, and also in their birthdates. John, baptized 11 Sept. 1737, was the son of John, Jr., of New London, and his second wife, Rachel Comstock, whom he married 4 April 1736; he could not have been born in 1733. Robert, baptized 25 June 1738, was the son of Robert and Deborah (Brockway) Ames of New London. They were first cousins, grandsons of John Ames the early settler of New London, and great-grandsons of Robert Ames of Woburn, Mass.

The above article has been written from sources available in San Francisco, supplemented by a brief search in the Congressional Library and the D. A. R. Library in Washington, and in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in Boston. The associate editor of THE REGISTER has examined the original Connecticut records without finding mention of a Richard at this period.

Authorities consulted in preparation of this study but not noted elsewhere in the text include: Wilmot Spofford Ames, *Eames-Ames Genealogy*, 1931; *American Genealogist*, New Haven, Conn., a periodical; Charles Beach Atwell, *Genealogy of the Atwell Family*, 1896; Beman Brockway, comp., *Genealogy of a Branch of the Descendants of Wolston Brockway*, 1887; A. N. Brockway, comp., *Genealogy of a Branch of the Descendants of Wolston Brockway*, 1888 (pamphlet in D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.); C. B. Comstock, *Some Descendants of Samuel Comstock of Providence, R. I.*, 1905; *Genealogical and Biographical Record of New London County, Conn.*, 1905; Sidney Augustus Merriam, comp., *Ancestry of Franklin Merriam Peabody*, 1929; S. Leroy Blake, *Later History of First Church of Christ, New London, Conn.*, 1900; Mary Phillips Train, Tracing Backward (pamphlet in the D. A. R. Library, Washington, D.C., 1963); Charles M. Tubbs, *Tubbs Ancestral Notes*, 1958; Mrs. Earl Lawrence Willey, comp., *The Willey Family*, 1956; Thomas Bellows Wyman, *Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass.*, 1879; the vital records of various communities.

NOTES

1. The Morgan family to which Abigail, wife of John Ames, belonged descends from Richard Rhys Morgan from Wales to Boston, Mass., in 1660 and thence to the Waterford section of New London. He was the son of William Morgan and grandson of Philip of Tregedor. Richard Rhys Morgan married in Charlestown, Mass., 8 Oct. 1664, Hopestill Merrick (Mirick), born in Charlestown 20 Feb. 1742/3. In the record of the marriage the Welsh name of Rhys was entered as Rose. He adopted the name Rose Morgan, which distinguished his family from that of James Morgan of New London. For further detail of this family see the typed manuscript of this family compiled by Ernest Lee Morgan and Mabel J. Hadler, 1959, in the D. A. R. Library, Washington, D.C.

2. Daniel Stubbin, the father of Paltiel and Ann Stubbin, was the son of John Stebbins (Stubbin) who settled first in Watertown, Mass., but in January 1646 removed to New London and was one of the founders of that town. His wife, Bethia,

and her grand-niece Rachel who married John Ames, Jr., are descendants of William and Elizabeth (Daniel) Comstock of Wethersfield and New London, Conn. (see John A. Comstock, *History and Genealogy of the Comstock Family in America,* 1949).

Pelatiah Elderkin, wife of Daniel Comstock, was a daughter of John Elderkin of Lynn, Dedham, Reading, Mass., Providence, R. I., New London and Norwich, Conn. It is said that John Elderkin built a mill in every town in which he resided.

3. Deborah Brockway's immigrant ancestor was Wolston (Woolstone) Brockway, born in England between 1638 and 1644, died in Lyme, Conn., 14 Sept. 1718. His wife was Hannah (Briggs) Harris, widow of John Harris and daughter of William and Mary Briggs. Their Richard was the father of Deborah Ames. Francis E. Brockway, *The Brockway Family,* 1890, questions whether Deborah did marry Robert Ames but there should be no doubt. The marriage is shown by Frederick W. Bailey in *Early Connecticut Marriages,* and the New London Church records show that "Deborah, wife of Robert Eams" was baptized there 26 Feb. 1737/8. This is confirmed by Hempstead.

ANDREWS.—In the will of Gregory Winterton, of Hartford, dated July 17, 1774, "to *Elizabeth* Andrews, wife of John Andrews, Junr," must refer to the wife of John Andrews, Jr., *vid.* "Andrews Memorial," pp. 52, 56. John Andrews, Jr., eldest son of John Andrews the settler, born 1645, bapt. May 16, 1658, had one piece of land sold him by Gregory Winterton, &c. &c., on the highway leading to Wethersfield—provided he, John Andrews, maintain the fences belonging to 16 acres of said Winterton, &c. &c. In the "Andrews Memorial" the name of John Andrews's wife does not appear. Is it Elizabeth Strickland, daughter of Thwaite and Elizabeth Strickland? It seems to be accepted that this Elizabeth Strickland married an Andrews. Is there any authority for the statement that she married Samuel Andrews? E. N. SHEPPARD.

150 *Crown Street, New Haven, Ct.*

JOHN[2] ANDREWS OF IPSWICH, MASS., AND NORWICH, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By Mrs. HARRIET ANDROSS GOODELL of New Haven, Conn.

1. JOHN[1] ANDREWS, called Lieut. John Andrews or John Andrews, Sr., to distinguish him from Corporal John Andrews and two others of the same surname who lived at the same time at Ipswich, Mass., was born in England, it is supposed, about 1621,* and died at Chebacco Parish, in Ipswich, 20 Apr. 1708. The names of his parents have not been found.† He married JANE JORDAN, daughter of Stephen of Ipswich, later of Newbury, Mass., who in his will dated 5 Apr. 1667 mentions his daughter Andrews of Ipswich, his son John Andrews, and his grandchild Elizabeth Andrews.‡ Jane (Jordan) Andrews was living in 1705, when her husband made his will.

It is not known when Lieut. John Andrews came to New England; but his name appears first in the records of Ipswich in 1637, when it

* He deposed in 1701, aged 80.

† Hon. Henry Franklin Andrews, now of Exira, Iowa, in his book entitled "History of the Andrews Family," published in 1890, gave Lieut. John Andrews as a son of John and a grandson of Capt. Robert Andrews, the innkeeper of Ipswich; but since the appearance of the book he has admitted that he was mistaken in this matter. (See *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 9, pp. 223–224, and his revised compilation, "Lieut. John Andrews of Chebacco, Mass.," published in 1909.) The compiler of this article is indebted to Mr. Andrews for generous permission to make use of his valuable Andrews papers.

‡ See *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 3, p. 199.

is stated that he was a soldier in the Pequot War. It has been thought that he may have been a nephew of Capt. Robert Andrews, master of the ship *Angel Gabriel* (wrecked off Pemaquid in 1635) and later an innkeeper at Ipswich, but no record is known that indicates this relationship.

Lieut. John Andrews was a house carpenter and farmer, and lived in that part of Ipswich which in 1679 was organized as Chebacco Parish and in 1819 was incorporated as the town of Essex, Mass. His name is frequently found in the land and court records of Ipswich, where he seems to have accumulated considerable property and to have been a man of some distinction. He was honorably connected with that outbreak of independence which led the inhabitants of Ipswich in 1687 to resist the order of Sir Edmund Andros and his council for levying a tax on the King's subjects, viz., "a penny in the pound on all Estates personal or real, twenty pence *per* head as Poll Money," etc. (Andros Tracts, vol. 1, p. 81, published by the Prince Society.) John Andrews was at that time chairman of the selectmen of Ipswich, and John Appleton was town clerk. They, with John Wise, the minister, and others, called a meeting, at which the command of the Governor to choose a commissioner to assist in assessing the tax, was discussed; and at the town meeting the next day (23 Aug.) the town considered that by the laws of England it was enacted "that no Taxes should be Levied upon the Subjects without consent of an Assembly chosen by the Freeholders." (*Ib.*, p. 84.) For this act of the town Mr. Wise, John Andrews, John Appleton, William Goodhue, Robert Kinsman, and Thomas French were arrested, brought before the court at Boston, and tried; and "that they might be sure to be found guilty, *Jurors* were picked of such as were no Freeholders, nay of Strangers; the Prisoners pleading *the privilege of Englishmen* not to be taxed without their own consent, they were told that *the Laws of* England *would not follow them to the end of the Earth*, . . . for the penalties they resolved should follow them *quo jure quaque injuria;*" that they had no right to claim the privileges of Englishmen, "when it had been declared in the Governours Council, *that the Kings Subjects in* New-England *did not differ much from Slaves, and that the only difference was, that they were not bought and sold.* . . . In as much as the Prisoners mentioned had asserted their English Liberties, they were severely handled, not only imprisoned for several weeks, but fined and bound to their good behavior." (*Ib.*, p. 82.) This act of resistance has been called "the foundation of American Democracy," and was the beginning of those events which eighty-eight years later culminated in the Revolutionary War. It is commemorated in the seal of the town of Ipswich, which bears the motto, "The Birthplace of American Independence 1687." During the unhappy days of the Witchcraft Delusion John Andrews and his four sons were among those who signed the petition to save John Proctor and his wife, who had lived at Chebacco and had been tried and convicted of witchcraft at Salem; and although they could not save the husband, they put themselves on record as among the more tolerant of the people of New England.

"John Androuse, Seniour, of Sebacco in Ipswitch . . . yeoman," in his will dated 13 Mar. 1705 [1705/6] and proved 17 May 1708, mentions "my Eldest Son Jn°. androuse," "my second Son William Androuse," "my Son Thomas androuse," "my Son Joseph Androuse," and "Elizabeth my Daughter wife of James Giddinge." *

Children, born at Ipswich:

2. i. JOHN,[2] b. abt. 1646.
   ii. ENSIGN WILLIAM, of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, farmer, b. abt. 1649; d. 7 Feb. 1716/17, aged 67; m. 20 Oct. 1672 MARGARET WOODWARD, who was living as his widow in 1723.†
   iii. ELIZABETH, b. in 1652; living in 1709; m. JAMES GIDDINGS of Ipswich.
   iv. THOMAS, of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, yeoman, b. abt. 1654; d. 22 Mar. 1718/19, aged 64; m. 9 Feb. 1681/2 MARY BELCHER, b. 12 July 1660, who survived her husband, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary (Lockwood) of Ipswich. (REGISTER, vol. 60, p. 250.)‡
   v. JOSEPH, of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, yeoman, b. in 1657; d. between 13 Feb. and 5 Mar. 1724/5; m. 16 Feb. 1680/1 SARAH RING, who was living in 1714.§

2. JOHN[2] ANDREWS (*John*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., about 1646, died at Norwich, Conn.,|| 19 May 1717. He married JUDITH BELCHER, born at Ipswich 19 Aug. 1658, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Lockwood) of Ipswich (REGISTER, vol. 60, p. 250).

On 8 Oct. 1703 Lieut. John Andrews of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, gave to his "Eldest Sonne John Andrews, House Carpenter of ye same town," his homestead with 8 acres of land, confirming to him other pieces of land, subject to certain conditions. On 25 Oct. 1704 John Andrews, Jr., sold this homestead, given to him by his father, to John Wainwright of Ipswich, merchant, the deed being signed by John Andrews, Jr., and "Judah" Andrews affixing her mark. (Essex Deeds.)

On 10 Oct. 1704 Thomas Knowlton, Jr., and wife Susanna, and Benjamin Baldwin, Jr., and wife Hannah, all of Norwich, sold for £280 to John Andrews, Jr., of Ipswich, Mass., house carpenter, 550 acres of land on the east side of the Shetucket River; and to this place John[2] Andrews removed with his wife and children.¶ In 1712 he was given 8½ acres of land

* Printed in "The Andrews Family," pp. 65–67, and (with different spellings of the surname) in *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 4, pp. 11–13. Many important records concerning Lieut. John Andrews are given in "The Andrews Family," pp. 62–69, and in *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 5, pp. 22 *et seq.*

† For Ensign William[2] Andrews and his descendants see "The Andrews Family," pp. 70 *et seq.*, and *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 3, pp. 97 *et seq.* See also *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 4, pp. 78–81.

‡ For Thomas[2] Andrews and his descendants see *Essex Antiquarian, loc. cit.* See also *Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder*, vol. 4, p. 77.

§ For Joseph[2] Andrews and his descendants see *Essex Antiquarian, loc. cit.*

|| All places mentioned in this article are situated within the present limits of the State of Connecticut, unless another State or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

¶ The section in which this family settled east of the Shetucket River was originally a part of Norwich, but it was a long distance from the church on the town plot, and at a very early date the farmers in this section petitioned the General Assembly, begging to be released from the necessity of attending public worship in Norwich town and to be allowed to pay their rates for a minister of their own. Not until 1716 were the following resolutions passed: "Upon the application of the East Farmers in the town of Norwich, it is granted and resolved by this Assembly that said inhabitants shall be a society by themselves and have the privileges of a society or parish with respect to a minister and schools; the bounds whereof shall be as follows: On Preston

"near his house being for money paid for building the meeting-house." In 1714, three years before his death, he gave all his property to his sons, 110 acres to each, reserving for himself, during his life, 20 acres, together with one half of his house. The deeds were signed by John and Judith Andrews. (Norwich Land Records; Knowlton Ancestry, p. 23.)

Miss Caulkins in her History of Norwich stated that this family was descended from Francis Andrews of Fairfield. More recent investigations have proved that John Andrews, Sr., of Norwich was identical with John Andrews, Jr., of Ipswich, Mass., son of Lieut. John[1] Andrews.

The descendants of this John[2] Andrews have spelled the name Andrus, Andros, or Andross. Much confusion has been caused thereby, and it has been difficult to trace the various families and to keep them distinct from other Connecticut Andrus-Andros families of a different ancestry. The name of the first John of Ipswich was not invariably spelled Andrews, for in the Ipswich Court Records and Files there are at least two entries in 1656 in which he is called John Andros, Sr., and in his will the surname appears as Androuse, a fact which may indicate that the early pronunciation of the name was Androse. In the settlement of his estate his sons all signed as Andrews. One branch only, that descended from Frederick[5] (Benjamin,[4] Benjamin,[3] John,[2] John[1]), has used the spelling Andross. Those who went to Vermont seem to have adopted the form Andrus. As far as possible the spelling favored by each family is used in this article.

Children, all born at Ipswich, Mass.:*

3. i. JOHN.[3]
4. ii. JEREMIAH.
   iii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Mar. 1684/5.
5. iv. BENJAMIN, b. 13 Apr. 1685 [*sic*].

easterly, on Groton southwardly, on New London river westwardly to the mouth of the Quinebaug river, then as the river runs to the extent of the bounds of Norwich." This society was nominally nine, but really eleven or twelve, miles long, and was justly called Long Society. It remained the East Society of Norwich till 1786, when it was annexed to Preston. The records of the society are no longer in existence, and therefore but few dates have been recovered for the marriages, births, and deaths in this Andrews family. Even in the town records they are lacking, because of the great distance from the Norwich town clerk. The only book of Long Society now known to be in existence is entitled "Acts and Records of the East Society of Norwich, Dec. 28, 1758." In this book the name Andrus occurs frequently. At the seating of the meetinghouse, 20 Mar. 1760, it was voted that "Mr. John Larabe, Jabez Fitch, John Deming, Jeremiah Andrus should sit in ye seat before ye pulpit." "Voted, that Humphrey Avery, Joseph Brewster, Benjamin Andrus, John Pride be seated in ye second seat before ye pulpit. James Cook, Daniel Tracy, Thomas Trueman, John Andrus, William Pride, William Brewster, Nathaniel Giddings, Samuel Palmer, Nathaniel Cook, and Joseph Tracy be seated in ye third seat from ye pulpit." On another page of the book is a list of what appear to be the dwellers in different school districts. One list has the names of Daniel Andrus, Joseph Andrus, Benjamin Andrus, Jr., and Jacob Andrus. Even the old graveyard on the sloping hillside back of the church has gone nearly to ruin, and only one stone remains bearing the name of Andrus — that of Lieut. David, who died 24 Feb. 1766, "in ye 53 year of his Age." Dates and relationships have been gathered mainly from wills and land records and, in some cases, from family records which have been preserved. The Diary of Jabez Fitch, Jr., has supplied some important items.

* The order of births is not known, but in the conveyance of land which the father gave to his children the sons are named in the order here given.

v. RICHARD, d. *s.p.* in 1768; m. ABIAH ROBINSON, dau. of Peter (who came to Preston from Martha's Vineyard) and granddau. of Rev. John, pastor of the Pilgrims at Leyden. Her will was proved 22 Sept. 1775. In 1719 Richard Andrus sold to his brother Jeremiah the land east of the Shetucket River which had been given to him by his father, and removed with his wife to Scotland Parish, formerly a part of Windham.

6. vi. DAVID.

vii. MARY, d. 9 Mar. 1743/4; m. 8 July 1708, as his second wife, JOHN ROATH of Norwich, b. in Nov. 1669, d. 9 Mar. 1743/4, s. of Robert and Sarah (Saxton).* Children: 1. *David*, b. 20 July 1709; m. Elizabeth Culverwell. 2. *Stephen*, b. 30 July 1710; m. 6 Mar. 1729/30 Sarah Burnam. 3. *Samuel*, b. 15 May 1712. 4. *Mary*, b. 15 Aug. 1714. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. 16 Apr. 1716; m. 1 Sept. 1742 Sarah Leffingwell.

viii. JUDITH, b. in 1694; d. at Coventry 3 Nov. 1763, in her 69th year; m. 24 Nov. 1720 JOSEPH LARRABEE, who d. in Jan. 1778, s. of John[2] (Greenfield[1]) and Sarah (Morgan). They lived at Windham and Coventry. Joseph Larrabee m. (2) 23 Nov. 1764 "Widow Bill of Coventry," who was probably Ruth, third wife of Philip Bill (who died in 1762). Ruth, wife of Joseph Larrabee, d. 30 Jan. 1765 in 56th year (Coventry town records). Children, the first four recorded at Windham, the others at Coventry: 1. *Zerviah*, b. 17 Sept. 1721; m. 25 Jan. 1742/3 Ebenezer Grover. 2. *Joseph*, b. 26 Aug. 1723; d. 2 Sept. 1726. 3. *David*, b. 2 July 1725; d. 11 Sept. 1726. 4. *Judith*, b. 27 Aug. 1727; m. 27 Mar. 1746 Ebenezer Shailer. 5. *Seth*, b. 22 Apr. 1729. 6. *Abigail*, b. 9 Feb. 1732/3; m. 18 Dec. 1751 Ebenezer Lamb. 7. *Jabez*, b. 11 July 1734; d. 3 July 1750. 8. *Enoch*, b. 23 Oct. 1736; m. 19 Oct. 1756 Mary Gera of Somers. 9. *Ebenezer* (twin), b. 26 Feb. 1738/9. 10. *Richard* (twin), b. 26 Feb. 1738/9; m. 20 Feb. 1757 Mary Webster of Lebanon.

3. JOHN[3] ANDRUS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., died at Preston about 1750. He married first, 20 Feb. 1707/8, SARAH COOK, who died 17 May 1724, daughter of Richard; and secondly, 30 Sept. 1724, RUTH GATES, living in 1762,† daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Freeman), who had lived in Stow, Marlborough, and Sudbury, Mass., and had removed to Preston about 1703. John Andrus was made freeman at Norwich in 1716, and was one of the collectors in 1729. This family probably lived in Long Society, but the births of the children are found in the Norwich town, or in the Preston church, records.

Children by first wife:

7. i. JOHN,[4] b. 18 Apr. 1710.

ii. SARAH, b. 9 Jan. 1712/13; d. 16 Aug. 1788; m. 10 Dec. 1733 SAMUEL[4] PALMER (Thomas,[3] Dea. Samuel,[2] Thomas[1] of Rowley, Mass.) of Norwich, b. at Rowley, Mass., 20 Nov. 1712, d. at Norwich 21 May 1761. Children: 1. *Joseph*, b. 7 Oct. 1734; m. 1 May 1760 his second cousin, Hannah[5] Andrus (12, ii), *q.v.* 2. *Jedidiah*, b. 14 Feb. 1736/7; d. 25 July 1798; m. 17 Nov. 1763 his first cousin, Esther Read (3, v, 2), b. 24 Dec. 1742, d. 19 Feb. 1801, dau. of Joseph, 3d, and Thankful[4] (Andrus). 3. *Thomas*, b. 7 Feb. 1738/9; d. 14 May 1775; m. 21 Dec. 1769 his second cousin, Zipporah[5] Andrus (12, iii), *q.v.* 4. *Anna*, b. 23 Feb.

* John Roath married (1) 6 Aug. 1695 Sarah Williams, by whom he had three children.

† "ye 15th [Jan. 1762] . . . I was at a Lecter at ye Widdw Ruth Andrus's." (Diary of Jabez Fitch, Jr.)

1740/1; m. 16 June 1763 John Kirtland, b. 15 Nov. 1733, s. of Rev. John. 5. *Jesse*,* b. in 1742; d. at Preston 11 Aug. 1807; m. 21 Apr. 1785 his first cousin, Abigail[5] Andrus (8, iv), *q.v.* 6. *Samuel*, b. 24 Apr. 1743. 7. *Mary*, b. 30 June 1745; m. Isaiah Cook. 8. *Timothy*.*

iii. JANE, b. 26 June 1716; d. 21 Mar. 1803; m. 10 Jan. 1733/4 JOSIAH CORNING, b. at Beverly, Mass., 15 Nov. 1709, d. at Norwich 26 Feb. 1760, s. of Joseph and Rebecca (Woodbury). Children, b. at Norwich: 1. *Sarah*, b. 13 Oct. 1734; m. 26 Dec. 1765 Ephraim Brett.† 2. *Ezra*, b. 10 Apr. 1737; m. (1) Mary Hopkins; m. (2) Catharine Hall; m. (3) Hannah Benton; ten children. The family of Ezra Corning was the first of the Corning families of Preston to settle in Hartford. 3. *Daniel*, b. 1 July 1739; lost at sea; m. Eunice Leffingwell; one child. 4. *Lydia*, b. 4 Oct. 1741; m. (1) Andrew Parish; m. (2) ——— Crosby; four children. 5. *Elisha*, b. 25 July 1745; m. 27 Dec. 1770 Elizabeth Parish; four children. 6. *John*, b. 23 Nov. 1746; m. (1) ———; m. (2) at Preston, 24 Aug. 1800, Sally Clarke; three children. 7. *Mary*, b. 22 May 1749; m. ——— Story. 8. *Ann*, b. 22 Apr. 1751; d. 13 June 1785. 9. *Asa*, b. 3 Dec 1753; d. at Hartford 27 Dec. 1815; m. Cynthia Seymour of Hartford, b. 19 Dec. 1759; eleven children. 10. *Ephraim*, b. in 1755.

iv. GRACE, bapt. at Preston 27 Sept. 1718.

v. THANKFUL, b. 20 Sept. 1719; m. 16 Sept. 1740 JOSEPH READ, 3D, b. at Norwich 23 May 1709, s. of Joseph and Mary. Joseph and Thankful Read were among the first members of the Third Society of Windham, called the Scotland Society. They seem to have removed to Newent (later Lisbon), and there helped to form the Separate Church in 1750. Several of their children were bapt. in that church. They seem to have returned later to Scotland, for the records of the Scotland church mention "Joseph Read and wife of Newent added to the church in 1782." Children: 1. *Jabez*, b. 11 Oct. 1741; d. 7 Jan. 1741/2. 2. *Esther*, b. 24 Dec. 1742; m. 17 Nov. 1763 her first cousin, Jedidiah Palmer (3, ii, 2), *q.v.* 3. *James*, b. 23 Nov. 1745; m. 22 Mar. 1768 Sarah Burdick of Hopkinton, R. I. 4. *Asa*, b. 29 July 1748; m. (1) 5 Sept. 1771 Phebe Kinne; m. (2) 19 Oct. 1777 Jerusha Buddington; thirteen children. 5. *Lydia*, b. 18 July 1751. 6. *Hannah*, b. 29 June 1754; m. 1 May 1774 Daniel Bennett of Preston. 7. *Amos*, b. 25 Mar. 1756; d. at Lisbon, where he was a Baptist minister, 2 Nov. 1838; m. (1) 9 July 1778 Mercy Bennett of Scituate, R. I., who d. 11 Jan. 1831; m. (2) 28 June 1831 Amelia Wales Palmer, who d. 24 Jan. 1847; eleven children by first wife.

8. vi. JOSEPH, b. 26 June 1722.

Children by second wife:

vii. ANNE, b. 6 June 1725; d. at Griswold 20 Oct. 1809; m. 25 May 1742 SIMON[5] BREWSTER (Benjamin,[4] William,[3] Love,[2] Elder William[1]), bapt. at Preston 17 July 1720, d. at Griswold 29 June 1801. Simon and Anne Brewster were among the first members of the Separate Church at Newent. Children: 1. *Lydia*, b. 13 Mar. 1743/4. 2. *Asher*, b. 22 July 1745. 3. *Judah*, b. 15 Jan. 1749/50. 4. *Simon*, b. 1 May 1751. 5. *Anne*, b. 19 Sept. 1753. 6. *Olive*, b. 28 Aug. 1757. 7. *Elias*, b. 11 Sept. 1759. 8. *Elisha*, b. 22 Oct. 1761. 9. *Joseph*, b. 28 Aug. 1763. 10. *Mercy*, b. 1 July 1765. (For descendants see the Brewster Genealogy.)

* Jesse and Timothy Palmer were members of the Separate Church at Preston, under Rev. Paul Park.

† Their children, Sarah, Daniel, Uriah, Anna, William, and Mary, were baptized in the Congregational Church at Willington in May 1784.

viii. Dorcas, b. 24 Sept. 1728; m. 29 Apr. 1752, as his third wife, Barnabas Lathrop, who m. (1) Elizabeth Roath and m. (2) Hannah Bellows of Groton. No issue.

9. ix. Isaac, b. 22 Apr. 1731.

x. Jacob, b. 9 Apr. 1734. He was corporal in the French and Indian War, was promoted to be sergeant in 1757, and is mentioned in the Diary of Jabez Fitch, Jr., who relates that in the campaign of 1757, near Fort Edward, on 27 May, "Jacob Andrus Fell into ye River" while crossing, and who also mentions Corporal Andrus as in camp near the same place on 10 June 1757. In 1760 he was a member of the Long Society church. In 1770 he sold the whole of his farm to Daniel Rose of Preston, and no further record of him has been found.

4. Jeremiah[3] Andrus (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., died at Norwich (Long Society) 7 May 1762. He married Dorothy ———,* who died there 17 May 1761 (Jabez Fitch's Diary).

Jeremiah and Benjamin Andrus, both of Norwich, sold on 10 Mar. 1718/19, for £620, to Samuel Gore of Roxbury, Suffolk Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay, "all that land which our father John Andrus, deceased, did give us in a deed dated 12 Jan. 1714, lying on the east side of the Shetucket River . . . with housing," etc. Richard Andrus of Norwich sold on 1 Apr. 1719, for £222, to his brother Jeremiah Andrus of the same town, husbandman, 110 acres on the east side of the Shetucket River, being land which had been conveyed to him by his father (Norwich Land Records). By the order for the distribution of the estate of Richard Andrus of Windham, 10 Mar. 1769, the heirs of Jeremiah Andrus were to receive one seventh of the real estate, with £5. 7s. 2d. in money, "and further the court orders that the administrators receive the parts of said real estate and personal property set out to the heirs of Jeremiah Andrus, they being out of the government and incapable to receive their parts and said administrators are to exhibit their receipts" (Windham Probate Records).

Children:

i. Jeremiah,[4] b. 20 May 1727.
ii. Elizabeth, b. 25 July 1732.
Perhaps others.

5. Benjamin[3] Andros (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., 13 Apr. 1685 [*sic*], died at Norwich about 1769. He married at Norwich Ann Mix, born there 7 May 1694, daughter of Thomas[2] and Hannah (Fitch).† Benjamin Andros lived in Long Society.

* Perhaps she was Dorothy Mix, born 23 Nov. 1691, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Fitch) and sister of the wife of Benjamin Andros (5).

† Thomas[2] Mix, or Meeks, was son of Thomas[1] Mix of New Haven, and was born there in 1635. He married 30 June 1677 Hannah Fitch, daughter of Rev. James Fitch, and settled on a farm on the east side of the Shetucket River, in that part of Norwich which was later known as Long Society. This farm of 20 acres was given by Rev. James Fitch to his son-in-law Thomas Mix, "on account of my daughter whom he married."

Children, all except the last one baptized in the First Church, Norwich:

10. i. BENJAMIN,[4] bapt. 23 Aug. 1719.*
11. ii. ZEBEDIAH, bapt. 23 Aug. 1719.*
iii. THANKFUL, bapt. 22 May 1720.
iv. A CHILD, bapt. 26 June 1720.†
v. ANNE, bapt. 29 July 1722.
vi. SIBYL, bapt. at Preston 10 June 1724.‡

6. DAVID[3] ANDRUS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., died at Norwich about 1757. He married, 14 Feb. 1711/12, HANNAH HASKELL, born at Beverly, Mass., 23 Jan. 1687/8, daughter of Roger and Hannah (Woodbury). The inventory of his property, exhibited 28 Mar. 1758, mentions negro slaves, Quam being valued at £50 and Cecas at £44. The whole amount of the inventory is £606. 12s. 4d.

Children, born at Norwich:

12. i. DAVID,[4] b. 29 July 1713.
ii. LUCY, bapt. at Preston 4 Nov. 1716; m., as his second wife, 29 Apr. 1736, JONATHAN[5] BREWSTER (Jonathan,[4] Benjamin,[3] Jonathan,[2] Elder William[1]), who m. (1) Ruth Morgan. Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. 17 Oct. 1737; m. ——— Park. 2. *Andrew*, b. 1 Aug. 1739; m. Mrs. Elizabeth Fitch. 3. *Judith*, b. 31 May 1744; m. ——— Pennyman. 4. *Joshua*, b. 8 May 1747. 5. *Hezekiah*, b. 11 Aug. 1749; m. Eunice Brown. 6. *Lucy*, b. 11 Oct. 1751; d. 29 Apr. 1826; m. Capt. Samuel Aderton, who d. 9 July 1821 in his 69th year. 7. *Mary*, b. 1 Apr. 1754; d. 31 Dec. 1778. (See Brewster Genealogy.)
iii. HANNAH, bapt. at Preston 21 Apr. 1717; d. *s.p.* 22 Sept. 1783;§ m. CAPT. THOMAS[3] TRUMAN of Norwich, who d. 7 Nov. 1786, ae. 75, s. of Thomas [2] (Joseph[1]) of New London.
iv. MARY, bapt. 5 Feb. 1721; m. 3 Oct. 1745 SAMUEL READ, who d. 17 Jan. 1801, s. of Joseph and Mary and brother of the Joseph Read who m. her first cousin, Thankful[4] Andrus (3, v). Children: 1. *Samuel*, b. 28 Oct. 1746; m. 24 Sept. 1769 Lucy Killum of Preston. 2. *Jonathan*, b. 12 Feb. 1748/9. 3. *Mercy*, b. 10 June 1751. 4. *Elisha*, b. 5 Jan. 1753. 5. *David*, b. 1 June 1755. 6. *Prudence*, b. 20 Aug. 1757; m. Hezekiah Fitch. 7. *Benjamin*, b. 24 Sept. 1762.
13. v. DANIEL, bapt. at Preston 14 Apr. 1723.
vi. JUDITH, b. abt. 1725; d. unm. In her will, dated at Preston, 25 Sept. 1802, she left her property to nephew Elisha Andrus, s. of brother Daniel; to niece Prudence Fitch, wife of Hezekiah and dau. of late sister Mary Read; to Hannah Andrus, dau. of nephew Amos Andrus; and there were legacies to brother Daniel Andrus, "now of Pawlet, Vt.;" to Mary Truman of Preston, wife of Jonathan Truman; to Zipporah Pride, wife of Elijah Pride of Preston; to Abigail Palmer, wife of Jesse Palmer; and to Silas Fitch, s. of Joseph Fitch of Vermont. (Norwich Probate Records.)

* Probably Benjamin and Zebediah were not twins.

† This child may possibly be identical with the Thomas Andros who married Elizabeth Brewster. (See Brewster Genealogy.) Corporal Thomas Andros was in the French and Indian War, having enlisted in Capt. Adonijah Fitch's company of Col. Lyman's regiment at Norwich in Mar. 1757. Jabez Fitch mentions him many times, calling him "very sick" during the summer; in Sept. he is reported dead. There is a Thomas Andrus mentioned in the Colonial records in the same war, but evidently he belonged to another family.

‡ Probably this is the Sibyl ——— who married John Deming, whose sister Honour married Solomon[5] Andrus (14). (See Deming Genealogy.)

§ Gravestone in Long Society Cemetery.

7. JOHN[4] ANDRUS (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) was born at Norwich 18 Apr. 1710. He married, 10 Dec. 1730, ABIGAIL RICHARDS, baptized at Preston 1 July 1711, daughter of John and Abigail (Woodward).

Children, born at Norwich:

14. i. SOLOMON,[5] b. 10 Sept. 1732.
ii. ALETHEA, b. 22 Mar. 1734/5.
Perhaps others.

8. JOSEPH[4] ANDRUS (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich 26 June 1722, died about 1798, his will being dated 25 Aug. 1790 and his inventory having been exhibited 6 June 1798. The name of his wife is not known. His name occurs frequently in the land records of Norwich. Among the signers of a petition, dated 15 Feb. 1786, in which all the inhabitants of that part of the town of Norwich lying east of the Shetucket River pray that they may be annexed to the town of Preston, are Joseph Andrus and Joseph Andrus, Jr.

Children:

i. JOSEPH,[5] probably d. before 1790, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.
ii. CHRISTOPHER, a member of Long Society church in 1768. In Capt. Lathrop's company from Norwich a Christopher Andrus enlisted 4 Sept. 1777 and was dismissed 22 Oct. 1777. No further record of him has been found.
iii. SILAS.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. in 1762; d. at Preston 14 July 1825, ae. 63; m. 21 Apr. 1785 her first cousin, JESSE PALMER (3, ii, 5), b. in 1742, d. at Preston 11 Aug. 1807. Children, b. at Preston: 1. *Anna*, b. 18 May 1787. 2. *Nabby*, b. 14 Oct. 1789. 3. *Claracy*, b. 31 Mar. 1793. 4. *Joseph Andrus*, b. 2 June 1795.

9. CAPT. ISAAC[4] ANDRUS (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich 22 Apr. 1731, died at Shaftsbury, Vt., 30 June 1824, and is buried in the cemetery at Shaftsbury Centre. He married first, about 1753, ELIZABETH TRACY, born at Norwich 21 Jan. 1731/2, died at Shaftsbury 27 Aug. 1771, in her 41st year (gravestone), daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Witter);* secondly, at Shaftsbury, TRUELOVE OATMAN, who died 4 Jan. 1806, in her 51st year; thirdly MRS. ANNA (———) SPENCER, widow of Isaac, who died 27 Jan. 1809, ae. 58; and fourthly MRS. FREELOVE (WILCOX) PARKS, widow of John, to whom she had been married at Tyringham, Mass., 4 Nov. 1779. She died 10 Mar. 1830, in her 71st year. She was mother of the Mary Parks who married her stepson, David Andrus (17).

From land records it is known that Isaac Andrus lived for a time after his marriage at Windham and later at Newent.

* In 1718 Jeremiah Tracy, with the other farmers in the northeasterly part of Norwich called the Crotch of the River, petitioned the General Assembly to be made a distinct society, "by reason of the great distance, and by reason of the great river." This petition was granted, and in 1722 this part of Norwich was called Newent (now Lisbon). Jeremiah Tracy was one of the original members of the Newent, or Third, Society of Norwich, constituted in 1723, but in 1750 he joined the Separate Church organized at that place and was chosen its first preacher.

On 27 Feb. 1765 he sold his farm of about 100 acres, in Newent, to Daniel Corning, and soon afterwards removed with his family to Shaftsbury, Albany Co., N. Y. (now Shaftsbury, Vt.), where he was one of the earliest members of the Baptist Church. His name is found in the Vermont Revolutionary War rolls. He was lieutenant and later captain.

Children by first wife (order of births of iv, v, and vi unknown):

i. JOSEPH,[5] b. at Norwich 16 May 1754. He was a Revolutionary soldier, serving as sergeant, ensign, and lieutenant. No further record of him has been found.

ii. JEREMIAH, b. at Windham 16 Jan. 1756. It is probable, though not proved, that he is identical with the Jeremiah Andress who is found in the Vermont Revolutionary War rolls as enlisting 26 Nov. 1775 and dying 29 Dec. 1775.

iii. ABIAH, b. at Norwich 7 May 1758; d. unm.

iv. RUTH, d. 16 Apr. 1803; m. 3 Mar. 1785 ELIJAH BOTTUM of Shaftsbury, Vt., b. at Norwich 5 Mar. 1757, s. of the Elijah who went from Norwich to Shaftsbury in 1767. Elijah and Ruth (Andrus) Bottum settled in Canada, near Kemptville, Ont. Children: 1. *William H.*, b. 28 June 1787; m. (1) Marcia Hurd; m. (2) Laura Huntington of Shaftsbury. 2. *Polly*, b. 12 May 1789; m. John Weatherhead. 3. *Lucy*, b. 25 Mar. 1791. 4. *Alpheus*, b. in June 1793; d. 21 Mar. 1795. 5. *Lemuel*, b. 17 May 1796; d. 27 Jan. 1797. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 21 Aug. 1799; m. ——— Stone. 7. *Isaac*, b. 9 Jan. 1802; m. Eliza Garlick. 8. *Sarah*, b. 7 Apr. 1803; d. 11 Apr. 1803.

v. ISAAC, m. CLARISSA HARRIS. Children: 1. *Elon*,[6] d. in Wisconsin. 2. *Russell*. 3. *Lynas*, d. at Oconomowoc, Wis., ae. 87; m. Clarissa Norton. 4. *Isaac*. 5. *Horace*.

15. vi. ROSWELL, b., probably at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1767.

Children by second wife:

16. vii. JOHN, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., 9 Mar. 1774.

viii. JEREMIAH, b. 26 June 1777; m. 12 Mar. 1801 MEHITABLE WARREN. Children: 1. *Norman*.[6] Perhaps others.

17. ix. DAVID, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., 29 Mar. 1779.

x. POLLY, b. 22 Dec. 1780; d. 22 Sept. 1802.

xi. BENJAMIN, b. 16 Sept. 1783; m. FREELOVE MILLEMAN. Children: 1. *Diana*.[6] 2. *Theodotia*, b. in 1808; d. 28 Apr. 1813. 3. *Anna*. 4. *Jonas*. 5. *Willard*. 6. *Loomis*. 7. *Mary*. 8. *Merritt*. 9. *Palmer*. 10. *Mary*.

xii. JONAS, b. 28 May 1792; d. 7 May 1808.

10. BENJAMIN[4] ANDROS (*Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Norwich, baptized in the First Church, Norwich, 23 Aug. 1719, died at Norwich 11 Feb. 1763. (Jabez Fitch's Diary.) The inventory of his estate was taken 12 Dec. 1763, and in it he is called "marchant" and mention is made of his "warehouse." He married, about 1752, LYDIA SPAULDING of Plainfield, born 9 Dec. 1729, daughter of Thomas and Mercy (Welch). During their married life they lived in Norwich, probably in Long Society; but after the death of Benjamin, who died insolvent, his widow, who is said to have been a woman of more than ordinary strong sense and energy of character, returned, with her children, to Plainfield, where most of her relatives lived.

Children:*

18. i. Frederick,[5] b. at Norwich in 1754.
19. ii. Abel, b. at Norwich in 1755.
iii. Anna, b. in 1757; d. at Plainfield abt. 1826; m. 16 Feb. 1785 Jonathan Card of New York. Only child: 1. *Jonathan*, b. at Plainfield 24 Jan. 1786; probably d. young.
20. iv. Thomas, b. at Norwich 1 May 1759.

11. Capt. Zebediah[4] Andrus (*Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized in the First Church, Norwich, 23 Aug. 1719, died at Pawlet, Vt., 26 July 1804. He married, 19 Dec. 1737, Elizabeth Swan of North Stonington, who died at Pawlet 29 Aug. 1789, ae. 74, daughter of Capt. John and Susanna (Eastman)(Wood)† of Haverhill, Mass.

Zebediah Andrus was ensign of a trainband in Norwich in 1754, lieutenant 9 Oct. 1758, and in 1761 was captain of the Fifth Company of Foot, Third Regiment. On 5 Feb. 1777 he sold to William Coit, for £550, about 103 acres of land in Long Society, "being the whole of the farm which was given me by my Honored father, Benjamin Andrus, deceased;" and about 1784 he removed with his family to Pawlet, Vt. In his will, dated at Pawlet 24 Sept. 1803, he mentions two sons, Asa and Zebediah; granddaughter Betsey Andrus, daughter of son William, deceased, when she shall reach "lawful age;" grandson Allen Andrus, son of son William, deceased, to whom he leaves $100 "at lawful age;" and daughter Elizabeth Denison. His son Zebediah was named as executor.

Children:

i. Capt. William,[5] bapt. at North Stonington 10 Dec. 1738; d. at Pawlet, Vt., 10 Apr. 1797; m. at Norwich, 10 Oct. 1791, Elizabeth Allen. Children: 1. *William*,[6] b. 23 Nov. 1792; d. the second day after. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 8 Dec. 1793. 3. *Allen*, b. 29 May 1795; d. at Pawlet 13 May 1834; m. 13 Jan. 1822 Betsey Lay Griswold, dau. of Rev. John. He was a physician at Richland, N. Y.
21. ii. Asa, b. at Norwich in 1742.
22. iii. Zebediah, b. at Norwich in 1744.
iv. Elizabeth, b. in 1748; d. at Richmond, N. Y., 11 June 1826; m. in Nov. 1768 Daniel[5] Denison (Daniel,[4] Daniel,[3] John,[2] George[1]) of Stonington, who d. at Pawlet, Vt., 15 Oct. 1802. They lived in Vermont, at Knox, N. Y., in Canada, and then at Pawlet, Vt. Children: 1. *Asa*, b. 16 May 1770; m. Sylvia Horsford. 2. *Daniel*, b. in Jan. 1772; m. Lucy Avery. 3. *Stanton*, b. in 1774; d. unm. 4. *Esther*, b. in 1776; m. Minor Waldron. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. abt. 1782. 6. *W. Wheeler*, b. 19 Aug. 1788; d. unm. 7. *Lawton*, b. 19 Dec. 1791; drowned in the Ohio River. (See Denison Genealogy.)

12. David[4] Andrus (*David*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich 29 July 1713, died there 24 Feb. 1766. (Gravestone in Long Society

* The descendants of the three brothers named below have used different forms in the spelling of the family name. Those descended from the eldest brother, Frederick, have always used the form Andross. The descendants of Thomas have usually retained the surname Andros, while those of Abel have been divided between Andros and Andrus. To avoid confusion, the form Andros will be used here for all descendants of the two younger brothers.

† See History of Haverhill for account of Susanna, who was twice captured by the Indians.

Cemetery.) He married MARY FITCH, born 26 Sept. 1714, died at Pawlet, Vt., 22 Jan. 1798, daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Read). He served in the French and Indian War, being ensign in 1760, second lieutenant in 1761, and first lieutenant of the Fourth Company in 1762. He is frequently mentioned in Jabez Fitch's Diary.

Children:

i. JOHN,[5] probably the John Andrus who m. (perhaps as his second wife) abt. 1778 MRS. PRISCILLA (SAMPSON) BREWSTER, dau. of John and Priscilla (Bartlett) of Duxbury, Mass., and widow of William[5] (Nathaniel,[4] William,[3] Love,[2] Elder William[1]). (See Brewster Genealogy.) This second marriage of Priscilla (Sampson) Brewster is not mentioned in the Brewster Genealogy, but it is proved by certain land records, one of them (Norwich Land Records, vol. 24, p. 283) being a quitclaim deed given by John and Priscilla Andrus for £50 paid by Timothy Brewster, in which they resign all right in a certain tract of land in Norwich, "the same that was set out to said Prissilla as her right of dower in the estate of William Brewster, late of Norwich deceased," 25 Apr. 1783. In an earlier deed, dated 24 Mar. 1779, she is called Mrs. Prissilla Andrus, late widow and relict of William Brewster, deceased.

ii. HANNAH, m. 1 May 1760 her second cousin, JOSEPH PALMER (3, ii,1) of Norwich, b. 7 Oct. 1734, s. of Samuel and Sarah (Andrus). Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. 21 June 1761. 2. *Amy*, b. 9 Jan. 1763. 3. *Elisha*, b. 10 Sept. 1764. 4. *Seth*, b. 6 Mar. 1766. 5. *Asa*, b. 13 Sept. 1767. 6. *Anne*, b. 4 June 1769.

iii. ZIPPORAH, m. (1) 21 Dec. 1769 her second cousin, THOMAS PALMER (3, ii, 3), who d. 14 May 1775; m. (2) ELIJAH PRIDE, who d. 25 Jan. 1816, ae. 67. Children by first husband: 1. *Mary*, b. 3 Aug. 1770; d. 4 Sept. 1773. 2. *Samuel*, b. 11 Aug. 1772; d. 4 Sept. 1819; m. Emma ———, who d. 21 Nov. 1836, in her 66th year.

iv. MARY, b. in 1746; d. at Pawlet, Vt., in 1822, ae. 76; m. JOSEPH FITCH, who m. (2) Hannah Wood and d. in 1830, ae. 84. They lived at Pawlet. Children: 1. *Ephraim*, m. Sally Porter of Pawlet, dau. of Dea. Moses. 2. *Benjamin*. 3. *Asahel*. 4. *Stephen*. 5. *Silas*, m. (1) Martha Barnes; m. (2) Sarah Barden. 6. *Mary*. 7. *Sally*.

v. AMOS, m. DESIRE FITCH. Child: 1. *Hannah*,[6] mentioned in the will of her great-aunt, Judith[4] Andrus (6, vi).

vi. EUNICE, living in 1775, when she sold to Benajah Fitch land in the East Society of Norwich which she had inherited from her father.

vii. JUDITH, b. in 1756; d. at Mt. Tabor, Vt., in 1850, aged 94; m. her second cousin, ZEBEDIAH[5] ANDRUS (22), *q.v.*

viii. DAVID, at Williamsown, Mass., in 1779, when he sold to his brother-in-law, Elijah Pride, all his right in the estate of his father David, which had been set off to his mother, Mary Andrus, as her right of dower (Norwich Land Records); at Wells, Vt., in 1787 (Preston Deeds); no further record of him has been found.

13. DANIEL[4] ANDRUS (*David*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized at Preston 14 Apr. 1723, was living at Pawlet, Vt., in 1802. He married, 7 Oct. 1747, TEMPERANCE HOLMES of North Stonington, baptized in the North Stonington Congregational Church 23 Sept. 1733, daughter of Capt. John[4] and Abigail (Frink). In his will, dated at Stonington 1 Mar. 1783, Capt. John[4] Holmes (Joshua,[3] Joshua,[2] Robert[1]) mentions his daughter Temperance Andris.

On 17 Feb. 1749/50 David Andrus, "for divers good causes

and mature consideration me moving, and more especially for farther improvement and comfortable settlement of my well beloved son Daniel Andrus," gave to Daniel a tract of land on the east side of the Shetucket River, it being "understood that said Daniel is never to sell this land in his father's lifetime." In 1752 Daniel Andrus of Norwich, for £550, bought land in the East Society of his cousin Isaac Andrus (Norwich Land Records). ' ye 25th [Jan. 1762] . . . in ye afternoon we went Down to Prides to an arbitration betwend Capt: Truman & Dan^ll Andrus, which ye Pratys Settled" (Jabez Fitch's Diary). In 1763 Daniel Andrus, with others, was permitted to build a pew in the church of Long Society. His name is frequently found in the land records of Norwich, both as a buyer and a seller of land; but in 1768 he seems to have fallen into financial difficulties and is mentioned several times in court records on account of debt. In 1777 he took the freeman's oath at Norwich. No further record of him is found until 1789, when he was at Danby, Vt., and gave a quitclaim deed of certain land at Preston to Jonathan Truman of that place. In 1802 he was mentioned in the will of his sister Judith, who gave $20 to her "brother Daniel Andrus, now of Pawlet, Vt."

Children:*

i. ELISHA,[5] a private, 28 Dec. 1776, in the first troop of Col. Sheldon's Light Dragoons, in the Revolutionary War. He is described as a carpenter of Norwich, "5 feet 10 inches, dark complexion, black hair." In 1813 Elisha and Timothy A. Andrus (perhaps a brother) sold land at Norwich. No further record of him has been found.

ii. TEMPERANCE, b. 21 Oct. 1759; d. at Ellisburg, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1831; m. 5 July 1781, Rev. Jabez Wight officiating, TIMOTHY BREWSTER, b. at Norwich 12 Sept. 1759, d. at Ellisburg, N. Y., 28 June 1848, s. of William[5] (Nathaniel,[4] William,[3] Love,[2] Elder William[1]) and Priscilla (Sampson). They went to Pawlet, Vt., abt. 1784. In 1791 he was licensed to preach by the Baptists of that town, and in 1813 he removed to Ellisburg, N. Y., where he became a preacher of the Baptist Church. Later he joined the Disciples, and from that time was called Elder Timothy Brewster. Children: 1. *Ephraim*, b. 9 Apr. 1782. 2. *Asenath*, b. 14 Dec. 1783. 3. *Clarissa*, b. 21 Nov. 1785. 4. *Hannah*, b. 28 Jan. 1788. 5. *Elisha*, b. 5 Apr. 1790. 6. *William*, b. 12 Apr. 1794. 7. *Anna*, b. 22 June 1796. 8. *Roba*, b. 13 Jan. 1799. 9. *Timothy*, b. 31 Oct. 1801. 10. *Lydia*, b. 22 Feb. 1804. (See Brewster Genealogy.)

23. iii. JOHN HOLMES, b., probably at Preston, in 1768.

iv. DESIRE, mentioned in the settlement of the estate of John Holmes[5] Andrus (23), who d. in 1841, being called "a relative and friend" and being at that time insane.

v. HANNAH (probably).

* No birth records of children of this family have been found. Only one child is known with certainty — Elisha, who is mentioned in the will of his aunt, Judith Andrus, in 1802, as the "son of my brother Daniel." There is no positive proof that the others here named were the children of Daniel and Temperance (Holmes) Andrus, but the circumstantial evidence is so strong that their family history is given here. The order of the births of these children is unknown. There were probably other children of this family.

JOHN[2] ANDREWS OF IPSWICH, MASS., AND NORWICH, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By Mrs. Harriet Andross Goodell of New Haven, Conn.

14. Solomon[5] Andrus (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) was born at Norwich 10 Sept. 1732. He married, 16 Jan. 1761, Honour Deming, born at Wethersfield 11 Mar. 1733/4, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Perkins) (Buck).*

Solomon Andrus served in the French and Indian War, being corporal in 1756 and first lieutenant in 1760. He is probably the Solomon Andrus who served in the Revolutionary War and was mustered out in 1781. In 1785 his name is found among the names of members of the Long Society Church, but he seems to have lived earlier at Lisbon.

Children:

i. Thankful,[6] b. at Lisbon 31 July 1763.

ii. Honour (probably dau. of Solomon), d. 21 Sept. 1841, aged 64; m. (1) at Preston, 18 Feb. 1798, George Leonard; m. (2) at Preston, 7 Aug. 1803, Warren Andrews, who d. 13 Aug. 1848, aged 67. Children by second husband: 1. *Eliza*, b. 22 Apr. 1804. 2. *George*, b. 30 May 1805. 3. *Warren*, b. 25 Mar. 1807. 4. *Charles*, b. 25 Mar. 1809. 5. *Amos*, b. 5 June 1811. 6. *Maria*, b. 19 June 1813. 7. *John*, b. 13 Sept. 1815; d. 16 July 1816. 8. *Henry*, b. 14 Sept. 1819. 9. *Gustavus Davis*, b. 6 May 1821. Probably others.

15. Roswell[5] Andrus (*Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born, probably at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1767, died at Poultney, Vt., 11 Sept. 1845. He married Lucy Coy, born in 1773, died at Poultney 3 Feb. 1846. About the year 1800 he removed from Shaftsbury to Poultney, and settled on a farm about two miles south of Poultney Village. (History of Poultney.)

Children:

i. Laura,[6] d. at Chatham, Ill., in 1883; m. Amos Williams of Wells, Vt. Five children.

ii. Heman, b. in 1798; d. unm. 18 Jan. 1872.

iii. Roswell, of Poultney, Vt., farmer, b. in 1800; d. 27 July 1843; m. Mahala Brown, who d. 15 Aug. 1874. Children: 1. *William Walter Jay*,[7] d. unm. 2. *Henry*, b. in 1830; d. 17 Aug. 1870. 3. *Albert*. 4. *Helen*. 5. *Mary*. 6. *Laura*, m. at Fairhaven, Vt., John Perkins. 7. *Jay*, b. in 1845; d. unm. 4 June 1877.

iv. Linus, b. in 1803; d. at Poultney, Vt., 10 Oct. 1872; m. Abigail Pattee. Children: 1. *Sarah J.*,[7] d. 22 Apr. 1837. 2. *Lucy*, m. Wilbert Wallace Martin; lived at Poultney.

16. John[5] Andrus (*Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) was born at Shaftsbury, Vt., 9 Mar. 1774. He married Amy Coy.

Children (order of births unknown):

i. John,[6] of Perry, N. Y., m. Mary Stewart. Children: 1. *Harriet*,[7] m. Daniel Sweet. 2. *Minerva*, m. Marion Smith; no issue. 3.

* John Deming married Elizabeth (Perkins) Buck, widow of Rev. Daniel Buck. He removed from Wethersfield to Norwich in 1734, and he and his wife died there in 1763. He bequeathed £15 to his daughter, Honour Andrus. (See Deming Genealogy and Diary of Jabez Fitch, Jr.)

Eliza, m. Albert Drake; lived at Perry; no issue. 4. *Mary*, m. Peter West; lived at Perry; two children. 5. *Merritt*, m. Josephine Lacy. 6. *Esther*, m. Henry Lacy; lived at Perry; two children. 7. *Julia*, m. Charles Sweet; two children. 8. *George*, m. ——— Cox.

ii. Amy, m. Orin Goodrich.

iii. Mahala, b. in 1791; d. 22 Oct. 1814, ae. 23. (Gravestone at Shaftsbury, Vt.)

iv. Ruth, m. William (?) Turner.

v. Elon, of Delavan, Wis., m. Helen Rose of Poultney, Vt. One daughter.

vi. Linus (or Lineus), m. Rachel Broughton, dau. of Ira and Elizabeth (Calkins).

vii. Truman, of Perry, N. Y., m. Mary Goddard. Children: 1. *Julia*,[7] d. young. 2. *Clarissa*, d. young. 3. *Byron*, d. young. 4. *Linus*, d. young. 5. *Beach*, m. in California, and d. there. 6. *Delia*, m. ——— Emory.

24. viii. Daniel, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1796.

25. ix. David, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1799.

x. Polly, b. 25 Mar. 1800; d. 13 Jan. 1850; m. Stephen Hawkins of Arlington, Vt. Children: 1. *Merritt*, b. 25 June 1819; m. Bethia Lyman of Northfield, Mass. 2. *Mary*, b. 20 Oct. 1820; m. Joseph Broadway. 3. *David*, b. in Oct. 1822; m. (1) Sarah A. Center of Post Corners, N. Y.; m. (2) Mrs. Mary A. Lenard of North Adams, Mass.; m. (3) Mrs. Caroline Moseley. 4. *Harriet*, b. 7 July 1824; m. B. Franklin McLaughlin of West Arlington, Vt. 5. *Freelove*, b. 7 Aug. 1826; m. John N. Chase of North Adams, Mass. 6. *Stephen*, b. in May 1829; m. Jane Pike of Glens Falls, N. Y.

17. David[5] Andrus (*Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Shaftsbury, Vt., 29 Mar. 1779, died at Castile, N. Y., 8 Feb. 1861. He married, 2 Nov. 1801, Mary Parks, born at Arlington, Vt., 9 Jan. 1787, died at Castile 2 Mar. 1839, daughter of his father's fourth wife, Mrs. Freelove (Wilcox) Parks. (*Vide supra*, p. 110.) He kept a tavern at Shaftsbury until about 1834, when he removed to Perry, N. Y., all his children except Abia going with him.

Children, some born at Arlington, Vt., and others at Shaftsbury, Vt.:

i. Abia,[6] b. 9 Feb. 1803; d. 7 Sept. 1889; m. 19 May 1819 Col. Lemuel Bottum of Shaftsbury, Vt., farmer, b. 20 Aug. 1800, d. 14 July 1880. Children: 1. *Mary E.*, b. in Mar. 1822; d. 28 Feb. 1838. 2. *Simon*, b. 26 Feb. 1824; m. (1) Margaret A. Douglas; m. (2) Mrs. Sarah Rhodes. 3. *Horace Barlow*, b. 3 July 1826; m. 8 Oct. 1856 Harriet E. Huntington. 4. *Caroline Amelia*, b. 26 Sept. 1828; m. Norman R. Douglas. 5. *Edward*, b. 29 July 1832; m. (1) Ellen L. Clark; m. (2) Marietta Cox.

ii. Oretta, b. 15 Feb. 1805; d. 11 June 1859; m. 30 Sept. 1822 Daniel Galusha Huntington, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., 17 Feb. 1802, d. at Perry, N. Y., 29 Mar. 1877, s. of Dr. Daniel. They lived at Perry, N. Y. Children: 1. *Edwin*, of Rochester, N. Y., b. 22 Aug. 1823; d. 1 Dec. 1898; m. Jane A. Rathbone. 2. *George Byron*, of Edgerton, Wis., b. 21 Jan. 1827; d. 15 Mar. 1899; m. (1) Jenette E. Galusha; m. (2) Sarah Jane Smith; m. (3) Mrs. Mary A. (Brewer) Johnson. 3. *Nancy Amelia*, b. 15 Mar. 1833; d. 22 Mar. 1865; m. 25 Sept. 1855 Barton B. Higgins; resided at Dixon, Ill. 4. *Mary*, b. 10 Aug. 1840; d. 16 June 1872; m. 4. Mar. 1863 John D. Crabtree; resided at Dixon, Ill.

iii. Freelove, b. 13 June 1807; d. at Castile, N. Y., 3 Jan. 1841; m. 14 Oct. 1828 Truman Fisk, b. 23 July 1800, d. at Castile 2 Apr.

1874. Children, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt.: 1. *Helen E.*, b. 7 Mar. 1831; d. unm. 17 July 1899. 2. *Abia E.*, b. 9 June 1832; d. 24 Sept. 1912; m. Myron Barton. 3. *Horatio Parks*, of Rochester, N. Y., b. 11 Mar. 1835; d. 20 July 1911; m. Iris A. Chapin.

iv. JOHN PARKS, b. 22 May 1809; d. 13 Jan. 1829.

26. v. EPHRAIM MARTIN, b. at Shaftsbury, Vt., 22 Feb. 1811.

27. vi. HORATIO NELSON, b. 30 June 1813.

vii. WILLIAM MERRITT, b. 11 May 1815; d. 31 July 1815.

28. viii. COLUMBUS PARKS, b. 8 Sept. 1822.

29. ix. DAVID OATMAN, b. 10 Oct. 1825.

18. FREDERICK[5] ANDROSS (*Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich in 1754, died at Hartford 27 Sept. 1825. He married, 21 June 1780, LYDIA FELCH, born at Canterbury 1 Sept. 1764, died at South Windsor 20 Dec. 1833, daughter of John and Sarah (Adams).*

In the Revolutionary War Frederick Andross was a sailor for a short time in 1776 on the *Oliver Cromwell*, a schooner which was sent out as a privateer by the people of Windham County. In 1799 he was captain of a company of light infantry.

Children:

30. i. CHESTER,[6] b. at Canterbury 17 Sept. 1781.

31. ii. JOHN FELCH, b. at Canterbury 1 March 1786.

32. iii. AUGUSTUS, b. at Canterbury 17 Dec. 1788.

33. iv. FREDERICK, b. at Hartford 12 May 1793.

34. v. WILLIAM FELCH, b. at Hartford 30 Nov. 1795.

19. COL. ABEL[5] ANDROS (*Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich in 1755, died at Plainfield 17 Feb. 1817, ae. 62. He married, 2 Jan. 1777, BRIDGET FRINK of Stonington, who died at Plainfield 5 Nov. 1827.

Col. Abel Andros was one of the most respected citizens of Plainfield, where he was for many years a deacon in the Congregational Church. In 1811 he and his son Benjamin, with eight others of Plainfield, Norwich, and Canterbury, were associated in the Andros Factory Company.

Children, born at Plainfield:

35. i. BENJAMIN,[6] b. 20 Oct. 1777.

ii. WILLIAM, b. 3 Nov. 1780.

iii. LYDIA (twin), b. 14 July 1783; d. 27 Sept. 1802.

iv. ANNA (called NANCY) (twin), b. 14 July 1783; d. 13 July 1812; m. 30 Sept. 1811 NATHANIEL EDDY of Middleborough, Mass.

v. MARY, b. 28 Feb. 1786.

vi. BETSEY, b. 25 April 1790; d. 28 Nov. 1864; m. 12 Nov. 1809 ERASTUS LESTER of Plainfield, who d. 15 Aug. 1861, aged 74. Children: 1. *Timothy*, b. in Apr. 1812; d. in 1827. 2. *William Andros*, b. 13 Feb. 1816; d. at Plainfield 27 Aug. 1884; m. Lydia Crosby Harris. 3. *Elizabeth Kinney*, b. in Dec. 1818. 4. *Edward Kinney*, b. in Sept. 1822; d. in Illinois 7 Sept. 1901. 5. *Sarah Maria*, b. in Dec. 1824; d. at Putnam 15 Nov. 1899; m. George Buck. 6. *George*, b. in Jan. 1835; d. in 1836.

vii. ABBY, b. 14 Dec. 1792; d. 28 Oct. 1848; m. 22 May 1814, as his second wife, NATHANIEL EDDY of Middleborough, Mass., who d. 30 Mar. 1869, former husband of her sister Anna. Children: 1. *Nathaniel Andros*, b. 6 May 1815; m. Abby H. Adams of

* John Felch was descended from Henry Felch, one of the earliest settlers and proprietors of Gloucester, Mass., and later of Watertown, Mass. Sarah (Adams) Felch was descended from Henry Adams of Braintree, Mass.

Boston, Mass. 2. *Francis Frink* (twin), b. 6 Apr. 1817; d. 3 Feb. 1862; m. Clara Hagan. 3. *Anne Elizabeth* (twin), b. 6 Apr. 1817; m. 27 Sept. 1843 William Pratt. 4. *John*, b. in 1819; d. 2 Oct. 1901; m. (1) ———; m. (2) 10 Oct 1855 Caroline C. Updike. He was an eminent lawyer in Providence, R. I. 5. *Abby Andros*, b. 19 July 1822; m. George E. Adams of Boston, Mass. 6. *Mary Jane*, b. 10 June 1827; m. 29 Sept. 1852 Charles French Thayer of Boston, Mass.; eight children.

20. Rev. Thomas[5] Andros (*Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich 1 May 1759, died at Berkley, Mass., 30 Dec. 1845. He married first, 18 May 1784, Abigail Cutler, born at Plainfield 28 Apr. 1763, died at Berkley 19 Sept. 1798, daughter of Capt. William and Susanna (Shepherd); and secondly, 7 Feb. 1799, Sophia Sanford of Berkley, who died 13 Feb. 1842, aged 62, daughter of John and Sarah (Dean).

Thomas Andros joined the Revolutionary Army at the age of sixteen, and took part in the Battle of Long Island and the Battle of White Plains. In 1781 he enlisted in New London on a privateer which was captured by the British, and he was confined on the *Jersey*, the notorious prison ship at New York. A few months later he escaped in a manner almost miraculous, and he has told vividly the story of his experiences in a little book, now rare, called "The Old Jersey Captive." After his return to Plainfield and the recovery of his health he studied theology in Plainfield with Rev. Joel Benedict, and was ordained minister at Berkley, Mass., in 1788, remaining in charge of the church there for forty-six years. His annual stipend was £80, and it was not increased during all the time of his ministry. To eke out his slender salary he taught navigation for many years. He was the father of seventeen children, four of whom became successful navigators and commanded some of the largest ships that sailed out of Providence and New York. (See Sanford's History of Berkley, Mass.)

Children by first wife, all except the first one born at Berkley, Mass.:

i. Milton,[6] b. at Plainfield 16 Apr. 1786; d. at Havana, Cuba, 2 June 1822; m. Polly Douglas of Freetown, Mass. He was a sea captain, and was master of the brig *Governor Hopkins* of Providence, R. I. Only child: 1. *A daughter.*[7]

ii. Mary, b. 5 Dec. 1787; d. 8 Jan. 1864; m. William Babbitt of Berkley. Children: 1. *Abby.* 2. *Maria.* 3. *Eliza.*

iii. Abigail, b. 29 Sept. 1789; d. unm. at Berkley, Mass., 9 Mar. 1860.

iv. Thomas, b. 6 Mar. 1791; d. at Freetown, Mass., 31 Mar. 1860; m. 3 Apr. 1829 Sarah Nichols of Freetown. He was a sea captain. Only child: 1. *A daughter.*[7]

v. Benedict, b. 7 Oct. 1792; d. 31 July 1869; m. Eunice Nichols, sister of the wife of his brother Thomas. He was a sea captain. Children: 1. *Margaret.*[7] 2. *Josephine.* 3. *Sarah Adelaide.*

vi. William, mariner, b. 16 Mar. 1794; d. at Guayaquil, Ecuador, in 1829; m. Rachel Sutton. Children: 1. *William.*[7] 2. *Clara.* 3. *Ann Elizabeth.*

vii. Lydia, b. 2 Oct. 1795; d. at Freetown, Mass., 7 Mar. 1888; m. 25 Dec. 1833 John Deane of Freetown. Only child: 1. *John Milton*, b. 8 Jan. 1841.

viii. Susan, b. 13 Jan. 1797; m. William Rothwell. Child: 1. *William.*
ix. Clarissa, b. 25 Aug. 1798; d. at Berkley, Mass., 12 Aug. 1820.

Children by second wife, born at Berkley, Mass.:

x. Sophia Sanford, b. 23 Sept. 1800; d. 28 Mar. 1824.
xi. Priscilla Dean, b. 17 Nov. 1802; d. 25 July 1875; m. Smith Winslow of Fall River, Mass. Children: 1. *Isaac.* 2. *Thomas.* 3. *Orin.* 4. *James.* 5. *Elizabeth.*
36. xii. Frederick, b. 14 Sept. 1805.
xiii. Sarah, b. 9 Nov. 1807; d. 17 Jan. 1889; m. George W. Butters of Newton, Mass.
xiv. Daniel Kendrick, b. 14 Jan. 1811; d. 29 Apr. 1873; m. Mary Sisson. He was a sea captain.
xv. Leander, b. 25 Dec. 1814; d. 7 Sept. 1850.
37. xvi. Richard Salter Storrs, b. 27 Oct. 1817.
xvii. Milton, b. 7 Feb. 1823; d. at Berkeley, Cal., in 1910; m. at San Francisco, Cal., ———. He was senior partner in a law firm at San Francisco.

21. Asa[5] Andrus (*Zebediah,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich in 1742, died at Pawlet, Vt., 12 Jan. 1821. He married, 10 Jan. 1765, Mary Pride of Norwich, daughter of Herbert. He was sergeant in the Revolutionary War in Capt. John Durkee's company.

Children, all except Sarah born probably at Norwich (order of births unknown):

i. Robert,[6] mentioned in the distribution of his father's estate in 1821, when he was living at Pawlet, Vt. No further record of him has been found.
ii. Susanna, b. in 1767; d. 10 Oct. 1846; m. Capt. Josiah Monroe, who went from Canterbury to Pawlet, Vt., in 1784, and d. in 1846, aged 84. Children: 1. *Jesse.* 2. *William,* m. 7 Feb. 1822 Altia Fitch Clark. 3. *Asa A.,* m. 6 Dec. 1831 Achsah Phillips. 4. *Chauncey,* d. 29 Dec. 1828; m. Emeline Brown.
iii. Anna, m. David Monroe.
iv. Mary (called Polly), m. 13 Mar. 1786 Samuel Gookins. They settled in Switzerland Co., Ind. Children: 1. *Naomi.* 2. *Lydia.* 3. *Anne.* 4. *Asa.* 5. *Samuel.* 6. *Mary.* 7. *Olive.*
38. v. Asa, b. at Norwich 22 Nov. 1773.
vi. Betsey, m. 4 Dec. 1800 Isaac Fitch of Pawlet, Vt.
vii. Sarah, b. at Pawlet, Vt., in 1778; d. there in 1858; m. Abner Lumbard, who went from Brimfield, Mass., to Pawlet in 1784, and d. in 1861, aged 88. Children: 1. *Sophia,* b. 16 Aug. 1797. 2. *Fanny,* b. 5 Feb. 1800. 3. *Chester,* b. 16 Apr. 1802; m. 18 Feb. 1830 Lucina Clark. 4. *Pamelia,* b. 17 Apr. 1804; d. 8 Feb. 1851; m. 23 Feb. 1831 Thomas Jefferson Swallow. 5. *Delight,* d. 4 Oct. 1809, ae. 2 years, 11 months. 6. *Hiram,* b. 4 July 1809; d. 2 Mar. 1851; m. 1 May 1839 Fanny Potter. 7. *Julia,* b. 4 Sept. 1811. 8. *Franklin.*

22. Zebediah[5] Andrus (*Zebediah,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich in 1744, died at Pawlet, Vt., in 1830, aged 86. He married his second cousin, Judith[5] Andrus (12, vii), born in 1756, died at Mt. Tabor, Vt., in 1850, aged 94. They went to Pawlet about 1784.

Children:

i. Elizabeth,[6] b. 16 Oct. 1775; m. Capt. Joseph Clark, who d. in 1820.
ii. Zebediah, b. 19 May 1779.
39. iii. Benjamin, b. at Pawlet, Vt., 11 Dec. 1783.

iv. WILLIAM, b. 12 Nov. 1785; perhaps the William Andrews who m. at Pawlet, Vt., 13 Jan. 1803, Polly King.
v. EUNICE, b. 7 Aug. 1788; living at Pawlet, Vt., in 1867; m. CAPT. PHINEAS ARMSTRONG, who d. in 1836, aged 50.
vi. ELISA, b. 10 Nov. 1791.

23. JOHN HOLMES[5] ANDRUS* (*Daniel*,[4] *David*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born, probably at Preston, in 1768, died at Pawlet, Vt., in 1841, aged 73. He married first, 28 Oct. 1790, RACHEL WILLEY, born 26 Dec. 1769, died at Pawlet in 1821, daughter of Asa and Abigail (Skinner), who went from Colchester to Pawlet in 1778; and secondly LOUISA ———, who survived him.

In 1780 he was at Danby, Vt., his farm being near the Pawlet line; in 1822 he went to Pawlet to live. He was representative in the Legislature from Danby seventeen years, judge of the Rutland County Court, and a man of note and influence in the town.

Children by first wife (order of births unknown):

i. JOHN,[6] b. at Danby, Vt., 17 Mar. 1795; d. at Pawlet, Vt., 17 July 1851; m. at Pawlet, 9 Mar. 1823, MIRANDA MORRISON, b. at Kingsbury, N. Y., in 1801, d. at Aurora, Ill., in 1881, dau. of Dr. John. Children: 1. *Mary M.*,[7] b. in 1824; d. in Dec. 1906; m. at Danby, 3 June 1840, Seth Griffith; lived at Aurora, Ill. 2. *John Morrison*, b. at Danby 27 Feb. 1828; m. Mary Elizabeth Ruste, who d. at Aurora in 1874, dau. of Samuel of Cambridge, N. Y.; four children.
ii. EZRA, b. at Danby, Vt., 3 Aug. 1799; d. at Pawlet, Vt., 1 Nov. 1864; m. at Danby, 29 June 1820, NANCY MCDANIELS, b. at Danby 27 Dec. 1803, d. at Pawlet 22 Mar. 1886, dau. of James and Sally (Harrington). Children: 1. *Sarah Ann*,[7] b. 30 Nov. 1821; m. 17 Mar. 1842 Mark H. Wooster. 2. *Eliza Ann*, m. Dr. Phineas Strong. 3. *Nancy Mary*. 4. *James McDaniels*, b. 13 Aug. 1831; d. at Pawlet 24 Sept. 1904; m. Sarah Grace Otis, b. at Danby 12 Nov. 1844, d. at Pawlet 3 May 1908, dau. of William and Delia (Peck). 5. *Julia Clara*, m. Parker Jones. 6. *John Holmes*. 7. *Mary Esther*. 8. *Cordelia Caroline*. 9. *Merritt Clark*, d. unm. at Pawlet 5 May 1912.
iii. HANNAH.
iv. TEMPA, m. ALLEN VAIL, and settled at Middletown, Vt. Children: 1. *John*. 2. *Edward*. 3. *Philander*. 4. *Sophia*. 5. *Almira*.
v. SOPHIA, m. EDWARD HERRICK. Children: 1. *Rachel*, m. Ira Cook. 2. *Charity*, m. Caleb Lobdell. 3. *Eunice*, m. William Seeley. 4. *Alta*, m. Fayette Bromley. 5. *Henry*, m. ——— Avery.
vi. CLARA (or CLARISSA), m. STEPHEN OTIS.
vii. JULIA, m. BARNUM LANGFORD.
viii. ALTA, m. at Pawlet, Vt., 11 Nov. 1829, JOSEPH AYERS.

24. DANIEL[6] ANDRUS (*John*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1796, died at Poultney, Vt., 14 Nov. 1863. He married HARRIET WATKINS, who died at Poultney 23 Feb. 1874, aged 69, daughter of Broadwell. About 1815 he went to Poultney, a poor man; but by industry and economy he succeeded in acquiring a good property. (History of Poultney.)

Children:

i. SARAH JANE,[7] b. at Poultney, Vt., 11 Jan. 1822; d. 21 Sept. 1898; m. (1) WILLIAM D. BOSWORTH; m. (2) 29 Jan. 1863 REV. JOHN GOADBY, b. in England. Children by first husband: 1. *Mary*

* *Vide supra*, p. 114, footnote. (Page 47, this volume.)

Jane, m. William Gaige. 2. *Harriet Ella*, m. William Nathaniel. Child by second husband: 3. *Nellie Bosworth*, b. at Poultney 13 Nov. 1863; m. 9 May 1882 Jason Rogers Mason.

ii. Mary E., d. at Denver, Colo., in Dec. 1912; m. John Jay Joslin. They settled at Denver. Children: 1. *Hattie.* 2. *Edna.* 3. *Frank A.*

iii. Edwin Daniel, b. 2 Dec. 1837; d. at Poultney, Vt., 22 July 1894; m. Addie Jane Adams, who d. 27 July 1872, dau. of Alanson of Poultney. He lived at his father's homestead at Poultney. Children: 1. *Mary Grace*,[8] b. 7 Sept. 1859; m. 10 Mar. 1899 Alfred Josiah Beebe. 2. *William Daniel*, b. 19 Dec. 1864; m. at Rutland, Vt., 11 Apr. 1894, Ida Merriam Long. 3. *Edwin Daniel*, m. 6 Apr. 1899 Laura Westover.

25. David[6] Andrus (*John*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Shaftsbury, Vt., in 1799, died at Granville, N. Y., 11 May 1871. He married Sarah Weeks, born at Jamaica, Vt., 23 Sept. 1800, died at Granville 11 Apr. 1885, daughter of Nathan. He was the owner of a stage route, and was himself the stage driver between Troy, N. Y., and Rutland, Vt.

Children, all but the two youngest born at Granville, N. Y.:

i. Minerva,[7] b. 19 Aug. 1829; d. 3 Mar. 1868; m. Orson F. Betts, s. of John and Lydia (Loveland). No children.

ii. Eliza, b. 15 Mar. 1831; d. 20 Apr. 1899; m. at West Pawlet, Vt., Merritt C. Jones. Children: 1. *Florence.* 2. *Mary.* 3. *Frederick M.*

iii. Henry, b. 15 Feb. 1833; d. unm. 20 Dec. 1853.

iv. Samuel, b. 31 July 1834; d. unm. 12 Oct. 1908.

v. Truman, b. 12 Feb. 1836; d. at Granville, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1861; m. Martha Warren, b. at West Pawlet, Vt., 9 May 1841, dau. of Cotton Fletcher and Susan (Curtis). Child: 1. *Henry*,[8] b. in 1860; adopted when young by a family named Norton, whose surname he took.

vi. David, b. 14 Feb. 1838; d. at Albany, N. Y., 5 July 1902; m. Mary Miller of Granville, N. Y., b. 26 Mar. 1847, dau. of Rev. William Abeel and Louisa (Bordwell). Children: 1. *Louise.*[8] 2. *Bert.*

vii. Mary, b. at Sandyhill, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1840; m. 4 Apr. 1861 James Ordway, b. at Strafford, Vt., 20 Dec. 1830, d. 1 Mar. 1905.

viii. Joseph, b. at Sandyhill, N. Y., 2 Dec. 1841; d. at Granville, N. Y., 1 Oct. 1894; m. at Pawlet, Vt., 27 Feb. 1869, Clara Sargent, b. at Hubbardton, Vt., 10 Apr. 1850, dau. of John and Alcinda (Davis). Children: 1. *Charles.*[8] 2. *Florence.*

26. Ephraim Martin[6] Andrus (*David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Shaftsbury, Vt., 22 Feb. 1811, died at Perry, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1892. He married first, 4 Dec. 1834, Clarissa Huntington, born 6 Apr. 1817, died 28 Oct. 1855; and secondly, 6 Jan. 1857, Mary A. Erickson, who died 19 Mar. 1880.

Children by first wife:

i. Daniel,[7] b. 7 Aug. 1838; d. 14 May 1841.

ii. Eugene H., b. 10 Sept. 1844; m. 25 May 1865 Florence Buxton. Children: 1. *Clinton Buxton.*[8] 2. *Lottie H.* 3. *Roy L.*

iii. Fred M., b. 25 July 1848; m. 18 May 1871 Eva L. Shirley.

iv. Francis R., b. 5 Aug. 1855; d. 16 Sept. 1855.

Children by second wife:

v. Henry E., b. 10 Dec. 1859.

vi. Clara, b. 2 Sept. 1864; d. 2 Apr. 1886.

27. Horatio Nelson[6] Andrus (*David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Castile, N. Y., born 30 June 1813, died 27 Jan. 1859. He married, 12 Jan. 1835, Elizabeth A. Easton, who died 2 Apr. 1904.

Children:

i. Susan A.,[7] b. 12 July 1837; d. 28 Jan. 1844.
ii. Lemuel B., b. 6 July 1840; d. 8 Mar. 1862.
iii. Martin E., b. 27 Sept. 1842; d. in 1892; m. 27 July 1866 Mrs. Julia Grant. No children.
iv. John Nelson, b. 29 Jan. 1847; d. 6 Mar. 1849.
v. Sarah A., b. 15 June 1851; m. 15 Nov. 1871 Charles Locke.
vi. Mary, b. 24 Oct. 1859; m. 21 Sept. 1881 John Tabor. No children.

28. Columbus Parks[6] Andrus (*David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Castile, N. Y., born 8 Sept. 1822, died 10 June 1907. He married, 12 Nov. 1846, Clarissa E. Billings, who died 27 June 1910.

Children: *

i. Flora B.,[7] b. 5 Aug. 1850; d. 1 Feb. 1851.
ii. Gracia A., b. 5 Aug. 1856; m. 15 May 1877 Mortimer N. Cole.
iii. Gertrude, b. 28 Oct. 1862; d. 11 Mar. 1864.

29. David Oatman[6] Andrus (*David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born 10 Oct. 1825, died 9 July 1909. He married first, 19 Jan. 1854, Harriet Palmer, who died 2 June 1865; and secondly, 17 Oct. 1865, Martha Jane Palmer, sister of his deceased wife. They lived at Perry, N. Y.

Children by first wife:

i. William P.,[7] b. 12 Apr. 1856; d. 6 Nov. 1913; m. 6 Nov. 1878 Mary White.
ii. Charles Alton, b. 4 June 1858; m. (1) 18 Feb. 1880 Agnes Wylie; m. (2) 22 Dec. 1902 Lillian Marie Kremer.
iii. Daniel, b. 6 Nov. 1860; m. 6 May 1884 Mattie Sweeting.
iv. David Ray, b. 18 May 1865; living unm.

30. Chester[6] Andross (*Frederick*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Canterbury 17 Sept. 1781, died at Hartford 1 Jan. 1826. He married at Hartford, in 1810 or 1811, Rhoda Kilbourn, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Wells), born at Hartford 18 June 1789, died there in Oct. 1858. (Kilbourn Genealogy.)

Children, born at Hartford:

i. William,[7] d. at Cedar Rapids, Iowa; m. Lucy Sloan. Children: 1. *Doderidge*,[8] d. young. 2. *Cornelius*. 3. *Eugene*. 4. *Erskine*. 5. *Alice*. 6. *Allen*.
ii. Cecilia, b. 17 Apr. 1813; d. 28 Feb. 1882; m. 11 Nov. 1833 Allyn Southmayd Stillman, b. at Wethersfield 28 Apr. 1800, s. of James and Elizabeth (Webster). He was a bookbinder, and was mayor of Hartford in 1862. Children: 1. *Cecilia Augusta*, b. 23 Feb. 1835; m. Samuel H. White. 2. *Charles Allyn*, b. 10 Feb. 1837; d. 21 June 1904; m. Harriet Allen. 3. *Alice Webster*, b. 29 Mar. 1839; living unm. 4. *Ann Elizabeth*, b. 28 July 1841; d. 6 Dec. 1843. 5. *Mary*, b. 12 Jan. 1846; d. 15 Nov. 1848. 6. *Allyn*, b. 8 Sept. 1848; m. Anna Rose. 7. *William Webster*, b. 1 Jan. 1852; m. Mary M. Robins.

* In addition to the three children named here, Columbus Parks Andrus had an adopted daughter, Emma B., born 10 Oct. 1850.

iii. Elizabeth, bapt. 25 June 1815; d. unm. in 1865.
iv. Michael Shepard, bapt. 28 Apr. 1817; d. at Westfield, Mass.
v. Janette, bapt. 7 Nov. 1819; d. in 1869; m. Capt. David Hoyt of Deerfield, Mass., b. 29 June 1801. Children: 1. *Edward*, b. 17 Aug. 1844. 2. *Mary*, b. 7 Oct. 1846. 3. *John Wilson*, b. 6 May 1850.
vi. Sarah A., bapt. 25 June 1821; d. in 1857; m. 24 June 1839 Henry Rose. Children: 1. *James*. 2. *Nettie*.

31. John Felch[6] Andross (*Frederick*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Canterbury 1 Mar. 1786, died at Bloomingburg, N. Y., 22 June 1868. He married, 21 Apr. 1812, Sarah Redfield, born 7 Nov. 1792, daughter of David and Esther (Thorp), who went from Fairfield to Orange County, N. Y. John Felch Andross followed the sea in early life, going twice to the West Indies. He settled at Crawford, now Bloomingburg, N. Y.

Children, born at Bloomingburg, N. Y.:

i. Ellen Jane,[7] b. 21 Jan. 1813; d. 30 Mar. 1848; m. 15 Oct. 1833 Joseph Seagears, b. at Washington, Mass., 12 Jan. 1799, d. at Bloomingburg, N. Y., in May 1875. Children: 1. *Milo*, b. 11 Aug. 1835; m. Annie Conlin of Goshen, N. Y. 2. *Sarah Ellen*, b. 12 Oct. 1836. 3. *John Andross*, b. 25 Dec. 1838; d. 19 Dec. 1841.
ii. William Augustus, b. 23 Sept. 1817; d. unm. at Utica, N. Y.
iii. Calvin Carmichael, b. 21 Mar. 1821; d. 3 Feb. 1902; m. 30 Apr. 1857 Deborah A. Miller, who d. 11 Dec. 1897, dau. of Michael and Margaret (Dickerson). He was a properous farmer at Bloomingburg, N. Y. Only child: 1. *Sarah Adda*.[8]

32. Augustus[6] Andross (*Frederick*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Canterbury 17 Dec. 1788, died at Hartford 2 Nov. 1827. He married at Hartford, 14 Jan. 1813, Susan Clark. The family lived at Hartford until his death, and then his widow and children lived for a while in New York City, but removed later to Keokuk, Iowa. After undergoing misfortunes caused by ice in the river, they went down the Mississippi to New Orleans, and finally settled in Texas.

Children, born at Hartford:

i. Walter Augustus,[7] b. in 1816; d. at New Orleans, La.; m. Margaret Ferguson of New Braunfels, Tex., who after his death returned to Scotland, her native country, with her three children. Children: 1. *Henry D.*[8] 2. *Catherine*. 3. *Emily*.
ii. Jane Elizabeth, b. 21 July 1817; m. (1) Stephen Field; m. (2) ——— Bumble. She and her second husband lived in Texas. Child by first husband: 1. *Charles*. Children by second husband, b. in Texas: 2. *Mary*. 3. *Elizabeth*. 4. *Henry*. 5. *William*.
iii. Emily, b. in June 1820; d. in Aug. 1822.
iv. Lydia Maria, b. 9 Nov. 1822; m. in New York, at the same ceremony with her sister Jane Elizabeth, Henry Borden Abel. Children: 1. *Walter*. 2. *Henry*. 3. *Fanny*. 4. *Edgar*.
v. Emily, b. 17 June 1824; m. (1) John McCall of Keokuk, Iowa, with whom she lived in Louisiana and then in Texas; m. (2) ——— Bracken. Children by first husband: 1. *John*. 2. *Charles*. 3. *Walter*. 4. *George*. 5. *Robert*. 6. *Susan*. 7. *Fannie*.
vi. Susan, b. 18 Feb. 1825; m. Gustave Steves. They lived at Austin and Corpus Christi, Tex. Only child: 1. *Susan*.
vii. Mary Clarendon, b. 15 Apr. 1826; d. 18 Mar. 1906; m. at Houston, Tex., 8 July 1846, Robert Brewster. Children: 1.

Mary Adeline. 2. *Robert Weir.* 3. *Jane Elizabeth.* 4. *Walter Augustus.* 5. *Charles.* 6. *Matthew.* 7. *Edgar Henry.* 8. *Henry Abel.*

viii. AUGUSTA OLIVIA, b. 30 Dec. 1827; m. (1) at New Braunfels, Tex., JUDGE MATTHEW AUGUSTUS DOOLEY; m. (2) S. D. MUNROE. She lived at New Orleans, La., and Llano, Tex.

33. FREDERICK[6] ANDROSS (*Frederick,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) was born at Hartford 12 May 1793. He married MINDWELL SMITH of Suffield. He was a ship's carpenter, and was at sea much of the time.

Children:

i. LEVI,[7] b. in 1817; d. in June 1849; m. 3 Sept. 1839 ELEANOR SMITH, dau. of Daniel and Ellen (Beeman) of Granby. Only child: 1. *Martha Almira.*[8]

ii. ALBERT, d. at the age of 22.

34. WILLIAM FELCH[6] ANDROSS (*Frederick,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Hartford 30 Nov. 1795, died at South Windsor 17 Mar. 1842. He married, 26 Oct. 1819, JULIA BANCROFT, born at South Windsor 17 Sept 1800, died 26 July 1885, only child of Abner and Lucy. She lived all her life in the old home which she had inherited from her Bancroft ancestors.

Children, all but the first one born at South Windsor:

i. JULIA ANN,[7] b. at Hartford 24 Apr. 1821; d. at Willimantic 13 Oct. 1899; m. 16 July 1842, as his second wife, DANIEL WEBSTER, b. at Longmeadow, Mass., 27 July 1812, d. 28 Mar. 1860,* s. of Daniel and Ann (Andros). His mother was descended from John Andrews of Farmington. Children: 1. *Noah,* b. in Aug. 1847; m. (1) Emma Butler of Hartford; m. (2) Sarah Royce of Willimantic. 2. *Alice Elizabeth,* b. 14 Jan. 1850. 3. *Julia Eliza,* b. 9 Mar. 1851.

ii. LUCY, b. 16 Sept. 1822; d. at Rockville 21 Mar. 1901; m. (1) at South Windsor, 27 Nov. 1845, EDWARD GILMAN, who d. 9 July 1855; m. (2) at Rockville, 25 Apr. 1860, IRA B. BENNETT, b. at Mansfield 26 Jan. 1814, d. at Rockville 21 Oct. 1874. Children by first husband: 1. *A daughter,* d. in infancy. 2. *Frederick Vincent,* b. 4 June 1850; d. at Rockville 27 Dec. 1887.

40. iii. ABNER BANCROFT, b. 26 Sept. 1824.

iv. SARAH BRYANT, b. 23 Jan. 1828; d. at East Hartford 15 Sept. 1880; m. 4 Dec. 1851 JOSEPH A. WILLIAMS, who d. at Hartford 3 Feb. 1866, s. of Joseph and Naomi (Drake). Only child: 1. *John Andross,* b. 29 Sept. 1853; d. at East Hartford 27 July 1884; m. 11 Nov. 1874 Candora P. Miller of Southington.

41. v. WILLIAM WILTSHIRE, b. 29 Jan. 1831.

35. BENJAMIN[6] ANDROS (*Abel,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Plainfield 20 Oct. 1777, died there 28 Jan. 1860. He married, 16 Mar. 1803, SARAH AVERILL, born at Preston 13 Sept. 1781, died 30 Mar. 1838.

He was deacon for many years in the Congregational Church at Plainfield, and was a highly respected citizen. He was associated with his father in the Andros factory at Moosup, now Packerville.

* He was warden of the State prison at Wethersfield, and was stabbed with a knife by a refractory prisoner, his wounds proving fatal. His first wife was Ann Eliza Smith, by whom he had one son, Daniel, born 26 Sept. 1839.

Children:

42. i. William Noyes,[7] b. at Plainfield 26 May 1806.
43. ii. James Sanford, b. at Plainfield 18 Oct 1808.
iii. Abel Averill, b. 27 Jan. 1816; d. unm. in 1838.

36. Frederick[6] Andros (*Thomas*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Berkley, Mass, 14 Sept. 1805, died at Minneapolis, Minn., 27 Apr. 1895. He married at Plymouth, N. Y., Eliza Bunker, who died at McGregor, Iowa, 6 Nov. 1879. He was prominent as one of the earliest physicians west of the Mississippi.

Children:

i. Richard Salter Storrs,[7] b. at Garnavillo, Iowa, 9 June 1838; m. in Dec. 1857 Maria Worthing, b. at Franklin, Mich., 1 May 1835, dau. of Benjamin Dade and Charlotte (Marvin). Children: 1. *Georgianna*,[8] b. 28 Sept. 1858; m. Anson S. Brooks. 2. *Richard Henry*, b. 20 Aug. 1860; d. 12 Sept. 1885. 3. *Louis Milton*, b. 17 Oct. 1862. 4. *Vivia Storrs*, b. 31 Oct. 1873; d. 12 June 1879.
ii. Eugenia Estelle.
iii. Lillias Mary.
iv. Isabelle, d. in childhood.

37. Richard Salter Storrs[6] Andros (*Thomas*,[5] *Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Brookline, Mass., born at Berkley, Mass., 27 Oct. 1817, died 3 Aug. 1868. He married in New York City, 22 May 1845, Sybil Blanding Allyn, born at Rehoboth, Mass., 6 Sept. 1823, died at Norton, Mass., 13 Mar. 1899, daughter of Charles Yonge and Prudence (Hicks).

He was a newspaper editor, was deputy collector of customs in Boston for several years and subsequently a special agent of the Treasury Department, and was engaged in organizing customhouses in the South. He was author of "Customs Guide," a codification of the revenue laws, and was a contributor to the *Democratic Review*. He published "Chocorua and Other Sketches" in 1838.

Children:

i. Isabel Wall,[7] b. 5 Nov. 1846.
ii. Sophia Morton, b. 27 Aug. 1848.
iii. Elizabeth Yonge, b. 12 June 1852; d. at Sharon, Mass., 13 Feb. 1905; m. Charles Foster. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Andros*. 2. *Richard Andros*. 3. *Goodwin Le Baron*. 4. *Sybil*.

38. Asa[6] Andrus (*Asa*,[5] *Zebediah*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born at Norwich 22 Nov. 1773, died at Clarence, N. Y., 10 Oct. 1863. He married at Pawlet, Vt., 9 Mar. 1796, Lucy Bushnell, born at Norwich 28 Mar. 1776, died at Pendleton, N. Y., 4 Aug. 1858, daughter of Benajah, Jr., and Lucy (Abell).

Asa Andrus and his wife lived first at Pawlet, but in 1822 they went with their whole family to Royalton, N. Y., removing again after two years to Pendleton, N. Y.

Children, born at Pawlet, Vt.:

44. i. Leman,[7] b. 26 Apr. 1797.
ii. Abia, b. 8 Jan. 1801; d. 19 Sept. 1802.
iii. Benajah Bushnell, of Elyria, Ohio, farmer, b. 8 Jan. 1803; d. at

Onondaga, Mich., 25 Feb. 1892; m. Isabendah Hanley. Children: 1. *Matilda.*[8] 2. *Lutetia.* 3. *Della.*

iv. Abel B., of Lawton, Mich., farmer, b. 9 June 1805; d. at Lawton, Mich., 25 Oct. 1868; m. Sophia Sinclair. Children: 1. *Clarissa.*[8] 2. *Adelia.* 3. *Lucy.* 4. *Wallace.* 5. *Frank.* 6. *Victoria.*

v. Elizabeth S., b. 25 Feb. 1807; m. (1) William Colt; m. (2) Luther Leland.

vi. Mary Pride, b. 10 July 1810; d. at Wilson, N. Y., 6 Mar. 1879; m. at Pendleton, N. Y., 6 May 1830, Daniel Folger, Jr., of Wilson, farmer, b. at Danby, Vt., 5 Dec. 1806, d. at Wilson 4 Oct. 1871. Children: 1. *Zeremba C.*, b. 25 Feb. 1831. 2. *Plyn W.*, b. 18 Apr. 1835; m. (1) at Wilson, 16 Nov. 1859, Eliza A. Griffin; m. (2) Mary H. Griffin, sister of his first wife. 3. *Lodisca I.*, b. 23 Oct. 1838. 4. *Mary F.*, b. 2 Apr. 1841; m. J. A. Webster. 5. *Noble D.*, b. 3 Apr. 1843; m. Mary Cox. 6. *Sarah C.*, b. 9 Dec. 1846; m. Albert Aighma. 7. *Alonzo W.*, b. 11 Nov. 1850; m. Alma Parker.

vii. Washington Clark, of Pendleton, N. Y., b. 10 Nov. 1812; d. at Pendleton 31 Oct. 1887; m. 31 Jan. 1841 Sarah Cleveland Hills, b. at Cambria, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1821, dau. of John and Cynthia (Bissell). Children: 1. *Silas Hills,*[8] b. 22 Mar. 1844; m. Mary Ann Wire. 2. *Ellen Cynthia,* b. 6 July 1846; m. Wallace A. Tousey.

viii. Lucy Griswold, b. 5 June 1815; d. 23 July 1889; m. Joseph Montraville Riddle. They lived at Rapids Bridge and Clarence, N. Y. Children: 1. *Walter.* 2. *Lucy E.* 3. *Charles.* 4. *Emma T.*

39. Benjamin[6] Andrus (*Zebediah,*[5] *Zebediah,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), farmer, born at Pawlet, Vt., 11 Dec. 1783, died there 25 Feb. 1864. He married, 8 Feb. 1810, Emily Chapin, born at Rupert, Vt., in June 1787, died at Pawlet 29 Jan. 1852.

Children:

i. Sylvester P.,[7] b. 27 Dec. 1810; m. Paulina ———.

ii. David, b. 21 Dec. 1813; m. 30 Sept. 1839 Sally Ann Willis, dau. of Guild, who went from Cheshire, Mass., to Pawlet, Vt.

iii. Almedia Emeline, b. 20 Mar. 1816.

iv. Benjamin Swan, b. 1 June 1818; d. at Pawlet, Vt., 31 Dec. 1877; m. 2 July 1853 Ann Belden, b. at Pawlet 29 Sept. 1836, d. there 22 Mar. 1896, dau. of Henry and Adaline (Willis). Children: 1. *Addie Emeline,*[8] b. 24 Sept. 1855. 2. *Morgan Henry,* b. 24 Jan. 1857. 3. *Fannie,* b. 31 Jan. 1867.

v. Jacob Chapin, b. 19 June 1821; d. 1 Sept. 1891; m. 5 Dec. 1850 Harriet A. Whitcomb, b. at Enosburg, Vt., 24 Apr. 1832, d. 23 Apr. 1906, dau. of Capt. Moses and Electa (Carpenter). Child: 1. *Frank,*[8] b. at Pawlet, Vt., 27 May 1862; m. 23 Dec. 1886 May Monroe.

vi. Jacob, b. 29 Apr. 1822; d. 23 July 1824.

40. Abner Bancroft[7] Andross (*William Felch,*[6] *Frederick,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at South Windsor 26 Sept. 1824, died there 16 Mar. 1902. He married, 22 Aug. 1849, Mary Smith Cowles, born 22 July 1824, died at South Windsor 16 Mar. 1895, daughter of Asbel and Lucinda (Risley) of East Hartford.

Children:

i. William Francis,[8] b. 21 June 1850; d. 28 May 1909; m. in 1874 Irene Eliza Bidwell. Children: 1. *James Berton,*[9] b. 6 Feb. 1875; m. Mary Amelia Camp. 2. *Bessie Louise,* b. 6 Aug. 1876; m. Frederic Leonidas Chandler. 3. *Wallace Bancroft,* b. 8 Apr. 1878; m. Mary Imogene Hunter.

ii. James Moore, b. 3 July 1853; d. in 1857.
iii. Mary Lena, b. 17 Aug. 1858; d. unm. 14 Sept. 1885.
iv. Abner Berton, b. 7 Dec. 1860; d. 20 Mar. 1866.

41. William Wiltshire[7] Andross (*William Felch,*[6] *Frederick,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), of Wethersfield and Rockville, born at South Windsor 29 Jan. 1831, died at Rockville 3 Mar. 1901. He married at Rockville, 25 Nov. 1852, Julia Ann Stebbins, born at Monson, Mass., 25 Mar. 1833, daughter of Dana and Betsey Lewis (Heath) of Monson. She was descended from Rowland Stebbins, who was born at Bocking, co. Essex, England, and came to New England with his wife Sarah (Whiting) and four children in 1634.

Children, born at Rockville:

i. Julia Harriet,[8] b. 21 Sept. 1855; m. 9 May 1878 Thomas Dwight Goodell of New Haven, B.A. (Yale, 1877), Ph.D. (Yale, 1884), Professor of the Greek Language and Literature at Yale University, b. at Ellington 8 Nov. 1854, s. of Francis and Sophia Louise (Burpee).
ii. Kate Webster, b. 5 Apr. 1864; m. 3 Oct. 1894 William Keeney Sumner.

42. William Noyes[7] Andros (*Benjamin,*[6] *Abel,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Plainfield 26 May 1806, died at Troy, N. Y., 28 May 1852. He married, 3 Aug. 1830, Amelia Ann Olney of Providence, R. I., born 28 June 1812, died at Troy 18 Dec. 1879, daughter of Col. George Rufus Atwill and Ann (Smith). About 1839 they removed from Providence to New York City, and in 1849 to Troy.

Children:

i. George William,[8] b. at Providence, R. I., 2 Feb. 1832; m. 30 Jan. 1861 Susan Howard King of Raynham, Mass. Five children.
ii. Charles Benjamin, b. at Dighton, Mass., 23 June 1833; m. Mrs. Mary Hitchcock. One son.
iii. Frank Averill, b. at Providence, R. I., 20 Apr. 1835; m. Cora Wilbur of Troy, N. Y. Two children.
iv. James Sanford, b. at Providence, R. I., 7 Apr. 1837.
v. Henry Sanford, b. in New York City 11 Apr. 1840; m. Adelaide Little. One child.
vi. William, b. in New York City 17 Nov. 1844.

43. James Sanford[7] Andros (*Benjamin,*[6] *Abel,*[5] *Benjamin,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), of Natick, R. I., physician, born at Plainfield 18 Oct. 1808, d. in Nov. 1867. He married Elizabeth Lippitt of Providence, R. I., who died at Buffalo, N. Y., in Feb. 1900, aged 85.

Children:

i. Sarah,[8] m. ——— Abbott. Three children.
ii. Anna, m. (1) ———; m. (2) ——— Howlett; m. (3) ——— Curtis.

44. Leman[7] Andrus (*Asa,*[6] *Asa,*[5] *Zebediah,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), born at Pawlet, Vt., 26 Apr. 1797, died at Farina, Ill., 3 Sept. 1890. He married, 3 Nov. 1816, Welthea Cobb, born at Pawlet 31 Jan. 1798, died at Pendleton, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1888, daughter of Joshua.

He was first a school-teacher and something of a musician.

When a young man he was licensed to preach by the Seventh Day Baptists of Pawlet. About 1828 he removed with his family to western New York, where he continued preaching.

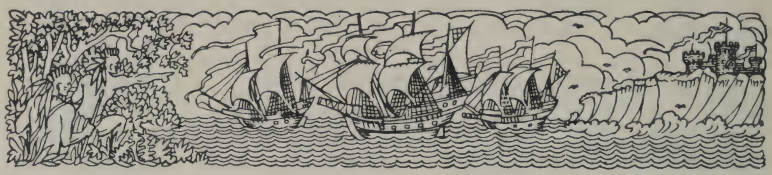
Children:

i. Emily Edgerton,[8] b. at Pawlet, Vt., 9 Sept. 1817; d. at Pendleton, N. Y., 28 May 1900; m. 7 May 1837 Jedediah Elderkin. Children: 1. *Emily Amelia*, b. at Newfane, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1839; m. Dr. Orville Colby Bordwell. 2. *Thomas*, b. 22 July 1841; d. in 1842. 3. *Cornelia Ann*, b. 24 Nov. 1842; m. Oscar E. Utley of Saginaw, Mich. 4. *John Diah*, b. 4 July 1845; m. Jennie Devlin of Olcott, N. Y. 5. *Eunice Kneeland*, b. 3 Jan. 1848; m. Daniel P. Utley of Bay City, Mich. 6. *Herbert Alonzo*, b. 7 Feb. 1850; d. in 1877. 7. *Clara Thankful*, b. 13 Jan. 1853; m. Charles A. Walters of Lockport, N. Y. 8. *Frances E.*, b. 12 June 1856; m. Howard Leland Taylor.

ii. A daughter, b. 19 Aug. 1818; d. in the same year.

iii. John Ives, b. at Pawlet, Vt., 26 Feb. 1824; d. at Eaton Rapids, Mich., 17 Mar. 1904; m. (1) at Clarence, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1848, Phebe Worden; m. (2) 30 July 1865 Mrs. Martha Read. Children by first wife: 1. *Leman*,[9] b. 29 Mar. 1850. 2. *Julia Ann*, b. 18 Oct. 1852. 3. *Edith H.*, b. 30 Sept. 1862; d. in 1885. 4. *Phebe Worden*, d. in 1864. Children by second wife: 5. *Alice Emily*, b. 1 Sept. 1866; m. ——— Petit. 6. *Myron*, b. 6 Feb. 1868; d. in 1884. 7. *Nellie May*, b. 26 Dec. 1875; m. Claude Cogswell.

iv. Thankful Cobb, b. at Pawlet, Vt., 17 Sept. 1829; m. 21 May 1851 Alonzo W. Childs. Children: 1. *Welthea Ann*, b. 31 Jan. 1853; m. Martin L. Maxson. 2. *Harmon Alonzo*, b. 27 June 1856; m. Lucy E. Dye.



THE FAMILY OF JOSHUA[4] AUSTIN OF SUFFIELD, CONN.—The vital records of Suffield, Conn., give the births of four children of Joshua[4] and Tryphena (Hatheway) Austin, viz., Joshua, born 1 Jan. 1748, Tryphena, born 29 Nov. 1749, died 4 July 1752, Ralph, born 18 Oct. 1751, and Tryphena, born 13 July 1753. Recently discovered letters, however, now in the possession of Charles M. Austin of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., together with information culled from the records of conveyances of land in Luzerne County, Pa., and from the printed vital records of Great Barrington, Mass., prove that Joshua[4] Austin and his wife had at least four more children, namely, Deborah, Elijah, Ruth, and Shadrach. Abstracts of these records and letters are here submitted.

On 5 Apr. 1790 Caleb Austin conveyed land to Gustavus Austin. (Luzerne County, Deed Book 2, p. 285, at Wilkes-Barre, Pa.)

On 15 June 1790 Joshua Austin conveyed to "my beloved son Elijah Austin" an undivided moiety in a tract of land lying at a place called Shickshinny, on the west bank of the Susquehanna River, including the mouth, and extending up each bank of Shickshinny Creek, to contain 300 acres. (Luzerne County, Deed Book 1, p. 278.)

On 1 Nov. 1792 Gustavus Austin conveyed to Elijah Austin an undivided moiety in the tract of land described in the deed of 15 June 1790, reserving, however, 50 acres. (Luzerne County, Deed Book 2, p. 287.)

On 20 May 1802 Eliphalet Spencer, at Great Barrington, Mass., writes to "Brother Shadrach Austin" in Luzerne County, Pa., and tells him of the death of "Mamma Austin" on the 2d of the month at his [Spencer's] home. He asks where Elijah and Ralph are, and adds: "we have not heard from nor seen Ruth this number of years."

On 1 Dec. 1813 Elijah Austin, at Madison Township, Franklin Co., Ohio, writes to Brother Shadrach Austin at Huntington Township, Pa.; and, replying to a request from Shadrach, in his last letter, for information as to the number of children he has, Elijah says: "We have nine children, four boys and five girls, their names as follows: Cynthia, Horatio, Polly, Levinia, Cyrus, Temperence, Julius, Elijah and Jane, the youngest about four months old."

On 8 Apr. 1822 Elijah Austin, in Clark County, Ill., writes to Brother Shadrach at Union Township, Pa. He mentions Spencer and Houyck, and also Joshua D. Austin, and desires to receive news of them.

On 30 Apr. 1825 Elijah Austin, in Edgar County, Ill., writes to Brother

Shadrach at Union, Pa. He mentions Brother Ralph as living on Shoal Creek, Ill., and Joshua D. Austin in Morgan County, Ill.

On 16 Aug. 1835 Seth Austin, at Colville, writes to Cousin Shadrach, at Union Township, Luzerne Co., Pa., and asks Shadrach to look after his [Seth's] interest in the 60 [*sic*] acres reserved by Gustavus in his deed to Elijah, saying he has a deed from Gustavus.*

On 27 June 1842 Ruth Howard, at Ellisburg, N. Y., writes to Brother Shadrach Austin at Union Township, Pa., answering a letter which she had received on the 20th: "I have heard nothing before from you in forty years." She tells of losing her companion in the wilderness, who left her with five small children to provide for, and she gives the names of the children, viz., Chauncy, Daniel, Hunin, Harriet, and Eleius G. Howard. She reminds Shadrach that she is the older, and states that Sister Huyck is living in Chautauqua County, in the town of Arkright, and that she hears from her through J. A. Spencer.

From the foregoing records and letters and from a few other sources the the following account of Joshua[4] Austin and his family has been compiled.

1. Joshua[4] Austin (*Anthony,*[3] *Anthony,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born at Sheffield, Conn., 6 Feb. 1718/19, died at Shickshinny, Luzerne Co., Pa., in Oct. 1801. He married at Suffield, 10 July 1747, Tryphena Hatheway, who was born 17 June 1729 and died at Great Barrington, Mass., at the home of her son-in-law, Eliphalet Spencer, 2 May 1802, daughter of Jacob, Jr., and Deborah (Kent) Hatheway.

They lived at Suffield, Conn., until after 1753, and the records there indicate that they went to Torrington, Conn.; but no actual proof of where they resided after leaving Suffield has been found prior to their appearance in Luzerne County, Pa., in 1790.

Children:

i. Joshua,[5] b. at Suffield 1 Jan. 1748; living at Jacksonville, Ill., in 1825.

ii. Tryphena, b. at Suffield 29 Nov. 1749; d. 4 July 1752.

iii. Ralph, b. at Suffield 18 Oct. 1751; living in Luzerne Co., Pa., in 1793 (taxable in Huntington Township in 1796), and on Shoal Creek, Ill., in 1825.

iv. Tryphena, b. at Suffield 13 July 1753; m. before 1780 Eliphalet Spencer of Suffield, who was living 20 May 1802. Residence, Great Barrington, Mass.

Children (surname *Spencer*), recorded at Great Barrington:

1. *Ichabod Smith,* b. 11 July 1780.
2. *Anna,* b. 29 Apr. 1782.
3. *Elizabeth,* b. 7 Feb. 1784.
4. *Eliphalet Massgrove,* b. 30 May, 1787.
5. *Hon. Joshua Austin,* b. 13 May 1790. He was a prominent lawyer.
6. *Thomas,* b. 22 Oct. 1793.
7. *Cynthia,* b. 30 July 1795.

v. Deborah, living at Arkwright, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., in 1842; m. at Great Barrington, Mass. (where she was probably living with or visiting her sister, Mrs. Spencer), 20 Nov. 1783, Martin Houck.

2. vi. Elijah, b. in Connecticut about 1764.

vii. Ruth, older than her brother Shadrach; living, apparently a widow, at Ellisburg, N. Y., 27 June 1842; m. ——— Howard, whom she had lost "in the wilderness."

Children (surname *Howard*):

1. *Chauncy.*
2. *Daniel*
3. *Hunin*
4. *Harriet.*
5. *Eleius G.*

viii. Shadrach, of Luzerne County, Pa., b. in Connecticut 12 July 1770; d. 26 Dec. 1850; m. 24 Dec. 1801 Mary Gregory, daughter of Peter Gregory, Sr.

He was of Luzerne County on 20 May 1802, and had probably

*This letter is significant, because a son of Caleb Austin addresses a son of Joshua Austin as "Cousin," thus identifying Joshua as a brother of Caleb.

accompanied his father thither about 1790. He was in Huntington Township, Pa., in 1813, and in Union Township, Luzerne Co., in 1822, 1825, 1835, and 1842. A son of the first occupant of Shickshinny, Luzerne Co., he was a teacher and leader among his neighbors, and was known as "Uncle Shadrach." Charles M. Austin of Wilkes-Barre, Pa., owner of the letters mentioned above, is one of his descendants. (Cf. "History of Luzerne County," p. 587.)

2. ELIJAH[5] AUSTIN (*Joshua,*[4] *Anthony,*[3] *Anthony,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born in Connecticut about 1764, died at Paris, Edgar Co., Ill., 13 Oct. 1846, aged 82 years. He married first in Pennsylvania, 14 Apr. 1793, JANE BRINK, who died at Paris, Ill., 17 Apr. 1829, aged 52 years, 8 months; and secondly, 17 Dec. 1829, BETSY BURR, widow of Laban Burr.

An Elijah Austen from Berkshire County, was in the military service of Massachusetts in 1776, and an Elijah Austin from Berkshire County in 1777 and 1780.

On 15 June 1790 Joshua Austin conveyed to his son Elijah an undivided half in a tract of land at Shickshinny, Luzerne Co., Pa., and Gustavus Austin conveyed to Elijah Austin an undivided half of the same land, less 50 acres, in 1792. Elijah Austin was among the taxable inhabitants of Huntington Township, Luzerne Co., in 1796. He filed on government land in Franklin County, Ohio, in 1804, and was in Madison township, in that county, on 1 Dec. 1813. He was at Terre Haute, Ind., from 1814 to 1817, in Clark County, Ill., on 8 Apr. 1822, and in Edgar County, Ill., on 30 Apr. 1825. He engaged in farming and stock raising.

Children by first wife:*

i. CYNTHIA, b. 28 May 1794; d. unm. 18 Oct. 1848.
ii. HORRACE, b. 6 Apr. 1796; d. unm. 29 Sept. 1823.
iii. POLLY, b. 12 Nov. 1797; d. unm. 4 Dec. 1814.
iv. GERSHAM, b. 6 Dec. 1799; d. 3 Feb. 1802.
v. LEVINIA, b. 22 May 1803; d. unm. 1 Nov. 1824.
vi. CYRUS, b. 12 June, 1805; d. unm. 3 Jan. 1827.
vii. TEMPERENCE, b. 15 May 1807; d. unm. 2 June 1842.
viii. JULIUS, b. 4 June 1809; m. ANN SMITH.
ix. ELIJAH, b. 6 Sept. 1811; [d. at Glencoe, Minn., 31 Dec. 1900; m. (1) at Paris, Ill., 17 Nov. 1835, LAURA DELAP, who d. 11 May 1847, daughter of Rev. Robert and Elizabeth (Kinney) Delap; m. (2) 2 Nov. 1848 RUAMA BENHAM, who d. in Cedar Mills Township, Meeker Co., Minn., 6 Mar. 1884. He moved to Fillmore County, Minn., in 1853, to Rice County, Minn., in 1855, and to Meeker County, Minn., in 1864. He had issue by both wives.]
x. JANE, b. 29 July 1813; d. unm. in the fall of 1849.
xi. SETH, b. 17 May 1817; m. ELIZABETH WYATT.

Woodburn, Oreg. ALPHEUS ELIJAH AUSTIN.

*From a record in a family Bible now in the possession of Mrs. Florence Wham of Spokane, Wash.

A Branch of the Avery Family.—The following facts covering an important branch of the Avery family in this country (*ante*, vol. xxv. p 191) have been furnished me for publication by Henry W. Avery, Esq., a lineal descendant of Christopher Avery of England, who first settled in this country, in Gloucester, Mass., in 1630.

While this material lacks something of completeness, it still will be found of much service to genealogists and antiquaries generally. Ledyard Bill.

Norwich, Conn.

Christopher Avery[1] was born in Salisbury, England, and came to America in the ship "Arabella," in the year 1630, and settled in Gloucester, Mass. He died in 1679.

James Avery[2] (*Christopher*[1]) was b. in England about 1620. He was with his father in Gloucester, but moved to New-London, Conn. in 1651. He m. (1) Joanna Greenslade, (2) Sarah Miner.

James Avery[3] (*James*,[2] *Christopher*[1]), the son of the preceding James, was b. Dec. 15, 1646; m. Deborah Sterling.

James Avery[4] (*James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Christopher*[1]), son of the foregoing James Avery,[3] was b. April 20, 1673, and m. Mary Griswold.

Ebenezer Avery[5] (*James*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Christopher*[1]), son of James Avery,[4] was b. March 29, 1704. He m. (1) Lucy Latham, (2) Rachel Denison (widow).

Ebenezer Avery[6] (*Ebenezer*,[5] *James*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Christopher*[1]) was b. March 7, 1732. He was killed in Fort Griswold, Sept. 6, 1781, at the massacre of a portion of the garrison by the British troops under Arnold.

Ebenezer Avery[7] (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Ebenezer*,[5] *James*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Christopher*[1]) was b. Aug. 8, 1762, and m. (1) Hannah Morgan, by whom he had six children. She d. Sept. 27, 1792. (2) Mary Eldridge, by whom he also had six children. She d. Jan. 19, 1854. Mr. Avery was a colonel of militia about 1798, and a justice for over thirty years, during which time he married over eighty couples. He died Aug. 8, 1842. The children by first wife were: Lucy,[8] Ebenezer,[8] Fanny,[8] Egbert,[8] Clarissa[8] and Jonathan.[8] By second wife: Charles Eldridge,[8] Henry William,[8] Mary Eldridge,[8] Sidney,[8] Amasa[8] and Jared R.[8]

(First wife's children:)

i. Lucy,[8] b. June 11, 1784; m. Oct. 10, 1802, Capt. Daniel Mitchell. They had eleven children. She d. Nov. 4, 1852.

ii. Ebenezer,[8] b. April 2, 1786; m. (1) Nancy Avery, by whom he had seven children; (2) Catharine L. Avery, by whom he had four children. He d. March 19, 1863.

iii. Fanny,[8] b. April 22, 1788; m. Daniel Avery, Feb. 25, 1808. She had three children. She d. March 30, 1869.

iv. Egbert,[8] b. July 26, 1789; m. Feb. 2, 1815, Eunice Wood. They had five children. He d. Dec. 3, 1854.

v. Clarissa[8] and Jonathan,[8] d. in infancy.

(Second wife's children:)

vi. Charles E.,[8] b. March 6, 1794; m. March 6, 1820, Asenath Cheadell, They had eight children. He d. Sept. 5, 1854. He was settled in the ministry at Auburn, N. Y.

vii. Henry W.,[8] b. Oct. 12, 1795, in Groton, Ct.; m. Nov. 27, 1817, Betsey Denison, dau. of Frederick Denison. She d. May 11, 1866. He resides in Belvidere, Ill. They had children: 1. Frederick Denison,[9] b. Oct. 30, 1818; m. (1) Julia S. Smith. She d. June 24, 1855. (2) Charlotte Mauny. He is a minister in Columbia, Ct. 2. Henry W.,[9] b. May 31, 1823; m. (1) Lydia G. Avery, (2) Rachel P. McCord, Nov. 16, 1848. They reside in Belvidere, Ill.

viii. Mary E.,[8] b. May 15, 1798; m. Nathan F. Denison, of Groton, Ct. They had four children. She d. Dec. 3, 1858.

ix. Sidney,[8] b. March 23, 1800; m. Mary Dickey. They reside in Belvidere, Ill., and have had seven children.

x. Amasa,[8] b. Oct. 18, 1801; m. (1) Betsey Dye, by whom he had two children; (2) Eleanor Atwell, by whom he had one child. He d. Sept. 21, 1869.

xi. Jared R.,[8] b. Sept. 17, 1804; m. Sarah Ann Agnew, by whom he had seven children. This family reside in Groton, Ct., where he has been settled in the ministry.

JOHN BAILEY OF HADDAM, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Louis Marinus Dewey, Esq., of Westfield, Mass.

1. John[1] Bailey was viewer of chimneys and ladders at Hartford in 1648, a constable in Mar., 1656–7, was made freeman in May, 1657, and moved to Haddam, about 1662, as one of the 28 original purchasers. His will was dated June 17, 1696, and the inventory, amounting to £186. 10. 6, was taken Aug. 29, 1696. He gave to sons John, Benjamin, and Nathaniel his land at Higganum; mentioned daughter Elizabeth Clark and son Thomas Clark; and daughters Lydia, Susanna, and Mary. He lived at Higganum, in the northern part of Haddam. His wife was probably Lydia, daughter of Thomas Smith of Haddam. (See Early Conn. Probate Rec., vol. i, page 234.)

Children:

2. i. John.[2]
   ii. Lydia, m. in 1681, Nathaniel Spencer.
   iii. Elizabeth, m. Thomas Clark.
3. iv. Benjamin, b. Nov. 11, 1665, at Haddam.
   v. Susanna, m. ——— Hubbard.
4. vi. Nathaniel.
   vii. Mary, m. ——— Cornwell.

2. John[2] Bailey (*John*[1]) lived at Haddam, Conn. He married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Beckwith) Bate. John Bate died Jan. 15, 1718–19, and his wife survived him.

Children:

5. i. John,[3] b. Oct., 1688.
6. ii. Ephraim, b. Jan. 1, 1691.
   iii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 24, 1694.
   iv. Lydia, b. Mar. 16, 1695–6.
   v. Mehitable, b. June 4, 1698.
   vi. Jonathan, b. Aug. 16, 1700.
   vii. Dorothy, b. July 11, 1703.
   viii. Mary, b. Mar. 19, 1705–6.
7. ix. David, b. Aug. 8, 1710.

3. Benjamin[2] Bailey (*John*[1]) married ———.

Children:

   i. John.[3]
   ii. Benjamin.
   iii. Nathaniel.

4. Nathaniel[2] Bailey (*John*[1]) married ———.

Children:

   i. Daniel.
8. ii. Ezekiel.

5. John[3] Bailey (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, Conn., and there married, Jan. 14, 1711, Esther ———.

Children:

9. i. John,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1712.
10. ii. Nathan, b. July 18, 1714.
   iii. Esther, b. July 3, 1716.
   iv. Jeremiah, b. Aug. 14, 1718.
   v. Amos, b. Sept. 12, 1720.

vi. Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1726.
vii. Beol, b. Mar. 31, 1728.
11. viii. James, b. June 27, 1730.
ix. William, b. July 17, 1732.

6. Ephraim[3] Bailey (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, Conn., and there married, Oct. 3, 1716, Deborah Brainard.
Children:
i. Ephraim,[4] b. June 25, 1718; d. young.
12. ii. Jacob, b. Oct. 21, 1720.
iii. Deborah, b. Apr. 13, 1723.
13. iv. Gideon, b. Aug. 4, 1725.
14. v. Stephen, b. May 25, 1727.
vi. Jabez, b. Jan. 14, 1729-30.
vii. Caleb, b. Jan. 7, 1731-2.
viii. Abijah, b. July 31, 1734.
15. ix. William, b. Aug. 1, 1736.
16. x. Oliver.
xi. Ephraim.

7. David[3] Bailey (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) married, July 20, 1730, at Haddam, Jane (? Wadsworth). He died Aug. 18, 1747, at Middletown, Conn.
Children:
i. David,[4] b. about 1731.
ii. Joshua, b. Feb., 1733-4, at Haddam.
iii. Phebe, b. Apr. 20, 1736, at Haddam.
iv. Elijah, b. 1738.
v. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 22, 1740.
vi. James, b. 1743.

8. Ezekiel[3] Bailey (*Nathaniel*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, Feb. 25, 1741-2, Sarah Smith.
Children:
i. Eunice,[4] b. Sept. 1, 1744.
ii. Hope, b. Oct. 25, 1746.
iii. Susanna, b. Mar. 10, 1749.
iv. Jemima, b. July 7, 1751.
v. Ambrose, b. June 13, 1755.

9. John[4] Bailey (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, Mar. 11, 1734-5, Elizabeth ———.
Children:
i. Esther,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1735-6; d. young.
17. ii. Phineas, b. Jan. 6, 1738-9.
iii. Amos, b. Oct. 22, 1741.
iv. Esther, b. Oct. 8, 1743; d. young.
v. Esther, b. Jan. 16, 1744.
vi. Hannah, b. Dec. 3, 1747.
vii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 28, 1750.
viii. John, b. May 30, 1752.
ix. Richard, b. May 18, 1756.

10. Nathan[4] Bailey (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, July 6, 1738, Martha ———.
Children:
i. Nathan,[5] b. Apr. 13, 1739; d. June 2, 1742.
ii. Biel (dau.), b. Sept. 12, 1740.
iii. Ichabod, b. Feb. 2, 1742-3.

11. James[4] Bailey (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, Jan. 3, 1749-50, Anna ———.

Children:

i. Deborah,[5] b. Jan. 4, 1750–1.
ii. William, b. June, 1753.
iii. James, b. Jan. 13, 1756.

12. Jacob[4] Bailey (*Ephraim,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, Aug. 6, 1746, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Thomas Crook.
Children:

18. i. Jacob,[5] b. May 8, 1747.
ii. Deborah, b. Jan. 30, 1749; d. Feb. 8, 1814.
iii. Thomas, b. Feb. 15, 1750–1.
iv. Timothy.
19. v. Abijah.
vi. Clother.
vii. Gorden.
viii. Naomi, b. 1763; d. Sept. 29, 1825; m. 1782, her second cousin (23.) Christopher[5] Bailey.

13. Gideon[4] Bailey (*Ephraim,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and married ———.
Children:

i. Martha,[5] b. Apr. 14, 1746.
ii. Susanna, b. Sept. 25, 1749.
20. iii. Gideon, b. Nov. 17, 1751.
21. iv. Reuben, b. Feb. 24, 1754.
v. Louden, b. Sept. 20, 1756.
vi. Jeremiah, b. Oct. 9, 1758; m. ———, and had: *Moses Freeman,*[7] b. Nov. 7, 1782, and *Sarah*, b. Nov. 24, 1784.
vii. Jesse, b. Dec. 3, 1761.
viii. Lucy, b. Oct. 24, 1763.
ix. Sarah, b. Jan. 20, 1766.

14. Stephen[4] Bailey (*Ephraim,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, Dec. 14, 1749, Eunice ———.
Children:

i. Prudence,[5] b. June 22, 1756.
ii. Stephen, b. Feb. 13, 1760.
iii. Errie, b. May 14, 1762.
iv. Zilpah, b. June 5, 1764.
v. Margery, b. Nov. 22, 1766.
22. vi. Edward, b. Dec. 12, 1768.
vii. Rhoda, b. Oct., 1770.
viii. Sabra, b. Sept. 30, 1775.
And four others who d. unnamed.

15. William[4] Bailey (*Ephraim,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) married Betsey Horton.
Child:

23. i. Christopher,[5] b. Mar., 1756.

16. Oliver[4] Bailey (*Ephraim,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and there married, May 14, 1761, Hannah Scovill.
Children:

i. Oliver,[5] b. Mar. 22, 1762.
ii. Keturah, b. Oct. 4, 1763.
iii. Thomas, b. Feb. 11, 1765.
iv. Martha, b. May 5, 1767.
v. Hannah, b. Mar. 27, 1769.
vi. Phebe, b. June 16, 1771.
vii. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1773.
viii. Scovil, b. Sept. 24, 1775.

ix. Timothy, b. Nov. 24, 1777.
x. David, b. Oct. 20, 1779.
xi. Ezra, b. Aug. 10, 1781.
xii. Prudence, b. Oct. 17, 1784.

17. Phineas[5] Bailey (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) married, Apr. 25, 1764, at Haddam, Susannah Brainard.
Child:
i. Phineas,[6] b. Mar. 4, 1765.

18. Jacob[5] Bailey (*Jacob*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born May 8, 1747, lived at Haddam. He was a sergeant in the Revolution, and killed in the attack on Stony Point, N. Y., July 15, 1779. He married ———.
Children:
i. Jacob,[6] b. Mar. 19, 1775; d. June 14, 1813, at Haddam; m. May 7, 1800, at West Springfield, Mass., Temperance Bates, who was b. 1776, and d. June 9, 1824, aged 48, at Granville, Mass., where she m. (2) Sept. 28, 1815, Elijah Spelman, and had three daus. Children: *George Edgar*[7]; *Henry Brainard*; *Leander*, m. Mary Lewis, and has descendants at Westfield, Mass.; *Lovina*; *Louisa*; *Lucretia*.
ii. Meigs, m. ———, and has descendants in Newark, N. J., Rochester, N. Y., and elsewhere.

19. Mijah[5] (probably Abijah) Bailey (*Jacob*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) married ———.
Children:
i. Elias,[6] b. Aug. 16, 1786.
ii. Linda, b. Dec. 19, 1790.
iii. Comfort, b. Aug. 16, 1792.
iv. Halsey, b. Mar. 5, 1795.
v. Lucretia, b. Mar. 6, 1797.
vi. Roxina, b. Apr. 9, 1799.
vii. Cyrus, b. Mar. 29, 1801.

20. Gideon[5] Bailey (*Gideon*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) married, Sept. 6, 1773, at Haddam, Lydia Spencer.
Children:
i. Gideon,[6] b. Dec. 10, 1773.
ii. Daniel, b. May 20, 1775.
iii. Mary, b. Oct. 3, 1777.
iv. Russel, b. Nov. 29, 1779.
v. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 17, 1782.
vi. Sarah, b. Aug. 22, 1783.
vii. Lydia Smith, b. Aug. 22, 1784.
viii. Jereme, b. Sept. 20 or 23, 1787.
ix. Lyman, b. Mar. 24, 1789.
x. Lydia, b. Nov. 5, 1792.
xi. Rufus, b. Oct. 24, 1794.
xii. Alvin, b. Dec. 3, 1796.
xiii. Polly, b. Feb. 3, 1802.

21. Reuben[5] Bailey (*Gideon*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and married ———.
Children:
i. Lewis,[6] b. Sept. 12, 1780.
ii. Rodney, b. May 21, 1782.
iii. Samantha, b. Nov. 18, 1784.
iv. Zabria, b. Nov. 20, 1786.
v. Eliakim.
vi. Enes, b. Oct. 6, 1801.

22. Edward[5] Bailey (*Stephen*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Haddam, and married ———.

Children:

i. Selden,[6] b. Dec. 31, 1795.
ii. Chauncy, b. Jan. 31, 1797.
iii. Eliphalet, b. Apr. 30, 1799.
iv. Harriet, b. Dec. 7, 1802.
v. Edward, b. Apr. 13, 1805.

23. Christopher[5] Bailey (*William*,[4] *Ephraim*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), born in Mar., 1756, died Apr. 18, 1840, aged 84, at Haddam. He married, Nov. 26, 1782, his second cousin, Naomi,[5] daughter of (12.) Jacob[4] Bailey, who died Sept. 29, 1825, aged 62.

Children:

i. Thomas,[6] b. Feb. 19, 1782; perhaps lived at West Springfield, Mass., 1828–1838.
ii. Phebe, b. Nov. 15, 1783.
iii. Fanny, b. Jan. 3, 1786.
iv. Sovia, b. Apr. 19, 1788.
v. Benjamin, b. May 20, 1791.
vi. Christopher, b. Dec. 17, 1797.

Bailey-Smith.—In the article on John Bailey of Haddam, Conn., *ante*, page * 60, is a statement, for which the author was not responsible, that the wife of John[1] Bailey was probably a daughter of Thomas Smith of Haddam. Dr. James B. Field of Lowell, Mass., writes: "I doubt if Thomas Smith of Haddam had any daughter or any relative living in Haddam. To be sure, he left his land to John Baily's wife, but he also left his household stuff to Daniel Brainwood's wife, and the rest of his property to several of his townsmen. The most reasonable assumption is that the women had cared for him in his last illness, and the men were his personal friends. In this theory the late Charlotte Goldthwaite, an accurate and painstaking genealogist, agreed. In the partition of the land several years after Thomas Smith's decease, there is no more hint of his relation to any of the beneficiaries than there is in his will."

*Page 66, this volume.

NATHANIEL BALDWIN AND ONE LINE OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

[Communicated by Mr. Byron A. Baldwin, of Chicago, Ill.]

Among the first settlers of Milford, Connecticut, in 1639, were Nathaniel, Timothy, Joseph, John and Richard Baldwin, all of whom were at that time, or soon after, heads of families.

According to Milford records, Nathaniel and Timothy were brothers; and it is known that Richard had only one brother, John, who at the time of settlement was about six years of age. Richard and the younger John were the sons of Sylvester Baldwin, who died on the ocean in 1638, and were born in the parish of Aston Clinton, in the county of Bucks, England.

As the Milford settlers came over with the New-Haven Company, it is a reasonable supposition that the Baldwins among them, were nearly connected, and were from London and its vicinity; the counties of Bucks and Surrey.

1. Nathaniel[1] Baldwin was enrolled as a freeman, at the settlement of Milford, Ct., in 1639. His first wife was Abigail Camp, who died in Milford, March 22, 1648. Soon after he removed to Fairfield, Ct., and married his second wife, Joanna Westcoat, widow of Richard Westcoat. He died in Fairfield in 1658, and his widow died in 1682. By his first wife Abigail he had:—

   i. John, b. before 1640, and married by Richard Treat, magistrate, Nov. 19, 1663, to Hannah, daughter of Richard Osborn. He removed to Newark, N. J., where he died about 1688, leaving a married daughter, Hannah, and a son, John.*

   ii. Daniel, b. in Milford in 1644, and married, June 27, 1667, to Eliza, daughter of Henry Botsford. They had:—Daniel, Eliza, Samuel, Daniel, John, and Eliza.

   iii. Nathaniel, b. in Milford in 1645, and married in 1671, to Hannah, daughter of Henry Botsford. They had:—Eliza, Hannah, Nathaniel, Esther, and Samuel.

   iv. Abigail, b. in Milford, in 1648.

   By his wife Joanna he had:—

   v. Samuel, b. in Fairfield about 1654.

   vi. Sarah, b. in Fairfield.

   vii. Deborah, b. in Fairfield.

2. Samuel[2] (*Nathaniel*[1]) settled in Guilford, Ct. in 1675. His wife was Abigail,† daughter of John Baldwin, Sen., of Milford, and granddaughter of Obadiah Brewen, of New-London. She was born in Milford, Nov. 15, 1658, and baptized in New-Haven the 27th of March following. Samuel Baldwin was a blacksmith, and was granted certain lands to induce his settlement in Guilford "for his encouragement and accommodating of his trade, &c." He died in Guilford, January 12, 1696, leaving a good estate. His widow married John Wadhams, of Wethersfield. Their children, all born in Guilford, were as follows:—

* This John Baldwin, of Newark, is the great-grandfather of Governor Henry P. Baldwin, of Michigan.

† See Register, vol. xix. pages 107, 108, and vol. xxiii. page 349.

i. Abigail, b. Dec. 14, 1678, and married, June 24, 1697, Joseph Shaw, of Middletown.
ii. Deborah, b. April 8, 1681, and died Dec. 5, 1681.
iii. Dorathy, b. Dec. 27, 1683; married, September, 1708, Ziba Tryon, of Wethersfield. They had:—James, Rowland, Dorathy and Oliver.
iv. Joanna, b. April 18, 1686; married, April 8, 1705, Samuel Rose, of Branford; and Sept. 13, 1715, Ebenezer Frisbie, of Branford. She died March 21, 1751.
v. Samuel, b. Jan. 13, 1689. He went to Branford in 1733, and thence to Litchfield in 1734.
vi. Timothy, b. April 14, 1691, and married, Dec. 24, 1713, Bathsheba Stone. He died in Guilford, Aug. 4, 1757. They had:—Timothy, Bathsheba, Michael,* Timothy, Abigail, Stephen, Elisha, Deborah, Abraham, Sarah, and Mary.

3. vii. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 28, 1693.

3. Nathaniel[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) was married, April 8, 1718, to Elizabeth, daughter of Issac Parmlee, of Guilford. He died in Goshen, Ct., Oct. 18, 1760, and his widow died in the same place, March 14, 1786. Nathaniel Baldwin removed from Guilford to Litchfield, in 1733, and from thence to Goshen, in 1739. In all three towns he had the position of deacon. Possessing in a good degree the confidence of the people, he was frequently, and almost continually, called to fill some of the various town offices. Twice he was sent to represent Goshen in the legislature of the colony, viz.: in Oct., 1759, and in March, 1760, the year in which he died. They had:—

i. Nathaniel, b. in Guilford, April 4, 1720; married, March 23, 1752, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Ives, Sen., of Goshen. She died April 9, 1762, and he married, Nov. 30, 1763, Jedidah, daughter of Cornelius Bronson, of Southbury. He died in Goshen, March 25, 1805, and his widow died Aug. 8, 1808. By first wife he had:—Ruth, Hannah, Isaac, and Nathaniel. By second wife:—Jedidah.
ii. Elizabeth, b. in Guilford, Dec. 11, 1722; married, in 1740, Ebenezer Norton, of Goshen. They had:—Miles, Anna, Elizabeth, Ebenezer, Rachael, Maria, Olive, Nathaniel, and Birdsey.

4. iii. Samuel, b. in Guilford, March 18, 1725.
iv. Sarah, b. in Guilford, Jan. 4, 1728; married, Nov. 6, 1746, Nathaniel Stanley, Jr.
v. Brewen, b. in Guilford, Sept. 25, 1730; died Nov. 4, 1751.
vi. Rachael, b. in Litchfield, in September, 1733; married, Dec. 6, 1753, Benjamin Ives.
vii. Amy, b. in Litchfield, 1735; married, March 30, 1756, William Stanley.
viii. Lucy, b. in Goshen, in 1741; married Josiah Royce.

4. Samuel[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) was married, Nov. 28, 1744, to Mercy Stanley, of Farmington. She died in Goshen, January 6, 1768, and he married, January 11, 1769, his second wife, Susanna Adams. He died in Goshen, Oct. 22, 1804, and his widow died, same place, Sept. 10, 1807. His children were all born in Goshen. By wife Mercy he had:—

i. Asahel, b. Oct. 5, 1745; married Patience, daughter of Cornelius Bronson. He died in Goshen, Aug. 16, 1775. They had:—Jedidah and Israel.

* Michael Baldwin was the father of Abraham Baldwin, who settled in Georgia—a member of the continental congress; of the convention which formed the constitution of the United States; United States senator, &c. Henry Baldwin, member of congress and judge of the supreme court of the United States, was another of his sons; also Michael Baldwin, who was a conspicuous lawyer in Ohio; a member of the convention which framed the constitution of that State, and speaker of the house of representatives. One of his daughters, Ruth, married Joel Barlow, formerly minister to France; and another, Clarissa, married Col. Bomford, of the United States ordnance department.

ii. Timothy, b. Nov. 20, 1747; died Jan. 20, 1748.
iii. Martha, b. Jan. 22, 1749; married, February 11, 1767, Jabas Wright.
iv. Timothy, b. June 5, 1751; died July 25, 1751.
v. Brewen, b. January 17, 1753; married, August 13, 1772, Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer Foote. He died in Goshen, June 10, 1823. They had:—Mary-Ann, Timothy, Asahel, Nancy, Jonathan, Sylvester, Birdsey, Betsey, Ammi R., Martha, Jonathan F., and Laura M.
vi. Samuel, b. May 25, 1755; married, in 1782, Lucina Hall.
vii. Sybel, b. Nov. 30, 1757.
viii. Mercy, b. July 19, 1760, and married to Ambrose Collins. She died March 4, 1821. They had:—Augustus, Calvin, Ambrose, Cyrenia, John H., George L., Anna, Nervina, Laura, Clara M., and Freelove.
ix. Huldah, b. July 1, 1763, and married Abraham Humphrey.
x. Lucia, b. Dec. 22, 1765, and married to Jonathan Beach.

By second wife, Susannah, he had:—

5. xi. Enos Stanley, b. Nov. 22, 1762.

5. Enos Stanley[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) was married, Oct. 28, 1789, to Charlotte, daughter of Andrew Bailey. She was born June 17, 1774, and died in Mount Morris, N. Y., Feb. 26, 1815. He died in Mount Morris, Oct. 20, 1828. They had:—

6. i. Remus, b. in Goshen, Ct., Oct. 5, 1791.
ii. Susannah, b. in Goshen, Oct. 4, 1793; married, June 28, 1809, David Blanchard. He died June 17, 1830, and she married, in 1831, second husband, John Culver. She died in Bedford, Ohio, May 4, 1842. By first husband had:—John G., Enos B., David B., Caroline, Sally, Erastus, and James M. By second husband:—Lucius.
iii. Lois, b. in Goshen, Nov. 28, 1795; married, Sept. 11, 1814, Benajah Butler. Both are deceased, and left no descendants.
iv. Aurelia, b. in Goshen, June 1, 1798; married, May 21, 1815, Chauncey Butler. She died, January 15, 1847, in Eaton Rapids, Mich., and he died, same place, Aug. 30, 1858. They had:—Charlotte, Mary, Emily, William, Chauncey S., Aurelia A., and Thomas S.
v. Augustus, b. in Goshen, June 7, 1801.
vi. Almira, b. in Goshen, June 4, 1803; married, June 11, 1820, Thomas L. Spafard. She died in Manchester, Mich., March 3, 1848. They had:—Charlotte E., Lois, Andrew W., Emily M., Sarah, T. Frank, and Harriet A.
vii. Asahel, b. in Lexington, co. Green, N. Y., March 22, 1807; married, May 3, 1832, Lovina, daughter of Isaac Warner. They had:—Enos Stanley, Patey E., Isaac W., Emily A., Almira M., Remus A., Emily I., and Charlotte E.
viii. Emily, b. in Vernon, co. Oneida, N. Y., May 19, 1810; married, March 23, 1828, Andrew Spafard. She died Aug. 1, 1832, and left no descendants.

6. Remus[6] (*Enos-Stanley*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) was married, Sept. 9, 1810, to Julia, daughter of Samuel Ives. She was born in Wallingford, co. New-Haven, Ct., Dec. 20, 1787. He died on the "Baldwin Farm," in Elk creek township, co. Erie, Penn., Dec. 9, 1853. They had:—

7. i. Lodrick Ives, b. in Vernon, co. Oneida, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1811.
ii. Almira C., b. in Mount Morris, N. Y., May 3, 1816; married David Bran, and had:—Lodrick Ives, Susannah, Remus T., Sarah, and Julia A.
iii. Samuel S., b. in Conewongo, N. Y., May 4, 1818. He married Abigail Snow, and had:—William and Walter.
iv. Horace, b. in Conewongo, N. Y., April 15, 1821. He married, Dec. 24, 1840, Nancy Ann, daughter of Chandler Welton. They had:—Helen C., Albert C., Amelia M., and Henry D.
v. Caleb Parker, b. in Conewongo, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1823, and died on the Pacific Ocean, July 29, 1852.

7. Lodrick Ives[7] *(Remus,[6] Enos-Stanley,[5] Samuel,[4] Nathaniel,[3] Samuel,[2] Nathaniel[1])* was married in Girard, Penn., Aug. 7, 1837, by Rev. John Prosser, to Rosina, daughter of Asa Battles. She was born in Villanova, co. Chatauque, N. Y., June 27, 1815. They had:—

i. Byron Anastasius, b. in Erie, Pa., Sept. 16, 1838; married in Erie, by the Rev, George A. Lyon, D.D., July 16, 1861, to Henrietta, daughter of Hon. Joseph M. Sterrett. She was b. in Erie, Feb. 3, 1840. They had: Walter Sterrett, b. in Milwaukee, Wis., April 12, 1862; and Kate Stewart, b. in Chicago, Ill., Jan. 5, 1868.

ii. Julia Elizabeth, b. on the "Baldwin Farm," in Elk creek township, co. Erie, Pa., Feb. 25, 1840; married, Sept. 18, 1862, James A. Moorhead. They had:—Frederic B., and Kennie.

iii. Narcissa Imogene, b. on "Baldwin Farm," Dec. 27, 1841; married, March 29, 1860, Joseph C. Denslow. She died May 3, 1862, leaving one child, Winfield Scott.

iv. Remus Asa, b. on "Baldwin Farm," Nov. 28, 1843; married, Sept. 28, 1865, Adeline L., daughter of William Foote. They have:—William Ives, and D. L. Brainerd.

v. Georgiana A. A., b. on "Baldwin Farm," March 31, 1845; married, April 20, 1865, Morton H. Gould. They have:—Sarah Imogene, and Laura Morris.

vi. Gorham Ives, b. on "Baldwin Farm," March 4, 1847; married, Sept. 28, 1869, Margaret-Ann, daughter of William Simmons.

vii. Florence Estelle, b. on "Baldwin Farm," April 12, 1849.

viii. Rush Emerson, b. on "Baldwin Farm," March 24, 1851.

ix. Lucina Isabella, b. on "Baldwin Farm," April 14, 1853.

x. Leslie Ignatius, b. in Girard, Pa., Sept. 7, 1855.

xi. Kent Kane, b. in West Springfield, co. Erie, Pa., Oct. 21, 1857.

xii. Elmer Ellsworth, b. in West Springfield, Pa., March 30, 1861.

Baldwin, Shaw, Starr.—On page 154 of the Register for April, 1871 (vol. xxv.), * it is stated that Abigail Baldwin, born 1678, dau. of Samuel and Abigail, m. June 24, 1697, Joseph *Shaw*, of Middletown. It should read Joseph *Starr*. He was son of Comfort and Marah (Weld) Starr, of Middletown. b. Sept. 23, 1676, and died July 13, 1758. For any further particulars, see family 197 of Starr Family History, or reference may be had to their descendant,

Frank F. Starr.

Middletown, Conn.

*Page 72, this volume.

JOHN BALDWIN OF STONINGTON, AND SOME OTHER JOHN BALDWINS OF THE EARLY COLONY TIMES.

Communicated by the Hon. JOHN D. BALDWIN, of Worcester.

THE "Notes," by Mr. Charles C. Baldwin, "on the Ancestry of Sylvester Baldwin," in the July number of the REGISTER, have great value because * they are unusually trustworthy. I can say this with confidence, for I know something of the care and thoroughness with which his investigations were made.

Had it been his purpose to give an account of Sylvester Baldwin's descendants, the same exacting and patient scrutiny of facts and statements professing to be facts, would have corrected a mistake which I find in the "Notes." While showing conclusively that John Baldwin of Stonington, was a son of Sylvester, the "Notes" say: this John Baldwin "married in New London, July 24, 1672, Rebecca Cheeseborough, widow, and had by her five children, the only son being Sylvester, born March 4, 1677." This is all that is told of his family by the New London and Stonington town records; but the church and other records show that he had six children by his wife Rebecca, two of them being sons.

John Baldwin of Stonington died August, 1683. His youngest child, named Theophilus (birth not mentioned in the town records), was born in that year; and it is through this son only that he has descendants who bear the family name. His son John, by his first wife, died when about 18 years old. The children by his wife Rebecca were: Rebecca, born in

*Page 71, this volume.

1673, Mary in 1675, Sylvester in 1677, Sarah in 1679, Jane in 1681, and Theophilus in 1683. Sylvester died in 1732, leaving no son and only two daughters. Jane was not living in 1692, for, in that year, the mother had all her living children baptized in Stonington, including the son by her first husband, and the church record gives the names as follows: "Elihu Chesebrough, Sylvester Baldwin, Theophilus Baldwin, and Rebecca, Mary, and Sarah Baldwin."

Rebecca, the widowed mother of these children, died in 1713; she was a daughter of Walter Palmer, of New London. John Baldwin removed from Milford to New London in 1664; and from New London to Stonington in 1672, immediately after his second marriage, the reason for his settling in Stonington being the possession of a very large tract of land in the north part of that town. Most of this land was bequeathed to the son Theophilus, by his mother, and has been occupied by five successive generations of her Baldwin descendants. I was born on it.

Theophilus Baldwin (known in Stonington as Deacon Theophilus Baldwin) married, May 10, 1710, Priscilla Mason, daughter of Daniel Mason by his second wife Rebecca (Hobart) Mason; her paternal grandfather being the famous Captain (or Major) John Mason, and her maternal grandfather the Rev. Jeremiah Hobart, of Hingham, Mass. They had the following children: John, my great grandfather, born July 12, 1711; Priscilla, born Nov. 17, 1713; Theophilus, born in 1716; and Sylvester, b. in 1719.

Concerning that Old Bible.

It is mentioned in the "Notes" on Sylvester Baldwin's ancestry, that I have seen an old Bible in which a family record described John Baldwin, of Stonington, and John Baldwin, of Norwich, as cousins. I will state the facts relative to that old Bible. It belonged originally to Deacon Theophilus Baldwin, and the records in it were made by him. That these records were important may be inferred from two circumstances: first, John Baldwin, of Stonington, was his father; and, second, his mother, who lived thirty years after his father's death, must have been well informed in regard to the family history. As he was, according to tradition, a very intelligent man, it was hardly possible that he should fail to gain considerable accurate information in regard to his ancestry and family connections.

After his death, the Bible with its records went to his son John, my great-grandfather, in whose family it was preserved with jealous care. This son John married Eunice Spalding, of Plainfield, Conn. She lived to be over 104 years old, and died in 1818, when I was in my ninth year. She lived in my father's family, from 1814 to 1817. This old lady, my great-grandmother, was remarkably well preserved in mind and spirits, until a short time previous to her death. She had the old Bible when I first saw it, and was extremely careful to guard it against injury. When she died, it went to my oldest uncle; but the binding had become tender; it was too much neglected; and, after a few years, it became a wreck and disappeared. It could and should have been preserved.

When I was nearly eighteen years old, I began to realize the importance of that old family record, and sought to recover and preserve all that could be remembered of its contents. I could recall much of my great-grandmother's talk concerning it; and one of my aunts who had examined it with much more interest than any other member of the family, was able to give me considerable information. In this way I collected many particulars, of which I made a record at the time. These are some of them.

1. That our first American ancestor was named John; that he lived first in New-Haven; that when he married the wife with whom he settled in Stonington, he was a widower and she a widow; and that through her we were related to the Chesebroughs.

2. That this John Baldwin's father died on the passage to America; that his wife and children settled in New-Haven; that his name was Sylvester; and that my great-grandfather's brother, Sylvester, who lived to be a very old man, and was known to my aunt, was named for him.

3. That my great-grandfather's father married a Mason; and that he had a second wife, but no more children. My aunt's memory was at fault in regard to his name, but she thought it was either Thomas or Theophilus. It was well known in the family, by tradition, that he was a deacon of the "Old Black Meeting House Congregational Church."

4. That an orphan cousin of John Baldwin, of Stonington, came to America in the family of Sylvester Baldwin; that this cousin remained in the family until he was married; and that he settled in Norwich.

These and other particulars of less importance I wrote down more than forty-four years ago, when I knew nothing else of our ancestors and family history beyond what was told by family traditions. I have since found authentic records to verify all these particulars, substantially, except those which relate to John Baldwin, of Norwich, and to a second wife of Deacon Theophilus. Very naturally, I have some faith in the recollections of what that old record said of a relationship between the John Baldwins of Stonington and Norwich. My great-grandmother, who knew much of the Norwich Baldwins of a hundred and thirty years ago, and made them one of her regular topics, always spoke of these two Johns as cousins. My aunt, also, used the word "cousin" in stating her recollections; but this term, which was probably used by Deacon Theophilus in making the record, did not necessarily mean a father's brother's son. It may have meant a second cousin, or even some other form of recognized and not very distant blood-relationship.

According to this record, as remembered, John Baldwin, of Norwich, remained in the family of Sylvester Baldwin's widow, until he was married. A record at New-Haven (where she continued to reside until after her marriage with Captain Astwood) shows that he or some other adopted child was in her family, in the year 1643. In a list of the New-Haven "planters," made in that year, she appears as "the Widow Baldwin," with a family consisting of *five* persons. The order requiring returns for this list specified that "every planter should give in the names of the heads or persons in his family, wherein *his wife with himself and children only* should be reckoned, with an estimate of his estate." Therefore, the Widow Baldwin's family included herself and four children. But, at that time, she had with her only three of her own children, the other three having married and left her; Sarah in 1638, Mary in 1640, and Richard in 1642. In 1643, her family, reckoned as the order required, would have numbered only four persons, if it had not included some child, not her own, which was treated and counted as a child of the family. Who was this additional child? Remembering that old Bible and its record, and remembering, also, the statement in a letter of the Hon. Simeon Baldwin, that, according to the traditions of the Norwich family to which he belonged, "John, the father of the Norwich family, came to this country with a respectable connection of the family, when a boy," I believe, without very serious hesitation, that it was John Baldwin, of Norwich, then, probably, about eleven years old.

The record cannot now be produced; but I am not aware of either a tradition or a circumstance of any sort which can suggest a different explanation.

That there was very intimate and constant intercourse between the first and second generations of the Norwich and Stonington Baldwins, was well known in our family through traditions which must have had good warrant. As the distance between them was only nine or ten miles, this intercourse was easy. It was one of those matters associated with the first part of my great-grandmother's life, of which she was accustomed to talk; and, according to her oft-repeated statement, her husband's sister Priscilla became acquainted with Daniel Calkins, of Norwich, whom she married, during some of her visits to the Norwich Baldwins. The first wife of Thomas Baldwin, second son of John of Norwich, was Sarah, daughter of the first John Calkins of that town. Some of the younger children of his second wife, and those of Deacon Theophilus, of Stonington, were nearly of the same age.

Other John Baldwins.

For some years previous to 1653, there were five John Baldwins in Milford, Conn. The printed mistakes of Mr. Savage and others, occasioned by imperfect knowledge of the records, have created some needless confusion in regard to these Johns. I will name them in the order of their ages.

1. John Baldwin, Senior, who was considerably older than the others, and is supposed to have been the John Baldwin who witnessed Sylvester's will "on the main ocean." If so, he was a passenger with Sylvester's family, in the ship "Martin." He had two wives. Perhaps his first wife came with him from England, for he had six children by her who were baptized in Milford, four in 1648, one in 1649, and one in 1651, five of them being sons, and his oldest son seems to have been born in 1638 or 1639. His second wife was Mary Bruen, of New London. By her he had eight children, three sons and five daughters. He died in Milford, in 1681.

2. John Baldwin, afterwards of Norwich, who, in 1653, married Hannah Birchard, of Guilford, and took up his residence in that town. I think it very probable that he was born in England not later than 1632, and that he came to America in the family of Sylvester Baldwin, and remained in it until he went to Guilford. In 1662, he settled permanently in Norwich.

3. John, youngest son of Sylvester, born in 1635, probably; married his first wife in 1656, buried her in 1657, and removed to New London in 1664. In 1656, he was described as "John Baldwin, Junior," in the record of a grant to him of a house lot; and he continued to be the John, Junior, of Milford, until 1663, when the last record of his name with this designation appears, also in connection with a grant of land. Hon. Simeon Baldwin, in the letter to which I have referred, thinks the mention, in 1649, of the elder John as "senior," implies that another of the name then living there was recognized as "Junior." If this supposition is correct, the Milford John, Junior, of 1649, may have been John of Norwich.

4. John Baldwin, oldest child of John, Senior. In 1663, he married Hannah, daughter of Obadiah Bruen, and niece of his step-mother. In 1667, he settled in Newark, N. J., where he was known as John Baldwin, Senior. I have not seen a record of his birth; but, as he was oldest of the four children of his father, baptized in 1648, and older than Nathaniel's son John, I suppose he was born previous to the year 1640, either at Milford or New-Haven.

5. John Baldwin, oldest child of Nathaniel. In 1663, he married Hannah Osborne. In 1667, he settled in Newark, where he was known as John Baldwin, Junior. He was born previous to the year 1644, for, in that year, he, and his brother Daniel who was the next younger child, were baptized at Milford. Probably he was born in Milford not earlier than 1640. I have an unverified report of a record which states that 1640 was the year of his birth.

This account of the John Baldwins of Milford is the result of a very careful study of the records, aided by correspondence with that intelligent genealogist, Samuel H. Congar, Esq., librarian of the New-Jersey Historical Society. Mr. Savage, Miss Calkins, and others, have stated that John Baldwin, Senior, left Milford and settled in Newark; but this is a mistake. He was a constant resident of Milford, from the beginning of the settlement to the end of his life; and the probate records show that he died there.

The same writers have given currency to another inaccurate statement, namely, that Mary (or Marie) Bruen, who, in 1653, became his second wife, was a *daughter* of Obadiah Bruen, of New London, and thus a sister of his son John's wife, Hannah. It is manifest that they did not examine the Milford records for themselves; for these records state, in so many words, that the second wife of John Baldwin, Senior, of that town, was "Marie Brewen, daughter of John Bruen, of Pequot." This, of course, does not mean that John Bruen, father of Obadiah and Marie, was "of Pequot" (or New London), for he did not come to America, and was not living in 1653. It means that Marie was "of Pequot," where she was living in the family of her brother.

John Bruen was of Bruen Stapleford, Cheshire, Eng.; he died in 1625. The English records show that he had three wives; that his first child was born in 1585; that Obadiah, born in December, 1606, was a son of his second wife, probably her oldest child; and that Marie was the only living child of his third wife. She was born when he was about 60 years old, and must have been over thirty years old at the time of her marriage. There is a notice of John Bruen and his family, in "Ormrod's Cheshire," which can be found in the Astor Library, New-York, and probably in some other American libraries.

Mr. Savage goes so far and so wildly astray as to make John Baldwin, Senior, of Milford, a son of Sylvester. I know that the most careful investigation cannot be sure of perfect accuracy; but, such mistakes as these should not occur. Mr. Congar encountered them, in preparing his "Genealogical Notices of the First Settlers of Newark;" but he found them so readily exposed by the records, that it was not easy to understand how they could be possible in any serious investigation. In his view, the records make nothing more certain than, that the Milford John Baldwin, Senior, never removed from that town, and that his second wife was, not a daughter, but a sister of Obadiah Bruen. On the latter point, he says in a letter to me: "The record in the old town book of Milford (which I have seen again and again), says that John Baldwin, Senior, married 'Marie Bruen, daughter of John Bruen, of Pequot.'" This record can be found so easily in that old town book, that I do not see how it can escape the attention of any body who examines the book with a view to the Baldwin genealogy.

NOTICE OF EDWARD BALL.*

Edward Ball, the subject of this sketch, was at Branford, Ct., Oct. 30, 1666; on which day the heads of families, designing to remove to Newark, N. J. signed an agreement, the most noticeable article of which, was not to admit as freemen &c., any but church members.

In 1667, he was at Newark, N. J., and was assessed in the first list of taxables. Jany 1, 1767, he first appears in public life, as messenger of the town Courts. In March, 1678, he was one of the Surveyors appointed to run a boundary line of an Indian purchase.—In 1683, he was appointed on a Committee to settle certain differences between the settlers and the Lords Proprietors; and was continued on this very important committee, from year to year, for several years, while all his associates were changed. About this time he was appointed Attorney to prosecute offenders against the town ordinances; and in 1693, he received the appointment of High Sheriff of the County.

The date of his birth and death is not certainly known,—the most reliable information places the former at 1642, and the latter at 1722.

His children were I. Caleb; II. Abigail; III. Joseph; IV. Lydia; V. Moses; and VI. Thomas.

VI. Thomas was born in 1688, married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Davis. His headstone at Newark, bears this inscription:

Here lies ye Body of Thomas
Ball, Dec^{d} Octr ye 18th 1744
in ye 57 year of his Age
Here lies an Aged Man of 4 years old.

[This refers to his late profession of religion.]

Beloved Wife and Children dear,
Remember now I am gone.

The inscription on the Headstone of his widow, is as follows:—

Here lies ye Body of Sarah
Wife of Thomas Ball Deceased,
who died Febry ye 1 A D
1778 In the 88th year of her age.

The Dame that lies beneath this Tomb,
Had Rachels' Beauty, Leah's fruitful Womb,
Abigail's Wisdom, Lydia's faithful Heart,
Martha's just Trust, and Mary's better part.

The children of Thomas and Sarah Ball, were—1, Timothy, b. Oct. 26, 1711, m. Esther Bruen, had 15 children, d. Jan. 1758; 2, Aaron, b. 1713, m. Hannah ——, 7 ch., d. Sept. 22, 1752; 3, Nathaniel, b. about 1715, m. Esther Osborn, 11 ch., d. 1790; 4, Apphia, b. about 1717, m. Simon Fearing; 5, David, b. about 1720, m. (1) Phoebe Brown, (2) Joanna Watkins, 5 ch., d. 1789; 6, Ezekiel, b. about 1722, m. Mary Jones, 7 ch., d. Dec. 1804; 7, Jonas, b. about 1725, m. Hannah Bruen, 18 ch., d. 1770; 8, Mary, b. about 1727, m. (1) John Bruen, (2) Thos. Longworth, 6 ch.; 9, Rachael, b. about 1729, m. Samuel Headly, 2 ch.; 10, Thomas, b. about 1731, m. Mary Crane, 6 ch., d. May, 1806; 11, Amos, b. about 1733, not married; 12, Moses, b. about 1735. Total grandchildren, 77.

Any information concerning the descendants of Caleb Ball, 1st son of

* In the History of Concord, MS. p. 362, there is a brief notice of the Balls of that town. John died there 1 Oct. 1655. He came from the County of Wilts, Eng., as was said. He had a son Nathaniel, who had sons Ebenezer, Eleazer, John and Nathaniel. The last named had a son Caleb, who m. Experience Flagg, 1713, and had 8 children, 3 of whom lived to be over 90 years of age.—[Editor.

Edward Ball of Branford Ct., afterwards of Newark, N. J., will be thankfully received by L. Chandler Ball, of Hoosick Falls, Rensselaer County, New York.

ALLING BALL OF NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Alling[1] Ball was at New Haven as early as 1643. His first wife was Susan ———; and he subsequently had a wife Dorothy ———, who died Feb. 22, 1689–90. In 1646 he was described as brother of the wife of Thomas Fugill, and of the wife of James Russell who died in 1671. He was probably a blacksmith. William Ball, perhaps a brother, took the oath of fidelity in 1644. Alling Ball was a captain of the militia, and a prominent inhabitant of New Haven. He died Nov. 21, 1716.

Children:

2. i. John,[2] b. Apr. 15, 1649; d. Jan. 1, 1731.
   ii. Eliphalet, b. Feb. 11, 1651; d. July 11, 1673; m. Feb. 13, 1672, Hannah, youngest dau. of Maj. John Nash; no children. She m. (2) Thomas Trowbridge, and d. Feb. 3, 1702–3.
3. iii. Alling, b. June 27, 1656; d. July 5, 1710.
   iv. Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1660.
   v. Lydia, b. Jan. 17, 1660.
   vi. Mercy, m. Feb. 10, 1676, George Pardee.

2. John[2] Ball (*Alling*[1]) lived in East Haven, and married, Dec. 11, 1678, Sarah, daughter of Henry Glover. She died Nov. 22, 1730.

Children:

   i. Eliphalet,[3] b. May 29, 1680.
   ii. Dorothy, b. Dec. 10, 1682.
4. iii. John, b. Sept. 30, 1685; d. Jan. 22, 1739.
   iv. Sarah, b. Sept. 26, 1687; m. Aug., 1710, John Miles.
   v. Hannah, b. Jan. 12, 1690; m. Mch. 29, 1710, Joseph Mix.
   vi. Marcy, b. Apr. 5, 1692.
   vii. Mary, b. Oct. 22, 1694; m. Jan. 16, 1717, Daniel Thompson.
5. viii. Caleb, b. July 6, 1697.

3. Alling[2] Ball, Jr., (*Alling*[1]) married, Nov. 27, 1678, Sarah, daughter of John Thompson. She died Oct. 23, 1716.

Children:

   i. Sarah,[3] b. Aug. 26, 1679; m. Jan. 2, 1700, Joseph Ives.
   ii. Lydia, b. Jan. 30, 1681; m. May 3, 1712, Rev. Jacob Hemmingway.
   iii. Alling, b. Oct. 20, 1684; d. Sept. 21, 1689.
   iv. Mercy, m. Eleazer Morris, Sr.
   v. Mabel, m. 1722, Abraham Chidsey.
6. vi. Alling.

4. Ensign John[3] Ball, Jr. (*John*,[2] *Alling*[1]), of East Haven, married, June 6, 1716, Mary Tuttle.

Children:

7. i. John,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1716.
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 11, 1718.
iii. Eliphalett, b. Aug. 22, 1720; d. Sept. 18, 1721.
iv. Eliphalett, b. July 29, 1723.
v. Timothy, b. Nov. 10, 1724.
vi. Stephen, Esq., b. Feb. 12, 1727; m. Sept. 26, 1752, Abigail Atwater. Dea. Stephen Ball, Esq., is the one who gave Dr. Stiles the traditions of Dixwell. (See Stiles's Judges of King Charles I., p. 124.)
vii. Hannah, b. Apr. 27, 1729; m. Aug. 14, 1749, Joseph Hitchcock.

5. Caleb[3] Ball (*John*,[2] *Alling*[1]) married, Oct. 12, 1720, Abigail Ashburn of Milford.

Children:

8. i. Joseph,[4] b. Sept. 9, 1721.
ii. Sarah, b. Nov. 25, 1723; m. Dec. 26, 1744, Samuel Atwater.
iii. Oliver, b. Dec. 27, 1725.
iv. Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1727.
v. Caleb, b. Dec. 2, 1729.
vi. Moses, b. Aug. 28, 1732.
vii. Caleb, b. Jan. 28, 1739–40.

6. Alling[3] Ball, 3d (*Alling*,[2] *Alling*[1]), married Lucy, daughter of John Griswold of Killingworth.

Children:

i. Lydia,[4] b. Oct. 29, 1725; m. Abel Smith.
ii. Lucy, m. Ephraim Brush.
iii. Alling.
iv. Eliphalet.
v. Wait.
vi. Daniel.
vii. Oliver.

7. John[4] Ball, 3d (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Alling*[1]), married, Feb. 8, 1738, Mary Blacksly.

Children:

i. David,[5] b. Apr. 9, 1742.
ii. John, b. Aug. 16, 1743.
iii. Mary, b. Aug. 23, 1745.
iv. Glover, b. Jan. 11, 1748.
v. Hannah, b. Mch. 11, 1750.

8. Joseph[4] Ball (*Caleb*,[3] *John*,[2] *Alling*[1]) married, Nov. 11, 1742, Hannah Patten.

Children:

i. David,[5] b. Oct. 31, 1743; m. ———. Children: 1. *Jared*,[6] m. Sarah ———, and had children: i. Susan,[7] who m. ——— Spencer; ii. Sophia, m. Benjamin Palmer of Branford; iii. David, d. unmarried; iv. Jared, went West; v. Obedience; vi. Sarah, lived in Middletown; vii. Eliza; viii. Hannah, m. Alexander Stevens, and had no ch; ix. Alonzo. 2. *Mehitabel*, m. Medad Patten. 3. *Illa*, m. ———, and had children: i. Hester; ii. Mehitabel; iii. Zina; iv. Jessa; v. Evelyn. 4. *Joseph*, m. Lucy Patten.
ii. Dorothy, b. Mch. 25, 1746.
iii. Sarah, b. Feb. 2, 1748.
iv. Hannah, b. May 25, 1750.

Barnard, Talcott, Wadsworth.—On page 322 of the 1846 edition of Hinman's "Puritan Settlers of Connecticut" appears this statement: "Wadsworth, Capt. Joseph, of Hartford, son of Hon. William, sen'r., was born in 1650. He m. for his first wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, of Hartford; for his second wife he m. Mary, the widow of John Olcott. She had been the widow of Thomas Welles, a grandson of Governor Welles. Her maiden name was Mary Blackleach, daughter of John, jr. His wife Elizabeth, d. Oct. 26, 1710. His second wife Mary survived him. His children were all by his first wife."

The "Talcott Pedigree in England and America," compiled by S. V. Talcott, of Albany, was printed in 1876. On pages 35 and 36 of this work is a notice of Elizabeth, daughter of Lieut.-Col. John Talcott of Hartford, and wife of Joseph Wadsworth. In this notice the statement is made regarding Wadsworth: "He married for his first wife Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, who died Oct. 26, 1710, for his second, Elizabeth Talcott, and for his third Mary Blackleach, widow first of Thomas Wells, and second of John Olcott. His children were all by his first wife."

In the "Memorial History of Hartford County, Connecticut," printed in 1886, is a chapter on the "Original Proprietors" of Hartford, "based on materials collected by J. Hammond Trumbull.". On page 265 of the first volume it is stated regarding Joseph Wadsworth, seventh child of William: "Joseph, b. ab. 1647; this was Capt. Joseph, the hero of the Charter, a man of prominence, and some turbulence of character; freeman, 1676; Lieut. in Philip's War, and afterward Capt. of the Hartford trainband. He m. Elizabeth dau. of Bartholo-

mew Barnard, of Hartford; she d. Oct. 26, 1710, having been the mother of all his children; he m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Lt.-Col. John Talcott, and (3) Mary, dau. of John Blackleach of Wethersfield, who had been widow of Thomas Welles and John Olcott."

Was Joseph Wadsworth married more than twice and did he marry a daughter of Bartholomew Barnard ?

Bartholomew Barnard made his will March 9, 1691, and in it bequeathed to his "daughters Eliza. Wadsworth, Sarah Steel and Mary Bunce." This will was presented to the Hartford County Court in April 1698, and is recorded in volume 6, reverse end, page 78 of the court records. Filed with the will, *but not recorded*, is the following affidavit:

"Thomas olcott Aged 28 years or ther Aboute testifieth as foloweth that in the time of my father Barnards last sicknes that I se Elizibeth wodsworth the wiffe Thomas wodworth goe to his bed side and I heard hir say to him I haue heard something of your will and I under stand its Lik to go uery hard with John for ther is A grat many Dets for him to pay and I hear you haue giuen the cattell and the things to the girlls: And then my father Barnard Answered and said I thought of it before you spoke and it troubles me I wold haue my will taken and that pertickler alltred and I will haue my Dets payed and then the Rest *tak it Amoungst you** and further I heard Elizabeth wodsworth speaking aboute the Corn and the meat and then my father Barnard said I will not haue it taken from John and allso I heard him say that John shall haue this bed I now lie upone: Elizabeth wodsworth Aged forty six years or ther aboute testifiet to the Aboue writen

Sworne in Court Aprill the 15th. 1698
Attest Will Whiting Cler"

The records of the Hartford County Court, volume 3, page 166, show that Thomas Wadsworth and his wife Elizabeth were married before December 6, 1677.

One of the appraisers of Barnard's estate was Joseph Wadsworth. It is suspected from this fact Hinman inferred that he was the one whom Barnard's daughter Elizabeth had married. A son-in-law would hardly have been appointed an appraiser, not being a disinterested party.

Document 47 in volume 4 of "Private Controversies" in the Connecticut State Library reads as follows:

"May 15th 1691: To the Hone Genll Assembly now siting in Hartford The humble petition of Jos: Tallcott of Hartford in ther Majts Colony of Conecticut in N: England, sheweth. yt where as Lift Coll: John Talcott, of fore sd towne & Colony; ye Honourd father of your poor petitioner, departed this life upon ye 23d day of July 1688 haueing made no writen will for ye setelment of his personall estate this Colony then being under ye Gouermt of his Excellency Sr Edmon Andross Kt: aplycation was made to him by *my brother in law lift Jos Wardsworth*:* for leeters of Administration upon ye sd estate without which ther could be no legall desposall made, therof. upon which aplycation, his Excellency granted ye same unto my Honrd Uncl Samll Tallcott of wethersfeeld & Lift Jos Wardsworth of Hartford." The rest of the document relates to Talcott's claim to the whole of his father's real estate under the English law.

The records of baptisms of the First or Centre Church of Hartford, which begin in 1685, show that Joseph Wadsworth had a son Jonathan baptized Feb. 20, 1686-7. Capt. Joseph Wadsworth made his will July 6, 1723, which was probated March 2, 1730-1. By this will he gave to his son Joseph, besides other property, "The 4 acres of Land at *Brother Talcott's* upper lot which I have by agreement with *Brother Talcott.*" * He also gave property to his son Ichabod. (Hartford Probate Records, vol. 11, reverse end, page 166.)

The records of burials in Hartford in possession of the Connecticut Historical Society show that Ichabod Wadsworth, aged 90, was buried May 5, 1778, and that Joseph Wadsworth, aged 96, was buried August 25 of the same year, making them born about 1682 and 1688.

On page 33 of the reverse end of the first volume of Land records of the Town of Hartford, being the "Book of Distributions," is this entry: "Mrs. Elizabeth Wadsworth wife of Capt Jos Wadsworth dyed Octo 26, 1710." In his will before referred to Joseph Wadsworth says that "having given a jointure in full satisfaction to my wife Mary, I proceed to bequeath my estate to my children."

* Not italicized in the original.

From the foregoing it will be seen that Elizabeth, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, evidently became the wife of *Thomas* Wadsworth before December 6, 1677, and was still his wife in April 1698; that *Joseph* Wadsworth was married in 1682 or earlier, that in May 1691 he was a brother-in-law of Joseph Talcott, and that his wife Elizabeth, evidently Talcott's sister and the mother of his children, died in October 1710. Thus, for at least sixteen years from 1682 to 1698, both Thomas Wadsworth and Joseph Wadsworth were living in Hartford, each of them with a wife Elizabeth. The wife of the former being the daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, and the wife of the latter being the daughter of Lieut.-Col. John Talcott.

There is no evidence that Joseph Wadsworth was married more than twice, first, before 1683, to Elizabeth Talcott, who was the mother of his children and who died October 26, 1710; and secondly, between April 1712 and May 6, 1722, to Widow Mary Olcott.

FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR.
Middletown, Conn.

BARNES FAMILIES OF EASTERN LONG ISLAND AND BRANFORD, CONN.

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, M.A., F.A.S.G., of New Haven, Conn.

An account of Charles Barnes of East Hampton, N. Y., and his supposed son William, with a prefatory account of Joshua Barnes of Southampton, N. Y., prepared by Richard Wynkoop, was published in 1906 in the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record,* vol. 37, p. 140-45, and continued in subsequent issues; with corrections, some speculative, in vol. 41, p. 275-78, but William is here removed as a son of Charles. Something on the Joshua Barnes family of Southampton was included by the late Dr. Herbert F. Seversmith in his *Colonial Families of Long Island, New York and Connecticut,* p. 279-86. Some account will also be found in H. P. Hedges, *A History of the Town of East-Hampton* (1879) and in Jeannette Edwards Rattray's *East Hampton History* (1953), p. 219-26, as well as in some of the *Barnes Family Year Books* (1907-10). None of these accounts can be considered entirely satisfactory. The following study of the early generations of these groups is therefore offered, with reference to the above sources for omitted matter and later generations.

I. JOSHUA BARNES OF SOUTHAMPTON

1. Joshua[1] Barnes has been identified with the youth of that name who was bound apprentice at Boston, 4 Sept. 1632, to Mr. William Paine for five years from the time of landing, hence born about 1616. In 1639 he was of Yarmouth; proposed for freeman in 1641; and was at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, probably by 1646.

On 6 Oct. 1649, the town of Southampton, L. I., made a settlement with Joshua Barnes for the hire of his boat. He was called a planter, of Southampton, in 1650; was a Townsman in 1657; and in 1663 a

Deputy to the Connecticut General Court, when some of the Long Island towns desired to join that colony.

Although Joshua seems to have migrated at the age of 16, it is not impossible that older members of his family followed him to this country. One William Barnes was living in Southampton in 1644 and in May 1652 sold his house and lot there to James Hampton (Southampton *Book of Records*, 1:32, 130). It is worthy of note that in 1660 Joshua Barnes exchanged some land with Mr. James Hampton and Thomas Pope; and it appears that Barnes and Hampton lived on adjacent property. It seems entirely possible that Joshua was son of this William. I am not impressed with attempts to identify William with the man of this name who was involved in a court case at Salem, Mass., in 1644, was shortly after described as "out of the country" and in 1648 was divorced by his wife Sarah; she married John Tinker later in 1648 and had two Barnes daughters. The dates conflict with the time when our William was a householder in Southampton, hence the Salem man was probably not he. Mrs. Rattray identifies the two Williams and makes them (or him) father of the William of East Hampton, but no evidence for this is given; moreover the Massachusetts records fail to mention children of the Salem William except the two daughters.

It is certain that Joshua was not a brother of Charles. That theory was disproved by Byron Barnes Horton, dismissed by Trescott C. Barnes in the second volume of the *Barnes Family Year Book*; the evidence is set forth by Dr. Seversmith in his cited work. Yet Mrs. Rattray (*op. cit.*) alleges that they and also the early William were three brothers.

Published accounts call Joshua's wife Prudence, but Dr. Seversmith places the name in parentheses, indicating that he lacked proof, and also informs us that "in some accounts he is said to have had a second wife Amy." The only wife I have found in the records was named Amy, though it remains possible that he had an earlier wife.

In August 1684 Joshua Barnes made a deed (evidently in lieu of a will). He gave to his wife Amy for life, and to her forever if neither his son Samuel nor Samuel's male heirs survive; otherwise, the property was to pass to Samuel and his male heirs; to "each of my daughters" [unnamed] he gave 5 shillings, but Samuel was to pay his sister Mary Halsey 40 shillings (Southampton *Book of Records*, 5:303). But in 1692 (possibly on his deathbed) he conveyed directly to his son Samuel, Joshua's wife Amy to have life use if she survives (*ibid.*, 5:297). Thus Joshua did not die before 18 Sept. 1686 as Dr. Seversmith surmised, but probably in 1692 and certainly before 4 April 1693 when his grandson Joshua took his earmark.

Children:

2. i. WILLIAM,[2] who may have been older or younger than Samuel.
   ii. (possibly) JOANNA, b. ca. 1646 (aged 20 in 1666 per Winthrop's Medical Journal, original, p. 684); mar. by 1666 ISAAC HEDGES. A wife of Isaac Hedges, not named, d. 6 June 1706, but she may have been a first wife of Isaac, Jr. Isaac conveyed to son Samuel Hedges, March 1702/3

(East Hampton *Records*, 3:57); this is much later than the date Hedges' *History* gives for probate action on Isaac's estate, yet far too early for Samuel to have been son of Isaac, Jr., whose will names no such son.

3. iii. SAMUEL, b. probably after 1650.

iv. AMY, b. ca. 1655; d. 3 Oct. 1690; mar. at Southampton, 17 Nov. 1675, JOSEPH PIERSON, son of Henry and Mary (Cooper). He mar. (2) apparently after 1698 (since no wife was listed with him in the census of that year) Joanna, widow of Thomas Cooper. Children, born at Southampton: 1. *Amy*,[3] b. 28 Oct. 1676. 2. *Henry*, b. 17 April 1678. 3. *Mary*, b. 12 June 1680. 4. *Joseph*, b. 6 Aug. 1684. 5. *Ephraim*, b. 20 Jan. 1686/7. 6. *Samuel*, b. 24 Feb. 1689/90. It seems reasonably certain that Amy was daughter of Joshua because she bore her mother's name, married in Southampton, and named a son Samuel after her brother.

v. (possibly) DEBORAH, mar. (N. Y. license 4 Jan. 1678/9) EDWARD GRIFFIN of Flushing, later of Westchester. Edward Griffin, Jr., with wife Deborah and children Edward and Mary, was listed at Flushing in the 1698 census. Dr. Seversmith lists Deborah as a child of Joshua Barnes without stating evidence; I have seen none.

vi. MARY, named as Mary Halsey in Joshua Barnes' deed, undoubtedly mar. ISAAC[2] HALSEY, whose wife in the 1698 census of Southampton was Mary, but whose maiden name is not revealed in Dr. Seversmith's account of the Halsey family. Isaac and Mary Halsey are credited with nine children, two of whom were named Joshua and Samuel, which would be for Mary's father and brother.

2. WILLIAM[2] BARNES (*Joshua*[1]), born certainly by 1660 and perhaps earlier, died at Westchester, N. Y., between 1698 and 1706 and perhaps soon after 1700; married by 1690, HANNAH UNDERHILL, daughter of Humphrey Underhill of Rye, N. Y., who died early in 1712. She had married secondly, Daniel Clark of Westchester, Gent.

William may have been a younger son of Joshua, who made Samuel his chief heir. All accounts place him as a son of Joshua. Dr. Seversmith cites a deed of land to William from his father in 1683, which I have not seen but do not question. William sold his Southampton land in 1687, calling himself of Westchester, formerly of Southampton (Southampton *Book of Records*, 5:225).

Dr. Seversmith gives him a first wife Martha, married about 1670, and two children by her, Joshua and William. Apparently Joshua is included because, on 4 April 1693, the earmark that had been his grandfather's was entered to Joshua Barnes; apparently the assumption was made that the young Joshua must then have been 21 or over, hence born by 1672, and the date of William's alleged first marriage was therefore set in 1670. However, no evidence whatever has been seen that William had a son Joshua. His brother Samuel, who remained in Southampton, did have a son Joshua, born in 1683. The old Joshua was recently dead in 1693, and his son Samuel died a few weeks before the earmark was transferred. What is more likely than that Samuel's widow had the earmark entered in the name of her elder son (then aged 10), as the chief heir of Samuel and of the grandfather Joshua? Samuel was to inherit under Joshua's deed, and his male heirs after him, whereas William was living in Westchester and there would be no utility in a son of his entering old Joshua's earmark in Southampton. I therefore challenge the existence of a Joshua son of William.

As for the son William assigned by Dr. Severmith to the alleged first marriage, there was indeed a son William, but his mother was Hannah Underhill, proved by the will of her father which names William Barnes as his grandson. I have seen no evidence for the existence of a first wife and until it is forthcoming must also challenge the alleged first marriage.

Births of the first three children of William Barnes were recorded at Westchester, where William is called Captain and Justice. In the 1698 census of Westchester, he was entered with wife Hannah and children Sarah, Underhill and Thomas (*N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record*, 38:131). On 5 Jan. 1706 land was mentioned bordering on "ye orphants land of William Barnes dec'd" (*ibid.*, 52:71), so he died before that date. On 5 May 1712, Underhill Barnes, aged about 17, son and heir of William Barnes of Westchester, Esq. dec'd and Hannah his wife (since married to Daniel Clark), Hannah also lately dec'd, chose his father-in-law Daniel Clark and uncle Joseph Budd Esq., for guardians (*ibid.*, 51:255). Budd's wife was a sister of Hannah Underhill.

On 6 Oct. 1720, a release was given by Underhill Barnes and Thomas Barnes to their father-in-law Daniel Clark, for settlement of the estate of their father William Barnes; and on 4 Nov. 1727 Underhill Barnes of Westchester, heir to his father Capt. William Barnes of Westchester, gentleman, conveyed to Daniel Clark of Westchester, gentleman, land held in joint tenancy (*ibid.*, 52:170, 323).

The will of Humphrey Underhill of Rye, dated 2 July 1722, proved 22 Oct. 1722, gave a legacy to his grandchildren, Underhill Barnes, Thomas Barnes, and William Barnes, Elizabeth Clarke, Sarah Clarke, Hannah Clarke and Elizabeth Clarke (New York (City) Surrogate's Office, *Abstracts of Wills*, 2:258-59). It is unusual if Daniel Clarke had two surviving daughters by the same wife named Elizabeth, and the original will should be examined for verification. Daniel Clarke left a will dated 21 Jan. 1727 (not given in the abstracts), and the three executors named having all died, administration was granted, 24 May 1734, to two of his daughters, Elizabeth Ferriss and Sarah Hinchman (*ibid.*, 3:148).

Since William Barnes' daughter Sarah was not named in the Underhill will, and her mother gave the name Sarah to a Clark child, it is inferred that she died young. Of the three named sons, we have births and the 1698 census record for Underhill and Thomas. The son William was obviously younger and born about 1700-01, not yet of age when Underhill and Thomas receipted for their portions in 1720. We know that Underhill was the eldest son because he described himself in a deed (above) as "heir" and there was therefore no elder son William by the alleged first marriage.

Children (all by Hannah Underhill):

i. SARAH,[8] b. 4 Aug. 1692; d. young.

ii. UNDERHILL, b. 14 March 1694/5; his will, dated 6 Dec. 1750, proved 21 Sept. 1757, calls him of Westchester, Gent., and names his wife MIRIAM, children *William, Rebecca, Miriam, Phoebe, John, Sarah,*

Isaac and *Gilbert*, and daughter *Jane* and her son Marmaduke Foster (New York *Abstracts of Wills*, 5:195).

iii. THOMAS, b. 3 Oct. 1697; d. between 30 July 1761 (date of will) and 4 Feb. 1763 (date of probation); a mariner, of New York; mar. PHEBE —— and had daughters *Elizabeth* (mar. David Fry), *Phebe* (mar. Norman Ptolemy), *Phila*, and *Mary* (mar. Abraham Kerby); see New York *Abstracts of Wills*, 6:208-10.

iv. WILLIAM, b. ca. 1700; living in 1722; he may be the William Barnes of Rumbout Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y., whom Dr. Seversmith placed (wrongly I conclude) as son of William[2] by a first marriage.

3. SAMUEL[2] BARNES (*Joshua*[1]), born probably after 1650, died at Southampton 21 Feb. 1692/3.

He married in Southampton, 9 Nov. 1676, PATIENCE WILLIAMS, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Washburn) Williams of Hempstead, L. I., died at Cohansey, Salem Co., N. J., between 27 Dec. 1716 (date of will) and 12 Jan. 1716/17 (date of probation).

Samuel was Trustee of Southampton in 1687 and 1692. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow Patience, 25 Aug. 1693 (W. S. Pelletreau, *Early Long Island Wills*, p. 82). In the 1698 census we find listed at Southampton, Patience Barnes, with Joshua, Samuel and Sarah. The widow eventually moved to New Jersey with her younger son. Her will calls her of Southside, Cohansey, and names her children, Joshua, Temperance, Sarah Sayre, and Samuel (executor), and Anthony Ludlam, husband of her deceased daughter Patience (New Jersey *Archives*, 23:261).

Children, born at Southampton:

i. PATIENCE,[3] b. 31 Aug. 1677; d. 11 Oct. 1708; mar. ca. 1695, ANTHONY LUDLAM of Southampton, b. ca. 1671; d. 21 Dec. 1723, who remarried. Seven children, for whom see *The American Genealogist*, 20:26-27.

ii. TEMPERANCE, b. 16 Jan. 1678/9; mar. JOHN WICK of Southampton and Bridgehampton, b. ca. 1661; d. 16 Jan. 1719, who was a Magistrate and Sheriff of Suffolk County, N. Y.

iii. JOSHUA, b. 8 April 1683; d. at Rye, N. Y., ca. 1763; mar. ca. 1705 SARAH JACKSON, dau. of John & Elizabeth (Seaman) of Hempstead; see will of John Jackson (New York *Abstracts of Wills*, 2:323-27). It was doubtless this Joshua to whom the earmark of his grandfather was assigned 4 April 1693, as both his grandfather and father had recently died and he had become the chief heir. On 23 June 1704 he sold to Anthony Ludlam land from his grandfather, Joshua Barnes (Southampton *Book of Records*, 6:28), sold several other pieces, and in his final sale in 1709 called himself of Hempstead (*ibid.*, 6:67). He soon after moved to Westchester County. On 2 Jan. 1745/6 he joined with other heirs of Robert Williams, he being then of Rye, in selling land at Oyster Bay (Oyster Bay *Town Records*, 3:628). He left an informative will (New York *Abstracts of Wills*, 6:241). A good account of his children and grandchildren appears in Dr. Seversmith's opus cited above.

iv. SARAH, b. ca. 1685; mar. EPHRAIM SAYRE, son of Daniel and Hannah (Foster).

v. SAMUEL, b. ca. 1690; on 20 Oct. 1718, being of Cohansey, West Jersey, he sold a third of a lot at Oyster Bay, evidently part of the Williams inheritance derived through his mother (Oyster Bay *Town Records*, 3:614). Presumably he was the Samuel Barnes of Fairfield, N. J., whose will, dated 25 Feb. 1757, proved 30 Jan. 1758, named sons *Jonathan*, *Abraham* and *John Barnes* and grandson Thomas Barnes (New Jersey *Archives*, 32:22).

II. CHARLES BARNES OF EAST HAMPTON

1. Charles[1] Barnes was the school-teacher at East Hampton in 1655 (East Hampton *Records*, 1:84). In 1658 he called himself son of John Hand, whose wife he referred to as his mother-in-law (*ibid.*, 1:125-27). He married MARY HAND, daughter of John and Alice (Gransden) Hand.

On 29 Jan. 1663/4 he gave a power of attorney to his "well-beloved" wife, Mary, to act as his agent with regard to his estate in England (he named his father as William Barnes Esq. of East Winch, co. Norfolk, gentleman), or "in any other part of the Christian world." This gave Mary, until the day of his death, the power to dispose and order his estate "for our benefit", but he reserved the right to dispose by will of his estate to his wife and children (*ibid.*, 1:210).

The ancestry in England has been traced and it seems certain that no other Barnes settler in America was closely related to Charles. The document is peculiar in giving Mary control of the property until his death. If he had been about to sail for England, it would be expected that he would claim his property there in person and most likely would have appointed his wife to administer only his American property during his absence. Yet he made her his agent with regard to his English estate as well.

It is doubtful that we shall ever learn the story behind this document. Charles appears no more in East Hampton records and we think it certain that he departed. The implication of the power of attorney is that Charles and Mary had children, for it reads "ye children issuing from our boddys" and no provision is made for any children whom Charles might have had by a possible earlier marriage. Mrs. Rattray (*op. cit.*) states that Charles and his family moved about 1665 to Middletown, Conn. This must be subject to challenge until evidence is presented. It looks as if Charles left East Hampton in or shortly after 1664; we next hear of his wife five years later, in Lyme, Conn.

The petition of Mary Barnes for divorce from Charles Barnes was granted 11 May 1669 (New London County Court Records, vol. 3, an item for which I am indebted to Mrs. Josephine M. Peck); and very shortly after, on 3 June 1669, Mary Barnes married John Huntley of Lyme, Conn.; whereupon they were fined £10 for fornication before marriage (*The American Genealogist*, 35:16). The large size of the fine may have been because Mary could have been charged with the more serious crime of adultery; and that she was not so charged may be because her husband had deserted her a few years before.

John Huntley died 16 Nov. 1676 and the inventory of his estate lists four children aged 24 to 16 and two younger children, Sarah aged 7 and Alice aged 3 (THE REGISTER, 100:263-64, October 1946). * These last two must have been by Mary (Hand) Barnes. Sarah, born 1669, was undoubtedly the child with whom Mary was pregnant when she married Huntley; while Alice, born 1673, was named for Mary's mother, Alice (Gransden) Hand, who, after John Hand's

*Pages 225-226, Vol. II of this work.

death, had married Edward Codner of Saybrook. Very probably Mary was living or visiting with her mother when she came in contact with Huntley.

Many writers, following Mr. Wynkoop's earlier statement, have assumed that William Barnes of East Hampton was son of Charles. However, William had several tracts of land allotted to him in 1653, so presumably was born earlier than 1632. Now Alice (Gransden) Hand was baptized at Tunbridge, Kent, 28 Nov. 1613 (*The American Genealogist*, 31:14), so obviously her daughter Mary (Hand) Barnes could not have been the mother of William. It is more than doubtful that Charles was old enough to have been father of William, and the power of attorney fails to indicate that he had children by a previous marriage. Indeed, Charles and William were clearly of the same generation, and William appeared in East Hampton earlier than Charles. Charles had a brother William in England, but his history is known, and no record indicates any relationship between the two East Hampton settlers.

Mary (Hand) Barnes had a brother Shamgar Hand, and a Shamgar Barnes appears at East Hampton in the next generation. This was such an uncommon given name that, since Charles and Mary Barnes seem to have had children by 1663, Shamgar Barnes was almost certainly their son. It is possible, although no evidence has been found, that John Barnes of Stonington (see Section III, below) was an older son of Charles and Mary.

Shamgar[2] Barnes was at East Hampton when he lost a child early in 1702, and his first wife, whose identity has not been learned, died there 20 April 1704. He married secondly, at East Hampton, 2 Nov. 1704, Elizabeth Stead. She may have been sister of the Jonathan Stead who married at Middletown, Conn., 6 July 1710, Thankful Cornwell and died there 9 Dec. 1757, and daughter of John Stead, Sr., whose death on 11 Oct. 1719 was entered in Middletown records directly under the family of Jonathan Stead.

Shamgar Barnes who had been baptized "at Long Island" owned the covenant at Middletown 12 May 1706, and had three children (who must have been by his first wife) baptized there a week later; and he was admitted to full communion 1 Jan. 1715/16. But on 6 July 1707 he had a daughter baptized in East Hampton "he having owned ye Covenant & had his other children baptized at Middletown."

He died at Middletown 13 Dec. 1750, the entry being squeezed in above the record of the family of Maybe Barnes, presumably because a son of the latter was husband of Shamgar's daughter. He must have been not many years under 90 at death. His estate records (Hartford Probate District, File 344) include an administration bond signed by Thomas Barns [the son-in-law] and John Savage and incorrectly dated 21 Dec. 1751/2; also an inventory, correctly dated 3 Jan. 1750/1, amounting to £155-4-6, in which the chief items were 2¾ acres home lot and a "small old house." There is also an account put in by Thomas Barnes, the chief items being for keeping the deceased for over four years, from 12 Nov. 1746 to 13 Dec. 1750,

£52 for the first year, £78 for the second year, £104 for the third year, and £130 for the fourth year. This total of £374 was a terrific charge to make for four years' care at that period, comparable, in terms of purchasing power, to what a nursing home would charge today.

Children by first wife:

i. ABIGAIL,[3] bapt. in Middletown 19 May 1706.

ii. JOHN, b. about 1699; bapt. in Middletown 19 May 1706; d. there 8 Sept. 1783 aet. 84. Apparently he was apprenticed to Lt. Andrew Warner (1662-1726) of Middletown whose will dated 6 April 1726 gave him 10 acres and his wheelwright tools (Manwaring's *Digest*, 2:599). He married in Middletown, 18 Aug. 1726, EUNICE TRYON, dau. of Abel and Abiel (Harris), b. there 10 Feb. 1705/6, buried there 10 April 1786 aet. 81. He owned the church covenant 5 Sept. 1725; he and his wife confessed 12 Feb. 1726/7, and she was admitted to full communion 10 Aug. 1731. It is significant that John named a son Charles, presumably for his well-born grandfather. Births and baptisms are on record for the following children, whom we have not attempted to trace further: 1. *John*,[4] b. 22 Nov. 1726; d. 21 Jan. 1798; Captain. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 23 April 1728. 3. *Eunice*, b. 23 July 1730. 4. *Charles*, b. 13 Sept. 1732. 5. *Jabez*, b. 15 Jan. 1734/5. 6. *Abiah*, b. 2 July 1742; d. 6 March 1762. 7. *Abel*, b. 18 Aug. 1744.

iii. A CHILD, d. in East Hampton 1 Jan. 1701/2.

iv. MARY, b. 14 May 1703 [according to *Barnes Family Yearbook*, 1:27]; bapt. in Middletown 19 May 1706; mar. there, 16 June 1727, THOMAS[3] BARNES, son of Maybe[2] (*Thomas*[1]) and Elizabeth (Stow), b. in Middletown 21 May 1700, d. there 24 Feb. 1777. Nine children.

Children by second wife:

v. DEBORAH, bapt. in East Hampton 6 July 1707.

vi. PHEBE, bapt. in Middletown 11 April 1708.

III. JOHN BARNES OF STONINGTON

At Stonington, Conn., is found the marriage of JOHN BARNES and HANNAH LINSLEY, both of Stonington, 18 June 1674. No children are recorded to them there, but other records prove that they had at least a son John and a daughter Mary.

The Linsley connection has to be considered in detail. John and Ellen Linsley settled in Guilford, Conn., with two children, John, Jr., and Sarah, and there had two children born: Mary, on 22 Feb. 1652, and Hannah on 1 April 1654. Ellen died there 6 April 1654 and John moved to Branford, Conn., where we find recorded his marriage, 6 July 1655, to Sarah Pond, who was widow of Samuel Pond of Windsor. By her he had two children who died young. The two younger girls, by the first wife Ellen, very probably were raised by a relative, not of the Linsley name, in East Hampton, L. I. For at Stonington is entered the marriage on 5 July 1672 of Dennis "Cale" (who appears in other records as Caley or Kaley, i.e. Kelly) to "Marie Lindle" described as "formerly living in East Hampton."

As this was two years before Hannah Linsley married John Barnes, it is reasonable to suppose that Hannah was visiting or living with her married sister Mary when she married Barnes. And since Mary in 1672 had formerly been living in East Hampton, it would seem

likely that she and perhaps both sisters had been living there, possibly with relatives of their mother Ellen. It may be that they did not get on well with their stepmother in Branford.

Dennis and Mary (Linsley) Kelly had two children recorded at Stonington: Ellen, born 9 Feb. 1673, named apparently for the mother who died when Mary was an infant; and John, b. 12 Feb. 1675. Dennis Kelly died in Stonington in December 1683 and Mary married secondly, a Cone. The son John Kelly appears in Stonington records as late as 1712. On 5 June 1700 he sold to John Barnes of Branford (his first cousin) a right in land from his grandfather John Linsley (Branford Deeds, 2:147). It is odd that John Kelly had this interest, for his mother was still living at that time. On 8 July 1695, John Linsley, Sr., conveyed 63 acres to his two daughters, Mary Cone and Hannah Barns; and on 13 March 1713 Mary Cone of Westerly (just across the R. I. line from Stonington) sold to Jonathan Linsley (son of John, Jr.) her father's right in certain land (Branford Deeds, 4:531; 3:169).

John Linsley, Sr., died at Branford in 1698. Of his other two children, Sarah married by 1664 George Page who died between 10 May 1689 (date of his will) and 17 June 1689 (date of inventory); she received land by deed from her father 30 Jan. 1692/3 (Branford Deeds, 2:106) and she died by November 1695 (court record). John Linsley, Jr., the only son, died in 1684, long before his father, leaving a widow Hannah and four children: John, Jonathan, Abigail and Joanna, who were baptized together in 1688. It is of interest that Abigail Linsley, daughter of John, Jr., was the wife of Benjamin[2] Barnes, son of William[1] of East Hampton.

John Barnes, of whom nothing further has been learned, married at Stonington, 18 June 1674, Hannah Linsley. She married secondly, recorded at Branford 27 July 1693, Samuel Harrington who died there 25 July 1719, his will naming two children (by a previous marriage) and his wife Hannah. Hannah Harrington conveyed land, 12 May 1702, to her dutiful daughter Mary, wife of Stephen Barnes, and John Barnes of Branford consented to this deed of his mother (Branford Deeds, 3:94).

Children of John and Hannah (Linsley) Barnes:

i. JOHN,[2] b. say 1675; d. in 1712; mar. in Branford 28 Aug. 1700, DOROTHY STENT, dau. of Capt. Eleazer and Elizabeth (Butler), b. there 13 Sept. 1672; d. after 1736. The will of Eleazer Stent, 9 April 1705, codicil 4 Feb. 1705/6, proved 27 Feb. 1705/6, named wife Elizabeth, three daughters of whom the first named was Dorothy Barnes, and three sons, and a legacy was given to his granddaughter Mehitabel Barnes (New Haven Probate). Dorothy's brother Joseph Stent died in 1711 and among those who signed an agreement to divide the estate was John Barnes in right of his wife Dorothy (*ibid.*). Dorothy's brother Samuel Stent died in 1736, his will naming with others his sister Dorothy Karns and a cousin (niece) Desire Parmelee (Guilford Probate). Dorothy had married secondly, as his third wife, Thomas Carnes of New Haven, who died in 1735. In 1699, a year before marriage, Dorothy Stent had a child by Joseph Linsley of Newark. He was probably a son of Francis Linsley (probably brother of John, Sr.) who married in Branford in 1655 and moved

to Newark, N. J. The inventory of the estate of John Barnes was taken 30 April 1712, and administration was granted to his widow Dorothy; the children were named as Mehitabel, aged 10, John, 8, Desire, 6, Benjamin, 4, and Patience, 2 (New Haven Probate). Children, born at Branford: 1. *Mehitabel*, b. 29 Aug. 1702; 2. *John*, b. 17 Feb. 1703/4. 3. *Desire*, b. 22 April 1706; perhaps mar. —— Parmelee. 4. *Benjamin*, b. 10 April 1708. 5. *Patience*, b. 13 Feb. 1709/10.

ii. MARY, b. say about 1677; mar. about 1698-99 STEPHEN[2] BARNES of East Hampton, son of William[1] Barnes; they later settled in Branford. Her marriage to an East Hampton man is consonant with the fact that her Linsley aunt (and quite likely her mother as well) lived in East Hampton before marriage, and that her father may have been a son of Charles Barnes of East Hampton.

BARNES. In my recent article in THE REGISTER (see vol. 123, p. 84), * I cited the will of Humphrey Underhill of Rye, N.Y., as given in the New York *Abstracts of Wills* (2:258-59) which in one paragraph named three Barnes grandsons and four Clark granddaughters. The first and fourth of the Clark girls were both called Elizabeth, and I suggested that the abstract was in error. A xerox copy of the Underhill will, most kindly sent me by Mr. Stephen C. Millett, Jr., of Washington, D.C., names the four granddaughters as *Elizabeth* Clark, Sarah Clark, Hannah Clark and *Isabel* Clark. The names are plainly written and so spelled except that Isabel seems to be written Isabele, perhaps intended for Isabell. There is no excuse for the misreading in the *Abstracts*.

New Haven, Connecticut DONALD LINES JACOBUS

*Page 88, this volume.

BARNES FAMILIES OF EASTERN LONG ISLAND AND BRANFORD, CONN.

By Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A.,F.A.S.G., of New Haven, Conn.

IV. WILLIAM BARNES OF EAST HAMPTON

1. William[1] Barnes had lands at East Hampton allotted to him 5 July 1653 [East Hampton *Records,* 1.37, etc.] As already mentioned (The Register; 123:82), a man of this name was at Southampton from 1644 to 1652, when he sold out there, and it is conceivable that he then moved to East Hampton. Or, as mentioned in the account of Joshua Barnes of Southampton (*ibid.*), it is possible that William of that town was Joshua's father. Nothing has been found to suggest that Joshua and William of East Hampton were brothers, yet it is not impossible that both were sons of the earlier William of Southampton. No records have been seen which sustain any of these guesses. It seems certain, however, that William of East Hampton was of the same generation as Charles Barnes and that he cannot be identified with William the brother of Charles, whose history in England is known.

In the account of Joshua Barnes (*op. cit.*) I attempted to refute Mrs. Rattray's claim (*East Hampton History,* 1953, p. 219 ff.) that William of East Hampton was son of William Barnes of Salem and Gloucester, Mass.; and, as bearing on this question, I call attention to William Aspinwall's *Notarial Records* (1903) [Boston Record Commission: Report, vol. 32, p. 97]. Here we find that on 19 Oct. 1647 William's wife Sarah gave a power of attorney which asserted that her husband had deserted her for three years and was reported to have had a bastard by another woman, and authorized William Tory, a Weymouth man, to make inquiry as to reports about her husband's conduct and sue for divorce in her name. This strongly suggests that Sarah's William was then or had recently been in the neighborhood of Weymouth.

"Goodman" William Barnes, Sr., died 1 Dec. 1700. No probate has been found. His wife's name has been stated as Elizabeth, but he may have been married more than once. A Widow Barns died at East Hampton 28 Feb. 1723/4 aged "near 80." Her first name is not stated, but as she was too old to be widow of a son of William, she was probably his widow. Mrs. Rattray (*op. cit.*) states that William Barnes married Elizabeth, daughter of William Mulford, but since the first known child of William Mulford was born about 1655 and his will fails to name a daughter Elizabeth, we are entitled to ask for the evidence before accepting this statement.

Most of the known children of William Barnes of East Hampton could have been born between 1670 and 1690, judging by the few statements of their age at death and by the dates of their marriages or baptisms of their first-born children (see below). They could easily enough have been children of the widow who died "aged near 80", but it should be noted that, if she was born about 1644 she would

have been about nine when William Barnes was granted land in 1653! Two theories are possible. One is that William had an earlier wife who died without surviving issue. The other is that the William of the 1653 record was father of a William born say 1643 or a bit earlier, and it was the second William who died in 1700 leaving the widow and the nine sons born about 1665-1690. In that event, the land passed from the first to the second William without a recorded deed. If that view be accepted, then it is possible that it was William of Salem who lived at Southampton 1644-1652, and at East Hampton from 1653 on; but since the Salem man's wife is known to have left only daughters, and to have divorced him in 1647, it follows that a son William born 1643-44 must have been an illegitimate son.

Recorded deeds prove that Thomas was eldest son of William and indicate that William, Matthew, Isaac, Samuel and Recompence were also sons (East Hampton *Records*, 3:58, 91, 122, 148, 230). Mr. Allen J. Scilly, sometime of Pittsfield, Pa., has stated to the compiler that he hopes to publish a genealogy of this family in the line of Timothy[3] (*Benjamin*[2], *William*[1]), and that he owns original unrecorded deeds of sons of William[1] which prove their paternity; I have been aided by conferring with him.

Children:*

2. i. THOMAS,[2] b. [probably 1665-1668].
3. ii. WILLIAM, b. [perhaps by 1670].
4. iii. BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1672 [from age at death].
5. iv. STEPHEN, b. [say 1674].
6. v. MATTHEW, b. [say ca. 1676].
7. vi. ISAAC, b. ca. 1675.
   vii. NATHANIEL, d. at East Hampton 5 Oct. 1715; described in deeds as a weaver; entered his earmark in 1696.
8. viii. SAMUEL, entered his earmark in 1696.
   ix. RECOMPENCE, b. ca. 1689; d. at East Hampton 15 Sept. 1739 aged near 50 as the minister supposed; appears in deeds as a weaver, but no record has been found of a wife or children.

2. THOMAS[2] BARNES, born probably about 1665-1668, died after 1717 when his youngest child was baptized.

He married first, before 3 March 1691/2, SARAH (TALMADGE) BEE, daughter of Thomas Talmadge and widow of Thomas Bee. The will of her father calls her Sarah Bee and mentions land that was made use of by Thomas Bee (Wm. S. Pelletreau, *Early Long Island Wills* (1897), p. 25-29). Her only known child by her first marriage was John Bee, born by 1677, since in 1698 he sold land describing himself as a weaver, son and heir of Thomas Bee, dec'd. John Bee witnessed a deed in June 1703, but in June 1704 his estate was taken into the Town's care and he into the Town House [East Hampton *Records*, 2:427; 3:69, 94]; and he died 8 Oct. 1704, having "pined away" for six months.

* Note: In addition to the nine sons, there may have been daughters. No trace has been found of an alleged daughter Elizabeth. Mary Barnes who owned the Covenant at East Hampton 20 Sept. 1713 and had a son Ezra baptized the same day may have been a daughter of William[1] or conceivably the wife of Nathaniel[2]; her name is marked on the church roll with an R, signifying "removed."

Apparently Thomas Barnes had no children by the widow Bee, who must have been considerably his senior in age. She died 26 Jan. 1701/2.

He married secondly, 18 March 1702, Mindwell Dibble, daughter of Samuel and Hephzibah (Bartlett) Dibble, born at Windsor, Conn., 17 Feb. 1680.

By his second wife he had issue, born at East Hampton:

i. ABEL,[3] bapt. 22 Nov. 1702.
ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 30 Jan. 1703/4; mar. East Hampton, 19 Sept. 1726, JOSEPH CHANDLER.
iii. JOHANNA, bapt. 4 Nov. 1705; mar. Branford, Conn., 25 Dec. 1730, DELIVERANCE BUNNELL, b. ca. 1705, d. January 1789 aet. 83 (North Branford Church Records).
iv. MINDWELL, bapt. 22 Feb. 1707/8; d. 6 Jan. 1725/6 aged ca. 16.
v. MARTHA, bapt. 31 Dec. 1710; d. Plymouth, Conn., 29 March 1779 aged 68 (g.s.); mar. (1) Branford, 26 May 1732, DR. ISAAC BARTHOLOMEW, b. Woodstock, Conn., 18 Nov. 1699, d. Cheshire (then in Wallingford), Conn., 25 Aug. 1750; mar. (2) as his fourth wife, DEACON DAVID DUTTON, b. ca. 1701, d. Plymouth 20 Feb. 1774 aged 73 (g.s.).
vi. LEMUEL, bapt. 23 Aug. 1713; said to have d. Guilford, Conn., 6 Sept. 1791 (or Sept. 1797) leaving a wife Elizabeth who d. 18 Nov. 1798 in 80th year [not verified].
vii. MARY, bapt. 7 Sept. 1717.

3. WILLIAM[2] BARNES, born perhaps by 1670, died East Hampton 26 Aug. 1706. He married MARY ROGERS, daughter of Noah and Elizabeth (Taintor) Rogers, born at Branford 14 April 1675, died at East Hampton 9 May 1705. When her elderly bachelor brother, Hezekiah Rogers, died in 1767, the Guilford Probate record of the distribution of his estate to his surviving sister and the heirs of five deceased brothers and sisters, reads "Noah Barnes, only child of Mary Rogers dec'd." This is puzzling unless it means that Noah was then her only surviving child.

He was Constable at East Hampton in 1700 (*Records,* 2:475), and a Trustee of the town in 1702.

Children, born at East Hampton:

i. MARY,[3] bapt. 10 Nov. 1700.
ii. WILLIAM, bapt. 12 April 1702; he has always been identified as the William who mar. at East Hampton, 11 Oct. 1722, MARTHA EDWARDS, dau. of Josiah and Mary (Churchill), bapt. 22 Feb. 1701/2; and had a family; this seems likely despite the probate record mentioned above.
iii. NOAH, bapt. 19 Dec. 1703.
iv. ELIZABETH, bapt. 17 May 1705; either she or her namesake, daughter of her uncle Samuel,[2] mar. East Hampton, 16 Nov. 1726, ABRAHAM[4] POST of Saybrook (that section now Westbrook), Conn.; she named a son William, who in turn named a son Noah, names not previously found in the Post family, hence they suggest this connection.

4. BENJAMIN[2] BARNES, born about 1672, died at Branford, Conn., 23 July 1740 in his 69th year.

He married first, ABIGAIL LINSLEY, daughter of John Linsley, Jr., and first cousin of Mary Barnes, daughter of John and Hannah (Lins-

ley) Barnes wife of his brother Stephen Barnes. (THE REGISTER, *supra*, 123:88-90).

Benjamin married secondly, HANNAH (SUTLIFF) WHEADON; daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Plympton) Sutliff, and widow of Thomas Wheadon, Jr., born at Medfield, Mass., 19 Dec. 1665, died 25 Nov. 1743 in her 79th year (g.s. North Branford).

Benjamin Barnes, called Sergeant and Deacon, settled in Branford by 1700, and was followed there shortly afterwards by his brother Stephen. Abigail and Benjamin "Barns" were entered as becoming members of the Branford Church in 1700, and their seven children were baptized there on 25 Jan. 1732, Deacon Benjamin Barns and his * children, Daniel, Nathaniel, Timothy and Ebenezer Barns, John Baldwin and wife Eleanor, and Abigail and Thankful Barns divided land which came from Abigail Barns, dec'd., mother of the said children (Branford Deeds, 5:292). Mr. Scilly has studied the description of the said land and found that it corresponds to land set to Abigail Linsley.

Evidence of the identity of Benjamin's second wife is found in Branford Deeds (6:648) when on 3 Nov. 1747 land was set out to Hannah (Wheadon) Plant "in the 3rds of her Dec'd. Mother Hannah Whedon (alias) Barns."

Administration on the estate of Deacon Benjamin Barns was granted, to his son Nathaniel Barns 14 Aug. 1740, the inventory was taken by Deacon Samuel Harrington and Ens. Josiah Rogers (Guilford Probate records, (4:63, 66).

Children by first wife, born at Branford:

i. ELEANOR,[3] bapt. Sept. (?) 1700; d. 2 July 1778 ae. 82 (g.s. Northford in North Branford); mar. (as his 2nd wife) JOHN BALDWIN, son of Richard and Amy (Oviat), bapt. at Milford, Conn., 14 April 1695, d. 18 July 1774 aged 80 (g.s. Northford).

ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. Aug. 1701; d. *s.p.* in 1745; mar. JOSEPH DARWIN.

iii. DANIEL, bapt. July 1704; res. Litchfield, Conn., and New Ashford, Mass.; mar. 21 March 1727/8, ANN BROCKETT; dau. of Moses and Ann (Grannis), b. at New Haven, 27 Sept. 1707.

iv. NATHANIEL, bapt. Oct. 1707; d. at Plymouth, Conn., 28 April 1781 aged 73; mar. (1) at Branford, 16 Nov. 1732, ELIZABETH BARTHOLOMEW; dau. of Isaac and Rebecca (———) b. at Branford 12 April 1704; mar. (2) SARAH ———, who d. at Plymouth 3 Aug. 1801 aged 87 (g.s.), having mar. (2) Ebenezer Darrow.

v. TIMOTHY, bapt. July 1710; d. at Litchfield, Conn., 10 Oct. 1750 in 41st yr. (g.s. Morris); mar. 6 Dec. 1733, PHEBE BARNES; dau. of Thomas and Joanna (Farnum), b. at New Haven 1 Aug. 1712, d. at Litchfield 15 April 1793 in 81st yr. (g.s.); she mar. (2) 8 April 1751, Deacon James Morris.

vi. EBENEZER, bapt. 7 Feb. 1713/14; mar. ABIGAIL PARDEE, dau. of John and Abigail (Brockett), b. at New Haven 15 April 1717.

vii. THANKFUL, bapt. 27 May 1716; mar. ca. 1744, STEPHEN LEE.

5. STEPHEN[2] BARNES, born probably about 1674. He married MARY BARNES, daughter of John and Hannah (Linsley) Barnes. Their first three children were recorded at East Hampton, the others at Branford, Conn., hence they appear to have moved to Branford about 1701/2.

*This should be: there. On

Children:

i. A CHILD,[3] d. 8 Feb. 1699/1700.
ii. HANNAH, bapt. 31 March 1700.
iii. MARY, bapt. 6 April 1701.
iv. BENJAMIN, b. 13 Dec. 1702; d. at Southington, Conn., 11 Feb. 1776; mar. 7 Dec. 1727, HANNAH ABBOT, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Brooks), b. at New Haven 8 Jan. 1698/9, possibly d. 23 June 1772.
v. STEPHEN, b. 2 Jan. 1704/5; d. 27 March 1777; mar. 5 Jan. 1725, MARTHA WHEADON, dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Sutliff), "Of Southington", b. ca. 1707, d. at Southington, Conn., 18 March 1773 aged 66. Stephen and wife Martha of Farmington conveyed land in 1754, received from father Thomas Whedon ye 2d (Branford Deeds, 7:410).
vi. SARAH, b. 17 May 1708; mar. 23 Nov. 1731, EZEKIEL ROGERS.
vii. EXPERIENCE, b. 4 Dec. 1710.

6. MATTHEW[2] BARNES, born probably about 1676, died at East Hampton 12 Feb. 1703/4.

He married in East Hampton, 16 Sept. 1702, ELIZABETH LEEDS. In the church membership list the widow of Matthew is marked R (meaning removed), and very likely she married again and moved, perhaps to the Connecticut side of Long Island Sound, taking her only child with her.

Child:

i. MATTHEW,[3] bapt. 15 Aug. 1703; there is no further record of him at East Hampton; he may well have been the Matthew Barnes with a wife Sarah who bought land in Groton, Conn., in 1725 and sold it in 1732. He bought an acreage in Groton in 1751, being still of that town, but was of Stonington in 1773 when he conveyed it to his son Jesse. Joshua Hempstead's *Diary*, under date of 13 May 1747, contains a reference to Matthew Barnes which shows that he then lived in Mr. Winthrop's house, presumably as a tenant farmer or steward. He d. at Stonington prior to 5 April 1785, when his estate was administered (Stonington Probate, File 343). The papers in the estate are unsatisfactory, but receipts were given by Jesse, Ezra and Elijah Barnes, Jonathan Hillard, and (jointly) by Esther H——— (there is a hole in the paper where the surname was written), Nehemiah Barnes and Simeon Barnes, the last three presumably heirs of the deceased son Nehemiah.

Children: 1. *Jesse*, d. testate at Groton prior to 15 June 1819; will named wife Elizabeth, son Jesse and four daughters. 2. *Ezra* (twin), b. 10 Sept. 1730; d. testate at Groton between 6 July and 6 Aug. 1805; mar. 17 April 1754, Eunice Morgan; had 13 children. 3. *Nehemiah* (twin), b. 10 Sept. 1730; d. shortly before 10 Jan. 1764; mar. 22 March 1754, Esther Lamb; apparently left 3 children, of whom the son Nehemiah, b. 1761, d. at Gibson, Pa., 1839. 4. *Lucy*, b. 20 Sept. 1732; possibly wife or mother of the Jonathan Hillard who receipted as above. 5. *Elias*, b. 10 Jan. 1735/6, called Elijah in all later records; mar. Lucy ——— and had a dau. Lucy b. at Stonington 13 July 1766, perhaps the Lucy Barns who d. 14 Apr. 1836 aged 70 (g.s. Ledyard, Conn.).

7. ISAAC[2] BARNES, born about 1675, died at East Hampton 20 Aug. 1769, was a prominent man in that town and usually called Captain.

He married 19 April 1704, ANNA ROGERS daughter of Noah and Elizabeth (Taintor) Rogers of Branford, and sister of the wife of his

brother William Barnes. She was born about 1682, and died before 1767; possibly she was the Hannah Barnes who died 13 Feb. 1741/2 aged "between 60 and 70."

Isaac's will, dated 22 Jan. 1765, proved 16 Sept. 1769, named his son Isaac and three daughters, Patience, Elizabeth and Anna (Abstracts of wills on file in the Surrogate's Office 1665-1801, 7:288). The distribution of the estate of Anna Rogers' brother Hezekiah Rogers of Branford, who died in 1767 (see above) specified among the others the four children of Anna Barnes, deceased (Guilford Probate *op. cit.*).

Children, born at East Hampton:

i. ISAAC,[3] bapt. 29 April 1705; d. at East Hampton 22 April 1772; Captain; mar. (1) 17 June 1725, SARAH CONKLING, dau. of David; bapt. 21 April 1700, d. 22 Oct. 1736; mar. (2) 7 March 1736/7, HANNAH CONKLING, dau. of Ananias and Hannah (Ludlam); b. 25 Oct. 1715, d. 27 Aug. 1749.

ii. PATIENCE, bapt. 30 March 1707; mar. at East Hampton, 2 Oct. 1729, CORNELIUS VAN SCOYECK. She had, before marriage, a daughter *Zerviah*, bapt. 22 Nov. 1724, who has been identified as the Zerviah who mar. at Branford, Conn., 20 May 1745, Uzziel Cook.

iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 20 March 1708/9; d. at Litchfield, Conn., 17 Jan. 1800 in 91st year (g.s. Morris); mar. (recorded at Branford) 9 Nov. 1732, EDWARD JOHNSON, son of Edward and Esther (Wheadon), b. at Branford 12 June 1697, d. at Litchfield in 1774 (will dated 18 Aug. 1772, proved 1 Feb. 1774). She was his 2d wife and had 9 children. They moved from Branford to Litchfield about 1753; they conveyed land in Branford in 1768 as heirs of "Hannah" Barnes, dec'd. in the estate of Hezekiah Rogers (Branford Deeds, 9:117).

iv. ANNA, bapt. 22 Nov. 1713; d. 26 Dec. 1714.

v. JONATHAN, bapt. 22 April 1716; d. 17 Oct. 1722.

vi. ANNA, bapt. 22 March 1724.

8. SAMUEL[2] BARNES, entered his earmark 1696, so perhaps born by 1675.

He married at East Hampton, 21 Feb. 1704/5, ELIZABETH DYKE, daughter of John and Mary Dike or Dyxx of Hartford, Conn.; she was baptized, with older children of her parents, at the Second Church, Hartford, 10 Oct. 1686; she was named as Elizabeth Barnes in the will of her father, dated 28 May 1722 (his inventory was taken 30 Aug. 1722) (Charles William Manwaring's *Digest of Early Connecticut Wills . . . Hartford District,* 2:379).

In deeds he was called both husbandman and weaver. The list of church members marks him R (meaning removed), and according to Mrs. Rattray (*op. cit.* p. 220) he moved to Connecticut in 1740.

Mr. Scilly informs me that in 1742 Samuel Barnes of Branford with his wife Elizabeth conveyed land in Hartford; and also has evidence that he moved late in life with some of his family to Cortlandt Manor, N.Y.

Children, born at East Hampton:

i. A CHILD (probably a twin), d. 6 Oct. 1706.

ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. 10 Nov. 1706. The *Barnes Family Year Book* (1:33) errs in stating that she mar. EDWARD JOHNSON.
iii. HANNAH, bapt. 20 June 1708.
iv. DAMARIS, bapt. 1 July 1711.
v. SARAH, bapt. 8 Feb. 1712/13.
vi. SAMUEL, bapt. 13 Feb. 1714/15; mar. at Branford, 2 Aug. 1739, MARY PARMELEE, dau. of Caleb and Elizabeth (Foote), b. 25 Dec. 1722.
vii. RACHEL, bapt. 24 March 1717; d. Aug. 1806 aged 89 (g.s. Northford, in North Branford); mar. at Branford, 5 Jan. 1743/4, JOHN AUGUR, son of John and Elizabeth (Bradley) of New Haven. b. ca. 1716, d. 31 March 1804 aged 88 (*ibid.*).
viii. ESTHER, bapt. 26 July 1719.
ix. PHEBE, bapt. 22 July 1722.
x. DANIEL, bapt. 9 Aug. 1724.
xi. JOHN, bapt. 22 March 1727.

THE BARTLETT FAMILIES OF GUILFORD, CONN.

Compiled by Hon. R. D. Smyth and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

There were two early settlers by the name of Bartlett within the original limits of Guilford, but no relation has been discovered between them, and they are discussed together in this article merely for convenience.

1. Deacon George[1] Bartlett is said to have been a brother of John Bartlett who lived in Windsor. He was at Guilford soon after the settlement of the plantation. His name appears as a witness in the first Court record, Aug. 14, 1645, and it would seem as if he had been there then a considerable time. At a Court, Oct. 9, 1645, he was appointed, with three others, "to make and finish ye pound within ye time of 3 weeks under ye fine of 20 shillings." He seems to have been a man of education and consequence in the community, and was frequently a witness in the Courts.

At a General Court, on May 22, 1648, "Mr." Bartlett was given the "Freeman's Charge." In the Book of "Terriers," his name is tenth, with a homelot containing four and a half acres, allowed for four, at the South-west corner of the Green. He was chosen overseer of highways, on May 22, 1649, and on June 9, 1653, one of the townsmen. He succeeded Gov. William Leete as Secretary of the Plantation, on June 5, 1662, and at the same time became one of the Deputies to hold the Particular Courts. He was chosen on April 23, 1665, with John Fowler, as one of the first representatives sent by Guilford to the General Assembly of Connecticut, by which colony the New Haven jurisdiction had just been absorbed. On July 6, 1665, he was appointed Lieutenant of the Train Band at Guilford. Prior to that date, but after 1660, he and John Fowler were made the first deacons of the Guilford Church.

On June 23, 1654, New Haven Jurisdiction raised a company numbering 133, commanded by Capt. Seeley, to coöperate with an army of 800 from all the United Colonies of New England, and George Bartlett was appointed to command the Guilford contingent of 17, with the rank of sergeant. On June 9, 1651, he was elected Marshal of the Plantation, succeeding Thomas Jones. In 1665 he was appointed, with Robert Kitchel, as "commissioner" for Guilford, and "invested with magestraticall power." In 1649, he and John Hoadley were appointed by the town of Guilford to build a cart bridge over East River, receiving £3 in English commodities, the rest in "country pay or worke." A year previously he had been one of three men appointed to build a fence to keep the young cattle from the "herd's walk." Deacon Bartlett was married, by Mr. Samuel Desborough, to Mary, daughter of Abraham Cruttenden, on Sept. 14, 1650. He

died Aug. 2, 1669, and was buried the next day. His wife did not long survive, but died on Sept. 10, 1669.

Their children were:

i. Elizabeth,[2] b. Mch. 16, 1652–3; d. Oct. 4, 1742; m. Hon. Abraham Fowler, Aug. 26, 1677. He d. Sept. 30, 1719.
ii. Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1654–5; d. Nov. 1724; m. Nathaniel Stone, July 10, 1673. He d. Aug. 11, 1709.
iii. John, b. Nov. 9, 1656; d. Aug. 15, 1669.
iv. Hannah, b. Nov. 5, 1658; m. 1679, Capt. Stephen Bishop of Guilford, who removed to Coventry, in 1716.
v. Deborah, b. 1660; d. Dec. 10, 1692; m. John Spinning, Mch. 16, 1687, and removed to Newark, N. J. He d. Feb. 27, 1712.
2. vi. Daniel, b. Dec. 15, 1665; d. Nov. 14, 1747.
3. vii. Abraham, b. Jan. 19, 1667–8; d. Feb. 20, 1731.

2. Ensign Daniel[2] Bartlett (*George*[1]), of Guilford, married, 1st, Jan. 11, 1687, Sarah, daughter of John Meigs. She died Apr. 8, 1688; and he married, 2d, Feb. 11, 1691, Concurrence, daughter of Henry Crane. She died Oct. 9, 1703; and he married, 3d, Oct. 8, 1707, Susanna, widow of Samuel Lord of Saybrook. She died Feb. 2, 1758. He inherited his father's homelot, and was granted seven acres of third division land, in 1692.

His child by his first wife was:

4. i. Daniel[3], b. Mch. 31, 1688; d. June 15, 1769.

His children by his second wife were:

5. ii. John, b. Jan. 20, 1692; d. Apr. 15, 1747.
iii. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 11, 1694; d. Dec. 22, 1694.
iv. Deborah, b. Nov. 4, 1695; d. May 12, 1783; m. John Hopson of Guilford, Feb. 15, 1726. He died Dec. 27, 1771.
6. v. George, b. Feb. 7, 1698; d. Feb. 13, 1766.
vi. Nathaniel, b. July 1, 1700; d. single, Oct. 1722.
7. vii. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 27, 1702; d. May 27, 1775.

His children by his third wife were:

viii. Collins, b. Mch. 7, 1709; d. July 1, 1712.
ix. Lucy, b. June 23, 1713; d. Dec. 1800; m. Capt. Jehiel Meigs of East Guilford, Sept. 27, 1736. He died Mch. 23, 1780.
x. Jared, b. Mch. 1, 1715; d. Oct. 20, 1715.
xi. Sarah, b. July 22, 1717; d. Feb. 14, 1790; m. Robert Shelley, 1736. He d. Jan. 17, 1788.

3. Abraham[2] Bartlett (*George*[1]), of Guilford, married Mary, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Warner of Middletown, June 11, 1693. She died May 28, 1730. He had a parcel of upland and "hassocky meadow lying beyond East Creek." The marsh contained 4¼ acres, and the upland 34 acres.

His children were:

i. Mary,[3] b. May 18, 1694; d. June 4, 1755.
8. ii. Abraham, b. Mch. 4, 1697; d. Jan. 13, 1764.
9. iii. Joseph, b. Oct. 24, 1699; d. Aug. 29, 1769.
10. iv. Timothy, b. Mch. 13, 1702; d. Dec. 1, 1773.
v. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 17, 1704; lived on Clapboard Hill, Guilford, and d. single, Oct. 19, 1777.

4. Daniel[3] Bartlett, Jr., (*Daniel*,[2] *George*[1]) removed to North Guilford about 1700, and was given 11¼ acres there "at the Cohabitation," by his father, in 1722. He married, 1st, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Willard, on Dec. 6, 1715. She died June 30, 1716;

and he married, 2d, Anne, daughter of John Collins, Mch. 3, 1720. She died Oct. 11, 1745; and he married, 3d, Lydia, daughter of Jonathan Sage, July 19, 1747. She died Nov. 27, 1781.

His children, all by his second wife, were:

i. Daniel,[4] b. Jan. 4, 1721; d. Apr. 11, 1803; m. Avis, dau. of Daniel Collins, Oct. 8, 1760. She d. Nov. 23, 1812. He lived in North Guilford. Their children were: 1. *Ann*,[5] b. Jan. 12, 1762; d. Mch. 25, 1852; m. Nov. 29, 1784, Jared Dudley, who d. Mch. 10, 1843. 2. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 3, 1764; d. Dec. 25, 1842; m. Lucretia, dau. of Elihu Benton, Feb. 29, 1795.

ii. Anne, b. Aug. 9, 1723; m. ——— Rogers of Middletown.

iii. Nathaniel, b. Apr. 22, 1727; d. 1810; A.B., Yale, 1749. He studied theology, and was pastor at Redding, Conn., for fifty-seven years, and until his death. He was an ardent patriot during the American Revolution, and directed the preparation for College of several of the youth of his parish. He left an estate valued at $5000. For the last few years of his life he had a colleague pastor. He m. Eunice, dau. of Jonathan Russell of Branford. They had three daughters and three sons; among the latter were *Nathaniel*,[5] who d. young, and *Rev. Jonathan*, who was b. 1764, received the honorary degree of M.A. from Yale in 1801, and d. Mch. 22, 1858. He was his father's colleague from 1796 to 1809, when he was dismissed on account of ill-health.

iv. Avis, b. July 25, 1730; d. Feb. 11, 1737.

v. John, b. Mch. 1, 1735; d. Mch. 13, 1801; lived in North Guilford, and was deacon of the church there. He m. Lois, dau. of Joseph Chidsey. She d. aged 79, Feb. 15, 1820. Their children were: 1. *Samuel*,[5] b. Apr. 2, 1760; d. Sept. 25, 1841; m. Cynthia, dau. of Elihu Benton, Oct. 4, 1791. She d. Dec. 14, 1839. 2. *Lucy*, b. Apr. 22, 1763; d. July 18, 1851; m. Jan. 30, 1788, Abel Norton, who d. Mch. 19, 1803. 3. *Nathaniel*, b. May 15, 1765; d. Aug. 18, 1769. 4. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 4, 1769; m. Dec. 17, 1789, John Wick, and went to Whitestown, and further West. 5. *Stephen*, b. Oct. 4, 1771; d. Feb. 1, 1827; m. Feb. 6, 1800, Nancy, dau. of Melzar Fowler. She d. aged 66, June 7, 1836. 6. *Lois*, b. Mch. 13, 1774; d. Apr. 10, 1857; m. Henry Fowler, Oct. 26, 1800. He d. Apr. 11, 1852. 7. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 16, 1777. d. Jan. 27, 1824; m. Samuel Hubbard of Guilford, Dec. 20, 1802. He died Aug. 4, 1846.

5. Capt. John[3] Bartlett (*Daniel*,[2] *George*[1]), of Guilford, was a shoemaker and tanner. He had given him by his father, in 1733, a tract of land on Long Hill, containing four acres. He married Sarah, daughter of Hon. James Hooker, May 8, 1718. She died Jan. 26, 1769.

Their children were:

i. Anne,[4] b. Apr. 21, 1719; d. Mch. 15, 1773; m. Dr. Nathaniel Ruggles, Dec. 8, 1736. He d. Oct. 16, 1794.

ii. Sibyl, b. Feb. 4, 1723; d. Dec. 21, 1725.

iii. Hooker, b. Jan. 2, 1725; d. Jan. 29, 1767; m. Ruth Parmelee, Feb. 1, 1749. She d. Feb. 24, 1787. Their children were: 1. *Ruth*,[5] b. Jan. 1, 1751; d. Apr. 27, 1795; m. Nathaniel Bishop, Esq., of Richmond, Mass., Sept. 29, 1773. He d. Feb. 1, 1826. 2. *John*, b. Jan. 28, 1753; d. Dec. 20, 1755. 3. *Hooker*, b. Jan. 15, 1755; d. Jan. 18, 1834; m. Ruth, dau. of Thomas Hart, Jan. 7, 1784. She d. Apr. 9, 1855. 4. *John*, b. Jan. 19, 1757; d. June 18, 1797; removed to Richmond, Mass.; m. Deborah, dau. of Daniel Hubbard, Jan. 15, 1773. She d. Feb. 8, 1833. 5. *Nathaniel*, b. Mch. 8, 1759; d. single, Feb. 3, 1816. 6. *Samuel*, b. 1761; d. single, Oct. 29, 1838. 7. *William*, b. Dec. 31, 1763; d. 1810; m. Ruth Harris, and lived in Richmond, Mass. 8. *Sarah*, b. July 6, 1766; d. Sept. 6, 1818; m. John Eliot of Guilford, May 9, 1790. He d. Sept. 9, 1794.

6. Deacon George[3] Bartlett (*Daniel*,[2] *George*[1]), of North Guilford, was one of the first settlers there. He married Abigail, daughter of Deacon Samuel Johnson, April 24, 1728. She died Aug. 6, 1781. He was chosen deacon, probably in 1725, and served as such for twenty years. Becoming disaffected in the difficulties in the church, which attended the call of Rev. John Richards, the second pastor, he declared for the church of England, and was one of the founders of St. John's Church, acting as lay reader there. The influence of Rev. Dr. Samuel Johnson, his brother-in-law, may have led him to take this step. He was one of those who petitioned the "Proprietors of the Common and Undivided Lands" for a site for a church building, in 1753. In 1728, his father gave him ten acres on the West River, in North Guilford, where he had built his new house and barn.

His children were:

i. George,[4] b. Aug. 8, 1730; d. June 1, 1806; m. Ruth, dau. of Edmund Rockwell of Middletown, May 26, 1763. She d. Oct. 11, 1829, having m. (2) Oct. 7, 1807, Samuel Johnson of Guilford. George Bartlett joined the Episcopalians, with his father. His children were: 1. *Ruth*[5], b. July 30, 1764; d. single, Jan. 22, 1791. 2. *William*, b. June 14, 1766; d. July 30, 1766. 3. *George*, b. May 10, 1775; d. June 18, 1777.

ii. Samuel, b. July 8, 1741; d. single, Jan. 4, 1759. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War, and died in the army, at the North.

iii. Henry, b. July 8, 1741; d. single, Sept. 17, 1805.

iv. Lydia, b. Nov. 28, 1742; d. single, May 7, 1787.

7. Deacon Ebenezer[3] Bartlett (*Daniel*,[2] *George*[1]), of Guilford, was married Apr. 24, 1728, to Deborah, daughter of Joseph Cruttenden. She died Sept. 9, 1787. In 1744, he was one of four men who built the wharf at Jones's Bridge. He was elected deacon in the First Church at Guilford, in 1765.

His children were:

i. Concurrence[4], b. Nov. 14, 1729; d. Oct. 30, 1813; m. Thomas, son of Rev. John Hart of East Guilford, Nov. 25, 1756. He d. Feb. 26, 1813.

ii. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1733; d. May 27, 1794; m. Abraham Fowler, Jr., of Guilford, Oct. 31, 1750; he d. Sept. 30, 1779.

iii. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 12, 1735; d. Oct. 16, 1735.

iv. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 10, 1736; d. Dec. 22, 1740.

v. Benjamin, b. Feb. 7, 1741; d. Feb. 4, 1783; m. Aug. 18, 1768, Ruth Post of Norwich. She d. May 2, 1810. Their children were: 1. *Benjamin*,[5] b. Feb. 12, 1770; d. Nov. 25, 1826; m. Lois, dau. of Bezaleel Bristol, in 1813. She d. aged 84, Feb. 17, 1861. 2. *Deborah*, b. July 12, 1772; d. Mch. 14, 1795. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Apr. 12, 1776; d. Nov. 9, 1798. 4. *Amanda*, b. Oct. 17, 1777; d. Nov. 20, 1780. 5. *Ebenezer*, b. May 18, 1780; d. Sept. 16, 1870; m. Anice, dau. of Eliakim Strong, Nov. 3, 1815.

vi. Amanda, b. Dec. 26, 1742; d. Apr. 6, 1804.

vii. Noah, b. Oct. 17, 1744; d. Sept. 12, 1751.

8. Abraham[3] Bartlett, Jr. (*Abraham*,[2] *George*[1]), of Durham, married Lydia ———.

Their children were:

i. Abraham.[4]

ii. Isaac, m. Susannah ———, 1758. He lived in Granville, Mass.

9. Joseph[3] Bartlett (*Abraham*[2], *George*[1]), of Guilford and Durham, married Mindwell Cruttenden, Jan. 9, 1726. She died Sept. 24, 1769. They joined the church at Durham, by letter from Guilford, May 11, 1759, but seem to have returned to Guilford, where he was chosen deacon in the Fourth Church, on July 28, 1768.

Their children were:

i. Joseph,[4] b. Apr. 8, 1727; d. July 23, 1812; m. Dec. 30, 1756, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Cruttenden. She d. Nov. 13, 1818. Their children were: 1. *Joseph*,[5] b. Nov. 8, 1757; d. Aug. 23, 1787; m. May 23, 1787, Miriam, dau. of John Grave of East Guilford. They had no children. She d. Sept. 23, 1791. 2. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 21, 1762; d. Feb. 5, 1773. 3. *Amos*, b. June 23, 1764; d. July 12, 1830. 4. *Noah*, b. Aug. 27, 1766; d. Jan. 17, 1837; m. Sarah Judson of Woodbury. She d. Jan. 25, 1767. 5. *An infant*, b. 1772; d. Feb. 5, 1773. 6. *Hannah*, b. Sept. 4, 1778; d. Mch. 13, 1858; m. Timothy Dudley of Guilford, Apr. 28, 1809. He d. July 27, 1819.

ii. Mindwell, b. May 17, 1730; d. Nov. 3, 1808; m. Samuel Chittenden, Feb. 9, 1756. He d. Sept. 12, 1812. They had no children.

iii. Abraham, b. Jan. 12, 1734; of Durham; m. Submit, dau. of John Evarts, June 28, 1758. Their children were: 1. *Abraham*,[5] b. Apr. 14, bap. June 3, 1759; m. Melinda Camp. 2. *Submit*, b. Apr. 10, 1764; m. Samuel Addis. 3. *Olive*, bap. June 9, 1766; m. James Smith of Durham. 4. *Mindwell*, b. July 6, bap. July 8, 1770; m. Hart Newell of Durham. 5. *Ruth*, b. Dec. 26, 1773.

iv. Ruth, b. Oct. 1, 1738; d. Dec. 31, 1832; m. Miles Griswold, Jan. 4, 1769, He d. Mch. 20, 1821.

v. Samuel, b. Feb. 10, 1742; of Durham, and Columbia Co., N. Y.; m. Abigail Ingraham of Durham. Their children were: 1. *Samuel*,[5] bap. July 2, 1769. 2. *Joel*, bap. Dec. 17, 1771; m. Lucy Spencer of Durham. 3. *Clarissa*, bap. Apr. 11, 1773; m. Apr. 24, 1794, Manoah Camp. 4. *Charity*. 5. *Hannah*, bap. May 29, 1775; m. James Walcott of Durham. 6. *Nancy*, d. single. 7. *Abigail*, bap. Oct. 12, 1777.

10. Timothy[3] Bartlett (*Abraham*,[2] *George*[1]) married, 1st, Susanna Cruttenden, in 1728. She died Sept. 15, 1751; and he married, 2d, Thankful, daughter of Joseph Chittenden. She died July 9, 1780. He had but one leg.

His children, by his first wife, were:

i. Lucy,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1729; d. June, 1803; m. Reuben Leete of Guilford. He d. Jan. 18, 1794.

ii. Timothy, b. July 29, 1730; d. Dec. 3, 1811; m. Lucy, dau. of Isaac Evarts, Mch. 12, 1755. She d. May 29, 1816. He lived in Guilford. His children were: 1. *Lucy*,[5] b. July 25, 1756; d. June 24, 1822; m. Noah Fowler of Guilford, Dec. 10, 1777. He d. Dec. 17, 1834. 2. *Mary*, b. Mch. 31, 1758; d. May 3, 1783. 3. *Ruth*, b. Mch. 25, 1760; d. Feb. 16, 1803; m. William Parmelee of Guilford, Apr. 21, 1784. He d. Dec. 31, 1835. 4. *Anne*, b. Jan. 29, 1762, deaf mute; d. June 8, 1827. 5. *Timothy*, b. Apr. 30, 1765; d. Feb. 15, 1840; m. (1) Clarissa, dau. of Elisha Chapman, Apr. 23, 1789. She d. Jan. 12, 1824; and he m. (2) Hannah, dau. of Edmund Cruttenden and widow of Joel Benton. She d. Oct. 16, 1871. 6. *Abraham*, b. 1767; removed to Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. Thankful, dau. of Phinehas Bushnell of Guilford. 7. *Sarah*, d. Dec. 12, 1802; m. Bildad Fowler of Guilford, Nov. 7, 1790. He d. Feb. 9, 1817. 8. *Lois*, b. 1769; d. Dec. 18, 1843; m. Bela Cruttenden of Guilford. He d. Apr. 6, 1849. 9. *Thankful*, b. Apr. 16, 1773; d. Aug. 28, 1850; m. 1791, Solomon Stone of Guilford. He d. July 21, 1827.

iii. Ruth,[4] b. Apr. 24, 1735; d. Nov. 21, 1736.

iv. Sarah, b. July 27, 1738; d. Aug. 2, 1823; m. Gilbert Dudley, Nov. 21, 1765. He lived in East Guilford, and d. Dec. 26, 1802.

1. WILLIAM[1] BARTLETT, the other immigrant of the name in Guilford, is said to have gone from England to Barbadoes, and thence to East Guilford, settling in the neighborhood called Flanders, about 1694. His list in 1716 was £64. He died Oct. 10, 1741. He married, Apr. 1, 1696, Hannah, daughter of John Evarts, Jr., who died, aged about 85, Feb. 8, 1753.

Their children were:

2. i. JOHN,[2] b. Dec. 18, 1696.
ii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 17, 1698.
3. iii. EBENEZER, b. July 8, 1702; d. Nov. 30, 1770.
4. iv. JOSIAH, b. Apr. 18, 1705; d. Dec. 6, 1758.
5. v. MOSES, b. Feb. 8, 1708; d. Dec. 27, 1766.
vi. MARY, b. Mch. 8, 1711; d. Apr. 1734.

2. JOHN[2] BARTLETT (*William*[1]), of Middletown and Chatham, married Mary Benton of Glastenbury, Dec. 14, 1738.

Their children were:

i. MARY,[3] b. Aug. 2, 1740.
ii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 10, 1742.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. May 15, 1745.
iv. JOHN, b. May 5, 1747.
v. EPHRAIM, b. Aug. 3, 1749.
6. vi. JAMES, b. May 29, 1754.

3. EBENEZER[2] BARTLETT (*William*[1]), of East Guilford, married, 1st, Submit Hand, Feb. 23, 1727, who died July 25, 1734. He married, 2nd, Abigail Wilcox, Nov. 17, 1736, who died Sept. 26, 1742; and he married, 3rd, Sept. 1, 1743, Widow Mary Blachley, daughter of Ebenezer Field and widow of Joshua Blachley. She died, Jan. 9, 1793, aged 94. In the Connecticut Journal of the following day is this notice: "She was in the practice of midwifery about 50 years, in which she continued until about 4 years of her death. She had been at the birth of about 1400 children. Her mental faculties continued until her decease. She sustained an excellent character."

His children by his first wife were:

7. i. EBENEZER,[3] b. Nov. 21, 1728; d. Nov. 9, 1798.
8. ii. ICHABOD, b. Jan. 13, 1731; d. Dec. 30, 1754.
iii. MARY, b. July 2, 1734; d. Sept. 23, 1825; m. Jonathan Lee, Jr., of East Guilford, June 27, 1751. He d. Feb. 17, 1803.

His children by his second wife were:

9. iv. REUBEN, b. Mch. 28, 1738; d. July 19, 1801.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 5, 1739; d. Jan. 18, 1743.

4. JOSIAH[2] BARTLETT (*William*[1]), of Middletown, Chatham and Northampton, married, 1st, Anna, daughter of John Gaines, July 15, 1735; and married, 2d, Mercy Dudley.

By his first wife he had:

i. ANNA,[3] b. May 30, 1736.

5. REV. MOSES[2] BARTLETT (*William*[1]), married Lydia, daughter of Rev. Phineas Fiske, of Haddam, Jan. 8, 1735. He graduated at Yale College in 1730, and after studying theology and medicine with his distinguished father-in-law, was settled over the church at Portland, then in Chatham, June 6, 1733. His people in respect to his memory erected a monument over his grave, to commemorate his pastorate of 33 years. His widow died Nov., 1777, aged 66.

They had ten children, among whom were:

i. Lydia,[3] b. Feb. 22, 1736; m. Abel Leavenworth, who removed to Charlotte, Chittenden Co., Vt., and d. 1798.
ii. Jemima, b. Sept. 30, 1737.
iii. Moses, b. Sept. 3, 1740; d. Mch. 3, 1810; graduated at Yale in 1763; m. Anna Cooper, Feb. 18, 1767. He was a physician.
iv. Elihu, b. 1742; d. 1779; graduated at Yale in 1764; studied medicine, and settled in Sunderland, Vt.; m. Statira, dau. of Dea. Timothy Meigs.
v. Phinehas, studied medicine with Dr. Gale, and settled in Ashfield, Mass.
vi. Samuel, m. Hannah, dau. of Dea. Timothy Meigs.
vii. Elisha, b. Dec. 16, 1754; d. Sept. 30, 1855, in Georgia, Vt., being over 100 years old.

6. James[3] Bartlett (*John*[2], *William*[1]), of Middletown, married Temperance Schelling, Mch. 22, 1775.
Their children were:

i. Ephraim,[4] b. Apr. 30, 1776.
ii. Abigail, b. Feb. 14, 1777.
iii. James, b. Sept. 24, 1781.
iv. Temperance, b. Nov. 26, 1784.

7. Ebenezer Bartlett[3] (*Ebenezer*[2], *William*[1]), of East Guilford, married, June 26, 1751, Anna, daughter of David Field.
Their children were:

i. Benjamin,[4] b. Aug. 20, 1753.
ii. Anna, b. Sept. 5, 1755; m. ——— Billings, of Vt.
iii. Elias, b. Sept. 9, 1757.
iv. Samuel.
v. Lorinda.
vi. Miner.

8. Ichabod[3] Bartlett (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), married Thankful ———. She afterwards married ——— Fletcher.
His only child was:

i. Ichabod,[4] b. May 27, 1753; d. Aug. 18, 1777; m. Oct. 23, 1772, Azubah Norton.

9. Reuben[3] Bartlett (*Ebenezer*[2], *William*[1]), of East Guilford, married Irene Meigs, Sept. 22, 1756. She died Feb. 13, 1816.
Their children were:

i. Abigail,[4] b. July 7, 1757; d. Aug. 18, 1808; m. Russell Bishop of East Guilford, who d. Oct. 26, 1825.
ii. Irene, b. July 11, 1760; d. Oct. 23, 1844; m. 1789, John Bishop of East Guilford. He d. Sept. 20, 1848.
iii. Reuben, b. Sept. 5, 1762; d. Sept. 30, 1826; m. Susannah Kelsey, in 1791. She d. Nov. 21, 1829. Their children were: 1. *Betsey*,[5] b. Sept. 17, 1792; m. Reuben Wilcox, Mch. 2, 1815. 2. *Irene*, b. May 27, 1795; m. Jared Wilcox.
iv. Stephen, b, July 8, 1765; d. Aug. 6, 1830; m. (1) Eunice Crampton. She d. Sept. 4, 1816; and he m. (2) Lydia Dowd, Mch. 4, 1818. His children were: 1. *Abigail*,[5] m. Reuel Buel of Killingworth. 2. *Roxana*, b. Mch. 17, 1795; m. (1) Joel Chatfield; m. (2) Daniel North, Dec. 3, 1857. 3. *Eunice*, m. James Thayer. 4. *William*. 5. *Samuel*. 6. *Polly*, m. Thomas Dowd of Madison.
v. Molly, b. Feb. 2, 1769.
vi. Elisha, b. Feb. 3, 1773; m. Ruth Chittenden, Sept. 5, 1805. Their children were: 1. *Harry*,[5] b. Mch. 22, 1807. 2. *Harriet*, b. Mch. 22, 1807. 3. *John Chittenden*, b. Jan. 22, 1809. 4. *William Meigs*, b. May 13, 1811. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. June 3, 1814.

PARENTAGE OF MARY, WIFE OF JOHN[2] BEACH OF WALLINGFORD, CONN. — This note, which has been prepared by me at the request and with the coöperation of Miss Helen Beach, presents for the first time the solution of a problem which has been much discussed during the past year in the genealogical columns of the *Boston Evening Transcript*, and proves the identity of the wife of John[2] Beach of Wallingford, Conn., who was married in 1678 and has had a multitude of descendants.

Robert[1] Royce, an early settler in Stratford, Conn., had land recorded there in his name as late as 1658, though he appears to have removed to New London, Conn., a year before that date. He was constable in 1660, and in the following year represented New London in the General Court. An accurate account of his children is given in "Goodwin and Morgan Ancestral Lines," vol. 1, pp. 295–301, to which the reader is referred for a more detailed account of his career.

It needs to be reaffirmed that the New London man was a separate individual from Robert Royce of Boston, with whom he has been persistently confused. Robert Royce of Boston left a widow Elizabeth; Robert Royce of New London died in 1676, leaving a widow Mary. A Robert Royce and Mary Sims were married at Martock, Somersetshire, England, 4 June 1634, and the date is suitable for the marriage of the New London man, though, so far as the writer is aware, positive identification has not been established.

Four of the five sons of Robert Royce of New London removed to Wallingford, and the widow Mary probably lived with the son Samuel. On 14 July 1697, "Vpon ye Request of Ensigne Sam^ll^ Royse son of Mary Royse of Wallingford Deced intestat the Court graunted pow^r^ of Adstraton of ye Remaining estate of ye s^d^ Deced to him ye s^d^ Ensigne Royse for ye Recovering of any debt or debts due to ye Deced And y^t^ he give an accompt of his Adson w^n^ by ye Court Requird." (New Haven County Court Records, vol. 1, p. 251.)

Much interest has been shown of late in the family of Jonathan[2] Royce, son of Robert,[1] and many conflicting statements have been printed in the pages of the *Boston Evening Transcript* and elsewhere. It should therefore be of value to present, as far as possible *verbatim*, the documentary evidence on which a correct account of Jonathan Royce's family can be based.

In the printed "New Haven Town Records," vol. 1, p. 287, is the following entry:

"An Inuentory of the estate of Humphery Spinage, Senio^r^, late of Newhauen deceased, was p^r^sented to ye Court, prised the 29th of ye 7th m^o^, 1656. . . . A will also of the said Humphery Spinage was presented . . . but yet the Court looked vpon the will as defective and not fully declaring the minde of the testator, but yet by it and by what light they haue from others . . . they did, wth free consent of all parties present concerned therin (vizt: Mary Spinage, his owne daughter, Lettice, his former wiues daughter, and Humphery Spinage, his kinsman, Edward his sonn in law being in England), dispose of the estate thus: that the whole be deuided in to fiue equall parts, whereof Mary his owne daughter to haue two, and the other three, vizt: Lettic, Edwa, & Humphery, to haue each an equall share . . . Richard Myles, Senio^r^, saith that he hath heard Mr Spinage say y^t^ he would deale wth his kinsman Humphery as wth a child and old Goodman Rice of Stratford (whose sonn is now to marrie Mary Spinage) said that he had heard Mr Spinage say so also."

The above statement was made in Court on 7 Oct. 1656, and the marriage of Mary Spinage (or Spinning, to adopt the modern spelling) to a son of Robert Royce of Stratford probably took place not long thereafter. There are reasons for believing that Jonathan Royce was the bridegroom. With the exception of Nehemiah, whose age at death would place his birth about 1635, it is unlikely that the brothers of Jonathan were old enough to contract marriage in 1656. Furthermore, the marriages of his brothers are known, and no evidence has been found to indicate that any one of them had an unlocated former wife. In the case of Jonathan, as will be proved below, there is positive evidence that prior to

his recorded marriage in 1660 he had a former wife of unestablished identity, and that by his first wife he had a daughter Mary, who in 1678 married John Beach of Wallingford. This daughter Mary gave her eldest child the unusual name of Lettice, and it will be noted that Mary Spinning had a stepsister or half sister of this name. We are therefore justified in concluding that it was Jonathan Royce who married Mary Spinning. The marriage probably took place late in 1656, while he was still resident in Stratford, and the birth of the child and death of the wife probably occurred shortly after the removal of the family to New London. Neither the Stratford nor the New London records contain entries of these events.

Jonathan Royce's second marriage and the births of the children were recorded, apparently all at the same time, in Norwich, Conn., whither he removed from New London. In order that the significance of unpublished documents which will be quoted below may be understood, it is necessary to give the record of Jonathan's family from the printed "Norwich Vital Records," vol. 1, p. 33:

"The marriage of Jonathan Royce with Deborah Calkins was in June Anno Dō 1660
Elisabeth Royce was borne in January Ano 1661
John Royce was borne in Novemb Anno 1663
Sarah Royce was borne in Octob An: 1665
Abigael Royce was borne in Septr Ano: 1667 & died in Agust Ano 1668
Ruth Royce was born in Aprill An: 1669
Hannah Royce was borne in Aprill Ano 1671
Abyjah Royce was borne in Aprill Ano 1673
Jonathan Royce was borne Agust Ano 1678
Deborah Royce was borne the 10th of Agst: Ano 1680
Dauid Royce was born the 19th of Agust Ano Dom 1682"

On other pages the marriages of three of the daughters are entered:

"Calib Chappell and Ruth Roice were married June the 4th Anno 1694"
"Robert Wade married with Abijah Royce 11th of march: Anno 1691"
"Thomas Stodder & Deborah Roise ware Married December: 1699"

The following references to the estate of Jonathan Royce have been found in the New London County Court Records, in the volume for the years 1689–1703, pp. 31 and 41:*

"Septemr 22 1690. . . . The Jnuentory of the Estate of Johnathan Royse was Exhibeted in Cou[rt, ap]prooued & ordered to be Recorded: This Court Deffers for some Weigh[ty] Reasons Distribution & a Settlement of the Estate untill nexts C[ourt] in Nouember & grants power of administration to the Rellictt & order [all] persons concerned or some for them appeare at the Sd Courte Mr Thomas Adgate & Serjeant John Tracy are Desired to Assist [. . .] in Manadgement of sd Estate"

"The Jnuentory of the Estate of Johnathan Royce of Norwich Deceased haueing been Exhibeted in Court in Septembr Last and power of administration was then Granted to the Rellictt: this Courte proceeds to Distribution

To the Widow Royce	090–00–00	amongst the Sur-	
To William Bachouse	015–00–00	ueuors	
To Samuell Lincolne	005–00–00	To John Beach	031–15–00
To John Royce	040–10–00	To Jonathan Royce	031–15–00
he haueing Recd Ptt		To Dauid Royce	031–15–00
former £9 and if any		To Ruth Royce	031–15–00
of the Children Dy		To Hanah Royce	031–15–00
before the Come of		To Abiah Royce	031–15–00
age ye portion to		To Deborah Royce	031–15–00
be Equally Deuided			

And this Courte Doth Aduise that John Royce be accomadated with one Acre & halfe of Land out of the homesteed for to builde vpon: and that he Receaue his proportion of his ffathers Estate in Lands as Conueniently as may bee."

That Jonathan Royce's widow was Deborah and that she married again is proved by a conveyance given on 14 Dec. 1709 by Deborah Woodward of Leb-

*Parts of the first record are frayed away, and the missing letters have been conjecturally supplied in brackets. This book is now deposited in the Connecticut State Library at Hartford.

anon, Conn., to her son David Roise of Norwich, of "land at Beaver Brook which was formerly my beloved husbands Jonathan Roises." (Norwich Deeds, vol. 1, p. 422.)

The youngest son David died unmarried, and the settlement of his estate throws much light on the family of his father, Jonathan Royce. At a Court of Probate held in New London 13 Jan. 1712 (i. e., 1712/13) "John Rice of Windham Administrator on the Estate of David Rice late of Norwich Deceased presenting to this Court an Acct of debts by him pd as appears by Receipts and also his Charge and expenses all amounting to the sum of 15£ 9s 3 which being taken out of the whole Inventory leaves for distribution the summ of 74£ 15s 7 which this Court distributes as followeth viz: to the two brothers and two sisters of the Deceased 9£ 19, 4, a piece, which are John & Jonathan Rice, Ruth Chappell and Deborah Stoddard, and to the Children of his deceased sister Eliza: Backus 9£ 19, 4, to the children of his Deceased sister Habijah Wade 9£ 19, 4 and to Mary Beach half sister of the Deceased, ye sum of 4£ 19, 8 and this Court appoint Cap: Samuel Griswell Mr. William Hide and Mr. Thomas Waterman of Norwich to divide the said Estate according to this Distribution. . . . " (New London Probate Journal, vol. 1, p. 131.)

The final piece of evidence is the following, from "Norwich Deeds," vol. 3b, p. 443:

"To all people to whome these presents shall come, Greeting — John Roise of Mansfield and William Chapman of Colchester both of ye county of Hartford and Jonathan Roise and Thomas Stodder of Norwich in ye county of New london and Joseph Benatt of Stonington in ye county of New london we being heirs to ye estate of our Brother & uncle David Roise late of Norwich Deceased all of ye colony of Connecticut in New england now know ye that we the abovenamed . . . for and in consideration of one hundred pounds currant money paid or secured to be paid before ye signing and sealing of these presents by Samuel Gager of sd Norwich. . . . " This deed is dated 5 Mar. 1712/13, and is signed by Joseph X Benit, William X Chapman, John Roise, Jonathan Roise, Thomas X Stodder, Deborah X Stodder. "Thomas Beech attorney for marey Doth give & grant on abovesd Consideration with those above mentioned all ye sd Mary Beeches Right to ye above mentioned lands." Acknowledgment was made by Thomas and Deborah Stodder on 21 Apr. 1716, the date on which the deed was received for record. The acknowledgments of the others do not appear.

Joseph Bennett of Stonington is stated to have married, 4 Nov. 1702, Sarah Bequess, whose name in the printed Stonington church records is given as Rogers, probably a misreading of the name. She was doubtless a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Royce) Bacchus.

John[2] Beach, son of Thomas[1] and Sarah (Platt) Beach, was born at Milford, Conn., 19 Oct. 1655, and, being left an orphan at an early age, appears to have been brought up by the first John Moss of Wallingford, who conveyed considerable property to him, calling him cousin. His marriage is recorded at Wallingford as occurring in Dec. 1678, but the name of his bride is not stated. He died in 1709, leaving a widow Mary; and she is believed to be the Mary Beach who married secondly, 27 Nov. 1718, John Atwater, Sr. Her eldest son, Thomas Beach, had married, 9 May 1711, John Atwater's daughter Hannah. Since John Beach was named with the other sons-in-law in the distribution of Jonathan Royce's estate, since Mary Beach was called half sister of David Royce, and since Thomas Beach was attorney for Mary Beach in conveying Royce realty, it is certain that John[2] Beach of Wallingford married Mary, daughter of Jonathan Royce by his first wife, who was probably Mary Spinning.

In concluding, it will be well to refer to another complication which has added to the prevalent confusion regarding the alliances of the Beach and Royce families. John[3] Beach, second son of John[2] and Mary (Royce) Beach, who was an original settler of Goshen, Conn., and first deacon of the church there, married in 1717, as his second wife, Mary[3] Royce, daughter of Robert[1] Royce's youngest son, Samuel[2] Royce, by his second wife, Sarah Baldwin. This later Mary Royce was therefore first cousin of her husband's mother, though more than thirty-five years younger than the earlier Mary. The second Mary settled in Goshen with her husband, died there in 1767, and had many descendants.

New Haven, Conn. DONALD LINES JACOBUS.

MATTHEW BELLAMY OF NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Matthew[1] Bellamy was one of the first settlers of New Haven. He signed the plantation covenant of 1639, and took the oath of fidelity in 1644. He was evidently an educated man, and acted as schoolmaster at various times at New Haven, Milford, Stamford, Guilford, Saybrook, Killingworth, and perhaps Wallingford. The people of New Haven seem to have manifested some jealousy of him. At a Court at New Haven in 1652 he is called a "new comer," and reproached with an excitable and litigious spirit.

In 1671 he married Bethiah, daughter of Timothy Ford of Milford, who died Nov., 1692.

At a town meeting in Guilford, Sept. 1, 1671, it was "Voted, That we allow £20 for a school and payment of a schoolmaster and that we are willing Mr. Matthew Bellamy should be hired this present year on trial"; and at a town meeting there, July 2, 1672, "Matthew Bellamy, the schoolmaster, was desired to go on with the work according to the agreement last year," and at the same time the town granted him a piece of land by the mill-pond to be laid out, etc., for a home lot. His name is signed to deeds which he appears to have drawn or witnessed at Guilford up to 1674, and his daughter Elizabeth seems to have been born there, in 1674. He appears, however, as a witness to a will at Stamford about the same time. He lived at Saybrook in 1675, and had an acre of land granted him there, "where he then lived." He resided at Saybrook some years, and then he removed to Killingworth (or Kennilworth). In a deed to him at Fairfield, from Richard Hubbel, dated Oct. 24, 1681, he is described as then of that place, and in it his name is spelt "Bellamye." In 1689 he is recorded "as not lately heard of," and he seems to have been lost at sea.

Children:

i. Matthew,[2] b. 1672; d. young.
ii. Bethia, b. Aug. 3, 1673, at Guilford; d. at Guilford, Dec. 28, 1673.
iii. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 12, 1674, at Guilford; d. at Guilford, Jan. 24, 1674–5.
iv. Mary, b. 1676, at Saybrook; m. Jan. 28, 1703, Elijah Howe of Wallingford.
2. v. Matthew, b. Feb., 1677–8, at Killingworth; d. June 7, 1752.

2. Matthew[2] Bellamy, Jr. (*Matthew*[1]), married first, Sept. 26, 1705, Sarah Wood of Wallingford, who died Mch. 8, 1721; and married second, May 30, 1721, Mary, daughter of Samuel Johnson of New Haven, who died May 10, 1750, age 66 yrs. On Sept. 18, 1696, he was residing at Wallingford, and sold to Abraham Pierson of Killingworth, "Clericus," the lands of his father in Killingworth, which deed proved bad because said Matthew, Jr., was not then 21 years of age; and Pierson obtained another subsequent deed, dated Feb. 24, 1698/9, in which Bellamy describes himself as Matthew Bellamy, Jr., of Wallingford, now come of the full age of 21 years. He lived in that part of the town which is now Cheshire, and owned an interest in the copper mines there and appears to have worked them. He was of a somewhat litigious character.

Children by first wife:

i. Mary,[3] b. Sept. 5, 1706; m. May 10, 1731, Benjamin Grave.
3. ii. Matthew, b. June 1, 1709.
iii. John, b. Jan. 6, 1713; of Greenwich, Conn.; m. Martha ——.
iv. James, b. Sept. 29, 1716; of Westbury, Conn.
4. v. Joseph, b. Feb. 20, 1719; d. Mch. 6, 1790.
vi. Samuel, b. Jan. 18, 1721; of Farmington, Conn.

Children by second wife:

vii. Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1722.
viii. Ann, b. Feb. 25, 1722; d. young.
ix. Moses, b. June 29, 1725; m. Elizabeth Martin.
5. x. Aaron, b. July 23, 1728.
xi. Hannah, b. May 17, 1731.

3. Matthew[3] Bellamy (*Matthew, Jr.,*[2] *Matthew*[1]) married, Jan. 26, 1734, Rachel Clark.

Children:

i. Thankful,[4] b. Nov. 23, 1734.
ii. Lois, b. Jan. 15, 1737.
iii. Ann, b. Feb. 11, 1738.
iv. Reuben, b. Dec. 31, 1742.
v. Matthew, b. Feb. 9, 1745.
vi. Asa, b. Dec. 19, 1753.
vii. Silas, b. Jan. 14, 1755.

4. Rev. Joseph[3] Bellamy (*Matthew, Jr.,*[2] *Matthew*[1]), of Bethlehem, graduated at Yale College in 1735. He married first, May 27, 1744, Frances Sherman of New Haven, who died Jan. 30, 1785; and married second, Abiah, daughter of Capt. Abraham Burbank, and widow first of Rev. Freegrace Leavitt of Somers, Conn., and second of Rev. Andrew Storrs.

Children:

i. Lucy,[4] b. Aug. 1, 1745; m. Aug. 1, 1772, Abijah Guernseye of Watertown, Conn.
ii. Rebecca, bapt. Oct. 15, 1747; m. Sept. 6, 1769, Rev. Levi Hart of Preston, Conn., who d. Oct. 27, 1808; d. Dec. 24, 1788.
6. iii. David, b. Nov. 10, 1750; d. May 11, 1826.
iv. Jonathan, b. Nov. 18, 1752; Yale, 1772; a lawyer of promise; d. Jan. 4, 1777, of small pox, while in the Continental Army, at Oxford, N. J.
7. v. Samuel, b. Mch. 13, 1756; d. Nov. 11, 1802.
vi. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 23, 1759; m. Chas. Shelden of Springfield, Mass.; d. 1792, of small pox.
vii. William, b. June 28, 1770; d. 1848, at Brooklyn, N. Y.
viii. Joseph Sherman, b. 1773.

5. Aaron[3] Bellamy (*Matthew, Jr.,*[2] *Matthew*[1]) married, Dec. 20, 1753, Desire Parker.

Children:

i. Rhoda,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1754.
ii. Desire, b. July 3, 1758.
iii. Mary, b. Apr. 18, 1761.

6. David[4] Bellamy (*Joseph,*[3] *Matthew,*[2] *Matthew*[1]), a merchant at Bethlehem, married Silence, daughter of David Leavitt, who died July 3, 1814, aged 61 years.

Children:

i. Joseph Hart,[5] b. Jan., 1789; Yale College 1808; d. 1848; m. Sarah Griswold, dau. of Judge William H. and Sarah (Griswold) Hillhouse. Children: 1. *John Hillhouse*[6], d. young. 2. *David Sherman*, d. young. 3. *Charlotte*, m. Rev. N. W. Monroe of Cam-

bridge; d. Oct., 1857. 4. *Elizabeth Mason*, m. Rev. Aretas Loomis, minister of Bethlehem.

ii. DAVID, b. Nov. 27, 1791; d. young.

7. SAMUEL[4] BELLAMY (*Joseph*,[3] *Matthew*,[2] *Matthew*[1]) married Anna Steele of Bethlehem, and resided at Bethlehem.

Children:

i. JONATHAN,[5] removed to western New York State, as did his brothers.
ii. DANIEL.
iii. JOSEPH.
iv. EDWARD.
v. CHARLOTTE, b. Jan. 31, 1779; d. Feb. 22, 1802.

EDWARD BENTON OF GUILFORD (CONN.) AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by R. D. Smyth and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Edward[1] Benton was one of the early settlers of Guilford, though not a signer of the Plantation Covenant. He came possibly from Wethersfield or Milford, and was in the town as early as 1643; the oath of a freeman was given him, May 19, 1651. This shows that he was a church member. His home-lot was on the west side of the Green, and contained two acres. Other parcels of land owned by him amounted to sixty-three acres. He never bore any considerable public office, and was not entitled to the prefix "Mr." He was a brother of Andrew Benton of Milford and Kartford, who died July 31, 1683, aged 63, and who had a large family by his wife Hannah Stocking. Edward Benton married Anne, who was buried Aug. 22, 1671. He died Oct. 28, 1680. In 1672 his list was £72. 1s. His will, made Mch. 7, 1675/6, is of interest. It states that "as the holy Providence of God hath left the burden of a crippled child upon my hand to be cared and provided for, who may live and be burdensome after my decease, Zacheus Benton by name and that affliction is an interruption to the more equal distribution of my small estate amongst all my children, I do, therefore, give only the sum of 5 shillings apiece unto my five children" (not including Zacheus or Andrew) and to "my son Zacheus Benton, I give a colt, which he shall choose. Item, I give to my son Daniel's widow a cow." "Lastly all the rest of my estate ** I give unto my son Andrew Benton, upon condition that he shall duly attend and provide for his brother Zacheus Benton, during the term of his natural life with all necessaries of food and rayment, washing and lodging, suitable for him." Andrew is also made executor.

The children of Edward and Anne Benton were:

2. i. Edward,[2] b. 1636; d. Feb. 19, 1697–8.
3. ii. Daniel, b. 1638; d. June 9, 1672.
4. iii. Andrew, b. 1639; d. Jan. 13, 1714.
   iv. Hannah, b. Sept. 28, 1640; m. Robert (?) Accerly or Akerly.
   v. Mary, b. Feb. 2, 1641–2; m. Dec. 6, 1666, Samuel Tharp of New Haven and Wallingford, who d. Feb. 2, 1728, æ. 84. She d. March 1, 1718.
   vi. John, b. June 10, 1643; d. before his father.
   vii. Tabitha, b. 1646; m. Nov. 27, 1684, Simon Simpson of New Haven.
   viii. Elizabeth, b. June 3, 1647; buried April 3, 1654.
   ix. Sarah, b. Nov. 4, 1650; d. Dec. 25, 1692; m. Thomas Wright, Dec. 9, 1673. He d. Dec. 6, 1692.
   x. Zacheus, b. Aug. 27, 1652; d. single.

2. Edward[2] Benton, Jr. (*Edward*[1]), of Glastenbury, Conn., m. Mary, who d. Aug. 8, 1702, æ. 60.

Their children were:

5. i. Samuel,[3] b.———; d. 1752.
   ii. Mary.
   iii. Rebecca, b.———; m. Isaac Boreman, Jr., of Wethersfield, Dec. 7, 1699. He d. May 9, 1719, æ. 52.
   iv. Ellinor, b. 1670; m. David Wright, son of James of Glastenbury, Aug. 21, 1705, and d. 1749. He d. June 8, 1764.
   v. Dorothy.
   vi. Daniel, d. young, 1682.
6. vii. Edward, b.———; d. Apr. 29, 1713.

3. Daniel[2] Benton (*Edward*[1]), of Guilford, m. Rachel Guttridge or Goodrich, dau. Richard of Guilford, Dec. 23, 1658. She died Oct. 1685. His list in 1672 was £41. 13. Their home-lot in 1669 was one of two and a half acres on the north side of the Green, and was sold by their descendant, Lot Benton, in 1829, to the First Congregational Church, as a site for church and parsonage.

Their children were:

i. Joanna,[3] b. Oct. 8, 1660; d. Dec. 29, 1692; m. John Turner, Dec. 16, 1686.
7. ii. Ebenezer, b. 1663; d. Jan. 22, 1758.
iii. Bethya, b. 1665; m.———Sanford.
iv. Rebecca, b. Sept. 14, 1671; m. Joseph Halsey.

4. Andrew[2] Benton (*Edward*[1]), of Guilford; m. Feb. 4, 1664, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Relf. She d. Oct. 27, 1713. He had a home-lot granted him by the town, containing one and three-fourth acres, "bounded by the crossways east by Samuel Hughes Westerly by the two streets Northerly and Southerly" and inherited from his father, the home-lot on which the latter spent his last days, on Crooked Lane, now State street, containing three acres, with another piece adjoining, in all eight acres. This property is still held by his descendants. His list was £55. in 1672.

His children were:

8. i. James,[3] b. Dec. 1, 1665; d. Nov. 7, 1733.
ii. Joseph, b. Feb. 4, 1668–9; buried Jan. 4, 1669–70.
9. iii. John, b. April 17, 1672; d. June 17, 1718.
iv. Andrew, b. 1674; d. single in 1714.
v. Elizabeth, b. June 4, 1677; d. June 30, 1734; m. Samuel Evarts of Guilford, March 1, 1710. He d. Jan. 14, 1740.
10. vi. Jabez, b. Apr. 28, 1680; d. July 21, 1756.
vii. Experience; m. John Turner, Jr.

5. Samuel[3] Benton (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Glastenbury; m. Mary, dau. Samuel Bradfield, Feb. 1, 1705. She d. Dec. 6, 1747.

Their children were:

i. Sarah,[4] b. March 19, 1707.
ii. Hannah, b. July 1, 1710.
iii. Nathaniel, b. Mch. 8, 1714; d. aged nine days.
iv. Jonathan, b. Oct. 13, 1715; m. 1st, Hannah Beckley, May 6, 1742. She d. Jan. 18. 1750, æ. 40. Their children were: 1. *Lydia*,[5] b. Feb. 1, 1743. 2. *Samuel*, b. Sept. 4, 1745. 3. *Jonathan*, b. March 18, 1748. He m. 2d, Deborah Williams, Aug. 24, 1750. She d. Nov. 12, 1784.
v. Nathaniel, b. April 9, 1718; m. Dorothy Cook, Oct. 13, 1745. He d. Dec. 3, 1753. Their children were: 1. *John*,[5] b. March 13, 1746. 2, *Mary*, b. March 30, 1751.
vi. Abigail, b. Nov. 4, 1720.

6. Edward[3] Benton (*Edward*,[2] *Edward*,[1]), of Glastenbury; m. Mary, dau. Samuel Hale, Oct. 16, 1702.

Their children were:

i. Josiah,[4] b. 1705.
ii. Ephraim, b. 1707.
iii. Mary, b. 1710.

7. Ensign Ebenezer[3] Benton of Guilford, spent his last part of his life in the part of the town known as Burchen Swamp. He is put down in 1690 as having served in the Indian wars. His list was £131 9. 6. in 1716. He resigned his position as ensign on Oct. 12, 1727, because

"old and infirm," (Conn. Col. Recs.) yet lived twenty-one years longer, dying at the age of ninety-five. He was a wheelwright. He married Abigail, dau. of John Graves, June 14, 1694. She d. April 13, 1753.

Their children were:

i. DANIEL[4], b. June 1, 1695; d. Aug. 5, 1756; lived in Guilford and was Deacon in the Fourth Congregational Church there. He m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of John Norton, Aug. 8, 1728; she d. Sept. 21, 1753; 2d, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Camp and widow of Thomas Seward, who d. March 12, 1762. His children were all by his first wife. They were: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. April 28, 1729; d. single Oct. 18, 1806. 2. *Daniel*, b. Dec. 12, 1730; d. May 15, 1746. 3. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 19, 1732; d. Aug. 14, 1807. 4. *Eber*, b. Feb. 12, 1734; d. single July 10, 1804. 5. *Jared*, b. June 15, 1737; d. May 23, 1802; m. Elizabeth Collins, dau. of Oliver of Guilford, June 25, 1786; she died Oct. 18, 1838. 6. *Silas*, b. July 25, 1739; d. May 19, 1828; m. 1st, Abigail Linsley, dau. of Dan of Branford, June 6, 1768; she d. Feb. 24, 1811, aged 68; 2d, Lois, widow Samuel Plant, Dec. 16, 1811; she d. Feb, 22, 1827, aged 78. 7. *Nathan*, b. July 5, 1741; d. Oct. 31, 1821; m. Rachel, dau. Joseph Chittenden, May 8, 1794; she d. Feb. 4, 1815. They had no children. 8. *Ann*, b. Aug. 29, 1743; m. Philip Mann, April 11, 1764. 9. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 20, 1745; m. Rufus Graves, Nov. 7, 1773. 10. *Daniel*, b. June 18, 1748; d. Dec. 11, 1754. 11. *Infant*, b. Sept. 1753; d. Sept. 20, 1753.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. June 22, 1697; d. May 14, 1748; m. Samuel Buel, Jan. 26, 1737; he d. at Killingworth Nov. 8, 1750.

iii. EBENEZER, b. June 12, 1700; d. Feb. 11, 1776; lived in North Guilford and m. Nov. 3, 1725, Esther Crattenden, who d. April 24, 1778. Their children were: 1. *Nathaniel*,[5] b. Aug. 12, 1726, resided in Litchfield in 1784. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. April 29, 1728, lived in Litchfield South Farms. 3. *Stephen*, b. Feb. 14, 1731, lived at Navesink, N. Y., m. Feb. 17, 1761, widow Hannah Camp of Durham. 4. *Timothy*, b. Dec. 15, 1732; d. Nov. 27, 1807; lived in North Guilford and m. 1st, Rachel Fowler, Dec. 1, 1764; she d. July 9, 1784; 2d, Desire, widow John Stevens, Jan. 12, 1785; she d. Aug. 13, 1824, having married as third husband Deacon Joel Rose. 5. *Bela*, b. Oct. 19, 1734; d. Nov. 13, 1753. 6. *Josiah*, b. July 1, 1736, lived in Goshen, Conn. 7. *Lot*, b. Jan. 17, 1739; d. Sept. 4, 1814; m. 1st, Catharine Lyman of Middletown, Oct. 11, 1764; she d. July 2, 1799; 2d, Anna Talcott of Durham, Jan. 13, 1800; she d. Oct. 24, 1804; 3d, Elizabeth, widow of his cousin, Jared Benton, Oct. 2, 1805; she d. Oct. 18, 1838. He had no children. In the early part of his life he lived in North Guilford, but the last portion of his life was spent in Guilford on the Green, where the First or North Congregational Church now stands. The well of his house still exists in the church cellar. His house was removed when the church was built, and still stands near the Sluice on Whitfield St. Having no children, he adopted the famous Lyman Beecher, a nephew of his first wife, brought him up and had him educated for the ministry. 8. *Ruth*, b. Feb. 2, 1742; d. April 10, 1813; m. June 1, 1767, James Thompson of Goshen, who d. Nov. 8, 1817, aged 76. 9. *Rachel*, b. Jan. 26, 1743; m. James Coe of Granville, Jan. 21, 1767.

iv. ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 20, 1702; d. April 27, 1785; m. Ebenezer Cruttenden, March 10, 1740. He d. March 18, 1748.

v. CALEB, b. July 25, 1706; d. Nov. 27, 1782; lived in Guilford and m. 1st, Sept. 28, 1740, Sarah Stone, who d. Feb. 17, 1746. Their children were: 1. *Caleb*,[5] b. April 17, 1742, removed to Amenia, N. Y., 1794, and d. Dec. 25, 1831; he m. Sarah Bishop, Jan. 29, 1767, who d. April 16, 1825. 2. *Phineas*, b. Aug. 30, 1744; d. Sept. 9, 1744. 3. *Beriah*, b. Feb. 1, 1746; d. Feb. 2, 1746. He m. 2d, Thankful Chittenden, Oct. 13, 1751; she d. Jan. 2, 1757. Their

children were: 4. *Linus*, b. Aug. 28, 1752; d. Sept. 16, 1752. 5. *Thankful*, b. July 12, 1755; d. Dec. 29, 1755. He m. 3d, Lucy Hall, Dec. 1, 1760, by whom he had no children.

vi. Rebecca, b. ———; d. single Feb. 17, 1794.

8. James[3] Benton (*Andrew*[2], *Edward*[1]), of Guilford, was a weaver and had a list of £92 15. in 1716. He m. Hannah, dau. of John Bushnell of Seybrook, Aug. 2, 1694. She d. Sept. 22, 1756.

Their children were:

i. Hannah,[4] b. April 22, 1695; d. Aug. 23, 1740; m. Samuel Dodd of Guilford, Aug. 31, 1737; he d. May 24, 1757.

ii. Elizabeth, b. July 4, 1697; d. Dec. 22, 1763.

iii. James, b. 1700; d. Aug. 30, 1785; lived in Guilford, and m. Experience, dau. of Edward Stocker of Lyme, March 11, 1719. Their children were: 1. *James*,[5] b. Jan. 1, 1720; d. June 22, 1810; m. 1st, Sept. 10, 1739, Margaret Naughty, who d. May 28, 1763; 2d, Abigail ———, who d. April 4, 1817. 2. *Mary*, b. Sept. 25, 1722. 3. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 14, 1724; d. July 13, 1796; m. Isaac Cruttenden of Litchfield and Bethlehem, Jan. 25, 1743. 4. *Submit*, b. April 26, 1729; m. David Norton, March 12, 1752. 5. *Thankful*, b. Sept. 30, 1732; m. Nathaniel Spinning, March 1, 1752. 6. *Elias*, b. July 6, 1735; m. Hannah Evarts, July 12, 1758; she d. Dec. 9, 1759. 7. *David*, m. and had children. 8. *Beza*. 9. *Huldah* d. single. 10. *Edward*, b. April 12, 1740, lived in Albany, N. Y.; d. Oct. 1794; m. 1st, May 28, 1758, Leah Leete; 2d, Mary Washburne, who d. in New York in 1825.

iv. Sarah, b. ———; d. single Jan. 17, 1767.

v. Thankful, b ———; d. single 1733.

vi. Joseph, b. ———; d. Sept. 17, 1752; lived in North Guilford; m. Esther Bishop, Nov. 27, 1729; she d. Sept. 29, 1752. Their children were: 1. *Esther*, b. Dec. 1, 1730; d. March 13, 1773; m. Phinehas Fowler of North Guilford, May 13, 1753. He d. Aug. 13, 1802. 2. *Eliakim*, b. March 31, 1732; d. Dec. 10, 1755. 3. *Elihu*, b. 1734; d. Feb. 9, 1798; lived in North Guilford and m. Sarah, dau. of Thomas Lyman of Durham; she d. Aug. 22, 1796, aged 55.

vii. Jedidiah, b. ———; m. Jerusha Long of Coventry, Oct. 19, 1738. They had one child: 1. *Selah*, b. Jan. 23, 1740.

9. John[3] Benton (*Andrew*,[2] *Edward*[1]) was a weaver, and had a list in 1716 of £59 6. He m. Mary, dau. of Samuel and Sarah Eggleston of Middletown, June 10, 1703. She afterwards m. Joshua Leete, March 6, 1723, and d. April, 1742, aged 60.

The children of John and Mary (Eggleston) Benton were:

i. Experience,[4] b. June 15, 1706.

ii. John, b. Aug. 22, 1709, lived in Guilford and West Stockbridge, Mass.; m. 1st, Abigail Lee, Dec. 15, 1730; she d. Oct. 8, 1733. Their child was: 1. *John*,[5] b. Sept. 15, 1732; m. Tamar and lived in West Stockbridge. He m. 2d, Abigail Eggleston, Jan. 10, 1734–5, by whom he had the following children: 2. *Abigail*, b. March 12, 1735. 3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 5, 1738. 4. *Miles*, b. June 23, 1747: d. Aug. 27, 1747. 5. *Mary*, b. Nov. 13, 1749; d. June 23, 1750. 6. *Mary*, m. Thalmeno Bishop, May 15, 1777.

iii. Andrew, b, June 2, 1712; d. April 4, 1732.

10. Jabez[3] Benton (*Andrew*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Guilford, m. Hannah, dau. of Sergeant Joseph Stone, Nov. 14, 1726. She d. March 17, 1773, aged 71. His list was £63 14. in 1716.

Their children were:

i. Mercy,[4] b. Jan. 9, 1728; d. single Feb. 5, 1778, insane.

ii. Hannah, b. Oct. 29, 1729; m. James Scott, May 7, 1752, and went to Whitestown, N. Y.

iii. Andrew, b. March 21, 1732; d. May 4, 1747.

iv. Ann, b. Aug. 20, 1734; d. young.

v. Noah, b. Aug. 12, 1736; d. Aug. 29, 1805; lived in North Bristol (now North Madison), was deacon in the church there and m. Ruth, dau. of Azariah Dickinson of Haddam, July 21, 1762. Their children were: 1. *Noah*,[5] b. Oct. 16, 1763; d. Oct. 17, 1847; m. Oct. 31, 1790, Phebe, dau. of James Davis of Long Island. She d. April 25, 1855, aged 88. He lived in North Madison and was deacon of the church there. 2. *Ruth*, b. June 10, 1767; d. Feb. 5, 1833; m. Nathan Redfield of Guilford, Oct. 29, 1789. He d. Nov. 22, 1839, aged 76. 3. *Lois*, b. April 16, 1770; d. Oct. 20, 1823; m. Sept. 28, 1789, Roswell Dudley. He d. April 4, 1820. 4. *John*, b. March 2, 1775; d. Dec. 25, 1775. 5. *John*, b. July 29, 1777; m. Pollysena Upson of Bristol and removed to Farmington, Ohio.

vi. Seth, b. Aug. 7, 1739; d. Dec. 2, 1822. He lived in Guilford, and was insane and impoverished in his later years. He had no children. He m. 1st, Thankful, dau. of Isaac Johnson, Sept. 13, 1773. She d. April 9, 1797; 2d, Lucy, dau. of Nehemiah Griswold. She d. June 26, 1824, aged 70.

vii. Jabez, b. July 12, 1743; d. Feb. 8, 1829; lived in Guilford, and m. Mary Bartholomew of Torrington, Sept. 30, 1765. She d. Aug. 22, 1821. He lived in the old homestead on Crooked Lane. Their children were: 1. *Abraham*,[5] b. Feb. 28, 1767; d. Feb. 16, 1807; m. July 24, 1791, Sarah Kirby, dau. of Daniel of Middletown. She d. Sept. 21, 1808. 2. *Amos*, b. April 23, 1768; d. April 26, 1800; m. Sarah Bushnell of Saybrook, July 1, 1792. She d. April 12, 1854, aged 87. 3. *Ambrose*, b. Dec. 13, 1769; d. March 1, 1847; m. 1st, Mary Evarts, Oct. 3, 1790, who d. Dec. 16, 1829; 2d, Patience, widow of James Vail, April 14, 1834. She d. March 1869. 4. *Andrew*, b. Nov. 15, 1771; d. Jan. 18, 1800. 5. *Abner*, b. Oct. 18, 1776; d. March 14, 1804; m. 1801 Ruth, dau. of Capt. Samuel Lee. She d. March 9, 1854. 6. *Joy*, b. March 2, 1779; d. April 2, 1827; m. Cleodalinda Evarts. 7. *Iri*, b. Aug. 15, 1782; d. Jan. 18, 1784.

ANDREW BENTON OF MILFORD AND HARTFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By John H. Benton, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

1. John[1] Benton, of the parish of Epping, co. Essex, England, and Mary Southernwood, were married at Epping, May 25, 1618. (For an account of the family in England, see Charles E. Benton's "Caleb Benton and Sarah Bishop, their Ancestors and their Descendants," Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1906.)

Their children were:

2. Andrew, bapt. Oct. 15, 1620.
Thomas, bapt. Aug. 25, 1622.
Marie, bapt. June 29, 1625.
Elizabeth, bapt. Aug. 31, 1628.
[Here occurs a register hiatus of 8 years.]
John, bapt. Mar. 10, 1639.

The register shows the burial of a John Benton, Feb. 12, 1662, and of "the widdow Benton," June 5, 1665, but there is uncertainty as to their identity.

That the above record of Andrew, baptized Oct. 15, 1620, relates to Andrew Benton the emigrant is deduced from the facts that his tombstone in Hartford (whither he removed from Milford) shows he was "aged 63 yrs." at his death, July 31, 1683, thus agreeing with the probable time of birth, and that the name of John (his father) was given to three of his children, two of whom died in infancy, and the name of Mary (his mother) was given his second daughter.

That he was nearly related to Edward Benton the emigrant may be inferred from their coming together to America; and a coincidence of Christian names and other data suggests that John the father of Andrew the emigrant was probably a son of Andrew and Maria Benton, parents of Edward the emigrant; and if so, he was an older son whose birth failed of registration in the Epping parish records, or, possibly he was a son of the John Benton, baptized Apr. 14, 1588, whose father, Andrew Benton, born in 1548, inherited by will, in 1569, the manor of Shingle Hall, at Epping, of which his father, John Benton, became the owner in 1552.

In view, therfore, of the uncertainty as to an earlier ancestry, I choose to begin the ancestral line with John and Mary (Southernwood.)

2. Andrew[2] Benton (*John*[1]) was allotted parcel No. 64 at the apportionment in Nov., 1639, of the land at Milford, Conn., bought from the Indians in Feb. of that year. It contained three acres, and was situated on the west side of Half Mile Brook, near the crossing of what is now Spring and Hill streets, and to this were added several other parcels of ground. He married first, probably in 1649, Hannah, daughter of George Stocking of Hartford, a first settler there in 1636. They united with the church at Milford, he on Mar. 5, 1648, and she on Oct. 13, 1650, and were dismissed to Hartford, Mar., 1666, whither they had removed as early as 1662. Here he was a fenceviewer in 1663 and '64, a juror in 1664 and '67, was a freeman in May, 1665, and a suppressor of "disorders during public worship" (during the Hartford Controversy) and collector of minister's rates in 1667. He separated to the Second Church in Feb., 1670,

with his wife, daughter Hannah, and his fathers-in-law, Stocking and Cole. He married second, probably in 1673, Anne, daughter of John Cole, "a godly man of some public trust." She was the "bewitched maid" on whose account, mainly, Nathaniel Greensmith and his wife were hanged for witchcraft, Jan. 25, 1663. Goffe, the regicide, then in hiding at Milford, writes in his diary, Feb. 24, that after the hanging "the maid was well"; and Cotton Mather's Magnalia, in 1684, says of her that "she is restored to health, united with the church, and living in good repute." She died testate, Apr. 19, 1685, leaving an estate of £60.12.6, to be divided among her three surviving children, of whom Ebenezer was given a double portion because of "impotency." Hannah, his first wife, died probably in 1672. He was buried in Center Church Cemetery, and his gravestone, near the rear wall of the church, reads: "ANDREW BENTON AGED 63 YEARS HE DYED IVLY 31 ANO 1683." His estate, appraised at £345.17.19, was administered by his son Joseph, and distributed, Dec. 18, 1683, to his widow, and children, Andrew Samuel, Joseph, Mary, and Dorothy, by his first wife, and Ebenezer, Lydia, and Hannah, by his second wife.

The homestead, formerly owned by Nathaniel Greensmith, was at the junction of the roads leading to Wethersfield and Farmington, and on the west side of the present Wethersfield Avenue. At the death of the widow, it became the property of his son Joseph Benton, who sold it in June, 1693. He owned several other parcels of land, one of which in the "Five Mile Lay Out," in East Hartford, was distributed to his eight surviving children, Mar. 24, 1689.

Children by first wife, all, except the last, born in Milford:

i. JOHN,[3] b. Apr. 9, bapt. Apr. 14, 1650. "He died May [24] following in ye bed in ye night."

ii. HANNAH, bapt. Nov. 23, 1651; m. John Camp, Jr.; mentioned in her grandfather Stocking's will, July 15, 1673; had a dau. *Hannah*, bapt. Nov. 24, 1672; d. prior to 1675, the year of her husband's second marriage.

3. iii. ANDREW, bapt. Aug. 12, 1653; d. Feb. 5, 1704.

iv. MARY, b. Apr. 14, bapt. Apr. 15, 1655; m. (1) Nathaniel, son of John Cole, who d. testate Apr. 20, 1708, naming *Nathaniel*, his only child, executor; m. (2) Jonathan Bigelow, who d. testate Jan. 9, 1711, his wife and son Joseph being executors; m. (3) Mar. 19, 1713, Dea. John Shepard; buried Dec. 23, 1752, in First Church Cemetery, Hartford, "æ 90 yrs.", which should be 97 yrs. 10 mos. 8 ds.

v. JOHN, b. Oct. 7, 1656; mentioned in his grandfather Stocking's will, July 15, 1673; d. prior to May 30, 1680.

4. vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 15, 1658; d. Apr. 10, 1746.

5. vii. JOSEPH, b. 1660; d. Aug. 12, 1753, "in 93 yr."

viii. DOROTHY, b. probably in 1662; the only record of her is in the distribution of her father's estate, Dec. 18, 1683, and Mar. 24, 1689.

Children by second wife, born in Hartford:

ix. EBENEZER, bapt. Jan. 4, 1674; "an impotent," living Apr. 20, 1708, at the death of his uncle, N. Cole.

x. LYDIA, bapt. Feb. 13, 1676; united with the Second Church, Apr. 25, 1697.

xi. HANNAH, bapt. Jan. 26, 1679.

xii. JOHN, bapt. May 30, 1680; d. young, prior to Sept. 4, 1683.

3. ANDREW[3] BENTON (*Andrew*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]), who lived in Milford and Hartford, Conn., married Martha, daughter of Sergt. Thomas

Spencer, who mentions her in his will, proved Sept., 1687. He "owned ye covenant," Jan. 6, 1677, and both united with the Second Church, Dec. 10, 1694, prior to which time they presumably belonged to the First Church. As the eldest son, he received a double portion of his father's estate. His own estate of £94. 3. 4. was administered by his brother Samuel.

Children, all born in Hartford:

i. HANNAH,[4] bapt. Jan. 6, 1677; m. (1) Feb. 20, 1700, Edward Scofell of Haddam, who d. May, 1703, and had *Susannah* and *Hannah*; m. (2), in 1706, Benjamin Smith.
ii. MARTHA, bapt. Aug. 1, 1679.
iii. ANDREW, bapt. July 31, 1681; the only Benton to whom the following death is applicable: "July ye last 1704, One Benton and Wm. Omstead Sold^r^ Slain by ye Indians; and 2 of ye Enemy Slain."—(See REGISTER, vol. ix, p. 161.)
iv. MERCY, bapt. Sept. 7, 1683.
v. JOHN, bapt. Feb. 22, 1685.
vi. DOROTHY, bapt. Apr. 22, 1688; m. May 3, 1716, John Gridley of Farmington, Conn.
vii. MARY, bapt. Nov. 2, 1690.
viii. EBENEZER, bapt. Oct. 18, 1696; chose his uncle Samuel Benton to be his guardian, Sept. 5, 1709, and Jonathen Bigelow, Sr. (his uncle by marriage), Nov. 6, 1710, and the latter having died, the court, Mar. 5, 1711, "allowed" Joseph Benton, his uncle, to be his guardian; d. Dec. 1770; m. Elizabeth, bapt. June 11, 1698, buried Mar. 9, 1791, dau. of John White of Middletown, Conn., of whom the Second Church record says, "The mother of John Benton [widow of Ebenezer Benton] aged 96" [she was in her 93d year]; his son *John*,[5] bapt. Nov. 15, 1724, was "buried," the same record says, "Nov. 9, 1805, æ. 81 years."
ix. ELIZABETH, bapt. Feb. 12, 1698.

4. SAMUEL[3] BENTON (*Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Milford and Hartford, and for awhile in the town of Tolland, Conn., where he and his son Samuel were first proprietors, in 1716. He married, probably in 1679, Sarah, daughter of William and Sarah Chatterton of New Haven, Conn., who was born there, July 19, 1661. He died testate in Hartford, Apr. 10, 1746, making ample provision for his "beloved wife Sarah," and appointing Moses and Lydia, his two youngest children, to be executors.

Children, all born in Hartford:

6. i. SAMUEL,[4] b. Aug. 8, 1680.
ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 28, 1685.
iii. HANNAH, b. Mar. 14, bapt. Mar. 19, 1688; m. (1) May 11, 1711, Samuel Kellogg, Jr., who d. in 1712, and had *Sarah*, the only child, b. 1712; m. (2) Joseph Root.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 9, 1691: m. (1) Joseph, of Wethersfield, son of John Camp of Hartford, who d. Dec., 1713, and had *Hannah*, only child, bapt. Sept. 25, 1712; m. (2) July 28, 1715, Richard Montague of Wethersfield. She d. in Wethersfield, May 9, 1753, "in 62d yr."
7. v. CALEB, b. Mar. 1, 1694.
8. vi. DANIEL, b. June 25, 1696.
9. vii. JACOB, b. Sept. 21, bapt. Sept. 26, 1698.
viii. MOSES, b. Apr. 26, bapt. May 3, 1702; m. Miriam ——, who d. Sept. 30, 1776, "age 61 yrs."; d. testate, May 11, 1755, his "Beloved Wiffe Merriam" being one of the executors. Children: 1. *Moses*.[5] 2. *Samuel*. 3. *Martha*. 4. *Miriam*. 5. *Lydia*.
ix. LYDIA, b. and bapt. Apr. 26, 1705.

5. Joseph[3] Benton (*Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]), is first mentioned in his grandfather George Stocking's will, dated July 15, 1673. He married first, [Martha?] a daughter of Dea. Paul Peck of Hartford, who left him a legacy of £5 in his will, dated June 25, 1695; and married second, Feb. 10, 1698, Sarah, daughter of Bevil Waters of Hartford, "a man of good estate," who died Mar., 1729, leaving his "eldest daughter, Sarah Benton wife of Joseph Benton, £500."

He united with the church, Mar. 8, 1696, and she, Mar. 15, 1713. In 1714, probably, he removed from Hartford to the town of Tolland, Conn., where he and his son Joseph, and his brother Samuel and his son Samuel, appear as "inhabitants" and first proprietors, May 14, 1716. He was its first town clerk, from Dec., 1717, to Dec., 1720, a selectman in 1721 and '22, a first deacon of the church, and largely "intrusted with public affairs." At a survey of the line between the towns of Tolland and Coventry, in 1722, his house and three acres of land fell within the latter, but by agreement he was "still accounted an inhabitant" of Tolland. He was at Newington, Conn., Nov. 23, 1739, and in 1742 he removed, probably with his son Jehiel, to the town of Kent, in Litchfield Co., Conn. His gravestone, at the west side of Good Hill Cemetery, near the village of Kent, is inscribed: HEAR LIES THE BODY OF DEC: N IOSEPH BENTON WHO DIED AVGVST 12th 1753 in THE 93 Y'R OF HIS AGE.

Child by first wife:

i. Joseph,[4] m. Dec. 11, 1718, Sarah Pynchon; was a first proprietor of the town of Tolland, 1716; d. testate at Farmington, Conn., 1667, his will, dated June 25, 1666, giving "all my estate both real and personal to my beloved wife Sarah, to be at her disposal forever." Children: 1. *Andrew*,[5] bapt. Aug. 23, 1719. 2. *Martha*, bapt. Nov. 30, 1720.

Children by second wife, all born in Hartford:

ii. Ruth, b. Feb. 9, bapt. Feb. 10, 1699; d. Oct. 6, 1712.
iii. Sarah, b. Jan. 28, bapt. May 26, 1701; d. Oct. 7, 1712.
10. iv. Isaac, b. Feb. 8, bapt. Feb. 14, 1703.
v. Aaron, b. Mar. 24, 1705.
vi. Jemima, b. Mar. 21, 1708; m. Jan. 24, 1731, Benjamin Strong.
11. vii. Jehiel, b. Jan. 27, bapt. Jan. 28, 1710.
viii. Kezia, bapt. Sept. 19, 1714.

6. Samuel[4] Benton (*Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Hartford and Tolland, Conn., of which latter town he was a first proprietor, in 1716. He married, Jan. 2, 1705, Mary, daughter of Medad Pomroy of Northampton, Mass.

Children, perhaps all born in Hartford:

i. Medad,[5] bapt. Oct. 22, 1705.
12. ii. Jonathan, bapt. Sept. 7, 1707.
13. iii. Timothy, bapt. Mar. 9, 1710.
iv. Eunice, bapt. June 22, 1712.
v. Mary, bapt. May 29, 1715.
14. vi. Samuel, bapt. Aug. 11, 1717.
vii. Sarai, bapt. Aug. 16, 1719.

7. Caleb[4] Benton (*Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]), who lived in Hartford, married Hannah, daughter of Thomas (son of David) Ensign of Hartford. She united with the Second Church, Feb. 20, 1725, and he, June 27, 1725. He died July 25, 1725, his wife surviving him.

Children, all born in Hartford:

i. Hannah,[5] bapt. July 31, 1720.
15. ii. Caleb, b. Jan. 28, bapt. Feb. 4, 1722.
iii. Violet, bapt. Dec. 8, 1723.
16. iv. Abraham, bapt. Apr. 11, 1725.
v. Thomas, m. July 3, 1761, Anne Stanley; d. 1815; lived at Windsor, Conn.
vi. Sarah, b. Feb. 23, 1729.
vii. Susannah, b. Feb. 23, 1729.

8. Daniel[4] Benton (*Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Hartford and Tolland, Conn. He united with the Second Church, Sept. 21, 1718, and married, Jan. 3, 1722, Mary, daughter of John Skinner of Hartford. He died in Tolland.

Children, all born in Tolland:

i. Mary,[5] b. Oct. 17, 1722; d. Mar. 16, 1723.
17. ii. Daniel, b. Jan. 6, 1724.
18. iii. William, b. Nov. 12, 1725.
iv. Mary, b. Apr. 9, 1727; d. Oct. 4, 1745.
19. v. Elijah, b. June 30, 1728.
vi. Sarah, b. May 8, 1730; d. young.
vii. Hannah, b. July 12, 1731; d. young.
viii. John, b. June 17, 1732; d. young.
ix. Siloam, b. Dec. 11, 1733; d. young.
x. Lydia, b. May 2, 1735.
xi. Abigail, b. Nov. 25, 1736; m. July 19, 1757, Benjamin Davis.

9. Jacob[4] Benton (*Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Hartford, where he joined the Second Church, June 23, 1723. He removed to Harwinton, Conn., in 1736, and the first town meeting was held at his house, Dec. 20, 1737. He was the first town clerk, a deacon in the church, and several times a selectman. He married first, June 6, 1724, Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Mary Carter, who died Sept. 27, 1725; and married second, Apr. 4, 1728, Elizabeth, daughter of Barnabas and Martha Hinsdale of Hartford, who was born Jan. 9, 1703. He died Nov. 23, 1761.

Child by first wife, born in Hartford:

i. Abigail,[5] b. Sept. 18, bapt. Sept. 19, 1725; d. Mar. 4, 1764; m. Timothy Dodd, who was bapt. Aug. 17, 1724, and d. Feb. 21, 1774.

Children by second wife, all, except the last, born in Hartford:

ii. Jacob, b. Jan. 2, bapt. Jan. 12, 1729; m. Hannah Slade of Harwinton, Conn., d. Jan. 13, 1807, at Alstead, N. H.
iii. Phineas, b. Jan. 10, bapt. Jan. 17, 1731; d. Aug. 16, 1739.
iv. Amos, b. Nov. 10, bapt. Nov. 12, 1732.
v. Barnabas, bapt. Jan. 3, 1735.
vi. Elizabeth, bapt. June 17, 1738; d. Aug. 16, 1749.

10. Isaac[4] Benton (*Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]), who lived in Hartford, Tolland, Kent, and Salisbury, Conn., married Mar. 16, 1730, Ruth Norton of Edgartown, Mass. He was in Tolland, as early as 1716, removed from there to Kent in 1743, where he and his wife joined the church, Mar. 14, 1744, and from there went to Salisbury in 1746. He became a freeman April 8, 1751; was a sealer of weights and measures in 1753 and '55; a tither in 1754; and a lister and grand-juror in 1756. His gravestone in the Old Cemetery at Salisbury is inscribed: "Here Lies Interred The Body of Mr Iſsaac Benton He Died September 17th A.D. 1757 [æ 54]."

His son Isaac was executor of his will, and his estate of seventy-nine acres in the southwest corner of the town, near Ore Hill, and personal property of £43–19–8, was distributed, Aug. 16, 1760, to his widow, Ruth, and his eight surviving children.

Children, except the last three, born in Tolland:

i. Sarah,[5] b. June 14, 1731; m. John Towsley.
20. ii. Isaac, b. Nov. 13, 1732.
21. iii. David, b. Jan. 23, 1734.
22. iv. Stephen, b. July 10, 1737.
v. Joseph, b. Sept. 3, 1740; d. about 1761 or '62.
23. vi. Nathan, b. Feb. 28, 1743.
24. vii. Levi, b. Mar. 20, 1746, in Kent, Conn.
viii. Ruth, b. July 23, 1748, "in Oblong."
ix. Jehiel, b. Aug. 9, 1752; d. June 3, 1753.

11. Capt. Jehiel[4] Benton (*Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) was a child when his father removed from Hartford to Tolland, Conn., in 1716. He married, Oct., 1731, Sarah Berry of Tolland, and removed to Kent, Conn., in 1742, where he and his wife joined the church, July 18, 1742. They both died in Kent, she, Sept. 16, 1784, "æ 78," and he, Oct. 30, 1789, "æ 79." Their gravestones are in Good Hill Cemetery, near Kent.

Children, all, except the last, born in Tolland:

i. Joseph,[5] b. Dec. 15, 1732; d. July 8, 1736.
ii. Miriam, b. July 8, 1734.
iii. Keziah, b. Mar. 25, 1736.
iv. Nathaniel, b. Apr. 17, 1741.
v. Anne, b. July 23, 1747.

ANDREW BENTON OF MILFORD AND HARTFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By John H. Benton, Esq., of Washington, D. C.

12. Jonathan[5] Benton (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived and died in Tolland, Conn., where he married, Apr. 26, 1730, Martha Skinner.

Children:

i. Medad,[6] b. Mar. 19, 1733.
ii. Gideon, b. Apr. 19, 1735; d. May 26, 1741, "killed by falling into a water trough and being carried under a water wheel at iron works."
iii. Sarah, b. Mar. 29, 1737.
iv. Experience, b. June 12, 1739.
v. Mary, b. Sept. 4, 1741.

13. Timothy[5] Benton (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived and died in Tolland, Conn., where he married, June 29, 1738, Abigail Scott.

Children:

i. Abigail,[6] b. Nov. 1, 1740.
ii. Elanor, b. Aug. 12, 1742.
iii. Mehetabel, b. Apr. 21, 1745.
iv. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 21, 1747.
v. Prudence, b. Mar. 12, 1749.
vi. Hulda, b. July 15, 1751.
vii. Jerusha, b. Mar. 22, 1753.
viii. Timothy, b. Aug. 2, 1755; a Revolutionary soldier; m. Nov. 9, 1780, Sarah, dau. of Joseph West; "an educated man, a schoolmaster and captain of artillery."
ix. Eunice, b. June 18, 1757.

14. Samuel[5] Benton (*Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Tolland, Conn. He married, Dec. 22, 1743, Jane Bradley.
Children:

i. Elisha,[6] b. Dec. 26, 1744.
ii. Jonathan, b. Sept. 9, 1746; pensioned in 1832 as a Revolutionary soldier; "saw the battle of Bunker Hill from Roxbury st., Boston."
25. iii. Ozias, b. Feb. 25, 1748.
iv. Thankful, b. Apr., d. Nov., 1751, "being burned in house."
v. Thankful, b. Aug. 22, 1752.
vi. Dorothy, b. Feb. 23, 1755.
vii. Samuel, b. May 9, 1757; a Revolutionary soldier.
viii. Zadoc, b. Mar. 7, 1761; a Revolutionary soldier.
ix. Sarah, b. Dec. 21, 1764.
x. Jacob, b. Sept. 30, 1768.

15. Caleb[5] Benton (*Caleb,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Hartford, Conn., and later in Sandisfield, Mass., where he died in 1783, leaving a will dated July 23, 1777, but disproved June 3, 1783, as it had only two witnesses. He married Lydia ———, who survived him and married second, John Landon. (*Berkshire Co. Probate Records*, Pittsfield, Mass.)
Children named in will:

i. Caleb,[6] a Revolutionary soldier from Canaan, Conn.; "went southward with La Fayette in 1781"; d. Dec. 26, 1781.
ii. Lydia, "oldest daughter"; executrix of her father's will.
iii. Ezekiel, "oldest son" surviving.
iv. Hannah, m. ——— Manly.
v. Daniel, b. Aug. 5, 1773; m. 1793, Rhoda ———; d. May 24, 1825.
vi. Martha, m. ——— Dickinson.
vii. Mary, m. ——— Reed.

16. Abraham[5] Benton (*Caleb,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Hartford, Conn., and later in Sandisfield, Mass., where he married, May 14, 1759, Martha Cook, "the first marriage in the county."
Children:

i. Abraham,[6] b. June 10, 1760; d. young.
ii. Martha, b. Apr. 15, 1763; d. young.
iii. Joseph, b. Dec. 12, 1764; d. young.
iv. Abraham, b. Feb. 25, 1766.
v. Joseph, b. Apr. 12, 1767.
vi. Elijah, b. June 13, 1769.
vii. Isaac, b. Jan. 6, 1773.
viii. Meltiah, b. June 5, 1775.
ix. Stephen, b. Sept. 11, 1777.
x. Samuel, b. June 13, 1779; d. young.
xi. Martha, b. Oct. 18, 1782.
xii. Samuel, b. Mar. 1, 1785.

17. Daniel[5] Benton (*Daniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived and died in Tolland, Conn., where he married, Nov. 3, 1747, Mary Wheeler.
Children:

i. Elisha,[6] b. Aug. 9, 1748; a Revolutionary soldier.
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 31, 1750.
26. iii. Daniel, b. Apr. 29, 1752.
iv. Azariah, b. Mar. 29, 1754; a Revolutionary soldier; "died in prison ship, Long Island Sound, Dec. 29, 1776."
v. Hannah, b. May 3, 1756; d. Oct. 18, 1757.
vi. Hannah, b. Feb. 18, 1758.
27. vii. Jacob, b. Apr. 22, 1760: d. 1843.
viii. Nathan, b. May 3, 1764.
ix. Silas, b. June 6, 1766.

18. William[5] Benton (*Daniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Tolland, Conn., and married, Dec. 14, 1750, Sarah Burroughs. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, and "died at Oswego, N. Y., 1760."

Children:

i. Sarah,[6] b. Mar. 17, 1751.
ii. "A son," b. and d. May 5, 1753.
iii. John, b. Mar. 2, 1754.
iv. Ruth, b. Dec. 3, 1756.
v. Abigail, b. Oct. 22, 1759.

19. Elijah[5] Benton (*Daniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Tolland, Conn. He married, Apr. 25, 1751, Mehetabel Chamberlain.

Children:

i. Abijah,[6] b. Feb. 25, 1752.
ii. Lydia, b. June 6, 1753.
iii. Lois, b. Apr. 4, 1755.
iv. Mehetabel, b. Aug. 14, 1756.
v. Adoniram, b. Mar. 27, 1758; d. Oct. 29, 1760.
vi. Elijah, b. Apr. 17, 1760; pensioned in 1818 as a Revolutionary soldier (5 ft. 9 in. high, blue eyes, light brown hair); m. at Stewartstown, Coos Co., N. H., Oct. 20, 1793, Sally Sellingham; d. at Stewartstown, Aug. 14, 1841, his widow and seven children surviving.
vii. Adoniram, b. 1763; pensioned in 1818 as a Revolutionary soldier; d. at Surrey, Cheshire Co., N. H., Aug. 29, 1842; m. (1) ——; m. (2) at Surrey, N. H., June 5, 1816, Betsey Griffin, who was b. in 1770. Children by first wife, born prior to Jan. 1, 1794: 1. *Sarah.* 2. *Hiram.* 3. *Franklin.* 4. *Ruth.*

20. Isaac[5] Benton (*Isaac,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Salisbury, Sharon, and Canaan, Conn. He married, at Sharon, Conn., Oct. 30, 1755, Jemima, daughter of Ezra and Anne (St. John) St. John, who was born Aug. 4, and baptized Sept. 9, 1739, at Wilton, Conn. He died "suddenly," Jan., 1812, "æ 79" (Salisbury Church Records).

Children:

i. Anna,[6] b. Sept. 14, 1756.
28. ii. Isaac, b. Dec. 28, 1758; m. Annar Allen.
iii. Mary, m. James Gates; d. Dec. 1, 1782, at Salisbury, Conn.
iv. Ezra, m. Apr. 4, 1792, Phebe White of Sharon, Conn.
v. James, b. about 1768; d. at Salisbury, Conn., Jan. 22, 1849; m. (1) Mary Chapman, who was b. in 1769, and d. Feb. 20, 1800, "in the 31st year of her age"; m. (2) Dec. 2, 1800, Jerusha Bushnell, widow of R. W. Lee, who was b. Oct. 19, 1766, and d. May 15, 1850, aged 83 yrs., at Salisbury, Conn.

21. David[5] Benton (*Isaac,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Andrew,*[2] *John*[1]) was twelve years old when his father removed from Tolland and Kent to Salisbury, Conn. He was admitted a freeman, Apr. 11, 1763. From 1746 until 1777 his home was in the southwest corner of the town of Salisbury. In Feb. of the latter year he leased for fifty years a lot of ground, adjacent to the village, supposed to contain a sulphur mine, for one-fifth of the product, without cost to him; and disposed of his farm of 106 acres, leasing for 960 years the 55 acres "formerly laid out for parsonage lands," and "selling forever" the other 51 acres. In June, 1777, he bought land in and removed to Sheffield, Mass. His gravestone, in a family burying ground, a

half-mile from the state line, reads: "In memory of Mr David Benton who died August 6th 1797 in the 63d year of his age." His will, dated July 14, probated Sept. 5, 1797, makes his sons Caleb and Stephen executors, and divides two-thirds of his estate equally among his seven surviving children, giving one-third to his wife Sarah. The surname of his wife, to whom he was married probably in 1758, has not been ascertained. The births of their children appear in Salisbury town records.

Children:

i. Caleb,[6] b. Jan. 2, 1759; d. at Catskill, N. Y., July 28, 1825.
ii. Lydia, b. Mar. 26, 1761; m. Samuel Taylor; removed to Palatine District, Montgomery Co., N. Y., prior to her father's death.
29. iii. David, b. Dec. 2, 1763.
iv. Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1765; unmarried at time of her father's death.
v. Sarah, b. Mar. 22, 1768; d. Apr. 4, 1772.
vi. Stephen, b. July 22, 1770; became owner of the homestead, which he sold June 13, 1803, and removed to Montgomery Co., N. Y.; a captain in N. Y. State Militia.
vii. Sarah, b. Apr. 30, 1773; unmarried at time of her father's death.
viii. Ruth, b. Feb. 29, 1776; m. ——— Plumb, prior to her father's death.

22. Stephen[5] Benton (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]), a Revolutionary soldier, married, May 4, 1759, Prudence Reynolds "of Oblong," who was born at Westerfield, Conn., in 1740. He died Nov. 10, 1820, in Richmond, Mass.

Children:

i. Lydia,[6] b. June 19, 1760. (Salisbury records.)
ii. Joseph, b. July 23, 1762. (Salisbury records.)
iii. Prudence, b. June 9, 1764. (Salisbury records.)
iv. Stephen, b. Sept. 9, 1766.
v. Susan, b. Dec. 31, 1768.
vi. Ruth, b. Apr. 24, 1771.
vii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1773.
viii. Zilpa, b. Jan. 31, 1778.
ix. Darius, b. Oct. 31, 1781, in Richmond, Mass.; d. Dec. 13, 1827; m. Oct. 1, 1811, Fanny Fowler, who was b. Mar. 19, 1782, at Guilford, Conn., and d. Apr. 16, 1862.
x. Polly, b. June 1, 1784.

23. Nathan[5] Benton (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) was "accepted as a freeman" at Salisbury, Conn., Apr. 9, 1770. He married Esther ———.

Children, on Salisbury records:

i. Esther,[6] b. Nov. 13, 1766.
ii. Betty, b. Dec. 22, 1768.
iii. Lucy, b. Feb. 9, 1771.
iv. Anna, b. Aug. 9, 1773.
v. Nathan, b. Apr. 13, 1776.

24. Levi[5] Benton (*Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) was "accepted as a freeman" at Salisbury, Conn., Sept. 19, 1775. He removed to Sheffield, Mass., in 1777, and to Canaan, Conn., in 1780; and was a first settler of Yates Co., N. Y., in 1789, its town of Benton being named in his honor. In 1816, he and his wife removed to Franklin Co., Ind., where they died at "an advanced age." He married, Oct. 30, 1769, Mary, daughter of Abner and Hannah (Dyer) Woodworth of Salisbury, Conn.

Children, the first three on Salisbury records:

i. Mary,[6] b. July 14, 1770; m. Feb. 2, 1792, Thomas Barden.
ii. Olive, b. Jan. 29, 1772; m. (1) in 1791 (the first marriage in Yates Co.), Ezekiel Crocker; m. (2) Ezra Rice.
iii. Levi, b. Feb. 26, 1774; m. Jan. 24, 1796, Nancy, dau. of James Parker.
iv. Luther, b. 1776; d. May 23, 1803, "lost at sea."
v. Hannah, b. 1778; d. Sept. 17, 1780.
vi. Calvin, b. 1781; d. July 24, 1856; m. Lois Barden.
vii. Joseph, b. June 27, 1783; m. in 1807, Aney Reynolds; lived in Franklin Co., Ind.; d. June 9, 1872.
viii. Nancy, b. 1785; m. (1) John Riggs; m. (2) Ezra Rice.
ix. Hannah, b. 1788; m. Robert Havens.
x. Ruby, b. July 30, 1796; d. July 26, 1817; m. Dr. Erastus Webb.

25. Ozias[6] Benton (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Tolland, Conn. He married, Nov. 19, 1772, Sarah Day of Ellington, Conn., who died Mar. 24, 1816. He died Mar. 21, 1816. "The father, mother and four sons died in a few days of each other of an epidemic called by the physicians congestive pneumonia."

Children:

i. Solomon,[7] b. May 1, 1775.
ii. Adonijah, b. May 25, 1777; d. Mar. 24, 1816; m. Nov., 1803, Ann Post of Tolland.
iii. Ozias, b. Jan. 1, 1781; d. Mar. 26, 1816.
iv. Ira, b. Sept. 16, 1783.
v. Alvin, b. May 21, 1786; m. Mar. 24, 1813, Ruth Kingsbury.
vi. Alfred, b. Jan. 6, 1789.
vii. Benjamin, b. June 14, 1791; d. Mar. 21, 1816.
viii. Levi, b. Feb. 6, 1794.

26. Daniel[6] Benton (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Tolland, Conn. He married, Feb. 18, 1779, Betty Richards.

Children, on Tolland records:

i. Elisha,[7] b. May 20, 1780.
ii. Betty, b. Mar. 20, 1782.
iii. Eunice, b. July 23, 1784.
iv. Agnes, b. Feb. 12, 1787.
v. Phebe, b. Aug. 12, 1791.

27. Jacob[6] Benton (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) was pensioned in 1818 as a Revolutionary soldier, having had four years service, and was at Burgoyne's surrender, Oct., 1777. The witnesses in his pension papers say: "A man of veracity, a fine, honorable, honest man." He lived all his life in Tolland, Conn. He married first, Mar. 14, 1782, Sarah Weston of Willington, Conn., who died Sept. 23, 1787; and married second, July 1, 1789, Sarah Ladd of Tolland, who survived him. He died July 9, 1843.

Children by first wife:

i. Ann,[7] b. Feb. 1, 1783.
ii. William, b. Aug. 29, 1785.

Children by second wife:

iii. Azariah, b. June 8, 1790.
iv. Ruth, b. Dec. 8, 1791.
v. Daniel, b. May 3, 1794.
vi. Susalla, b. Feb. 19, 1796.
vii. Chester, b. Feb. 5, 1798.
viii. Jacob, b. June 1, 1802.

28. Isaac[6] Benton (*Isaac*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) was born Dec. 28, 1758, in Salisbury, Conn., and died in Steuben, Oneida Co., N. Y. His occupation, as indicated, was probably that of his father, who is mentioned as "a very ingenious mechanic and millright," in allusion to his constructing at Canaan, Conn., during the Revolutionary war, "a slitting mill" for the manufacture of nail rods. (*Litchfield Co. Centennial Celebration*, 1851.) He married Annar Allen. The pension papers of her brother Gideon Allen, a Revolutionary soldier, show that his father removed in 1750 from East Haven, Conn., to Woodbury, from which he afterward removed to Salisbury and thence to N. Y. She died near Brighton, Canada, about 1846.

Children:

i. Anna,[7] m. Reuben Myers; d. in Oneida Co., N. Y.
ii. Aurelia, d. young.
iii. Clarissa, m. Peter Crouter, who removed from New York, and d. near Brighton, Canada.
iv. Heman, d. in Greenville, N. Y., aged 21 yrs.
v. Isaac, m. Olive Crouter; d. at Gooderich, Canada.
vi. Allen, b. June 9, 1792, at Greenville, N. Y.; m. 22 July, 1819, Deborah, b. Feb. 1, 1798, at East Haddam, Conn., d. Aug. 23, 1867, at Cato, N. Y., dau. of Abraham Willey, a Revolutionary soldier; was a physician; d. at Cato, Cayuga Co., N. Y., Sept. 12, 1879.

29. David[6] Benton (*David*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Andrew*,[2] *John*[1]) at the age of thirteen years, in 1777, removed with his father from Salisbury, Conn., to Sheffield, Mass., and in Feb., 1788, bought land adjoining his father's. In 1789 he removed with his brother Caleb and his uncle Levi Benton to New York, and was a first settler of the present town of Seneca, Ontario Co., as was his uncle Levi, a first settler of the adjoning town of Benton in Yates Co. In May, 1819, he removed to Brownstown, Jackson Co., Ind. In 1832 he was pensioned as a Revolutionary soldier, having served from July to Nov., 1780, in Capt. Warner's company of Col. John Brown's regiment, from Berkshire Co., Mass. He was present at an engagement with Tories and Indians under Sir John Johnson, Oct. 19, near Fort Plank, Montgomery Co., N. Y., in which Col. Brown and about forty of the command were killed. Shortly thereafter the regiment returned home and was disbanded. In July, 1781, he enlisted at New London, Conn., as a marine on the Brig *Favorite* of 16 guns, and when at sea about twelve days it captured a brig with a cargo of wine, bound from Madeira to New York, and he and others were put on board the prize, but before reaching port, it was recaptured by the British Frigate *Alpheus*, and "all kept at sea 30 days as prisoners," during which the British and French fleets "had the battle [Sept. 5.] off the capes of Virginia." After this, they were taken to New York and confined in the prison ship *Jersey* till exchanged in Jan., 1782. His headstone in Fairview Cemetery, at Brownstown, is inscribed: "In memory of David Benton who died March the 7th 1845. aged 82 years." He married first, Mar. 17, 1784, Sarah, born June 9, 1765, at Salisbury, Conn., died Nov. 25, 1825, at Bath, N. Y., daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Stewart) Bingham; and married second, Oct. 17, 1826, Thankful (Reynolds) M[c]Kane, who was born Jan. 6, 1796, and died in 1874,

at Hamilton, Ohio. His family Bible, printed in Cambridge, England, in 1769, shows the following children.

Children, by first wife:

i. HENRY,[7] b. Dec. 20, 1784; d. May 23, 1872, at Waterville, Wis.; m. (1) Feb. 5, 1807, Betsey Woolley; m. (2) Apr. 9, 1812, Hannah Dickenson, who d. May 14, 1825; m. (3) Apr. 10, 1830, Sarah Hoyt Rose, who was b. Feb. 14, 1797, and d. Dec. 27, 1870. He had seven sons and three daughters.

ii. GEORGE, b. Dec. 29, 1786; d. Feb. 15, 1859, at Lyons, N. Y.; m. Susan ———, who was b. 1789, and d. 1852. They had two sons and three daughters.

iii. SARAH, b. Nov. 27, 1790; d. Sept. 7, 1876, at Bath, N. Y.; m. Sept. 27, 1814, Moses H. Lyon, who was b. Nov. 18, 1789, and d. Apr. 21, 1763, at Bath, N. Y. Children: 1. *William B.*,[8] b. Feb. 1, 1817; d. June 1, 1835. 2. *David W.*, b. 1821; d. 1893. 3. *James*, b. 1823, now living at Bath, N. Y. 4. *Robert M.*, b. 1825; d. 1903.

iv. MARY, b. Nov. 5, 1795; d. Mar. 7, 1883, at Bath, N. Y.; m. Aug. 12, 1819, at Brownstown, Ind., William B. Ruggles. Only child: *William Benjamin*, b. 1827; d. 1892.

v. WALTER, b. May 7, 1799; d. Apr. 3, 1890, at Brownstown, Ind.; m. (1) Jan. 9, 1821, Elizabeth Coe, who was b. Aug. 11, 1800, and d. Sept. 18, 1823; m. (2) Mar. 31, 1824, Hetty (Vermilya) Banks, who was b. May 1, 1805, and d. Nov. 6, 1875;* m. (3) Mary Jane (Freeze) Daly, who was b. Apr. 16, 1830, and d. Sept. 2, 1887. He had seven sons and four daughters.

vi. WILLIAM DAVID, b. July 9, 1803; d. July 17, 1893, at Brownstown, Ind.; m. July 3, 1823, Malinda Johnson, who was b. Jan. 10, 1806, and d. July 16, 1897. They had three sons and two daughters.

vii. NORMAN, b. Mar. 5, 1807; d. Jan. 13, 1875, at Bath, N. Y.; m. (1) Hannah Wright, who was b. Sept. 26, 1811, and d. June 16, 18—; m. (2) June 15, 1842, Mary Diana Daniels, who d. Apr. 2, 1866. He had one son and four daughters.

Child by second wife:

viii. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 18, 1828, at Brownstown, Ind.; d. Oct. 28, 1880, at Brownstown; m. Feb. 13, 1848, John Q. A. McPherson, who was b. 1824, and d. Aug. 17, 1863, at Courtland, Ind. They had one son and five daughters.

*John Hogan Benton, the compiler, of Washington, D. C., was born of this marriage, at Brownstown, Ind., June 10, 1829.

Bidwell.—Of the author of the diary on page 153, we have the following genealogical information, from Mr. E. W. Bidwell, of Providence:—

Adonijah Bidwell, born in Hartford, Conn., 18 Oct. 1716, and d. in Monterey, Mass., 2 June, 1784; mar. 24 Oct. 1752, Theodosia Cotton, born 13 May, 1721, and d. 8 June, 1759; no issue. He mar. second, 16 Oct. 1760, Jemima Devotion, born 13 May, 1727, and d. 7 Feb. 1771. His first and second wives were first cousins, and they were both first cousins of Pres. Stiles, of Yale. The Devotions were a Huguenot family. Jemima was born in Sheffield, Mass., and d. in Hartford, west division. Theodosia Cotton was a dau. of the Rev. Benjamin, of Hartford, and had the reputation of being a poet of merit.

Children by second wife: Adonijah, born 6 Aug. 1761, and d. 14 Feb. 1837; Barnabas, b. 23 Aug. 1763, and d. 27 July, 1833; Jemima, b. 26 Jan. 1765, and d. 28 Jan. 1842; Theodosia, b. 29 Nov. 1766, and d. 5 April, 1841.

He mar. third, 28 Oct. 1772, Ruth Kent, born 1730, and d. Dec. 1815, of Suffield, Con.

The Rev. *Adonijah's* pedigree is as follows:—

1. John Bidwell, one of the first settlers in Hartford, Ct., 1639, and the ancestor of all of the name in the county (except two very small families, one from Wales and the other from Ireland, but of English descent).

2. John Bidwell, of Hartford.

3. Thomas Bidwell, father of the Rev. Adonijah. He was born in Hartford. 27 Dec. 1682; d. 1716; mar. 28 March, 1707, Prudence Scott, b. 1683, and d, 14 Feb. 1763. Children:—

A child born 29 May, 1710, d. 29 May, 1710; Thomas, born 16 May, 1711, d. 1746; Abigail, born 18 Aug. 1713, probably d. young; Jonathan, born 12 Jan. 1715, probably d. young; Adonijah, born 18 Oct. 1716, d. 2 June, 1784.

The parents lived in Hartford, and he had a store north of the State House between Exchange Corner and the Hartford Bank. He was also an owner of trading vessels, and was lost at sea in 1716, while on a voyage to the Barbadoes for rum or sugar.

The Rev. Adonijah was a posthumous son. He graduated at Yale in 1740; in 1741 he taught school at Hartford and Hartford west division (now West Hartford). In 1744 he served as chaplain on the Ct. colony sloop, 20 weeks. In 1745 he served in the same capacity 39 weeks, and in 1747 he served 18 weeks, making 77 weeks; for which he received £272 as pay and £39 as plunder. During part of 1746 he kept school in Wintonbury, Ct., in 1747 in Simsbury, and in 1747–8 in West Hartford. He was ordained in 1744 (5 Oct.?) .He preached in Simsbury, Ct., between 1747–50, and in 1749 he preached 29 Sundays in Kinderhook, N. Y., for which he received £122.

Sept. 25, 1750, the church in Tyringham, Mass. (now Monterey), was organized under him with eight members, and he was installed 3 Oct., 1750. The foundations of the old church could, in 1854, be traced on the hill above the "old meeting-house." His house stood about N. E. by E. from the church-yard. The only remains of his house, in 1854, was a pile of stones which partly filled up the cellar, and some remains of the garden, in which were still growing a few currant and gooseberry bushes and rose trees. His son Barnabas was treasurer of Berkshire Co., Mass., attorney-general of Mass., and member of congress from Mass.; and his son, the late Marshall Spring Bidwell, was for a long time speaker of the assembly in Canada, and afterward, in New-York, was one of the most eminent in his profession. He was born 16 Feb. 1799, and died 24 Oct. 1872. He mar. 1 Sept. 1818, Clara Wilcox, who was born 1 Sept. 1798, and died 23 April, 1862. He was born in Stockbridge, Mass. He removed from Canada to New-York in 1838.

THE BILLINGS FAMILY OF CONNECTICUT

By Rev. Creighton Spencer-Mounsey, A.B., of Northport, Long Island, N. Y.

Although considerable information about William[1] Billing of Stonington, Conn., and his descendants has already been printed, notably in Wheeler's books on Stonington, in Dana's "History of Woodstock, Vermont," in Garrison's memoir of John S. Billings, and in various accounts of allied families which, like the "Spicer Genealogy," contain Billings data, yet there are errors in some of these works, and they deal rather with certain branches of the family than with the family as a whole. It seems, therefore, to the compiler of the present article that a more comprehensive history of the early generations of this family in New England, in which the mistakes made by former writers are avoided and, in addition to other sources and authorities, the material collected by the late Horatio G. Somerby in his manuscript genealogy of the Billings family is utilized, may be helpful to those interested in this and other early New England families.

In the preparation of this article the usual public records have been examined, the various published statements relating to the family have been consulted, and private records, diaries, etc., both in manuscript and in print, have been searched. The compiler wishes to express his gratitude to the owners of the Somerby manuscript, who most kindly allowed him to make use of it, to Miss Susan Billings Meech, one of the authors of the excellent "Spicer Genealogy," who gave him transcripts of original records and the solution of several difficult problems, to Mrs. John W. Barlow, who threw light on the question of Ann Comstock (*vide infra*, No. 3, footnote) and provided much valuable information, and to many other kinsfolk, who made him free of their records. To their kindness and courtesy this tentative genealogy owes its existence.

1. William[1] Billing, the immigrant ancestor of the Connecticut family of Billing or Billings, was born at Taunton, Somersetshire, England, about 1629, and died at Stonington, Conn., 16 Mar. 1712/13. He married at Dorchester, Mass., 12 Feb. 1657/8, Mary ———, who died between 1713 and 1718. The claim has been made recently, apparently with no authority given, that she was Mary Atherton.

William[1] Billing was descended from the Billing family of Northamptonshire, one branch of which removed in the sixteenth century to Somersetshire. The line from the first Billing who has been identified as belonging to this family runs as follows: (1) John Billing of Rowell and Rushden, Northants, patron of St. Andrew's Church, Collyweston, Northants, in Nov. 1430; (2) Sir Thomas Billing, Knight; (3) Nicholas Billing of Middleton Malzor, Northants; (4) John Billing of Middleton Malzor; (5) William Billing of Middleton Malzor; (6) Roger Billing of Baltonsborough, Somersetshire; (7) Richard Billing the Elder of Deanes, Taunton, Somersetshire; (8)

William Billing of Deanes; (9) William Billing of Deanes, of Dorchester, Mass., and of Stonington, Conn., the settler in New England.*

This line consists, apparently, of inconspicuous country gentlemen, with one exception, namely, Sir Thomas Billing, Knight, who was a prominent figure in the kaleidoscopic political life of the Wars of the Roses. He was made chief justice of the King's Bench 23 Jan. 1468/9, and retained this position, in spite of the alternating victories of the White Rose and the Red, until his death, 5 May 1481. Campbell, in his "Lives of the Chief Justices," says that he "enjoyed the felicitous fate accorded to very few persons of any distinction in those times, — that he never was imprisoned — that he never was in exile — and that he died a natural death." He and his first wife, Katherine Giffard, were buried in Bittlesden Abbey, Oxfordshire. At the dissolution of the monastic foundations their monumental brasses were removed to the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, Wappenham, Northamptonshire, where, sadly mutilated, they may still be seen. He and his second wife, Mary Wesenham, widow of William Cotton, restored St. Margaret's Church, Westminster; and there she erected the "faire marble monument" described by Stow in his "Survey of London." Most of the large property that came through Katherine Giffard passed out of the family through the marriages of the daughters of Sir Thomas's heir, Thomas of Astwell, who left no son.†

This first wife was a daughter of the great family of Giffard. The recent interesting and successful researches of G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., Esq., have disclosed the descent of Katherine Giffard.‡ Through her, the settler's ancestress in the eighth generation, his lineage may be traced back to the Scots royal line beginning with Alpin, who died in 834, to Ecgberht, King of England, 828, and to many noble ancestors, including the Norman families of Grey, Stuteville, Merlay, Lucelles, Morteyn, and Gobion.

The estate called Deanes, at Taunton, passed to William[1] Billing after being held successively by his grandfather Richard, known as the Elder, and his father William. Upon his emigration to New England he sold it to his brother Ebenezer. This Ebenezer, in his will dated 23 Jan. 1649, made his brother William a legatee, "if he comes back to England within two years after my decease." The will then provides:

"Whereas my brother William Billing by virtue of an obligation unto me made before his departure for New England whereby he relinquished and made over to me for certain considerations therein contained his part and interest in the house and lands called Deanes situated in Taunton in said county of Somerset formerly belonging to our late father William Billing deceased, I do hereby give and bequeath the whole undivided aforesaid estate called Deanes together with the apptennes unto my nephew and godson Ebenezer Billing, son of my late brother Joseph, deceased, to enter upon when he shall arrive at the age of one and twenty years."

*For the Billing line in England see Bridges's History of Northamptonshire (1791), vol. 2, p. 191, Baker's History of Northamptonshire, vol. 1, p. 736, Dana's History of Woodstock, Vermont, and Garrison's memoir of John S. Billings.

†For Sir Thomas Billing see Dictionary of National Biography.

‡See Register, vol. 75, pp. 59–63, 129–133, vol. 76, pp. 295–301, and vol. 79, pp. 358–378.

The date of William Billing's arrival in New England is not known; but from his brother Ebenezer's will, quoted above, it must have been not later than 1649. In 1658 he was in Dorchester, Mass. The same year, according to Somerby, but certainly by 1667, he removed to Stonington,* and acquired a large estate there. His house was on Cosatuc Hill. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, in 1675. He was admitted into the Stonington Church 29 Apr. 1677.

In his will, dated 3 Oct. 1712 and proved 14 Apr. 1713, he mentions his wife Mary, his son William, his daughters Margaret, Mary, Lydia, and Mercy, his daughter Abigail's four daughters, his daughters Dorothy and Patience, his grandson Beriah Grant, his granddaughter Mary Keeays [the last name is doubtful], and his son Ebenezer, who is made residuary legatee and executor.

The nuncupative will of his widow Mary, declared in the fall of 1713 and recorded 8 July 1718, mentions her daughters Margaret, Mary, Lydia, Mercy, Dorothy, and Patience, and her granddaughters Mary Ceay [the last name is doubtful; it represents the same name as "Keeays" in her husband's will], Elizabeth Randall, and Mary Randall.

The Widow Mary Billing was buried in the North Stonington cemetery. Her gravestone is illegible, but the footstone reads "M. B." Her husband was buried in the same cemetery, his gravestone reading:

"1713 Here lies the body of William Billing who died in the 85th year of his age."

Children:

i. MARGARET,[2] b. probably about 1659; m. 13 Aug. 1678 EDMUND[2] FANNING (Edmund[1]), b. in 1651, d. in 1715.
Children (surname *Fanning*):
1. *William*, b. 25 or 26 Mar. 1679.
2. *Edmund*, b. probably in 1682; d. in Mar. 1768; m. (1) about 1710 Hannah Parke, b. 10 Sept. 1685, d. between 1732 and 1735, daughter of William and Hannah (Frink) Parke; m. (2) 11 June 1735 Hopestill (Elliot) Coates, b. 18 Aug. 1684, d. in June 1772, daughter of Henry and Deborah (York) Elliot and widow of Joseph Coates.
3. *Jonathan*, b. in 1684; d. 28 Apr. 1761; m. 17 May 1714 Elizabeth Way, b. 20 Apr. 1695, d. 24 July 1772, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Lester) Way.

2. ii. WILLIAM, b. in 1660 and bapt. at New London 1 Sept. 1672.
3. iii. EBENEZER, b. about 1661.
iv. JOSEPH, bapt. at New London 1 Sept. 1672; d. young.
v. MARY, bapt. at New London 1 Sept. 1672; presumably the Mary Billing who m. 24 Dec. 1688 JOHN[2] WHITING (Nathaniel[1]) of Wrentham, Mass., b. 19 July 1665.
Children (surname *Whiting*):
1. *Nathaniel*, b. 2 Feb. 1691.
2. *Mary*, b. 14 Oct. 1692.
3. *John*, b. in Jan. 1695.
4. *Zubiah*, m. (1) in 1721 Lewis Sweeting, who d. in 1725; m. (2) 30 Oct. 1728 Dr. William[4] Ware (John,[3] John,[2] Robert[1]), b. 4 July 1697, d. 11 June 1764.

*All places mentioned in this genealogy, from this point on, are situated within the present limits of the State of Connecticut, unless another Colony, State, or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

vi. Lydia, bapt. at New London 1 Sept. 1672; d. in Aug. 1747; m. (1) William[2] Bromley (Luke[1]), b. about 1668, d. about 1700; m. (2) before 23 July 1704 Samuel Coye of Preston.
Children by first husband (surname *Bromley*):
1. *Lydia*, bapt. 5 Oct. 1690; m. Richard Charles.
2. *Luke*, bapt. 29 May 1692; d. 21 Apr. 1784 (gravestone); m. 12 Dec. 1733 Priscilla Ayers, b. about 1699, d. 2 Jan. 1795, daughter of Nathaniel Ayers.
3. *William*, bapt. 21 Oct. 1694; d. 7 Jan. 1769; m. Judith _____.
4. *Hannah*, bapt. 16 May 1696; m. Joseph Foster.
5. *Elisha*, bapt. 29 May 1698.
6. *Hephzibah*, bapt. 7 Apr. 1700; m. 28 Feb. 1727/8 John Burleson.

vii. Mercy, b. at Stonington 27 Oct. 1674 and bapt. at New London 14 Mar. 1674/5.

viii. Mary, bapt. 14 Mar. 1675/6. (Somerby, in his manuscript genealogy, is almost certainly mistaken in giving this second Mary and her baptism.)

ix. Abigail, bapt. at Stonington 1 July 1677; probably d. there in 1705; doubtless the Abigail who m. at Stonington, in 1695, John[2] Randall (John[1]), b. in 1666. (See mention, in her father's will, of her four daughters, and, in her mother's will, of granddaughters Elizabeth and Mary Randall.)
Children (surname *Randall*):
1. *Elizabeth*, bapt. 5 Sept. 1697; d. 25 Aug. 1786; m. 15 May 1718 James Brown, b. 17 June 1696, d. 20 Feb. 1750, son of Eleazer and Ann (Pendleton) Brown.
2. *Jonathan*, bapt. 21 Jan. 1699/1700.
3. *Mary*, bapt. 25 May 1701; m. Stephen Wilcox.
4. *Capt. John*, bapt. 14 June 1702; d. 10 July 1761; m. (1) Elizabeth Cottrell; m. (2) 10 May 1741 Mary (Holmes) Palmer, b. 19 Mar. 1713, daughter of John and Fear (Sturges) Holmes and widow of Elias Palmer.
5. *Dorothy*, bapt. 30 July 1704.
6. *Abigail*, bapt. 17 Aug. 1706; m. 16 Oct. 1729 John Brown, b. in Dec. 1701.

x. Dorothy, bapt. at Stonington 1 July 1677; m. Daniel Mackey.
Child (surname *Mackey*):
1. *Mary*, bapt. at Stonington 16 June 1695.

xi. Elizabeth, bapt. at Stonington 28 Sept. 1679; dismissed 6 Apr. 1701 to the church at Wrentham, Mass., presumably to live with her sister, Mary (Billing) Whiting.

xii. Patience, bapt. at Stonington 9 Apr. 1682.

xiii. Prudence, bapt. 4 Mar. 1683. (Somerby is the sole authority for this daughter and her baptism.)

2. Capt. William[2] Billing (*William*[1]), of Preston, born in 1660 and baptized at New London 1 Sept. 1672, was buried 8 June 1738. He married, about 1688, Hannah Sterry, b. 18 Aug. 1672, daughter of Roger and Hannah (Palmer) (Hewitt) Sterry, the first husband of Hannah Palmer having been Thomas[1] Hewitt.

He was ensign, 15 Mar. 1704, and captain, 11 Oct. 1716, in the Preston Company. He was deputy from Preston 13 May 1703 and later.

In his will, dated 4 June 1737 and proved 12 July 1738, he mentions his wife Hannah, his sons William (deceased), Joseph, Samuel, and Roger, his daughters Mary Boardman, Prudence, Rachel Kennedy, Hannah Clarke, Elizabeth Avery, and Dorothy Edwards, and his grandchildren Dorothy Edwards,

William Edwards, and Hannah, daughter of his son Samuel (deceased).

Children:

i. Mary,[3] b. 24 Apr. 1689 and bapt. at Stonington 29 May 1692; m. in 1713 John Boardman.

4. ii. Joseph, b. 28 Jan. 1691/2 and bapt. at Stonington 29 May 1692.

iii. Prudence, b. 12 June 1694 and bapt. at Stonington 9 Dec. 1694; living unm. in 1737.

5. iv. William, b. at Preston 5 Feb. 1697.

6. v. Samuel, b. 18 Aug. 1699.

vi. Dorothy, b. 5 Feb. 1702; m. in 1720 Thomas Edwards.

Children (surname *Edwards*):

1. *Dorothy.*
2. *William.*

vii. Rachel, b. 25 Mar. 1704; m. ——— Kennedy.

viii. Sarah, b. 16 Sept. 1705.

ix. Hannah, bapt. at Preston 9 June 1706; m. ——— Clarke.

7. x. Roger, b. at Preston 9 Mar. 1707/8 and bapt. there 6 June 1708.

xi. Ichabod, b. 5 Sept. 1710 and bapt. at Preston 5 Nov. 1710.

xii. Elizabeth, b. 5 Jan. 1713 and bapt. at Preston 31 May 1713; d. 25 Aug. 1791; m. 16 July 1733 Theophilus[5] Avery (Edward,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Christopher[1]), b. 6 Sept. 1708, d. 30 Sept. 1799.

Children (surname *Avery*), b. at Groton:

1. *Elizabeth*, b. 22 Dec. 1733; m. 1 Sept. 1754 Benajah Williams, b. 3 Sept. 1735, son of Benajah and Deborah (———) (Fanning) Williams, Deborah being a Widow Fanning when Benajah Williams, Sr., m. her.
2. *Deborah*, b. 27 May 1735; m. (1) 18 Apr. 1753 Roswell Parke, bapt. 26 Sept. 1731, d. in 1762, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Benjamin) Parke; m. (2) 8 Apr. 1779 Joseph Brewster, b. in Mar. 1726, son of Hezekiah and Margery (Dyke) Brewster.
3. *James*, b. 28 Feb. 1737; d. 22 Feb. 1822; m. (1) Mary Comstock, b. 28 Apr. 1743, d. 14 Feb. 1785, daughter of John and Mary (Lee) Comstock; m. (2) Lydia[4] Geer (James,[3] Robert,[2] George[1]), b. 10 Nov. 1742, d. 16 Sept. 1822.
4. *Content*, b. 24 Jan. 1739; d. 16 Nov. 1760.
5. *Desire*, b. 15 May 1741; d. 16 Apr. 1748.
6. *Edward*, b. 23 Dec. 1743; d. in 1764.
7. *William*, b. 7 May 1746; d. 28 Jan. 1773.
8. *Abigail*, b. 11 Oct. 1748; m. 25 Sept. 1765 Ebenezer Leonard, b. 1 July 1741, d. 19 Aug. 1815, son of Samuel and Lydia (Stanton) Leonard.
9. *Sarah*, b. 2 Dec. 1750; d. 13 June 1773; m. Jabez Brewster, b. 16 Mar. 1747, d. 12 May 1802, son of Joseph and Dorothy (Witter) Brewster.
10. *Theophilus*, b. 22 June 1753; d. 10 Feb. 1839; m. (1) Sabra Andrews, daughter of Samuel Andrews; m. (2) Susan (Kelly) Ripley, a widow.

3. Ensign Ebenezer[2] Billing (*William*[1]), of Stonington, born about 1661, died 16 Sept. 1727. He married, the last of February or the first of March 1680/1, Anne[3] Comstock (Daniel,[2] William[1]), who was baptized at New London, with seven other children of her father, 9 Apr. 1671.*

He was a soldier in King Philip's War, in 1675, and was admitted to the Stonington church 18 May 1712.

*That Anne Comstock, wife of Ebenezer[2] Billing, was the daughter of Daniel[2] Comstock may be deduced from the fact that no other Comstock had a daughter old enough to be married in 1681. Mrs. John W. Barlow writes: "I searched all the wills of the old settlers, and found that all the Annas were accounted for except Anna Comstock."

In his will, dated 20 Feb. 1726/7 and proved 5 Oct. 1727, he mentions his wife Anne, his sons Ebenezer, William, James, Increase, and Benjamin, his daughters Anne Hakes, Zipporah Strickland, Margaret Burch, Jemima Baldwin, and Thankful Smith, his grandchildren Mary Powers and Tristram Billing, and his father William Billing.

Ebenezer[2] Billing was buried in the North Stonington cemetery, where his gravestone reads:

"Here lies the body of Ensign Ebenezer Billing who died Sep. 16th. 1727 in the 67th. year of his age."

Children, born at Stonington:

i. ANNA,[3] b. 7 Oct. 1681 and bapt., as Hannah, at Stonington 11 May 1690; d. about 1752; m. 16 Jan. 1718 SOLOMON[1] HAKES, who d. about 1752.
   Children (surname *Hakes*):
   1. *George*, d. about 1793; m. (1) 15 May 1739 Joanna Jones; m. (2) 10 Oct. 1779 Sarah Coy, widow.
   2. *Mary*, m. 25 Feb. 1745 Ebenezer Darling.
   3. *Jonathan*, m. 23 Nov. 1752 Hannah Brown, daughter of Jonathan Brown.
   4. *Solomon*.

8. ii. EBENEZER, b. 1 Jan. 1684 and bapt. at Stonington 11 May 1690.
9. iii. WILLIAM, b. 4 Apr. 1686 and bapt. at Stonington 11 May 1690.
10. iv. JAMES, b. 4 Oct. 1688 and bapt. at Stonington 11 May 1690.

v. ZIPPORAH, b. 13 May 1691 and bapt. at Stonington 5 Apr. 1691 [*sic*]; m. 16 Mar. 1714 THOMAS STRICKLAND.

vi. MARGARET, b. 11 Apr. 1693 and bapt. at Stonington 11 June 1693; m. 5 Feb. 1717 JEREMIAH[3] BURCH (Jeremiah,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 14 July 1673.
   Children (surname *Burch*):
   1. *Joseph*, b. 26 Dec. 1717.
   2. *Thomas*, b. 9 Nov. 1719; m. 10 Oct. 1740 Martha Davis, b. 14 Aug. 1721, daughter of John and Elizabeth Davis.
   3. *Isaiah*, b. 11 Feb. 1720.
   4. *Mary*, b. 19 Jan. 1722.
   5. *Jeremiah*, b. 26 May 1724; m. 24 Oct. 1744 Sarah Downer.
   6. *Martha*, b. 14 July 1726.
   7. *Increase*, b. 25 Oct. 1728.
   8. *Jonathan*, b. 10 Jan. 1730.
   9. *Benjamin*, b. 15 Mar. 1731; m. 8 Nov. 1750 Anna Udall, widow, b. 17 July 1728.

vii. MARY, bapt. 8 Apr. 1694. (The baptismal record is the sole authority for this daughter, and it is almost certain that this Mary, recorded as the daughter of Ebenezer Billing, was the daughter of Ebenezer Williams, b. 7 Jan. 1694.)

viii. JEMIMA, b. 15 Apr. 1695 and bapt. at Stonington 26 May 1695; m. ——— BALDWIN.

11. ix. INCREASE, b. 13 May 1697 and bapt. at Stonington 27 June 1697.

x. THANKFUL, b. 5 Feb. 1698/9 and bapt. at Stonington 19 Mar. 1698/9; d. 20 July 1740; m. 18 Mar. 1724/5 DANIEL[4] SMITH (John,[3] Daniel,[2] Daniel[1]), b. 1 Aug. 1700, d. 26 Aug. 1741.
   Children (surname *Smith*):
   1. *Mary*, b. 24 Dec. 1725.
   2. *Anna*, b. 23 Oct. 1727; m. 14 Apr. 1743 William Swan.
   3. *Joseph*, b. 22 Dec. 1729.
   4. *John*, b. 3 Apr. 1733.
   5. *Thankful*, b. 4 Apr. 1735.
   6. *Ephraim*, b. 25 Oct. 1737.

12. xi. BENJAMIN, b. 28 Sept. 1703 and bapt. at Stonington 5 June 1704.*

*Ebenezer and Elizabeth, baptized at Stonington 3 Mar. 1705/6 and recorded as twin children of Ebenezer Billing, were undoubtedly the children of Ebenezer Williams.

4. Ensign Joseph[3] Billings* (*William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Preston, born 28 Jan. 1691/2 and baptized at Stonington 29 May 1692, died 9 Apr. 1763. He married first, in 1711, Comfort Denison; and secondly Sarah Larrabee, daughter of Nathaniel Larrabee of Norwich.

He was ensign in the Second Preston Company 8 May 1729, deputy from Preston 9 Oct. 1729 and later, and justice of the peace for New London County in May 1740.

In his will, dated 23 June 1762 and proved 10 May 1763, he mentions his grandchildren Simeon, James, Ame, Sarah, and Mary Rouse, his grandchildren Sarah, Comfort, Ame, Nathaniel, and Reuben Babcock, his grandson Nathan Billings, his wife Sarah, and his son Joseph, executor.

Children by first wife, born at Preston:

i. Amy,[4] b. 18 Dec. 1712; d. about Jan. 1787; m. William Rouse, who d. about Dec. 1771.

Children (surname *Rouse*), named in the wills of their grandfather and father (order of births uncertain):

1. *Simeon.*
2. *Elias.*
3. *James.*
4. *Amy*, m. ——— Hodge.
5. *Sarah.*
6. *Mary.*

ii. Sarah, b. 27 Dec. 1714; d. 25 Feb. 1794; m. 20 Nov. 1733 Capt. Nathaniel[5] Babcock (James,[4] James,[3] John,[2] James[1]), b. 6 Mar. 1709/10, d. before Oct. 1772.

Children (surname *Babcock*):

1. *Nathaniel*, b. 24 Jan. 1735; m. Mary Larrison [? Harrison].
2. *Jonas*, b. 21 Feb. 1737; d. 15 Oct. 1755.
3. *Sarah*, b. 18 Apr. 1739; d. 27 Aug. 1792; m. Joseph Hewitt.
4. *Lucy*, b. 12 Feb. 1742; m. Benjamin Randall.
5. *Comfort*, b. 3 July 1746; m. (1) 4 Apr. 1765 ——— Wells; m. (2) Stephen Hull.
6. *Amy*, b. 14 Apr. 1749; d. 18 Jan. 1826.
7. *Reuben*, b. 2 Mar. 1758; m. Hannah Hendricks.

13. iii. Joseph, b. 17 Dec. 1716.

Child (according to Somerby, by second wife):

14. iv. Samuel, b. about 1718. (Somerby is the authority for this son and his birth date; he is not given in the Preston records.)

5. Rev. William[3] Billings (*William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Windham, born at Preston 5 Feb. 1697, died 20 May 1733. He married Bethia[4] Otis (Joseph,[3] John[2], John[1]), born 20 Nov. 1703, died 29 May 1750, who married secondly, 4 July 1734, Rev. Samuel Mosely.

He was the first pastor of the church at Windham, now Hampton.

Children:

i. Capt. William,[4] b. 18 Mar. 1725; d. 28 Nov. 1813.
ii. Bethia, b. 4 Nov. 1727.
iii. Hannah, b. 8 Nov. 1729.
iv. Patience, b. 3 June 1731.

*In this generation the name commonly began to be written "Billings."

6. Samuel[3] Billings (*William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Preston, born 18 Aug. 1699, died 21 Sept. 1727. He married, 6 Jan. 1726, Hannah Williams.

Child:

i. Hannah,[4] b. 6 Jan. 1727.

7. Capt. Roger[3] Billings (*William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Preston, was born at Preston 9 or 19 Mar. 1708 and was baptized there 6 June 1708. He married, 20 July 1729, Abigail[5] Denison (William,[4] John,[3] George,[2] William[1]), who was born in 1708 and was baptized at Stonington 2 Dec. 1710.

He was second lieutenant, in June 1746, in Captain Denison's company in the expedition against Canada, and captain, in May 1751, in the Eighth Connecticut Regiment. He was deputy from Preston in May 1747 and later.

Children:

i. Abigail,[4] b. in Feb. 1730; d. 27 Jan. 1760; m. 31 Jan. 1753 Benjamin Coit, b. 28 Mar. 1731, d. 21 Apr. 1812, son of Samuel and Sarah (Spaulding) Coit.

Children (surname *Coit*):

1. *Isaac*, b. 28 Oct. 1753; m. 23 Nov. 1780 Ruhamah Hall.
2. *Roger*, b. 28 Mar. 1755; m. 28 Sept. 1780 Olive Brewster.
3. *Daniel*, b. 28 Jan. 1757; m. (1) 29 Nov. 1781 Olive Tyler; m. (2) 31 Aug. 1786 Mercy Brewster.
4. *Benjamin*, b. 21 Dec. 1759; m. 15 Oct. 1788 Sarah Coit.

15. ii. John, b. 15 Dec. 1732.
16. iii. William, b. 8 May 1734.
iv. Roger, bapt. 14 Nov. 1736; d. young.
17. v. Peleg, b. 26 June 1738.
vi. Dorothy, b. 18 Apr. 1740.
vii. Benjamin, b. 10 Oct. 1743; m. 25 Feb. 1770 Priscilla Huntington.
18. viii. Henry, b. 9 Apr. 1746.
ix. Roger, bapt. 8 Apr. 1750.
x. Sabra, b. 21 Jan. 1751; d. 2 Nov. 1820; m. 22 Nov. 1769 Elias Brown of Preston, b. 24 Feb. 1745, d. 15 Sept. 1806, son of John and Amy (Fellows) Brown.

Children (surname *Brown*):

1. *John*, b. 18 June 1770; d. 4 Sept. 1804.
2. *Zuriah*, b. 17 Aug. 1772; d. young.
3. *Roger*, b. 28 July 1774; d. young.
4. *Joseph*, b. 9 Mar. 1777; d. 30 Mar. 1842.
5. *Betsey*, b. 25 Apr. 1779; d. 17 Apr. 1802.
6. *Sabra*, b. 18 Dec. 1782; d. young.
7. *Elias*, b. 28 Jan. 1786; d. 8 May 1861; m. Mary Louisa Burrows, b. in 1793, d. 12 July 1868, daughter of Enoch Burrows.
8. *William*, b. 17 Mar. 1789; d. young.
9. *Hon. Billings*, b. 17 Sept. 1793; d. 6 Apr. 1883; m. (1) 24 Feb. 1825 Mary Tyler, b. 15 Oct. 1804, d. 10 Oct. 1853, daughter of John Brown Tyler; m. (2) 7 Nov. 1855 Abby Ann (Whiting) Goodwin, widow, daughter of Nathan Whiting.

xi. Mary, b. 24 May 1755; d. 15 June 1823; m. 25 Apr. 1771 Darius[6] Denison (William,[5] William,[4] William,[3] George,[2] William[1]), b. 11 Mar. 1747, d. 18 Aug. 1829.

Children (surname *Denison*):

1. *Prudence*, b. 21 Mar. 1772; m. Christopher Dean.

2. *Polly*, b. 10 Nov. 1774; m. (1) Obadiah Stanton; m. (2) Henry Vanderpool.
3. *William*, b. 13 Oct. 1776; m. Phebe Irish.
4. *Mercy*, b. 10 May 1779; m. Amos Grinnell.
5. *Nancy*, b. 3 Oct. 1781; m. Joseph Lawton.
6. *Darius*, b. 28 Dec. 1783; m. Nancy Hyde.
7. *Amos*, b. 21 Feb. 1786.
8. *Lodowick*, b. 27 July 1790; m. Elizabeth Irish.
9. *Fanny*, b. 18 Jan. 1793; m. Hazard Holmes.

8. Lieut. Ebenezer[3] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 1 Jan. 1684 and baptized there 11 May 1690, died there 20 July 1760. He married, 2 Apr. 1706, Phebe[4] Denison (John,[3] George,[2] William[1]), born 6 Apr. 1690, died 30 Dec. 1775.

He was lieutenant, 14 Oct. 1731, in the Second Stonington Company. He was deputy from Stonington in 1721 and 1722.

In his will, dated 1 July 1760 and proved 29 July 1760, he mentions his wife Phebe, his grandson Sanford, son of his son Ebenezer, his sons Jabez, Christopher, and Nathan, his daughters Abigail Prentice, Phebe Palmer, and Grace Noyes, the eldest child of his daughter Anna Spaulding, his daughter Borodell Grant, the eldest son of his son Nathaniel, and his son John, whom he makes executor.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. Abigail,[4] b. 1 Mar. 1706/7 and bapt. at Stonington 22 June 1707; d. 30 Oct. 1789; m. 22 Sept. 1725 Samuel[4] Prentice (Samuel,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 25 Nov. 1702, d. 11 Oct. 1773.
   Children (surname *Prentice*):
   1. *Dorothy*, b. 7 Jan. 1727.
   2. *Samuel*, b. 24 May 1729; d. 15 Jan. 1734.
   3. *Ebenezer*, b. 25 Oct. 1731.
   4. *John*, b. 13 May 1733; d. 21 June 1810; m. (1) 1 Dec. 1757 Mary Haskell, who d. 8 July 1784; m. (2) Rebecca ———, who d. about 1831.
   5. *Abigail*, b. 11 Dec. 1734; m. about 1754 Eleazer Williams.
   6. *Joshua*, b. 2 July 1737; d. 9 Sept. 1794; m. (1) 14 Jan. 1796 Elizabeth Stanton, widow, who d. 10 Dec. 1776; m. (2) 25 Apr. 1787 Polly Shepherd, who d. 27 Aug. 1840.
   7. *Phebe*, b. 22 Feb. 1738; m. about 1760 Henry Hewitt.
   8. *Asa*, b. 7 Sept. 1740; d. 7 Sept. 1742.
   9. *Jonas*, b. 9 Feb. 1742.
   10. *Lieut. Jesse*, b. 24 Jan. 1743; d. in Aug. 1811; m. Elizabeth Belcher, who d. 10 Aug. 1844, daughter of Moses and Esther (Rudd) Belcher.
   11. *Esther*, b. 31 Jan. 1745; d. 25 Mar. 1751.
   12. *Dr. Amos*, b. 24 Apr. 1748; d. 19 July 1805.
   13. *Grace*, b. 4 Dec. 1750; m. about 1769 ——— Shepherd.

19. ii. John, b. 7 Dec. 1708 and bapt. at Stonington between 10 and 24 Apr. 1709.

20. iii. Ebenezer, b. 20 Mar. 1710/11 and bapt. at Stonington 27 May 1711.

iv. Phebe, b. 4 Apr. 1714 and bapt. at Stonington 6 June 1714; d. 3 Apr. 1792; m. 21 Apr. 1735 Nathan[4] Palmer (Daniel,[3] Nehemiah,[2] Walter[1]), b. 26 Oct. 1711, d. 28 Mar. 1795.
   Children (surname *Palmer*), bapt. at Stonington:
   1. *Denison*, bapt. 23 May 1736.
   2. *Huldah*, bapt. 6 Feb. 1736/7.
   3. *Andrew*, bapt. 5 Nov. 1738.
   4. *Nathan*, bapt. 12 Oct. 1740.
   5. *Asa*, bapt. 4 July 1742.

6. *Lemuel*, bapt. 4 Sept. 1743.
7. *Ebenezer*, bapt. 14 Apr. 1745.
8. *Phebe*, bapt. 15 Mar. 1747.
9. *Sabra*, bapt. 27 Aug. 1749.
10. *Lucretia*, bapt. 8 Feb. 1752.
11. *Desire*, bapt. 19 Aug. 1753.
12. *Edward*, bapt. 4 Apr. 1756.
13. *Eliakim*, bapt. 10 June 1759.

v. GRACE, b. 27 May 1716 and bapt. at Stonington 5 Aug. 1716; m. 22 June 1739 JAMES[4] NOYES (Thomas,[3] Rev. James,[2] Rev. James[1]), b. 30 Mar. 1714, d. 19 Apr. 1793.

Children (surname *Noyes*):

1. *Peleg*, b. 29 May 1741; d. in 1825; m. in 1763 Prudence Williams.
2. *James*, b. 15 July 1744; d. in Aug. 1831; m. in 1772 Eunice Denison.
3. *Grace*, b. 20 Dec. 1746; m. in 1765 Nathaniel Palmer.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. 4 Nov. 1750; m. in 1772 Elisha Denison.
5. *Phebe*, b. 6 Feb. 1753; d. 2 May 1791.
6. *Thomas*, b. 16 July 1755; d. in 1844; m. in 1799 Polly Noyes.
7. *Rebecca*, b. 23 Mar. 1759; d. in 1832.
8. *Bridget*, b. 6 Feb. 1763; d. in 1842.

vi. ANNE, b. 21 June 1718 and bapt. at Stonington 2 Nov. 1718; d. 10 Nov. 1754; m. 1 June 1737 SIMON[5] SPAULDING (Edward,[4] Edward,[3] John,[2] Edward[1]), b. 7 Nov. 1714.

Children (surname *Spaulding*):

1. *Rebecca*, b. 10 Mar. 1739; m. 27 Feb. 1760 Reuben Shepherd.
2. *Eunice*, b. 23 Feb. 1740; d. 5 Mar. 1741.
3. *Gen. Simon*, b. 16 Jan. 1742; d. 24 Jan. 1814; m. Ruth ———.
4. *Denison*, b. 19 July 1743; d. 10 Oct. 1749.
5. *Ruth*, b. 21 Apr. 1745.
6. *Sarah*, b. 4 Dec. 1746; d. 11 Oct. 1749.
7. *Nathan*, b. 15 Sept. 1748.
8. *Dr. Noah Billings*, b. 10 Jan. 1751; m. in 1771 Amy Ripley, b. 20 Nov. 1751, daughter of Nathaniel and Ann Ripley.

21. vii. JABEZ, b. 29 Sept. 1720.
22. viii. CHRISTOPHER, b. in Feb. 1723 and bapt. at Stonington 5 Apr. 1724.

ix. DANIEL, b. 10 Feb. 1725 and bapt. at Stonington 11 July 1725; d. 1 June 1745.

23. x. NATHAN, b. 9 Apr. 1727.

xi. NATHANIEL. He and his eldest son (unnamed) are mentioned in his father's will. He probably d. before the date of the will, 1 July 1760.

xii. ANN BORODELL, b. 18 Apr. 1732; m. 23 May 1749 OLIVER[5] GRANT (Oliver,[4] Josiah,[3] Samuel,[2] Matthew[1]), b. 18 July 1729, d. 22 May 1798.

Children (surname *Grant*), born at Stonington:

1. *Bridget*, b. 24 Sept. 1751; d. 8 Sept. 1819; m. 18 Feb. 1772 Hosea Wheeler, b. 20 Sept. 1749, d. 13 July 1829, son of Jeremiah and Susannah (Babcock) Wheeler.
2. *Capt. Oliver*, b. 16 Apr. 1754; d. in 1832; m. 20 Apr. 1775 Hannah Fanning, b. about 1758.
3. *Dr. Miner*, b. 28 Feb. 1756; d. 26 Mar. 1828; m. 12 Nov. 1778 Eunice Swift, b. in 1852, d. 4 Dec. 1830.
4. *Rebecca*, b. 12 Dec. 1759.
5. *Phebe*, b. 13 Feb. 1762; m. ——— Brown.
6. *Ephraim*, b. 4 July 1764; d. about 1797; m. Olive Shepherd.
7. *Lucinda*, b. 3 Oct. 1766; d. 7 June 1847; m. 15 May 1784 Stanton Hewitt, b. 8 Oct. 1760, d. 13 May 1844, son of Charles and Hannah (Stanton) Hewitt.
8. *Wealthy*, b. 5 Oct. 1768; d. 30 June 1831; m. 10 Feb. 1788 Sanford Palmer, b. 4 Aug. 1763, d. 14 Oct. 1828.
9. *Mary*, b. 8 Aug. 1770; m. Elijah Palmer.
10. *Daniel*, b. in 1773; m. Mary Swan.

9. William[3] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, was born at Stonington 4 Apr. 1686 and was baptized there 11 May 1690. His wife's name is unknown to the writer, unless, from Somerby's identification of Tristram as his son, she was Margaret ———.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. Benajah,[4] b. 12 Apr. 1711 and bapt. 17 July 1715.
24. ii. Tristram, bapt. at Stonington 28 Mar. 1714.*
iii. Thankful, b. 28 Feb. 1715/16 and bapt. 24 June 1716.
iv. Mary, bapt. 28 Sept. 1718; probably d. young. (The baptismal record is the sole authority for this daughter.)
v. Ichabod, b. 15 June 1721.
vi. Moses, b. 25 Dec. 1723 and bapt. 5 Apr. 1724.
vii. Dorothy, b. 16 May 1727.
25. viii. Samuel, b. 11 Apr. 1729.
ix. Prudence, b. 26 Jan. 1731 and bapt. 9 July 1732.
x. Mary (twin), b. 1 June 1734; m. (according to Wheeler) 10 Jan. 1765 Daniel Prentice, b. 31 Jan. 1740, son of Jonas Prentice.

Children (surname *Prentice*):

1. *Nathan* (*Thomas*, according to Wheeler), b. 5 Feb. 1766; m. about 1790 Martha Stanton, b. 17 June 1766, daughter of Phineas Stanton.
2. *Mary*, b. 2 Sept. 1769.
3. *Daniel*, b. in 1773; m. Mary Hotchkiss.

xi. Esther (twin), b. 1 June 1734.
xii. William, b. 25 Aug. 1736.

10. Ensign James[3] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 4 Oct. 1688 and baptized there 11 May 1690, died in 1761. He married, 17 Mar. 1714/15, Mary[3] Hewitt (Benjamin,[2] Thomas[1]), who was baptized 12 Aug. 1694 and died in 1763.

He was ensign, 11 May 1732, in the Second Stonington Company.

In his will, dated 23 July 1761 and proved 9 Oct. 1761, he mentions his sons Jesse, James, and Amos (deceased), his daughter Eunice Babcock, his granddaughter Mary, daughter of his son Amos (deceased), and his sons-in-law Capt. Joseph Palmer and Timothy Babcock.

His widow, in her will, dated 29 Jan. 1763 and proved 25 May 1763, mentions her daughter Eunice Babcock, her son Jesse, and her granddaughters Eunice Palmer and Mary Billings.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. Zipporah,[4] b. 20 Oct. 1715 and bapt. at Stonington 21 Oct. 1716; d. about 1765; m. 10 July 1738 Joseph[4] Palmer (George,[3] Gershom,[2] Walter[1]), b. 16 Aug. 1717.

Children (surname *Palmer*):

1. *David*, b. 30 Aug. 1739.
2. *Ethel*, b. 25 Jan. 1740.
3. *Phebe*, b. 5 Sept. 1742.
4. *Joseph*, b. 1 Feb. 1745.
5. *Zipporah*, b. 31 Mar. 1747.
6. *Content*, b. 8 Aug. 1749.
7. *Gershom*.
8. *Jemima*.
9. *Eunice*.

**Vide infra*, No. 24, footnote.

26. ii. James, b. 20 Sept. 1719 and bapt. at Preston 3 Apr. 1720.
iii. Eunice, b. 17 Aug. 1721 and bapt. at Preston 14 Oct. 1722; m. 26 Oct. 1740 Ezekiel[4] Babcock (Robert,[3] John,[2] James[1]), b. 22 June 1716.
Children (surname *Babcock*):
1. *Elihu*, b. 8 July 1741; m. 28 Aug. 1766 Elizabeth Jefferies.
2. *Mary*, b. 18 Dec. 1744; m. 8 Sept. 1776 Nathan Hinckley, b. 23 Feb. 1748, son of Samuel and Mary (Wyatt) Hinckley.
3. *David*, b. 2 Feb. 1745; d. 16 Nov. 1820; m. 12 Mar. 1769 Mary Hinckley.
4. *Martha*, m. 24 Dec. 1772 Nathaniel Eells, b. 9 May 1735, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Cushing) Eells.
5. *Robert*, b. 17 Sept. 1753; m. 27 Feb. 1780 Grace Hinckley, b. 14 Sept. 1760.
iv. Lois, b. 6 Jan. 1723 and bapt. at Stonington 5 Apr. 1724; m. 1 July 1745 Timothy[5] Babcock (James,[4] James,[3] John,[2] James[1]), b. 12 Oct. 1724, d. 3 Dec. 1795.
Children (surname *Babcock*):
1. *Lois*, b. 18 Apr. 1746; m. 7 Jan. 1797 Oliver Clark.
2. *Timothy*, b. 22 Aug. 1747; m. Esther Billings.
3. *Jesse*, b. 29 Mar. 1750.
4. *Grace*, b. 4 Sept. 1753; m. Samuel Plumb.
5. *Desire*, b. 17 May 1756; m. Vose Palmer, b. 9 Oct. 1754.
27. v. Amos, b. 9 May 1728.
vi. David, b. 6 Sept. 1730.
vii. Capt. Jesse, b. 18 Apr. 1737; m. 5 Mar. 1761 Grace Breed. He was captain, 21 Oct. 1778, in the Twenty-fifth Connecticut Regiment.

11. Ensign Increase[3] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington and Preston, born at Stonington 13 May 1697 and baptized there 27 June 1697, died at Preston 12 Oct. 1777. He married first, at Preston, 26 Dec. 1720, Hannah[3] Hewitt (Benjamin,[2] Thomas[1]), who was baptized at Stonington 29 June 1701 and died 17 Dec. 1748; and secondly, 26 July 1751, Sarah (Perkins) Stoddard, widow of Robert Stoddard.

He was ensign, in Oct. 1737, in the Second Stonington Company. He was deputy from Stonington 11 May 1727 and later, and was justice of the peace for New London County, 1738–1742.

Children by first wife, born at Stonington:*

i. Andrew,[4] b. 25 Feb. 1720/1 and bapt. 25 July 1725.
28. ii. Stephen, b. 23 Mar. 1723 and bapt. 25 July 1725.
iii. Increase, b. 15 Feb. 1724/5 and bapt. 25 July 1725.
iv. Abigail, b. 27 Oct. 1726 and bapt. at Stonington 6 Nov. 1726.
v. Jemima (? twin), b. 12 Aug. 1728 (30 July 1732, according to Somerby).
vi. Lucy (? twin), b. 12 Aug. 1728; d. 1 July 1789; m. 18 June 1752 Robert[4] Stoddard (Robert,[3] Robert,[2] John[1]), b. 26 Aug. 1729, d. 20 Apr. 1807. (Somerby is the authority for this daughter and her birth date. She is not given in the Stonington records.)
Children (surname *Stoddard*):
1. *Bathsheba*, b. 11 Jan. 1755; d. 11 Oct. 1839; m. Thomas Allyn, b. about 1745, d. 7 Apr. 1828.
2. *Robert*, b. 2 June 1757; d. 23 June 1842; m. Sarah Lee, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Spicer) Lee.
3. *Anna*, b. 14 Dec. 1759; m. ——— Pelton.
4. *Daniel*, b. 6 Nov. 1761; d. 14 Dec. 1840; m. 1 Jan. 1784 Lucretia Bellows, b. 2 Sept. 1763, d. 30 June 1841.

*The baptisms of the first three children are entered in the records of both the Stonington and the Preston churches.

5. *Jonathan*, b. 14 Nov. 1764; d. 28 Sept. 1847; m. (1) Mary Lee, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Spicer) Lee; m. (2) Mary Geer.
6. *Increase*, b. 22 Oct. 1767.

vii. SOPHIA, b. 18 May 1734.
viii. JAHLEEL, b. 30 Dec. 1735.

12. CAPT. BENJAMIN[3] BILLINGS (*Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 28 Sept. 1703 and baptized there 5 June 1704, died in 1742. He married at Westerly, R. I., 22 June 1724, MARY[5] DENISON (Edward,[4] George,[3] George,[2] William[1]), who was born in 1705.

In his will, dated 16 Nov. 1741 and proved 31 Aug. 1742, he mentions his wife Mary, his son Benjamin, under 21, and his daughters Mary, Ruhamah, and Desire, all under 18.

Children (order of births somewhat uncertain):

i. DESIRE,[4] b. at Stonington 5 June 1726.
29. ii. BENJAMIN, b. at Stonington 12 or 28 Dec. 1728.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. about 1729; d. 21 Apr. 1753.
iv. MARY, bapt. at Stonington 9 July 1732.
v. RUHAMAH.
vi. LUCRETIA. (Somerby is the authority for this daughter.)

13. ENSIGN JOSEPH[4] BILLINGS (*Joseph*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Preston, born at Preston 17 Dec. 1716, died between 10 Nov. and 11 Dec. 1797. He married at Stonington, 10 Nov. 1737, THANKFUL[5] DENISON (William,[4] John,[3] George,[2] William[1]), who was born in 1714.

He was ensign, in May 1748, in the Second Preston Company.

Children:

i. COMFORT,[5] b. 24 Sept. 1740.
ii. SARAH, b. 15 Jan. 1746.
iii. NATHAN, b. 9 Jan. 1748.

14. SAMUEL[4] BILLINGS (*Joseph*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]),* of Montville, born about 1718, was killed at Fort Griswold 6 Sept. 1781. He married, 14 Oct. 1744, GRACE MINOR, daughter of Joseph Minor.

Children:

i. MATTHEW.[5]
ii. BENJAMIN, who d. at Sharon, Vt. He had a daughter named *Grace*.
30. iii. JOHN, b. at Montville 10 Nov. 1751.

15. JOHN[4] BILLINGS (*Roger*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Preston, was born 15 Dec. 1732. He married at Stonington, 19 June 1757, EUNICE[5] GALLUP (Joseph,[4] Benadam,[3] John,[2] John[1]), who was born 11 Oct. 1738 and was baptized at Stonington 19 Nov. 1738.

Children:

31. i. JOSEPH,[5] (twin), b. 6 Apr. 1759.
ii. ROGER (twin), b. 6 Apr. 1759.
iii. JOHN, b. 4 Oct. 1761.
iv. RUFUS, b. 18 Dec. 1763.
v. ABIGAIL, b. 26 July 1766.

*Somerby is the authority for this Samuel Billings and his family.

vi. Benjamin, b. 11 Nov. 1768.
vii. Eunice, b. 1 Sept. 1771.
viii. William, b. 22 June 1774.
ix. Charles, b. 28 Mar. 1780.

16. Capt. William[4] Billings (*Roger*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Norwich, born 8 May 1734, died at Dominica, W. I., early in Jan. 1774. He married at Norwich, 12 Apr. 1757, Mary (Leffingwell) Richards, who was born at Norwich 28 Oct. 1731 and died there in 1805, daughter of Benajah[3] Leffingwell (Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]) and his wife, Joanna[3] (Christophers) Leffingwell (Richard[2] Christophers, Christopher[1]), and widow of Nathaniel Richards, whom she married about 1 Oct. 1751.

Children:

i. Nathan,[5] b. 17 Sept. 1758.
ii. Abigail, b. 23 June 1760; d. 26 Mar. 1761.
iii. Abigail, b. 12 June 1762; m. in 1804 James Busby.
iv. Elizabeth (Betsey), b. 22 June 1764; d. 24 Nov. 1818; m. 20 Oct. 1787 Capt. Bela[5] Peck (Joseph,[4] Benjamin,[3] Benjamin,[2] Henry[1]), b. 18 July 1758, d. 15 Dec. 1850. He m. (2) 18 Aug. 1819 Lydia (Shipman) Spaulding, widow of Asa Spaulding.
Children (surname *Peck*):
1. *William*, b. 30 Nov. 1788; d. 18 Dec. 1805.
2. *Charlotte*, b. 21 Oct. 1790; d. 8 Mar. 1819; m. 10 Oct. 1808 Ebenezer Learned, b. in 1780, d. in 1858.
3. *Harriet*, b. 17 Mar. 1795; m. 11 May 1812 Gen. William Williams, b. 12 Mar. 1788, d. 28 Oct. 1870.
v. Richard Leffingwell, b. 24 Aug. 1768; d. in 1795.
vi. Lucretia, m. 28 Jan. 1787 Peleg Shaw.
Children (surname *Shaw*):
1. *Betsey*, b. 3 Feb. 1788.
2. *Phebe*, b. 30 Nov. 1789.
3. *Samuel Palmer*, b. 6 Dec. 1791.
4. *Polly*, b. 14 Mar. 1794.
5. *William Billings*, b. 14 Jan. 1796.

17. Peleg[4] Billings (*Roger*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]) was born 26 June 1738. He married, in 1771, Mary Stanton.

Children, born at Preston:

32. i. Theophilus,[5] b. 11 May 1773.
ii. Susannah, b. 19 June 1775; doubtless the Susannah Billings of Preston who m. at North Stonington, 22 May 1796, Jonathan Reynolds of Preston.
iii. Lucy, b. 26 July 1778.
iv. Peleg, b. 4 Dec. 1780.

18. Capt. Henry[4] Billings (*Roger*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Norwich, born 9 Apr. 1746, died at Port-à-Paix, Haiti, in 1797. He married at Norwich, 19 Mar. 1770, Lucretia[4] Leffingwell (Benajah,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]), who was born at Norwich 29 Oct. 1749. She married secondly Thomas Brown of Hebron.

He was commander, in Mar. 1778 and later, of the privateer *Governor Trumbull*.

Children, born at Norwich:

i. Dudley,[5] b. 16 June 1771.
ii. Henry, b. 2 July 1772.
iii. Charles, b. 24 Dec. 1774; d. young.

iv. Lucretia, b. 29 May 1776.
v. Mary, b. 6 Nov. 1777; d. 7 Nov. 1777.
vi. Charles, b. 16 June 1781.

19. John[4] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 7 Dec. 1708 and baptized there between 10 and 24 Apr. 1709, died there 5 [*sic*] Feb. 1761. He married at Stonington, 7 Apr. 1743, Elizabeth[4] Page, born at Stonington 8 Aug. 1717 and baptized there 29 Sept. 1717, daughter of Joseph[3] (John,[2] John[1]) and Mary (Saxton) (Minor) Page.*

In his will, dated 4 Jan. 1761 and proved 4 [*sic*] Feb. 1761, he mentions his wife Elizabeth, his sons Andrew and Daniel, and his daughters Phebe and Sabra.

He was buried in the North Stonington cemetery, where his gravestone reads:

"In memory of Mr John Billings who died Feb. 5, 1761, aged 54."

Children, born at Stonington:

33. i. Andrew,[5] b. 24 or 25 Nov. 1743.
ii. Phebe, b. 17 Feb. 1745; presumably the Phebe Billings who m. 1 Dec. 1763 David Baldwin, b. 17 Aug. 1741, son of Theophilus and Sarah (Lamb) Baldwin.
Children (surname *Baldwin*):
1. *Martha*, b. 27 June 1764; m. ——— Brown.
2. *David*, b. 5 Aug. 1766; d. 14 Oct. 1805; m. 29 May 1793 Susan Stewart, b. about 1774, d. 5 June 1835.
3. *Theophilus*, b. in 1769; m. Philura Holmes, b. 14 Sept. 1780, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Frink) Holmes.
4. *Phebe*.
iii. John, b. 17 Jan. 1746/7; d. 1 Aug. 1750.
34. iv. Daniel, b. 19 May 1749.
v. Sabra, b. 16 June 1751; doubtless the Sabra Billings who m. 14 Nov. 1770 Joseph Baldwin, b. 13 Sept. 1751, son of Theophilus and Sarah (Lamb) Baldwin.
Children (surname *Baldwin*):
1. *Elizabeth*, b. 11 Apr. 1771; d. 4 Mar. 1810; m. 19 Nov. 1789 Thomas Holmes, b. 6 Aug. 1768, son of Thomas and Temperance (Smith) Holmes.
2. *Sally*, b. in 1774; m. Simeon Clark.
3. *Sabra*, b. in 1777; m. Daniel Thurston.
4. *Bridget*, b. in 1780; m. Robert Palmer.
5. *Joseph*, b. in 1784.
6. *Andrew*, b. 2 Jan. 1788; m. 1 Jan. 1811 Betsey Hutchins, who d. 1 Jan. 1853.
7. *Henry*, b. 8 Mar. 1790; d. 19 Aug. 1863; m. 18 Sept. 1815 Abigail Baldwin, b. 21 Mar. 1797, d. 28 Dec. 1874, daughter of John and Abigail (Boardman) Baldwin.†

20. Capt. Ebenezer[4] Billings (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 20 Mar. 1710/11 and baptized

*Mary (Saxton) Minor was widow of Benjamin Minor and granddaughter of Capt. George and Bridget (Thompson) Denison.

†Wheeler makes several errors regarding John[4] Billings (No. 19) and his family. This John was not born 29 Sept. 1720; that is the birth date of the third brother, Jabez, whom Wheeler omits altogether. The son John who was born 7 Dec. 1708 did not die young; he is recorded above as No. 19. This John (No. 19) did not have a second son John, born 1 Aug. 1750; that is the death date of the son John who was born 17 Jan. 1746/7. His daughter Sabra did not marry Elias Brown. The wife of Elias Brown was Sabra, daughter of Roger Billings (No. 7). The Daniel who married Catharine (Eldredge) Geer was not the son of Ebenezer (No. 8), born 10 Feb. 1725, but the son of John (No. 19), born 19 May 1749 and recorded here as No. 34. The vital records of Stonington and Preston and John's gravestone prove the data given above.

there 27 May 1711, died 3 July 1759. He married first, at Stonington, in Nov. 1733, MARY[4] NOYES (Thomas,[3] James,[2] James[1]), born at Stonington 28 Jan. 1711/12 and baptized there 13 Apr. 1712, died 10 Nov. 1753; and secondly SARAH[4] (CHESEBROUGH) GEER, born 14 Aug. 1715, died 5 Sept. 1786, daughter of Samuel[3] (Nathaniel,[2] William[1]) and Priscilla[3] (Alden) Chesebrough* and widow of James Geer, whom she married 27 Nov. 1739.† Sarah (Chesebrough) (Geer) Billings married thirdly, 3 Mar. 1762, Capt. John Denison.

He was ensign, in May 1751, in the Second Stonington Company, captain, in Mar. 1756, in the First Connecticut Regiment, and captain, in Feb. 1757, in the Eighth Connecticut Regiment.

In his will, dated 3 July 1759 and proved 21 July 1759, he mentions his wife Sarah, his sons Sanford, Gilbert, and Elisha, his daughters Elizabeth Stanton, Phebe Prentice, and Mary Billings, and his daughter-in-law Lucy Geer.

Children by first wife, born at Stonington:

i. ELIZABETH,[5] b. 6 Aug. 1734 and bapt. at Stonington 29 Sept. 1734; m. CAPT. NATHAN[4] STANTON (Samuel,[3] Samuel,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 2 Apr. 1732.
   Children (surname *Stanton*):
   1. *Lois*, bapt. 5 Nov. 1758; m. 10 Mar. 1776 Capt. Asa Palmer.
   2. *Elizabeth*, m. John Noyes, b. 27 Sept. 1765, son of Peleg and Prudence (Williams) Noyes.
   3. *Mary*, bapt. 5 Nov. 1758; m. ——— Denison.
   4. *Ebenezer*, bapt. 5 Nov. 1758; m. 7 Nov. 1781 Mary Smith.
   5. *Capt. Samuel*, b. in 1760; d. 9 Mar. 1823; m. (1) 15 Dec. 1782 Hannah Russell, b. 20 Jan. 1764, d. about 1799, daughter of Giles and Prudence (Stanton) (Coleman) Russell;‡ m. (2) Mary Noyes, b. 8 Mar. 1784, d. 4 May 1849, daughter of Joseph and Prudence (Denison) Noyes.
   6. *Edward*, bapt. 3 July 1763.
   7. *Andrew*, bapt. 26 Aug. 1764.

35. ii. SANFORD, b. 22 Apr. 1736.

iii. PHEBE, b. 21 Mar. 1738; d. in Dec. 1829; m. 15 Feb. 1759 COL. SAMUEL[5] PRENTICE (Jonas,[4] Samuel,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. 4 Oct. 1736, d. in July 1807.
   Children (surname *Prentice*):
   1. *Dr. Samuel*, b. in 1759; d. 3 Dec. 1818; m. Lucretia Holmes, b. 14 Jan. 1759, d. 20 Sept. 1841, daughter of John and Hannah (Halsey) Holmes.
   2. *Lucinda*, m. 19 Jan. 1786 Dr. Elijah Herrick.
   3. *Betsey*.
   4. *Nancy*.
   5. *Sally*, d. 3 Mar. 1817; m. David Moore.
   6. *Rebecca*, b. in 1765; d. 27 Jan. 1786.
   7. *Phebe*, b. in 1769; d. 20 June 1786.

iv. EBENEZER (twin), b. in Feb. (26 Feb., according to Somerby) 1739/40.

v. MARY (twin), b. in Feb. 1739/40; probably d. young.

vi. REBECCA, b. 5 Apr. 1742.

*Priscilla[3] (Alden) Chesebrough was daughter of David[2] Alden and granddaughter of John[1] Alden.

†Samuel Geer, son of James and Sarah (Chesebrough) Geer, born 13 Dec. 1750, was the first husband of Catharine Eldredge, who afterwards married Daniel[6] Billings (No. 34).

‡Prudence (Stanton) Coleman was widow of Juda Coleman when she was married to Giles Russell.

vii. GILBERT, b. 11 Sept. 1744.
viii. MARY, b. 5 Apr. 1747.*
36. ix. ELISHA, b. 6 Aug. 1750.

21. JABEZ[4] BILLINGS (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 29 Sept. 1720. He married at Stonington, 14 May 1741, RUTH SHAW, baptized at Stonington 30 Aug. 1724, daughter of Daniel Shaw.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. KEZIAH,[5] b. 3 May 1742; presumably the Keziah Billings who m. at North Stonington, 26 Dec. 1765, RUFUS BROWN.
ii. DANIEL (twin), b. 22 Apr. 1744; d. 25 Aug. 1763.
iii. RUTH (twin), b. 22 Apr. 1744.
iv. GRACE, b. 11 Aug. 1746.
v. ISAAC, b. 27 Sept. 1748.
vi. JABEZ, b. 16 July 1756.
vii. ELIZABETH, b. 14 July 1759.

22. CHRISTOPHER[4] BILLINGS (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), was born at Stonington in Feb. 1723 and was baptized there 5 Apr. 1724. He married first, at Westerly, R. I., 14 Nov. 1742, ANNA[4] FANNING (William,[3] ? John,[2] Edmund[1]), who was born about 1723; and secondly, at Stonington, 16 Nov. 1758, ABIGAIL[3] BABCOCK (Joseph,[2] James[1]), who was born 20 Apr. 1731.

Children by first wife, born at Stonington:

i. MERCY,[5] b. 28 Nov. 1743.
ii. DANIEL, b. 23 July 1745.
iii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 5 Nov. 1748.
iv. NATHAN, b. 15 May 1750.
v. MARGARET, b. 1 Apr. 1752.
vi. LYDIA, b. 18 Dec. 1755.

Children by second wife, born at Stonington:

vii. ANNE, b. 26 Aug. 1759.
viii. JOHN, b. 8 Apr. 1761.
ix. JOSEPH, b. 18 Apr. 1763.
x. JONAS, b. 15 Feb. 1765.

23. NATHAN[4] BILLINGS (*Ebenezer*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 9 Apr. 1727. He married at Stonington, 21 Apr. 1757, ANNA BELL, daughter of John Bell.

Children:

i. NATHAN,[5] b. 6 May 1758.
ii. MARY, b. in 1762; m. ELEAZER WILLIAMS, b. 27 June 1759, son of Eleazer and Abigail (Prentice) Williams.
iii. GRACE, b. 23 Jan. 1774; m. (1) GILBERT WILLIAMS, b. 16 Apr. 1761, son of Eleazer and Abigail (Prentice) Williams; m. (2) JOHN DENISON SMITH.

24. TRISTRAM[4] BILLINGS (*William*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of Groton, baptized (according to Somerby) at Stonington 28 Mar. 1714,†

*It has been suggested that this Mary Billings (and not the Mary Billings who was born 1 June 1734, daughter of No. 9, William Billings) was the wife of Daniel[5] Prentice; and this view is somewhat corroborated by Somerby, who marries this Mary to a Prentice, but (probably by a *lapsus calami*) to David (not Daniel) Prentice.

†Somerby is the authority for listing him as the son of William (No. 9), and identifies him with the Tristram (in the church records Thrustum) who was baptized 28 Mar. 1714 as the son of Margaret Billings. His birth does not appear in the Stonington vital records.

died in 1753. He married at Westerly, R. I., 10 Sept. 1740, Elizabeth Lester of Stonington.

In his will, dated 19 Sept. 1753 and proved 13 Nov. 1753, he mentions his wife Elizabeth and his children Benjamin, William, Mary, Martha, and Elizabeth.

Children, mentioned in their father's will (order of births uncertain):

i. Benjamin.[5]
ii. William.
iii. Mary.
iv. Martha.
v. Elizabeth.

25. Samuel[4] Billings (*William,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 11 Apr. 1729. He married, 22 Aug. 1749, Patience Billings.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. Thankful,[5] b. 24 June 1751.
ii. Randall, b. 25 July 1753; m. 3 May 1778 Lucy Baldwin, b. 19 Oct. 1758, daughter of Theophilus and Sarah (Lamb) Baldwin.
iii. Anne, b. 15 Aug. 1755.
iv. Samuel, b. 31 Aug. 1757.
v. Benajah, b. 20 Oct. 1759; m. Lucy Smith.
vi. William, b. 19 Jan. 1761.
vii. Elizabeth, b. 23 Mar. 1764.
viii. Adam, b. 27 Mar. 1765 (23 Mar. 1764, according to Somerby).
ix. Patience, b. 2 Aug. 1766.
x. Rebecca, b. 17 Nov. 1768.
xi. Otis, b. 6 Apr. 1771.
xii. Prudence, b. 26 Feb. 1773.

26. James[4] Billings (*James,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, was born at Stonington 20 Sept. 1719 and was baptized at Preston 3 Apr. 1720. He married, in 1740, Margaret[4] Fanning (William,[3] ? John,[2] Edmund[1]), who was born in 1727 and died 27 Mar. 1752.

Children, born at Stonington:

i. Jonas,[5] b. 6 Feb. 1742.
37. ii. Benjamin, b. 4 Nov. 1744.
38. iii. Alpheus, b. 27 Oct. 1746.
iv. Amos, b. 16 Jan. 1749.
v. James, b. 11 Oct. 1751.

27. Amos[4] Billings (*James,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 9 May 1728. He married, 10 Jan. 1749/50, Bethia Miner, who married secondly, 14 Nov. 1753, David Miner.

Child, mentioned in grandparents' will:

i. Mary.[5]

28. Ensign Stephen[4] Billings (*Increase,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Groton, was born at Stonington 23 Mar. 1723 and was baptized 25 July 1725. He married first, at Stonington, 4 Dec. 1746, Bridget[5] Grant (Oliver,[4] Josiah,[3] Samuel,[2] Matthew[1]), who was born at Stonington 6 June 1727, was baptized there 13 Aug. 1727, and died 15 Aug. 1762; secondly, at Groton, 12 Dec. 1764, Mary[6] (Avery) Ledyard, who was born 30 Nov.

1730 and died 7 Mar. 1787, daughter of Ebenezer[5] Avery (James,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Christopher[1]) and widow of Youngs Ledyard; and thirdly, 9 Apr. 1789, Martha (Wheeler) Denison, born 31 Dec. 1728, daughter of John and Zerviah (Fanning) Wheeler and widow of Capt. John Denison, whom she married 13 Jan. 1747/8.

He was ensign, in May 1763, in the Third Groton Company, and was deputy from Groton in Oct. 1774 and later.

Children by first wife:

i. Hannah,[5] b. 3 July 1748.
39. ii. Stephen, b. at Stonington 8 Dec. 1750.
iii. Bridget, b. 15 Feb. 1754.
iv. Catherine, b. 5 May 1758.
v. Andrew, b. 3 Aug. 1760; killed at Fort Griswold 6 Sept. 1781.
vi. Eunice, b. 6 Aug. 1762; d. 28 Aug. 1762.

Child by second wife:

vii. Elizabeth, b. 14 Aug. 1766; d. 31 Oct. 1805; m. 12 Feb. 1795 Simeon Avery, b. 20 Oct. 1753, d. 1 Aug. 1796, son of Parke Avery.

Child (surname *Avery*):

1. *Martha Billings*, b. 17 Mar. 1796; d. 14 June 1835; m. 22 Mar. 1813 Asa Parke, b. 23 June 1789, d. 15 Mar. 1852, son of Hezekiah Parke.

29. Benjamin[4] Billings (*Benjamin*,[3] *Ebenezer*,[2] *William*[1]), of New London, born at Stonington 12 or 28 Dec. 1728, died at New London 15 Jan. 1780. He married first, at Stonington, 22 Nov. 1750, Abby[5] Brown (John,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Chad[1]); and secondly, 6 Nov. 1762, Lament Blake, who died 6 May 1815.

Children by second wife:

i. Benjamin,[5] b. 28 Aug. 1763; d. 22 July 1784.
ii. Mary, b. 14 Oct. 1765; m. 19 Oct. 1783 William Hamilton.
iii. Sarah, b. 25 Dec. 1768; d. 17 Nov. 1786.
iv. Elizabeth, b. 21 May 1771; d. 13 Sept. 1802; m. 13 Nov. 1791 Capt. George Chapman, who m. (2) 29 Jan. 1804 Prudence Billings, *q.v.*, sister of his deceased wife Elizabeth.
v. Frances, b. 18 Mar. 1773; m. ——— Billings.
vi. Rebecca, b. 21 Apr. 1776; m. James Prentice, Jr.
vii. Prudence, b. 28 May 1779; d. 21 July 1804; m. 29 Jan. 1804 Capt. George Chapman, widower of her deceased sister Elizabeth.

30. John[5] Billings (*Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]), of Royalton, Vt., born at Montville 10 Nov. 1751, died at Royalton 22 Aug. 1832. He married at New London, 10 Oct. 1772, Olive Noble, born about 1754, died 14 May 1843, daughter of James Noble.

He was in the companies of Capt. Joseph Chapman and Capt. Christopher Darrow. He removed to Royalton after 1778.

Children, the first three born at Montville, the others at Royalton:

i. John,[6] b. 11 Apr. 1773; m. about 1804 Hannah (Brown) Douglass, b. 5 May 1780, daughter of Jonathan Brown and widow of ——— Douglas

ii. Asa, b. 28 Feb. 1775; d. 22 Aug. 1832; m. about 1803 Nancy Galusha, b. 28 Dec. 1784, d. 16 Oct. 1848, daughter of Gov. Jonas Galusha.
iii. Rhoda, b. 6 Feb. 1778; d. in Mar. 1816; m. about 1805 Samuel Hibbard, son of Zebulon Hibbard.
iv. Mary, b. 20 Feb. 1780; d. 25 Oct. 1840; m. Lemuel Allen, son of Dr. Silas Allen.
v. Sarah, b. 1 Jan. 1782; d. 26 Apr. 1850; m. 13 Nov. 1803 Calvin Skinner, b. 23 Nov. 1777, d. 23 Aug. 1843.
vi. Olive, b. 29 Feb. 1784; d. in Sept. 1814; m. Eleazer Walbridge.
vii. Lucy, b. 7 Apr. 1786; m. 17 Feb. 1811 Leonard Fiske, b. 8 Sept. 1787.
viii. Oel, b. 18 Apr. 1788; m. 13 Mar. 1817 Sophia Wetherbee, b. 25 or 28 Mar. 1796, daughter of Jason Wetherbee.
ix. Maria, b. 11 Oct. 1792; m. Rev. Orin Tracy.
x. Sabra, b. 22 June 1794; d. 25 May 1841; m. Jesse Perry.
xi. Levi Mower, b. 19 Oct. 1798; m. Louise Bliss, b. 4 Feb. 1806, daughter of Shubael Bliss.

31. Joseph[5] Billings (*John,*[4] *Roger,*[3] *William,*[2] *William*[1]) was born 6 Apr. 1759. He married at Preston, 15 Nov. 1781, Sarah Belcher.

Child:

i. Elizabeth,[6] b. 8 May 1783.

32. Theophilus[5] Billings (*Peleg,*[4] *Roger,*[3] *William,*[2] *William*[1]) was born at Preston 11 May 1773. He married, 1 Jan. 1799, Ethelinda Whipple.

Children:

i. Peleg,[6] b. 24 Sept. 1800.
ii. Daniel, b. 17 Mar. 1804.
iii. George, b. 16 July 1807.
iv. Coddington, b. 15 May 1810.

33. Maj. Andrew[5] Billings (*John,*[4] *Ebenezer,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., born at Stonington 24 or 25 Nov. 1743, died at Poughkeepsie 28 Apr. 1808. He married, in Aug. 1778, Cornelia[4] Livingston (James,[3] Gilbert,[2] Robert[1]), born 16 Dec. 1751, died at Poughkeepsie 18 Nov. 1820, great-granddaughter of the first lord of the manor of Livingston.

He served as a captain in the Third Regiment of the New York Line, Continental Army, 1775–76, and was made a major in the same regiment after Aug. 1776, his service continuing until 1781. He was also a captain in the Dutchess County militia.

Children, recorded in the register of Christ Church, Poughkeepsie, as living about Sept. 1801:

i. Elizabeth,[6] b. 25 Apr. 1779; d. 5 Oct. 1820.
ii. Cornelia, b. 26 Apr. 1781; d. 13 Jan. 1838; m. in 1802 Gen. Randall Sanford Street, b. in 1780, d. 4 Dec. 1839, son of Caleb Street.*
iii. Livingston, b. 24 Feb. 1785.
iv. Helen, b. 29 [*sic*] Feb. 1787.

*Anna Livingston Reade Street, granddaughter of Gen. Randall Sanford and Cornelia (Billings) Street, was the second wife of the late Hon. Levi Parsons Morton, Vice President of the United States, 1889–1893. Cf. memoir of Vice President Morton in Register, vol. 75, p. lxvii.

v. Maria, b. 9 May 1789.
vi. Harriet Belphame, b. 15 July 1791.
vii. Cadwalader Colden, b. 10 Oct. 1793.

34. Ensign Daniel[5] Billings (*John,*[4] *Ebenezer,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), born at Stonington 19 May 1749, died at Lanesborough, Mass., 3 Feb. 1801. He married at Groton, 14 Mar. 1779, Catharine (Eldredge) Geer, born at Groton 7 Nov. 1754, died at Trenton, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1817, daughter of Charles[4] (Daniel,[3] Daniel,[2] Samuel[1]) and Mary[5] (Starr) Eldredge and widow of Samuel[4] Geer, whom she married in 1773 and who died about Apr. 1775. She was the great-great-great-granddaughter of Dr. Comfort[1] Starr, of Elder William[1] Brewster, and of William Morgan of Cilfynydd, the ancestor of the Morgans of Groton.

He was sergeant, in 1775, in the Sixth Connecticut Continental Regiment, and ensign, in 1776, in the Tenth Regiment, Connecticut Continental Infantry.

He was buried at Lanesborough, in the Lower Cemetery, his gravestone there reading as follows:

"Daniel Billings died Feb. 3rd, 1801, aged 52."

Children:

i. Nancy,[6] b. at Stonington 19 Dec. 1779; d. at Trenton, N. Y., 1 Nov. 1860; m. at Lanesborough, Mass., 10 Sept. 1802, Dr. Luther[3] Guiteau (Francis,[2] Francis[1]), b. at Lanesborough 3 June 1778, d. at Trenton 12 Feb. 1850.
ii. John, b. at Stonington 6 May 1781; d. at Trenton, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1863; m. (1) at New London, 24 July 1811, Abby[7] Fosdick, b. 8 Mar. 1790, d. at Trenton 31 July 1813, daughter of Nicoll[6] and Abigail (Eldredge) Fosdick; m. (2) at Lanesborough, 25 Jan. 1815, Ann Bagg, b. 24 July 1791, daughter of Silas and Abigail Bagg.
iii. Catherine, b. at Pomfret 20 Mar. 1783; d. at Trenton, N. Y., 11 Feb. 1816; m. at Lanesborough, Mass., 12 Feb. 1804, as his first wife, James[2] Douglas (Thomas James[1]), b. at West Springfield, Mass., 29 Aug. 1778, d. at Trenton 10 Oct. 1851.
iv. Gloriana Havens, b. at Pomfret 21 Dec. 1785; d. at Watertown, N. Y., 28 June 1849; m. at Lanesborough, Mass., 16 Sept. 1805, Dr. Amasa[6] Trowbridge (William,[5] Daniel,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Thomas[1]), b. at Pomfret 30 May 1779, d. at Watertown 10 Apr. 1859.
v. Frances Eldredge, b. at Pomfret 6 Oct. 1787; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1853; m. at Trenton, N. Y., 6 May 1812, Frederick[6] Mason (Henry,[5] Hobart,[4] Nehemiah,[3] Daniel,[2] John[1]), b. at Groton 5 Mar. 1787, d. at Brooklyn 24 Feb. 1860.
vi. Charlotte, b. at Pomfret 30 Aug. 1789; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 June 1884; m. at Watertown, N. Y., 13 Jan. 1811, Jared Wilson[6] Spencer (Jared Wilson,[5] Israel,[4] Isaac,[3] Samuel,[2] Gerard[1]), b. at Hadlyme 6 Aug. 1784, d. at Brooklyn 5 Sept. 1866.
vii. Maria, b. at Stonington 29 Feb. 1792; d. at Little Falls, N. Y., 4 May 1878; m. at Trenton, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1814, William Brooks, b. 6 Mar. 1789, d. at Little Falls 23 July 1852, son of Thaddeus and Abigail (Smith) Brooks.
viii. Andrew, b. at Poquetannock 26 Mar. 1794; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 June 1880; m. at Remsen, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1823, Abby Sheldon, b. at New Hartford, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1794, d. at Remsen 20 Sept. 1852, daughter of James and Mary Chesebrough (Lord) Sheldon.

35. Capt. Sanford[5] Billings (*Ebenezer,*[4] *Ebenezer,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Stonington, born at Stonington 22 Apr. 1736, died 25 Apr. 1806. He married, 24 Jan. 1760, Lucy[4] Geer (James,[3] Robert,[2] George[1]), born at Groton 16 May 1745, died at Stonington 19 Apr. 1810.

He was lieutenant, in May 1771, in the Second Stonington Company.

Children:

i. Ebenezer,[6] b. 21 Jan. 1761; d. 7 Apr. 1787.
ii. Sanford, b. 15 Apr. 1763; d. 22 Feb. 1787.
iii. Robert, b. 15 Dec. 1764; d. 15 Feb. 1796.
iv. A son, b. 7 Apr. 1767; d. 30 Apr. 1767.
v. Gilbert, b. 25 Nov. 1768; d. 4 May 1856; m. in 1792 Lucy Swan, b. 5 Jan. 1770, d. 16 Dec. 1854, daughter of John and Mary (Prentice) Swan.
vi. Coddington, b. 25 Oct. 1770; d. 16 Feb. 1845; m. (1) 27 Sept. 1797 Eunice (Williams) Wheeler, b. 30 Jan. 1767, daughter of William Williams and widow of Rufus Wheeler; m. (2) 18 July 1819 Ann (Wilcox) Babcock, widow of ——— Babcock.
vii. Noyes, b. 20 Mar. 1773; d. 17 Oct. 1797; m., and had issue.
viii. Lucy, b. 20 June 1775; d. 26 Feb. 1837; m. 20 Mar. 1796 Stephen Meech.
ix. James Geer, b. 4 Oct. 1777; d. 2 July 1798.
x. Sarah, b. 17 July 1781; d. 8 Jan. 1800.
xi. Washington, b. 21 Dec. 1783; d. 9 Sept. 1799.

36. Elisha[5] Billings (*Ebenezer,*[4] *Ebenezer,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 6 Aug. 1750. He is presumably the Elisha Billings who married, 4 Oct. 1778, Lucretia Stanton, born in 1759, daughter of Joshua Stanton.

Children:

i. Mary,[6] b. 6 July 1779.
ii. Elisha, b. 13 Sept. 1781.
iii. Joshua, b. 5 July 1784.
iv. Ebenezer, b. 13 Feb. 1788.
v. Rebecca, b. 7 Aug. 1791.

37. Benjamin[5] Billings (*James,*[4] *James,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]) was born at Stonington 4 Nov. 1744. He married at Stonington, in Nov. 1766, Ruhamah Palmer.

Children:

i. Perez,[6] b. in 1767.
ii. Ezra, b. 5 Oct. 1768.
iii. Lydia, b. 5 Aug. 1770.

38. Alpheus[5] Billings (*James,*[4] *James,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Norwich, was born at Stonington 27 Oct. 1746. He married at Norwich, 25 Oct. 1771, Elizabeth[4] Wickwire (George,[3] Peter,[3] John[1]), born at Norwich 21 Sept. 1750.

Children, born at Norwich:

i. Capt. Charles,[6] b. 23 May 1772; d. in Sept. 1804.
ii. Joseph, b. 17 May 1775.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 31 Dec. 1777.
iv. Hannah, b. 17 July 1779.
v. Abigail, b. 6 Sept. 1782.
vi. Nancy, b. 15 Dec. 1785.
vii. James, b. 30 Mar. 1787; d. in Sept. 1804.
viii. Benjamin, b. 8 May 1789; d. in Sept. 1804.

39. Capt. Stephen[5] Billings (*Stephen,*[4] *Increase,*[3] *Ebenezer,*[2] *William*[1]), of Groton, born at Stonington 8 Dec. 1750, died at Montville in 1798. He married first, 6 Oct. 1774, Cynthia[5] Hewitt (Israel,[4] Israel,[3] Benjamin,[2] Thomas[1]), born 18 May 1757, died 13 May 1786; and secondly, 24 May 1787, Anna[4] Raymond (John,[3] Joshua,[2] Joshua[1]), who was born 13 Dec. 1758 and married secondly George Denison.

He was captain, 5 Oct. 1780, in the Seventh Regiment, Connecticut Line. He was deputy from Groton 18 Oct. 1778 and later.

Children by first wife:

i. Isaac,[6] b. 6 Nov. 1775.
ii. A daughter, d. young.
iii. Henry, b. 5 Sept. 1779.
iv. Stephen, b. 25 Sept. 1781; m. 9 Apr. 1809 Martha Allyn, b. 17 Apr. 1784, d. 24 Feb. 1861, daughter of James and Anna (Stanton) Allyn.

Children by second wife:

v. Betsey, b. 16 Apr. 1788.
vi. A child, d. young.
vii. Andrew.
viii. Nancy, b. 23 Dec. 1792.
ix. Eunice, b. 22 Nov. 1794.
x. Frances, b. 3 Oct. 1797.

Bingham.—In the Register for July, 1860 (xiv. 245), the statement is made that Jerusha Bingham, the mother of John Thornton Kirkland, President of Harvard College, was the daughter of Jabez Bingham, of Salisbury, Conn. This is an error. Jerusha Bingham was the daughter of *Joseph* B. of Windham, Conn., who married Sarah Wheelock, daughter of Ralph, Dec. 1, 1742. Sarah Wheelock was the sister of Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, founder and first president of Dartmouth College. The late William L. Weaver, of Willimantic, Conn., published in 1863 an account of Pres. Kirkland's descent, and showed the error under which his biographers and others had labored.

2110 *Arch Street, Philadelphia, Pa.* Walter F. Bingham.

BINGHAM GENEALOGY.

By Capt. Theodore A. Bingham, Corps of Engineers U. S. A., Chattanooga, Tenn.

1. Thomas[1] Bingham was admitted to membership in the "Cutler's Company" of Sheffield, Engl., Dec. 21, 1614, as a master cutler, as shown by the records still in existence. The use of the trade mark (T. B.) was also then granted him. He had a son:

   2. i. Thomas.

2. Thomas[2] Bingham, who married Anna Stenton, in Sheffield, Engl., July 6, 1631, as shown by records there in Parish Church of St. Peter and Holy Trinity. They had children baptized as follows, as shown by same records:

   i. Abel, May 13, 1632.
   ii. Stephen, Dec. 26, 1633.
   iii. Edward, March 28, 1636.
   iv. Robert, Dec. 15, 1638.
   v. Elizabeth, Oct. 18, 1640.
   3. vi. Thomas, June 5, 1642.
   vii. Anna, Nov. 5, 1644.

3. Thomas[3] Bingham, baptized in Sheffield, Engl., June 5, 1642, was one of the first landed proprietors of Norwich, Conn. His house lot bears date of April, 1660. He was made free from Norwich by the General Court in 1671 and removed to Windham, Conn., where he can be traced for 30 years as sergeant, selectman and deacon of the church. He was on the first list of approved inhabitants of Windham in 1693. He d. Jan. 16, 1730, aged 88, in Windham, where he is buried. He m. Mary Rudd, Dec. 12, 1666, supposed to be the dau. of Lieut. Jonathan Rudd of Saybrook, and of the bride of "Bride Brook." Mary Rudd was born in 1648 and died Aug. 4, 1726. Children:

   i. Thomas, Jr., b. Dec. 11, 1667; d. Apr. 1, 1710; m. Hannah Backus. He was the only son who remained at Norwich and succeeded to the privileges of his father. Joseph, his youngest son, was b. June 4, 1709, at Norwich.
   ii. Abel, b. June 25, 1669; lived at Stratford and Windham. Nine children.
   iii. Mary, b. July, 1672; m. John Backus.
   iv. Jonathan, b. Apr. 15, 1674; m. Ann Huntington, Oct. 28, 1697.
   v. Ann, b. Aug. 1677; m. Hezekiah Mason, 3d gen. from the General.
   vi. Abigail, b. Nov. 4, 1679; m. Daniel Huntington.
   vii. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 3, 1681; d. Dec. 16, 1754, at Windham; m. Sarah Lobdell.
   viii. Deborah, b. Dec. 18, 1683; m. Stephen Tracy.
   ix. Samuel, b. Mar. 28, 1685; d. Mar. 1, 1760; m. first, Faith Ripley, d. Feb. 11, 1721; second, wid. Eliz. Manning, d. 1780.
   x. Joseph, b. Jan. 15, 1688; d. Sept. 4, 1765; m. first, Abigail Scott, d. Mar. 30, 1741; second, Rachel Huntington.
   4. xi. Stephen, b. Apr. 30, 1690.

4. Stephen[4] Bingham, b. April 30, 1690; d. Mar. 23, 1770, in Andover, Ct., where his tombstone can be seen; m. first, Mary Kingsbury (or Kingsley), Dec. 11, 1712. She d. Dec. 6, 1714; m. second, Rebekah Bishop, Nov. 30, 1715. She d. Feb. 8, 1764, aged 66, and her tombstone can be seen in Andover, Ct. Children by second wife; none by first wife:

5. i. Elizur, } b. July 13, 1716, according to Hinman, "Puritan Settlers of Conn."
Eleazar, } b. July 13, 1719 (by family records), at Windham, Ct.
ii. Rebekah, b. Nov. 28, 1720; d. Nov. 28, 1720.

5. Dr. Eleazar[5] Bingham moved to Andover, Ct., when 40 years old. He was an invalid, and studied and practiced medicine at that age. He died at Andover, Ct., Mar. 28, 1783, and his tombstone can there be seen. He married 1st, Miriam Phelps of Mansfield, Ct., July 13, 1738, and had the following children:

6. i. Stephen, b. Nov. 30, 1740, at Windham, Ct.
ii. Rebecca.
iii. Eleazar.
iv. Miriam.
v. Sarah.
vi. Esther.
vii. Mary.
viii. Aaron.

He married second, Hannah Daggett; no children of this wife. She died March 20, 1815, aged 83, and her tombstone can be seen at Andover, Ct.

6. Deacon Stephen[6] Bingham born Nov. 30, 1740, at Windham, Ct., died Feb. 19, 1835, at Andover, Ct., where his tombstone can be seen. Married 1st, Sarah Long of Coventry, Ct., April 20, 1762. She was born in 1743, and died April 29, 1799, at Andover, Ct., where her tombstone can be seen. She was youngest daughter of Silas Long. The children of this marriage were:

i. Talitha, b. Jan. 29, 1763; d. Jan. 5, 1823; m. Brooks, Westmoreland, N. Y.; 4 children.
ii. Silas Long, b. Jan. 27, 1765; d. Feb. 19, 1853; m. first, Betsey Root; second, ———, clergyman, lived Vt.
iii. Sarah, b. Aug. 6, 1767; d. May 14, 1840, Royalton, O.; m. first, Abner Burnap: second, ——— Trone.
iv. Stephen, b. April 8, 1770; d. ———, 1846, Michigan; lived Paris Portage, O.
v. Ezra, b. Sept. 12, 1772; d. July 30, 1857; settled Andover, Ct.
vi. Josiah, b. May 24, 1775; settled Hartford, Ct.; never mar.
vii. Hannah, b. Sep. 1, 1778; d. Nov. 1827; lived Hebron, Ct.; m. John Cone.
viii. Flavel, b. March 14, 1781; d. ———, 1805, Utica, N. Y.; m. Fanny White of Andovor, Ct.; a son was Judge Flavel Bingham of Cleveland, O.
ix. Harvey, b. Feb. 17, 1784; d. Jan. 7, 1834, in Andover, Ct.; m. Polly Bidwell. Six children.
7. x. Cyrus, b. July 12, 1789.

Deacon Stephen m. second, Jerusha Sprague; she d. Jan. 28, 1835, aged 81. No children of this marriage.

7. Cyrus[7] Bingham born July 12, 1789; died April 17, 1862, at Andover, Ct., where his tombstone can be seen. Married Abigail Foote of Marlborough, Ct., Dec. 15, 1814. She was born Dec. 15, 1792; died Dec. 1, 1889, at Andover, Ct., where her tombstone can be seen. Children were:

i. William, b. March 9, 1816, at Andover, Ct.; lives Cleveland, Ohio.
ii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. May 8, 1818, at Andover, Ct.; m. Aaron Clarke of Cleveland, Ohio; d. Jan. 1, 1891, at Cleveland, O.
iii. Edward, b. Jan. 21, 1821, at Andover, Ct.; lived Cleveland, Ohio; d. Feb. 23, 1895.
8. iv. Joel Foote, b. Oct. 11, 1827.

8. iv. Joel Foote[8] Bingham, born Oct. 11, 1827, at Andover, Ct.; married July 14, 1857, Susan Elizabeth Grew of New Britain, Ct. She was born Nov. 9, 1834, at Washington, D. C. Valedictorian, Yale, class 1852; clergyman Prot. Epis. Church, Degree D. D. Western Reserve College, in 1869. Lived latterly at Hartford, Ct., and Andover, Ct. Children:

9. i. Theodore Alfred, b, May 14, 1858, at Andover, Ct.
ii. Howard Henry Charles, b. Dec. 5, 1862; m. Ora Hill of Stoneham, Mass., Dec. 26, 1893; lives Hartford, Ct.

9. Theodore Alfred[9] Bingham, b. May 14, 1858, at Andover, Ct.; class of Yale, 1876; graduated Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., 1879; captain, Corps of Engineers, U. S. Army, July 2, 1889; military attaché to U.S. Embassies, Berlin and Rome, 1889–1895; married Dec. 15, 1881, Lucile Rutherfurd, youngest daughter of Thomas S. Rutherfurd of St. Louis, Mo. Children:

i. Theodore Alexander Rutherfurd,[10] b. Aug. 30, 1884, at St. Louis.

SAMUEL BLAKESLEY OF NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.*

By James Shepard, Esq., of New Britain, Conn.

1. Samuel[1] Blakesley was a planter of Guilford, Conn., in 1650, and is the ancestor of the Woodbury and Waterbury, Conn., Blakesleys. He is supposed to have been a brother of Thomas Blackly who came in the "Hopewell" from London to Massachusetts in 1635, was in Hartford, Conn., in 1641, and removed to Branford, Conn., in 1645. Bronson's History of Waterbury, Conn., (*Note*, p. 466) says "There is a tradition among his descendants, that two brothers of the same name of Blakeslee came from the West of England, designing to settle in the Plymouth Colony, and that one of them died on the passage. The other came to Plymouth, where he died in the early days of the Colony, leaving one son, who was placed with a blacksmith in New Haven, Conn., to learn the trade."

Samuel Blakesley of Wheatland, Monroe County, New York, a rather eccentric individual, prepared a manuscript history of his family, dated Dec. 30, 1822, from which a few excerpts are taken, viz.:

"Samuel and John Blakesley brothers left England, with their anvil, vice, hammers, tongs, &c., and landed at Boston, Mass., and purchased what is called Boston Neck. * * * Here they lived a few years and labored at Blacksmithing. They soon left Boston for New Haven, Samuel bought land and settled there but John his brother went northwest of New Haven with his family, near the western part of the state.

In this Blakesley family there is and has been a number of remarkable men both for strength, courage, ambition and enterprise.

My father's name was Joseph, my grandfather's name was Samuel, my great grandfather's name was Ebenezer and his father was Samuel, the first emigrant from England. These accounts I had from my father when I was young.

My grandfather Samuel was in the town of Wallingford where he lived and died, where my father lived and died and on the same farm where my brother Joseph now lives."

Then follows his family genealogy, &c., ending with an account of his services in the Revolutionary war, when only 16 years old, and various episodes of military and political life.

Undoubtedly this tradition is founded on facts, but probably some of these facts are sadly mixed and misapplied. The emigrant Samuel was probably a blacksmith, as the inventory of his estate includes "Shop Tools," 196 pounds of iron and a lot of "refuse iron." The New Haven records also show that other Blakesleys, for several generations, were blacksmiths. No record of any emigrant John is found, and it is mainly the descendants of Samuel who peopled the western part of the state.

Samuel[1] Blakesley married, Dec. 3, 1650, Hannah Potter, daugh-

* There is not a Blakesley entry in the first and second books of New Haven births, deaths, and marriages other than those of Samuel Blakesley and his descendants, and all of these records have been incorporated into this genealogy; and every deed indexed under Blakesley, either as grantee or grantor, in the first thirty volumes of the New Haven Land Records, has been examined.

ter of John and Elizabeth Potter, of New Haven. He bought his home lot at Guilford of Henry Dowd, about 1649. Richard Hubball "was admitted a planter at Guilford, Feb. 24, 1653–4, on purchasing Samuel Blatchley's lot and accommodations." (Steiner's History of Guilford, Conn., pp. 125, 129.) He removed to New Haven between 1653 and 1657, and, by the New Haven records, died May 17, 1672. His inventory amounted to £231. 14s. 9d. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, by the County Court, June 16, 1672. Widow Hannah Blakesley married Henry Brooks, Dec. 21, 1676. (New Haven Records.) On Jan. 3, 1676–7, Henry Brooks and his wife were warned to appear, with the children of Samuel Blakesley, before the court to give security, &c., when Samuel, being of age to choose his guardian, sought his father and mother, which the court approved and also appointed them to be guardian to Ebenezer, who was under age to choose. (County Court Records, Vol. 1, p. 99, now with the Clerk of the Superior Court.)

On Feb. 6, 1676–7, Henry Brooks and wife appeared before the court for the settlement of the estate of Samuel Blakesley, late of New Haven, deceased, and distribution was ordered,—To Hannah Brooks, relict of the deceased; to John Blakesley, the eldest son; to Samuel Blakesley; to Ebenezer Blakesley; to Mary, daughter of said Blakesley. (New Haven County Court Records, Vol. 1, p. 101.)

A little more than twenty-five years after this distribution was ordered, John[2] Blakesley appears to have been anxious to protect his rights, and had the following caveat recorded:

"John Blacksle of New Haven enters his caveatt against any Record to be made or alteration of any Lands yt was formerly his father's Samll. Blacksey of New Haven, this entered May ye first 1702, he being ye eldest son of his father deceased." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 2, p. 73.)

In Nov., 1702, "Hannah Brooks wife of Henry Brooks of New Haven, formerly widow, relict and administrator of Samuel Blakesley deceased," rendered the final account of the distribution, the eldest son John receiving the house with an acre and quarter of land. The total amount distributed was £121.3.3. (New Haven County Court Records, Vol. 2, p. 110.)

Bronson and others have erroneously said that Hannah Potter was a daughter of William Potter. No record is found of any Hannah in William Potter's children, while the court proceedings as to John Potter's estate, and the "heifer belonging to Hannah," show that John Potter had such a daughter. The will of John Potter's mother, Hannah Beecher, made in 1657, is also conclusive, as she mentions the three children of John Potter as her grandchildren, giving "to Hannah Blackly my grandchild, wife to Samuel Blackly, twenty shillings." The other grandchildren, John and Samuel, are known to have been the sons of her deceased son, John Potter, and as Hannah is named between John and Samuel, she was not only the daughter of John, but was probably his second child. William Potter was then living, and received his share by Hannah Beecher's will, and hence no mention is made therein of any of his children. But the will of Elizabeth Rose (who was formerly John Potter's wife), made July 23, 1677, about six months after Widow Hannah Blakesley married Henry Brooks, names her "daughter Brooks," which, taken in connection with the facts before shown—that Samuel Blakesley's widow, Hannah, married Henry Brooks—makes it absolutely certain that Samuel Blakesley's wife was the daughter of John and Elizabeth Potter. Widow Hannah Brooks died Nov. 7, 1723.

Children of Samuel and Hannah:

i. JOHN,[2] b. Oct. 22, 1651; d. Sept. 2, 1653. (Guilford town Records.)
2. ii. JOHN (2d), by tombstone record, b. about 1654; bapt. at New Haven, Dec. 13, 1655.
iii. MOSES, bapt. Dec. 13, 1655.
iv. MARY, bapt. Dec. 13, 1655.
v. HANNAH, b. Oct. 22, 1657. She is the first child of Samuel Blakesley recorded on the town records of New Haven.
vi. MARY (2d), b. Nov. 2, 1659; bapt. Sept. 16, 1666; m. John Thomas. John Thomas of Woodbury, Conn., formerly of New Haven, and his wife Mary, deed land in New Haven, Dec. 5, 1694, to John Blakesley, in which deed Thomas calls Blakesley his "brother-in-law." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 1, p. 618.) Cothren says this John Thomas was in Woodbury about 1690.
3. vii. SAMUEL, b. April 8, 1662; bapt. Sept. 16, 1666.
viii. EBENEZER, b. July 17, 1664; bapt. Sept. 16, 1666.
ix. HANNAH (2d), b. May 22, 1666; bapt. as Anna, Sept. 16, 1666; d. July 8, 1669.
x. JONATHAN, b. March 3, 1669; d. July 11, 1669.
xi. A SON, b. April 1672; d. April 1672.

2. JOHN[2] BLAKESLEY (*Samuel*[1]) was born about 1654. Earlier publications have erroneously given the birth of his brother, who died at Guilford, Conn., in 1653, as the birth of this John who died at New Haven, Conn., March 12, 1712–13. He married, about 1675, Grace, daughter of Moses and Grace Ventrus, of Farmington, Conn. This is shown by the will of Moses Ventrus, on record at the Probate Office in Hartford, Vol. 6, p. 10, in which he names his "daughter Grace the wife of John Blakesley." Also by a deed appertaining to the distribution of the estate of her brother, Moses Ventrus, Jr., of Farmington, Conn., showing that a portion of the said estate was given to "ye heirs of Grace Blackley," Dec. 21, 1722. (Farmington Land Records, Vol. 4, p. 102.) A Grace Blakesley, probably widow of John, married, as second wife, John Doolittle, Jan. 29, 1717, as appears from the Wallingford town records. Grace Blackely was admitted to the first church of New Haven, Sept. 23, 1685.

John Blakesley was one of the jurymen at the New Haven County Court, in June, 1702, March 1703–4, and Nov. 1712. His will is dated March 7, 1712–13, was exhibited in Court, March 30, 1713, by his widow Grace and sons John and Moses, and is recorded in Vol. 4, page 144, as follows:

"In the Name of God Amen I John Blakely of New Haven being now sick and weak and under some appearances of my Great Change By Death Yet of Sound mind and memory Do See Caus to make and ordain this to be my Last will and testament in maner and forme following—Imps. I give my soul to God whoe Gave it through Jesus Christ my mercy full Redeemer In hopes of free redemption through his merits and my Body to a Decent and Christian Buryall according to the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named—and as for yt. temporall estate which God hath blessed me with I dispose of as followeth, after my Just Debts and funerall expenses are paid my will is that my dear and Loving wife Grace Blakely shall have the one half of my personal estate To be at her own Dispose onely amongst my Children according to her discretion. 2ndly that my two Sons John and Moses Blakly Shall have all my Real Estate In housing Lands and medow Respect being had to what either of them have already Received and that it be equally Divided between them both as to Quantity and Quality also my will is that my said Sons do comfortably provide for their

Mother During her Natural life. 3rd ly my will is that My Daughter Mary ford Shall have five pounds of money paid to her by my Executors out of my personall estate beside what shee hath already Recd. 4th ly as to what Remains of my personal Estate after Just Debts and Legacyes are paid my will is that it be Equally Divided between my Sons John & Moses and Anna Sperry the wife of Moses Sperry. further my will is that what I have given to my two Sons as also to my Daughters Shall be to them and their heirs and asigns for Ever. also my will is that my two sons shall have all my Rights In Commonage in New Haven to them their heirs and assigns for Ever. Lastly I Do nominate and appoint my Dear and Loving wife Grace Blakely and my sons John Blakely and my Son Moses Blakely to be my Executrix and Executors of this my Last will and Testament. In Testimony whereof I have here unto Set my hand or mark and seal this Seventh Day of March one thousand seven hundred and twelve or thirteen

In Presence of Us Witnesses
Abraham Bradley
John Munson
Theophilus Munson."

his
JOHN B BLAKLY.
mark

The inventory amounted to £527.10s.1d. His tombstone stands by the west wall in the Grove St. Cemetery, New Haven, and gives his death as March 12, 1712–13, age 59. His widow Grace died before Dec. 21, 1722, when a portion of her brother's estate was distributed to her heirs.

Children of John and Grace:

5. i. JOHN,[3] b. July 15, 1676.
6. ii. MOSES, no birth record; he is called "son" in his father's will.
iii. HANNAH (afterwards called Anna), b. Aug. 6, 1681; m. Moses Sperry, Jan. 1, 1705, son of Richard, Jr., and Martha (Mansfield) Sperry, b. Jan. 7, 1681. She died June 2, 1741. (Tuttle Family, p. 684.)
iv. MARY, b. May 15, 1683; m. Jonathan Ford, July 11, 1711.

3. SAMUEL[2] BLAKESLEY (*Samuel*[1]), born at New Haven, Conn., April 8, 1662, was a blacksmith. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 3, p. 139.) He married, Nov. 20, 1684, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Kimberly of New Haven, not the daughter of Thomas Kimberly, as heretofore published. The will of Nathaniel Kimberly, dated Oct. 26, 1705, names daughter "Sarah Blakely." (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 3, p. 78.) Thomas Kimberly was her grandfather; and "Nathaniel Kimberly, John Mallary, in right of my wife Elizabeth, Samll Blackly in right of my wife Sarah, of New Haven, Joseph Chitendon of Guilford, in right of my wife Mary, all collateral heirs of ye estate of Thoms Kimberly, late of New Haven deces[d]," convey interest to John Ball of New Haven, in a deed acknowledged Dec. 27, 1714. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 4, p. 387.) Samuel Blakesley removed to Woodbury, where his first six children were baptized in 1697 (Cothren's "Woodbury," p. 504), but he probably died in New Haven.

His will is dated Sept. 15, 1729; son Tilley, executor, presented the will for probate at New Haven, Nov. 6, 1732. It names wife Sarah, sons Samuel, James and Tilley, and daughters Merriam, Mary, Mehitable, and Sarah. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 6, p. 74.)

Children of Samuel and Sarah, all recorded at New Haven:

7. i. SAMUEL,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1685; bapt. 1697; m. Jan. 2, 1709–10, Helena, dau. of Ebenezer Brown, Jr.

ii. Merriam, b. May 2, 1688; bapt. 1697; m. Feb. 13, 1706–7, Caleb Mallory, b. Nov. 3, 1681, son of Peter, Jr.
iii. Jonathan, b. Jan. 6, 1690–1; bapt. 1697; probably died young; not named in his father's will.
iv. Sarah, b. Sept. 6, 1692; bapt. 1697.
v. Anna, b. Dec. 2, 1694; bapt. 1697.
vi. Mary, b. Sept. 6, 1696; bapt. 1697; m. Oct. 29, 1717, Samuel Down.
8. vii. James, b. April 27, 1699; m. in 1724, Thankfull Upson.
viii. Mehitable, b. Aug. 31, 1702; m. June 18, 1724, William Trowbridge.
9. ix. Tilley, b. March 18, 1705; m. Feb. 7, 1728–9, Mary, dau. of Ebenezer Brown, Jr.; d. Feb. 26, 1789.

4. Ebenezer[2] Blakesley (*Samuel*[1]) was born July 17, 1664, baptized Sept. 16, 1668, and died Sept. 24, 1735. The name of his wife in 1735 was Hannah. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 140.) In this volume there is a series of deeds to several of his sons, showing also that he had otherwise provided for the children to whom he did not give land, and in these deeds he names three sons, Samuel, Jacob and Thomas, of whom we have no birth records. He thus practically settled his own estate, leaving nothing for the Probate Court to put on record. He lived at North Haven, where he was prominent in Church affairs, first with the Congregationalists, and later, when the Church was established there, with the Episcopalians.

His widow, Hannah, died at the house of her son Jacob, at Waterbury, Conn., July 23, 1749. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 20, Ap.) She was the daughter of Thomas Lupton of Norwalk, Conn., (Selleck's "Norwolk," p. 347) and his wife Hannah Morris, born May 27, 1665 (New Haven records), as is shown by two deeds, dated March 13 and 16, 1761, by three of her sons, Jacob and Thomas, of Waterbury, Conn., and Samuel of Wallingford, Conn., to Jonathan Blakeslee of New Haven, conveying certain interests in the estate of their "Honrd. father Eben[r]. Blakeslee, Also all yt came to us by our mother Blackslee yt fell to her by her father Lupton at Norwalk." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 23, pp. 356–7.) The births of only six of his ten children are on record at New Haven.

Children of Ebenezer:

i. Abigail,[3] no birth record. Hall's Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn., p. 198, says that "John Nash, Jr., took to wife Abigail Blakely, ye daughter of Ebenezer Blakely of New Haven, May 19, 1709."
10. ii. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 4, 1685; m. Dec. 5, 1706, Mary Ford.
iii. Hannah, b. Feb. 4, 1685. Selleck's "Norwalk," p. 347, says she m. John Nash, 2d, whom I understand to be the same John Nash that m. Abigail above.
iv. Susanna, b. May 21, 1689.
v. Grace, b. Jan. 1, 1693–4; m. Oct. 13, 1718, Eber Humberston.
11. vi. Abraham, b. Dec. 15, 1695; m. March 15, 1721–2, Elizabeth Cooper.
12. vii. Isaac, b. July 21, 1703; m. May 31, 1733, Mary Frost; d. in 1767.
13. viii. Samuel, no birth record; m. Elizabeth Doolittle. Is called "son" in a deed dated Feb. 21, 1734–5. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 139.)
14. ix. Jacob, no birth record; m. June 10, 1730, Elizabeth Barnes. Is called "son" in a deed dated Feb. 21, 1734–5. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 140.)
15. x. Thomas, no birth record. A deed dated Feb. 21, 1734–5, gives land to "grandson Ruben the son of my son Thomas." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 142.)

5. JOHN[3] BLAKESLEY (*John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born July 15, 1676, married first, about 1696, Lydia——, who was the mother of all his children. She was admitted to the first church at New Haven, Nov. 23, 1699; and died there Oct. 12, 1723. He married second, Aug. 6, 1724, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Potter. She died Oct. 21, 1736; and he married third, Susanna, born July 10, 1684, daughter of Benjamin Bradley, and widow of Daniel Hotchkiss. She died July 25, 1751, aged 67; and he died April 30, 1742, in the 66th year of his age. Their tombstones stand by the west wall in the Grove St. Cemetery, New Haven. He lived on Grove St., opposite College St., where the cemetery now is, and near the present entrance. His inventory, taken March 26, 1713, amounted to £527. 10s. 1d. On the first Monday in June, 1742, "Jno. Ball Exr of ye last will & testament of John Blakesly late of New Haven Decd. exhibited said instrument in this Court and Daniel Blakely and sundry others of ye children of ye Decd. offered against ye probate thereof the uncertainty of ye Will and yt three of ye children of ye Decd. (Daniel, Elizabeth and Deborah) had virtually no devise made them in ye will and ye parties being heard by their Council learned in ye law, and this Court having considered thereof is of opinion yt ye witnesses to ye Same ought now to be sworn before this Court and are accordingly Sworn whereby said instrument was proved in Court and approved for Record." (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 6, p. 423.) The said will is dated Feb. 6, 1741–2, and names wife Susanna, son Daniel, daughters Elizabeth Alling, Deborah Alcock, Lydia Hull, Thankful Beecher and Mary Ball.

On June 8, 1742, Joseph Hull and Lydia his wife, Isaac Beecher and Thankful his wife, John Ball and Mary his wife, all of New Haven, quit claim to Daniel Blaksly of New Haven, the house in "which the said Daniel Blaksly lately dwelt," and the same day Susanna Blaksly, widow and relict of John Blaksly, gives up to the said Daniel her right of dower and thirds in the said property. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 12, p. 142.)

Children of John and Lydia:

i. SAMUEL,[4] no birth record; bapt. April 9, 1699; probably died young. He is placed as the first child because he was the first to be baptized, but why John, who was then nearly a year old, was not then baptized, cannot be explained.

ii. JOHN, b. April 17, 1698; bapt. Aug. 11, 1700. Removed to Wallingford, Conn., where he had a blacksmith shop, and died unmarried, Nov. 26, 1723. His father, John, was appointed administrator of his estate. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 5, p. 162.)

iii. LIDIAH, b. Mar. 25, 1700; bapt. Aug. 11, 1700; m. July 12, 1722, Joseph Hull.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 1, 1702; m. June 23, 1726, Stephen Alling, b. Oct. 3, 1704, son of James and Abigal Alling, of Wallingford, Conn. (Alling Family, p. 103.)

v. ANN, no birth record; d. Nov. 10, 1723.

vi. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 17, 1706-7; m. Jan. 11, 1737–8, Isaac Beecher.

vii. SAMUEL (2d), b. Jan. 3, 1708–9. He is not named in his father's will.

viii. DANIEL, no birth record. His father gave him all his lands in Farmington, Conn., which probably came from the Ventrus estate (Farmington Land Records, Vol. 5, p. 162), and other lands in New Haven (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 8, p. 367), calling him "son" in both deeds; and he quitclaimed to three of his sisters his interest in John Blakesley's estate, June 8, 1742. (New Haven Land

Records, Vol. 11, p. 420.) He married Merriam, daughter of Thomas Hodge. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 9, p. 118.) Eight children are recorded to him at New Haven: 1. *John*[5], b. Oct. 1, 1732. 2. *Zilpah*, b. June 24, 1734. 3. *Daniel* b. May 9, 1736. Two children are recorded to one Daniel Blakesley at Farmington, Conn., 1759 and 1762. He had a wife Hannah, Nov. 18, 1761. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 24, p. 120.) 4. *Merriam*, b. June 9, 1738. 5. *Simmy*, b. Feb. 10, 1739–40. 6. *David*, b. April 30, 1741. 7. *Jason*, b. March 26, 1747. 8. *Rachel*, b. Oct. 4, 1751.

ix. Deborah, b. Mar. 15, 1713; m. Jan. 14, 1729–30, John Alcott, and removed to Wolcott, Conn., in 1731, where she died Jan. 18, 1790. They were the first to settle within the limits of that town, lived in a log cabin, had twelve children, and twelve hundred acres of land. She was called "the queen bride." (Orcutt's History of Wolcott, p. 231–2, and 427.)

x. Abigail, b. May 14, 1717. No other record.

xi. Mary, b. April 5, 1720; m. (1) Feb. 8, 1737–8, John Ball; m. (2) Philip Rexford; and d. about 1799. (Tuttle Family, pp. 142–3.)

6. Moses[3] Blakesley (*John*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) married, Jan. 1, 1701–2, Mary Benton of Hartford. He lived at North Haven, where he was a member of the church, 1728–1739; and was called Sergeant Moses, and later, Deacon Moses. He removed to Waterbury, Northbury Society (Plymouth, Conn.), where he was Deacon in 1740. Of the 293 Incorporators of Plymouth, 1795, there were 18 Blakesleys, the largest number of any one name, the next highest being eleven. (Atwater's History of Plymouth, Conn., p. 10.) On Feb. 18, 1760, Moses Blakeslee, of Waterbury, gives land in New Haven to his four daughters, "Sarah Munson ye wife of Thos. Munson of New Haven, Hannah Todd ye wife of Ithamer Todd of sd New Haven, Phebe Cook ye wife of Eben[r] Cook of sd. Waterbury, and Marah Upson wife to Benj. Upson of sd Waterbury." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 23, p. 342.) All but one of his children are recorded at New Haven.

Children of Moses and Mary:

i. Moses,[4] b. Sept. 5, 1702. His father deeds him a part of his house and home lot at New Haven, April 3, 1726; and Moses, Jr., conveys the same back to Moses, Senr., Nov. 26, 1726. The latter is entered in the margin as Sergt. Moses. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 7, pp. 118 and 292.) Moses, Jr., died Nov. 28, 1726, only two days after he signed this deed.

ii. Aaron, b. Apr. 25, 1704.

iii. Abner, b. Jan. 25, 1705; d. Nov. 21, 1726.

iv. Sarah, b. March 31, 1708; m. (1) Jan., 1733, Ephraim Baker of Woodbury, Conn.; m. (2) before Dec. 30, 1751 (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 15, p. 79), Thomas Munson, b. Aug. 18, 1698, son of Thomas. (Munson Family, p. 102.)

v. Jesse, b. March 30, 1710; m. Deborah, dau. of Josiah and Abigal Todd, who was b. March 17, 1721–2. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 18, p. 10.) He lived at North Haven. Seven children are recorded at New Haven: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. Sept. 20, 1742. 2. *Job*, b. May 28, 1744. 3. *Cloe*, b. May 19, 1745. 4. *Josiah*, b. Jan. 1, 1746–7. 5. *Obed*, b. Dec. 5, 1748. 6. *Dinah*, b. Aug. 14, 1750. 7. *Jesse*, b. June 30, 1753.

vi. Dinah, b. Jan. 21, 1711–12.

vii. Job, b. Dec. 8, 1713.

viii. Job (2d), b. Dec. 18, 1714.

ix. Aaron (2d), b. Feb. 18, 1716–17; m. July 29, 1740, Esther Andrews, probably not his first wife. She was dau. of Gideon Andrews, and on Dec. 8, 1747, was called "his present wife." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 13, p. 283.) He lived at North Haven in 1750. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 16, p. 331.) He had children: 1. *Abner*,

b. May 24, 1741. 2. *Patience*, b. Dec. 25, 1742; m. 1763, Jesse Alcox, son of John and Deborah (Blaksley) Alcott, and grandson of No. 5. 3. *Gideon Andrews*, who d. Mar. 6, 1759; the first record of double naming found in the Blakesley family.

x. HANNAH, b. Mar. 25, 1718–19; m. Ithamer Todd.

xi. PHEBE, b. Mar. 12, 1721-22; m. 1744, Ebenezer Cook.

xii. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1723; settled in Waterbury, Conn.; m. Mar. 4, 1745. Olive Curtis. Had eleven children. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 20, Ap.)

xiii. MARAH, b. Jan. 29, 1726–7; m. Nov. 17, 1743, Benjamin Upson. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 140, Ap.)

xiv. MOSES (2d), b. 1728; removed to Waterbury; m. Sept. 24, 1753, Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth Dunbar, of Wallingford, Conn., who was b. April 20, 1733. Had four children. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 20 Ap.)

7. SAMUEL[3] BLAKESLEY (*Samuel*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born Jan. 28, 1685, baptized in 1697, married Jan. 2, 1709–10, Helena, daughter of Ebenezer Brown, Jr., of New Haven. He removed to Woodbury, with his father, about 1697; and died in 1653.

Children of Samuel and Helena:

i. THANKFULL,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1714; bapt. Nov., 1714; m. Mar. 8, 1739, Elijah Baker.

ii. SAMUEL, bapt. Nov. 23, 1718; was known as Dea. Samuel. (Cothren's "Woodbury," p. 504.)

8. JAMES[3] BLAKESLEY (*Samuel*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born April 27, 1699, married Sept. 15, 1724, Thankfull, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Lee) Upson, of Waterbury, Conn. He conveyed land in New Haven, Mar. 9, 1758, to his son "Tilley," of Waterbury, that he bought of his "brother Tilley now of Woodbury." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 21, p. 243.) He died June 12, 1784.

Children of James and Thankfull (taken partly from New History of Waterbury):

i. RUBEN,[4] b. Jan. 18, 1725–6; m. Hannah Upson. Had two children.

ii. TILLEY, b. June 10, 1728.

iii. MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 12, 1732.

iv. JAMES, b. Feb. 3, 1735–6; removed to New Haven, and m. July 14, 1755, Anna Bradley, probably daughter of Nathaniel Bradley, Jr., and b. April 4, 1736. He and wife Anna, of New Haven, convey, Jan. 12, 1761, to Daniel Lyman, interest in land that was "our grandfather Nathaniel Bradley's right in the middle division." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 23, p. 127.) *Reuben*[5], son of this James, m. Jan. 20, 1762, Rhoda Griswold of New Haven. (New Haven Records, Book 2, p. 156.)

9. TILLEY[3] BLAKESLEY (*Samuel*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born Mar. 18, 1705, married Feb. 7, 1728–9, Mary, born in 1706, daughter of Ebenezer Brown, Jr. She died Feb. 26, 1789; and he died Aug. 3, 1769. He and his wife Mary signed several deeds, 1730–1734, naming their father Ebenezer Brown, Jr., and grandfather Ebenezer Brown, Senr. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 8, p. 455; Vol. 9. p. 447.) He removed to Woodbury, Conn., before Aug. 9, 1734. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 1.) Three children are recorded at New Haven; the rest appear in Tuttle Family, p. 640–1, and Cothren's "Woodbury," p. 504.

Children of Tilley and Mary:

i. MARY,[4] b. July 25, 1729; d. July 25, 1748.

ii. Tilley, b. June 14, 1731; m. Mar. 16, 1758, Mary Baker, who d. April 28, 1792.
iii. Jonathan, b. Feb. 3, 1732–3.
iv. Justus, b. Mar. 9, 1735.
v. Sarah, bapt. Aug. 5, 1739.
vi. Dan, bapt. June 14, 1741; m. Mar. 3, 1768, Eunice Booth of Reading, Conn.
vii. Eleanor, bapt. Sept. 18, 1743; m. Zaccheus Weller.
viii. Ebenezer, bapt. Oct. 22, 1745.
ix. David, b. July 25, bapt. July 30, 1749; d. July 10, 1821; m. Feb. 28, 1776, Phebe, dau. of Thomas and Phebe Hall. Had eleven children.

10. Ebenezer[3] Blakesley (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born Feb. 4, 1685, married Dec. 5, 1706, Mary, daughter of Matthew and Mary Ford, of New Haven. On Jan. 4, 1750–1, Ebenezer and Mary Blakeslee deed "land laid out to Mary Ford." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 15, p. 416.) He lived at North Haven. Administration on his estate was granted to his son Ebenezer, the first Monday of Jan., 1761. Distribution was made April 15, 1761,—to Ebenezer, Jonathan, Mathew, Hannah, and Desire Taylor. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 9, pp. 451 and 504.) Mary, wife of Ebenezer, died Aug. 13, 1760.

Children of Ebenezer and Mary:

i. Mathew,[4] b. Oct. 25, 1707; d. Jan. 26, 1707–8.
ii. Desire, b. Nov. 1708; m. Dec. 26, 1727, Elnathan Taylor.
iii. Ebenezer, b. May 12, 1711; m. May 17, 1731, Jemima, dau. of William and Mary (Abernatha) Tuttle, who was b. May 25, 1673. She d. Aug. 13, 1760. (Tuttle Family, p. 225.) His estate was probated the first Monday in Feb., 1771. Elizabeth Blakeslee and Capt. Abraham Blakeslee, executors. Will mentions wife Elizabeth, and "my children," but does not give their names. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 11, p. 138.) He was called "Ebenezer Blakeslee Jr., Jr.," to show that he was younger than Ebenezer, Jr. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, pp. 51 and 109.) He had ten children, eight of whom are recorded at New Haven: 1. *Content*,[5] b. Aug. 5, 1731 (Tuttle Family); m. Jan. 14, 1749–50, Joseph Woolcut. 2. *Abel*, m. Mary ——; d. before June, 1766, when his estate was distributed to his widow, and his "seven brethren and sisters." (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 10, pp. 341 and 392.) It is by this distribution that we place him and his sister *Content* as children of Ebenezer, and also learn the name of the husband of *Jemima*. 3. *Lydia*, b. May 1, 1733; m. Nov. 6, 1759, Daniel Bradley. 4. *Jotham*, b. July 4, 1736; m. Jan. 18, 1758, Hannah Todd of New Haven. Estate probated at New Haven, 1792. Widow and relict Molly. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 15, p. 467.) 5. *Seth*, b. Dec. 10, 1738; m. (1) Sept. 7, 1761, Phebe, dau. of Gershom and Hannah (Mansfield) Todd; m. (2) Dec. 8, 1772, Jemima, dau. of Ezekiel and Susannah (Merriman) Tuttle, who was b. Jan. 13, 1746. (New Haven records; and Tuttle Family, pp. 235, 250 and 702.) 6. *Ebenezer*, b. Feb. 17, 1740–1. 7. *Ebenezer* (2d), b. Feb. 27, 1745–6; m. Dec. 29, 1763, Martha Bush of New Haven. 8. *Jemima*, b. June 25, 1748–9; m. —— Bradley. 9. *Isaiah*, b. Aug. 26, 1751. 10. *Icobed*, b. Sept. 2, 1753.
iv. Jonathan, b. Sept., 1713; m. Mar. 21, 1733–4, Dorothy Balee (New Haven records), dau. of —— Balee and wife Eleanor (Luddington) of East Haven, and granddaughter of William, Jr., and Martha (Rose) Luddington. (Dodd's "East Haven.") On Jan. 13, 1738–9, Jonathan Blakslee of East Haven, deeds to Gideon Potter land which "was said Jonathan Blakeslee's grandfather Luddington's lot." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 11, p. 3.) This was his wife's grandfather. His maternal grandfather was Matthew Ford.

Jonathan's estate was probated in 1792. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 16.) He had six children recorded at New Haven, and one at Wallingford : 1. *Submit*[5], b. Feb. 18, 1736–7. 2. *Eber*, b. July 21, 1739. 3. *Desire*, b. April 16, 1744. 4. *Baily*, b. Feb. 14, 1744–5, at Wallingford; removed to Farmington, Conn. 5. *Jonathan*, b. July 23, 1746. 6. *Esther*, b. Oct. 26, 1748. 7. *Titus*, b. Jan. 31, 1750–1.

v. MATHEW (2d), b. Dec. 10, 1715; m. Dec. 27, 1736, Roda Beach. (Wallingford Records.) The birth of eight children, and death of one other, are recorded at New Haven: 1. *Macock*[5], b. Nov. 17, 1739; d. Aug. 21, 1753. 2. *Oliver*, b. Aug. 15, 1741. 3. *Matthew*, b. Aug. 11, 1743; d. Jan. 2, 1761. 4. *Phebe*, b. Aug. 25, 1745; d. Oct. 26, 1750. 5. *Mary*, b. Sept. 6, 1747. 6. *Rufus*, b. April 19, 1749; m. Sept. 12, 1771, Esther Brownson of Farmington, Conn. She m. second, before April, 1781, Waitstill Munson. (Munson Family, p. 328.) 7. *Phebe* (2d), b. Feb. 22, 1750–1. 8. *Jordan*, b. Oct. 23, 1752. 9. "*Cearfull*, ye dau Mathew," d. Dec. 1767.

vi. MARY, b. June 15, 1718; d. Dec. 7, 1725.

vii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 17, 1720–1.

viii. SETH, b. April 11, 1725; d. April 13, 1725.

11. ABRAHAM[3] BLAKESLEY (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born Dec. 15, 1695, married Mar. 15, 1721–2, Elizabeth Cooper. She was daughter of John Cooper of New Haven, and was born Feb. 18, 1694. Abraham Blakesley and Elizabeth his wife, Mary Cooper and Thomas Cooper all of New Haven, convey, Mar. 16, 1724, to "our Honored father, Mr. John Cooper," certain interests in the estate of their "brother John Cooper late of New Haven deceased." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 7, p. 336.) His will was probated the third Monday of April, 1759, and was dated April 16, 1739. His "friend Caleb Atwater and loving brother Isaac Blakesle," executors. He was probably a shoemaker, as the inventory includes a shoemaker's shop, also "farm where John Blakesley, son of the decd. lives and farm where Zophar Blakesley son of the decd. lives." Distribution, July 2, 1759,—to Widow Elizabeth, to John Blakeslee, Abraham Blakeslee, Zophar Blakeslee, Jude Blakeslee, Stephen Blakeslee, and Joel Blakeslee. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 9, pp. 239, 259, 278.)

He died Mar. 6, 1759. "Mrs. Elizabeth who was wife to Mr. Abraham Blakeslee, dec.," died Jan 2, 1776. (New Haven Records, Book 2.)

Children of Abraham and Elizabeth, recorded at New Haven:

i. JOHN[4], b. Feb. 2, 1724–5; m. March 4, 1746–7, Lydia Bradley, b. 1724, dau. of Nathaniel and Ruth (Dickerman) Bradley. (Dickerman Genealogy, p. 178.) Had three children recorded at New Haven: 1. *Lydia*,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1747–8. 2. *Jonah*, b. Sept. 8, 1750. 3. *Eunice*, b. Nov. 12, 1753.

ii. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 22, 1727. He was captain of a Military Company in the second regiment, and was complained of before the General Assembly, in Mar. 1775, for "being disaffected to this Government," and was cashiered. This is the first record found of a reprimand for being loyal to the King. (Colonial Records, Vol. 15, p. 54.) His estate was probated at New Haven, Sept. 10, 1785. Distribution Nov. 21, 1786,—to *Edward*[5] and *Abigal* Blakesley. (New Haven Probate Records, Vols. 14, p. 420, and 15, p. 76.)

iii. ZOPHAR, b. April 21, 1730. Estate probated in 1798. (New Haven Probate Records, Vols. 19 and 20.)

iv. STEPHEN, b. Sept. 24, 1732; m. (1) Jan. 11, 1758, Lydia Blakesley, dau. of No. 15. She d. Aug. 23, 1766; and he m. (2) Nov. 25, 1766, Rachel Allin. He d. Mar. 20, 1768. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 21 Ap.)

v. JUDE, b. March 31, 1735; m. Nov. 13, 1758, Experience Blakesley, dau. of No. 15. Had ten children. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, p. 20 Ap.) His eldest daughter, *Abi*[5], m. Jesse Humaston, and became the "Patron Saint" of the Thomaston (Conn.) Chapter, D. A. R.
vi. JOEL, b. Dec. 11, 1737; d. July 15, 1738.
vii. JOEL (2d), b. June 30, 1739; m. May 3, 1762, Martha Sacket of New Haven.

12. ISAAC[3] BLAKESLEY (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born July 12, 1703, married May 31, 1733, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Tuttle) Frost, who was born Feb. 25, 1710–11. Isaac Blakeslee and Mary his wife, *et al*, convey, April 23, 1750, their interest in the "inheritance of our Honrd father Ebenezer Frost late of New Haven decd." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 19, p. 186.) He lived at North Haven. His will, made June 6, 1765, was probated the first Monday in March, 1768. His son Isaac, and Lieut. Abraham Blakeslee, executors. The will names wife Mary, and refers to "leather that is tanned or tanning." Inventory dated at North Haven. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 10, pp. 493 and 521.) Six of his children are recorded at New Haven.

Children of Isaac and Mary:

i. ISAAC,[4] b. Feb. 28, 1733–4; m. Nov. 23, 1752, Lydia, dau. of John and Deborah (Blakeslee) Alcott, who was b. Nov. 24, 1730, granddaughter of No. 5. He d. Nov. 16, 1814.
ii. MARY, b. Oct. 13, 1735; m. April 8, 1757, Eliphalet Pardee. (Tuttle Family, p. 26; and Orcutt's "Wolcott," p. 556.)
iii. SARAH, b. May 13, 1738; m. Benjamin Pierpont.
iv. HANNAH, b. Aug. 29, 1741; m. 1759, Joseph Holt.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 13, 1746.
vi. BULAH, b. Nov. 19, 1748; m. Ambrose Barnes of Cheshire, Conn.; d. April 19, 1822. He d. Mar. 22, 1831.
vii. RUTH, b. Feb. 8, 1757, according to Tuttle, but there appears to be too long an interval between her birth and that of Bulah. (Tuttle Family, pp. 25 and 26.)

13. SAMUEL[3] BLAKESLEY (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]) was born in 1697, and buried Sept. 5, 1761, age 64. He was probably a blacksmith, and lived in Wallingford, Conn., where he removed about 1719. On Feb. 19, 1718, Ebenezer gave land in Wallingford to his "well beloved son Samuel Blakeslee of New Haven." (Wallingford Land Records, Book 3, p. 174.) Lois Blakesley Hall (Mrs. Seth J. Hall) says that this land has been in the Blakesley family ever since, until about a year ago. Samuel is also called "loving son" in a deed of gift, Feb. 21, 1734–5; and he calls Ebenezer his "Honrd father," and refers to his mother's "father Lupton," in a deed dated Mar. 16, 1761. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 139; and Vol. 23, p. 357.) He married Elizabeth Doolittle, daughter of Daniel Doolittle, as shown by a deed dated April 12, 1737. (Wallingford Land Records, Vol. 8, p. 5.) Daniel Doolittle married, May 3, 1698, Hannah Cornwall, and had Elizabeth, born Oct. 15, 1700. (Wallingford Records.) Samuel Blakesley's will, dated Sept. 2, 1761, was probated the third Monday of Sept., 1761. Joseph Blakeslee, executor. The will names wife Elizabeth, son Joseph, to whom he gives his "shoping geer so called" (blacksmith shop?), daughters Hannah and Phebe Blakeslee, Susanna wife of Andrew Parker, Elizabeth wife of Gamaliel Parker, Abigal wife of Elijah

Ockly (Ackly), Zurviah wife of Nathaniel Ives, Thankfull wife of Justus Holt, and Merriam wife of Joshua How. The inventory amounted to £206. 6. 11. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 9, pp. 595 and 622.) Elizabeth Blakeslee, of Wallingford, Conn., made her will Feb. 7, 1770, and it was probated the third Monday of April 1772; Elijah Ackley, of East Haddam, executor. "Adm. granted said Ackley in right of his wife dau. of the said decd." The will names her eight daughters, son Joseph, and son-in-law Gamiel Parker. Distribution was to Joseph Blakeslee, Elizabeth Parker, Susanna Parker, Abigal Hackly, Zeruiah Ives, Thankfull Holt, Merriam How, Hannah Marks, and Phebe Barnes. (New Haven Probate Records, Vol. 11, pp. 237 and 376.) The last two daughters had changed their names since the date of their father's will, 1761. The names of children are from Wallingford records, New Haven Probate Records before cited, private correspondence from descendants, Bailey's Conn. Marriages, Book 4, p. 59, and Davis's History of Wallingford, Conn., p. 656. Obedience and Jemima, given by Davis, are the children of John and Elizabeth Beecher.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth:

i. SUSANNA,[4] b. Mar. 15, 1719; m. April 27, 1736, Andrew Parker; removed to Adams, Mass.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. July 8, 1721; m. Gamaliel Parker. Both died at Wallingford.
iii. ABIGAL, b. Sept. 8, 1723; m. Elijah Ackley of East Haddam, Conn., and died there.
iv. ZERVIAH, b. Jan. 16, 1726; m. Nov. 8, 1744, Nathaniel Ives. They removed to New Hartford, Conn., where they died.
v. A daughter, b. Nov. 1, 1728; d. Nov. 17, 1728.
vi. THANKFULL, b. Nov. 26, 1729; m. April 26, 1749, Justus Holt, son of Joseph and Abigal (Curtis) Holt, who was b. Oct. 19, 1720.
vii. JOSEPH, b. April 1, 1732; m. April 1, 1759, Lois, dau. of Stephen and Sarah (Hart) Ives, who was b. Jan. 9, 1737.
viii. MARIAM, b. Oct. 4, 1735; m. Oct. 14, 1756, Joshua How. She removed to Wells, Vt., and m. second, —— Butler, Esq.
ix. HANNAH, b. June 15, 1741; m. Dec. 23, 1762, James Marks of Wallingford, Conn.
x. PHEBE, b. July 1, 1744, m. Moses Barnes of Wallingford, Conn.

14. JACOB[3] BLAKESLEY (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]). No birth record. He married June 10, 1730, at New Haven, Elizabeth Barnes. He lived in New Haven until about 1740, when he removed to Waterbury, Conn. In a deed Mar. 13, 1761, he is described as of Waterbury. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 23, p. 356.) He died March 25, 1767.

The first four of his children are recorded at New Haven, and the last two at Waterbury. (New History of Waterbury, Vol. 1, pp. 19 and 20 Ap.)

Children of Jacob and Elizabeth:

i. ABNER,[4] b. May 13, 1731; m. (1) Sept. 25, 1755, Thankfull, dau. of Samuel Peck; m. (2) Feb. 19, 1786, wid. Mary Noble. He d. Nov. 29, 1791. (Wolcott, Conn., Records.) Had eleven children.
ii. ANNE, b. Oct 6, 1733; m. Amos Bronson, grandfather of Amos Bronson Alcott.
iii. GAD, b. Dec. 13, 1735; d. May 17, 1767.
iv. ASHER, b. May 23, 1738; m. Oct. 26, 1762, Mary, dau. of John Humaston of Litchfield. Had five children.
v. NOAH, b. Dec. 31, 1740.
vi. SARAH, b. Aug. 10, 1743.

15. Thomas[3] Blakesley (*Ebenezer*,[2] *Samuel*[1]), born in 1700, married at Sunderland, Mass., Mary, daughter of Richard Scott. They resided at New Haven, Conn., until about 1731, when they removed to that part of Waterbury, Conn., that is now Thomaston. He was appointed the first Captain of the "Northbury (Plymouth) Train Band," 1740. (Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R. Patron Saints, p. 395.)

His father, Ebenezer, gave land to Reuben Blakesley, "my grandson the son of my son Thomas," on Feb. 21, 1734–5. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 10, p. 142.) Thomas was living at Waterbury, Conn., Mar. 13, 1761, when he and his brother Jacob convey interest in land "that came to us by our Honrd. father." (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 23, p. 356.) Four of his children are recorded at New Haven; others are from the New History of Waterbury.

Children of Thomas and Mary:

i. David,[4] b. Nov. 7, 1722; m. (1) Nov. 29, 1743, Phebe, dau. of Caleb Todd, of New Haven. (New Haven Land Records, Vol. 26, p. 101.) She d. Oct. 4, 1744; and he m. (2) May 18, 1752, Abigal, dau. of John How. Had eight children.
ii. Reuben, b. Mar. 19, 1724–5; m. Sept. 19, 1748, Mary, dau. of Barnabus Ford. Had six children.
iii. Moses, b. June 30, 1727; m. Nov. 17, 1746, Mehitable, dau. of Gideon Allyn. Had eleven children.
iv. Mary, b. Sept. 7, 1729; d. Dec. 2, 1750.
v. Submit, b. 1732; d. June 17, 1750.
vi. Experience, b. Jan 3, 1734–5; m. Nov. 13, 1758, Jude Blakeslee, son of No. 11.
vii. Lydia, b. July 6, 1737; m. Jan. 11, 1758, Stephen Blakeslee, son of No. 11. She d. Aug. 23, 1766.
viii. Esther, b. Aug. 6, 1739.
ix. Abigal, b. Dec. 22, 1741; m. Jacob Potter.

Blachley (*ante*, vol. 58, page 357).—The date of the deed of Thomas Blachley to William Maltby was 16 April, 1673, *not* 1653. William Maltby was born about 1645. (See "Maltby–Morehouse Family," page 7.) D. L. M. *New Haven, Conn.* *

*Page 173, this volume.

THOMAS BLATCHLEY, OR BLACHLEY, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS[1] BLACHLEY came to New England in 1635, and was at Hartford in 1640, and New Haven in 1643–4, taking the oath of fidelity in the latter year, and being fined in 1646 for neglecting the image of God in the civil magistrates. He was at Branford on Dec. 1, 1645, and died in Boston, Mass., in 1674. He probably was a merchant, and sold his land at Branford to William Maltbie of New Haven, Apr. 16, 1653. On Oct. 30, 1665. he signed the Newark (N. J.) covenant, but did the same at Branford, June 20, 1667. "Goodman Blachley" was admitted an inhabitant of Guilford, Apr. 23, 1668, "if he can provide himself a place to dwell in." He was elected Deputy to the General Court, from Branford, in May, 1667, Oct., 1668, and Oct., 1669, but was absent from all these sessions. He was a man of influence in the colony (Hinman, p. 241), and served in a number of sessions of the General Court, from May, 1670. In that month, the General Court granted him 60 acres of land where he could find it, on the usual terms. His estate in Connecticut, inventory being presented June 9, 1674, amounted to £79, and the inventory in Boston, £128. He married Susannah ———, who married second, Richard Bristow, and died in Dec., 1677.

Children:

2. i. AARON,[2] b. 1644, bapt. at New Haven, July 1, 1651.
3. ii. MOSES, b. Mch. 25, 1650, bapt. at New Haven, July 1, 1651; d. Oct. 15, 1693.
iii. MIRIAM, b. May 1, 1653; m. Jan. 5, 1669–70, Samuel Pond of Branford.
iv. ABIGAIL, m. Edward Ball of Branford.

2. AARON[2] BLACHLEY (*Thomas*[1]) removed to Newark, N. J., in 1668, but came back to Guilford in 1676, and sold 70 acres in Newark to Thomas Huntington, in 1683. He married first, in Feb., 1664–5, Mary, daughter of Daniel Dodd of Branford, and on Apr. 4, 1665, set up a claim against his father-in-law's estate, on account of marriage settlement. The claim was not allowed because of the small estate. He married second, in 1686, Sarah, widow of Robert Foot. His home lot at Guilford, of 9 acres and 11 rods, stood next his brother's, on Whitfield St., and was "measured" Mch. 20, 1676–7. In Newark, in 1668, his estate was rated as £120.

Children, all by first wife:

i. THOMAS,[3] b. 1665; d. unmarried, Dec. 20, 1692.
ii. SUSANNAH, b. 1667; d. Jan. 19, 1728; m. Oct. 8, 1684, Ebenezer French of Guilford, who d. May 3, 1736.
iii. MARY, b. 1668; m. Nathaniel Allis.
iv. SARAH, b. 1670; m. (1) Christopher West; m. (2) Samuel Norton.
4. v. SAMUEL, b. 1672.
vi. HANNAH, b. Mch. 5, 1673–4; d. young.
5. vii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 9, 1675–6; d. May 3, 1712.
6. viii. EBENEZER, b. 1677.
7. ix. JOSEPH, b. 1680; d. Oct. 14, 1704.
x. BENJAMIN, d. Dec. 17, 1741; m. Nov. 27, 1712, Naomi, dau. of John Dudley. No children. She m. (2) Dea. John Graves, in 1753, and d. Sept, 22, 1770. He d. July 17, 1783.

3. Moses[2] Blachley (*Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, married, in 1675, Susannah, daughter of John Bishop. She died in Oct., 1729, having removed to East Guilford in 1716, after her husband's death. His home lot contained 8¾ acres. On June 23, 1681, John Bishop gave his lot as ½ acre and 20 rods of upland.

Children:

i. Moses,[3] b. Jan. 10, 1677; m. Jan. 1, 1701–2, Sarah, dau. of Samuel Benton of Hartford; d. Oct. 17, 1703; no children.
ii. David, b. June 23, 1679; d. young.
iii. Mehitabel, b. Mch. 13, 1681; d. Mch. 5, 1682–3.
iv. Mehitabel, b. Jan., 1682–3; d. unmarried, Mch. 6, 1707.
v. Abraham, b. Sept. 24, 1684; removed to Durham; m. Nov. 16, 1727, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Stone; no children.
vi. Abigail, b. Dec. 10, 1686; d. unmarried, Apr. 15, 1755.
8. vii. David, b. June 23, 1689; d. Oct. 22, 1751.
9. viii. Joshua, b. Apr. 14, 1692; d. Mch. 31, 1742.
ix. Abiel, b. Feb. 7, 1694; d. unmarried, Jan. 15, 1763. His list in 1716 was £51. 15. 0.

4. Samuel[3] Blachley (*Aaron*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), a blacksmith of Stamford, married first, Apr. 6, 1699, Abigail Finch of Stamford; and married second, Sarah ———.

Children by first wife:

i. Samuel,[4] b. Mch. 8, 1699–1700.
ii. Sarah, b. Nov. 7, 1702.
iii. Abigail, b. Sept. 23, 1705.

Child by second wife:

iv. Mary, b. May 24, 1710.

5. Daniel[3] Blachley (*Aaron*,[2] *Thomas*[1]) married, Feb. 10, 1701, Mehitabel Evarts, who married second, Thomas Allis. The list of his estate in 1716 was £2. 17. 0.

Children:

i. Mary,[4] b. May 26, 1709; d. unmarried, Oct. 8, 1753.
ii. Aaron, b. Apr. 3, 1712; d. young.

6. Ebenezer[3] Blachley (*Aaron*,[2] *Thomas*[1]) married ———, and removed to Huntington, L. I.

Child:

i. Joseph,[4] b. 1713; d. Jan. 19, 1798; m. Esther Collins, who d. May 5, 1802, aged 86. Children: 1. *Benjamin*,[5] b. May 30, 1739. 2. *Esther*, b. Oct. 31, 1742; m. May 12, 1763, Andrew Leete, and went to Nova Scotia. 3. *Oliver*, b. June 24, 1747. 4. *Anna*, m. (1) Jan. 15, 1777, Levi Spinning, who d. July 25, 1780; m. (2) in 1782, Joarab Field. 5. *Luranda*.

7. Joseph[3] Blachley (*Aaron*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Norwalk, married, Oct. 14, 1703, Mehitabel, daughter of John Keeler. She married second, Feb. 25, 1707–8, Caleb Hoyt of Norwalk, who died Apr. 11, 1755. She died Mch. 21, 1755.

Child:

i. Mary,[4] b. Nov. 9, 1704; m. Nathan Smith of Norwalk.

8. David[3] Blachley (*Moses*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of East Guilford, married first, May 14, 1717, Abigail Hand of East Hampton, who died June 18, 1730; and married second, Oct. 5, 1731, Temperance Spencer, who died Oct. 31, 1746. On May 22, 1719, his mother, as admin-

istratrix of his father's estate, transferred to him the land formerly given by John Bishop. His list in 1716 was £47. 18. 6.

Children by first wife:

i. Esther,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1718; m. Feb. 19, 1740, Nathan Willard, who d. in June, 1772.

ii. Phebe, b. Oct. 10, 1720; m. Apr. 10, 1751, Thomas Hall.

iii. David, b. Aug. 6, 1722; of Killingworth; m. (1) May 20, 1751, Lucy Wright; m. (2) May 2, 1754, Lydia Meigs; d. Feb. 3, 1801. Children, all by second wife: 1. *Lucy*,[5] b. Feb. 6, 1755. 2. *Stephen*, b. Sept. 3, 1756; d. Apr. 5, 1778. 3. *Ada*, b. Sept. 17, 1758; m. Joel, son of Benjamin Norton of Killingworth. 4. *Daniel*, b. Oct. 9, 1760; m. Jan. 27, 1780, Rebina Stevens. 5. *John*, b. Aug. 19, 1764; m. Charity Kelsey. 6. *Janna*, b. June 8, 1766. 7. *Sene*, b. Mch. 21, 1769. 8. *Luman*, b. Nov. 23, 1772; m. Ruth, dau. of Zebulon Hale.

Children by second wife:

iv. Temperance, b. July 20, 1733; m. May 6, 1754, Jeremiah Parmelee of Killingworth.

v. Mercy, b. Nov. 26, 1736; m. Benjamin Beach of New Haven.

vi. Abraham, b. Dec. 19, 1738; d. Dec. 29, 1751.

vii. Susannah, b. July 29, 1741; m. Jan. 21, 1762, Eliphalet Stevens of Killingworth.

viii. Sarah, b. Aug. 31, 1746; m. Jan. 9, 1769, Samuel Huggins of New Haven.

9. Joshua[3] Blachley (*Moses*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of East Guilford, married, Nov. 15, 1721, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Field. She died Feb. 9, 1793, having married second, Apr. 1, 1743, Ebenezer Bartlett, who died Nov. 30, 1770. Joshua Blachley's list in 1716 was £50.

Children:

i. Moses,[4] b. Aug. 28, 1722; d. Nov. 16, 1791; m. (1) Jan. 17, 1744, Huldah Munger, who d. Aug. 19, 1765; m. (2) Jan. 8, 1766, widow Ruth Murray, who d. July 1, 1776; m. (3) Anna Kelsey of Killingworth, who d. Sept. 18, 1810, aged 83. Children, all by first wife: 1. *Abigail*,[5] b. Dec. 17, 1744; d. July 21, 1796; m. Josiah Scranton of East Guilford, who d. Mch. 29, 1800. 2. *Moses*, b. May 28, 1746; d. unmarried, Feb. 13, 1826. 3. *Mary*, b. Mch. 17, 1748; d. Sept. 29, 1810; m. in 1766, Joseph Dowd, who d. Mch. 6, 1809. 4. *Aaron*, b. Apr. 6, 1750; d. Apr. 7, 1826; m. Oct. 19, 1769, Prudence Graves, who d. Apr. 18, 1821, aged 70. 5. *Huldah*, b. Sept. 17, 1752; m. Sept. 6, 1774, Ephraim Stannard. 6. *Mabel*, b. Sept. 17, 1752; d. Jan. 16, 1811; m. in 1775, James Hill, who d. Sept. 16, 1825. 7. *Anna*, b. Jan. 19, 1756; d. Dec. 25, 1826; m. in 1778, John Scranton, who d. Aug. 22, 1832. 8. *Eunice*, b. Feb. 8, 1757; d. Mch. 19, 1803; m. Hiel Willard, who d. Oct. 22, 1851. 9. *Abraham*, b. Jan. 25, 1760; d. Dec. 31, 1786; m. Abigail Coe of Durham; removed to N. Y. State. She m. (2) Daniel Chittenden, and m. (3) Benjamin Graves. 10. *Submit*, b. Aug. 17, 1765; d. Sept. 27, 1765.

ii. Joshua, b. Feb. 15, 1724; d. Sept. 2, 1816; m. Oct. 11, 1752, Abigail Dudley, who d. Apr. 18, 1820. Children: 1. *Anne*,[5] b. May 23, 1757; d. Apr. 4, 1827; m. Jan. 15, 1777, Ebenezer Walkley of Haddam, who d. June 26, 1824, aged 72. 2. *Nabby*, b. Sept. 1, 1763; d. June 23, 1764. 3. *William*, b. Nov. 19, 1765; d. Nov. 24, 1777. 4. *Nabby*, b. May 12, 1768; d. Nov. 24, 1742; m. Feb. 14, 1786, Daniel Chittenden, who d. in 1792. 5. *Joel*, b. July 12, 1770; of North Branford and Durham; m. (1) Mch. 9, 1794, Ruth Loper; m. (2) Mehitabel Bartholomew of Wallingford; m. (3) Mary Ann, widow of Ebenezer Robinson; m. (4) Harriet Hull. 6. *Selina*, b. Nov. 11, 1772; m. Elihu Bartlett. 7. *Mary*, b. Nov. 29, 1775; d. June 17, 1838; m. Jan. 3, 1798, Joel Munger, who d. Sept. 15, 1838.

REV. RICHARD BLINMAN OF MARSHFIELD, GLOUCESTER AND NEW LONDON.

By Isaac J. Greenwood, A.M., of New York City.

Foster's Alumni Oxonienses informs us that Richard Blinman, son of William of Chepstowe co., Monmouth, pleb., matriculated at New Inn Hall, Oxford, 24 April, 1635, aged 20; and took his degree of B. A. 19 Jan., 1635–6.

Chepstow was a town on the river Wye, near its confluence with the Severn, and from this, his native place, the Rev. Mr. Blinman is thought* to have come direct to New England through the influence of Mr. Edward Winslow, then living at Green's Harbour in the Plymouth Colony. To Winslow and others the Court of Freemen gave orders, March 3, 1639-40, to set off certain farm land and a house lot for a minister; "either for Nathaniel Smyth or some other as the said inhabitants of Green's Harbour shall place in." Mr. Smyth, after marrying, June 21, 1640, Anne, daughter of Thomas Bourne, removed to Norwich, Conn., his wife's sister having previously married Edward Winslow's youngest brother, Josias. The former, writing to Gov. Winthrop from his home, "Careswell," Oct. 10, 1640, says "Mr. Blindman salutes you," and on Jan. 28th following mentions "the many businesses I have had (and the more in regard of Mr. Blinman's friends that are come to live with us and the streightnes of place to receive them) and our preparacons to enter into covenant, &c."

Green's Harbour was first called Rexhorne by the Plymouth government, though its corporate name in 1640 was Marshfield. John Winthrop, in his History of New England, says "One Mr. Blinman, a minister in Wales, a godly and able man, came over with some friends of his, and being invited to Green's Harbour, near Plimouth, they went thither, but ere the yere was expired there fell out some difference among them, which by no means could be reconciled, so they agreed to part, and he came with his company and sat down at Cape Ann, which at this Court (3: 18: 1642) was established to be a plantation, and called Gloucester."

Blinman had been propounded at Plymouth March 2, 1640–1, but, as "Mr. Richard Blindman," he was admitted to the freedom of the Mass. Colony on the 7th of the following October. He and his people, though speaking English, were known as "the Welch party," and they soon obtained a grant of land at Cape Ann.

About the time of his obtaining the freedom of the Colony our young minister must have taken a wife, "Mary," supposed to have been a sister of Dorothy, wife of Thomas Parke† of Stoughton, afterwards of Pequot (New London); others, Savage says, "with slight grounds," think she was an own sister of Parke. Their children were:

i. Jeremiah, b. 20 July, 1642; said to have remained in New London after his father's departure, but who eventually returned to England; was m. perhaps twice, and had children.
ii. Ezekiel, b. 11 Nov., 1643; prob. d. young.
iii. Azrikam, b. 2 Jan., 1646; thought to be living 1687.

* Register vii. 276.

† Thomas Parke's eldest brother William (son of Robert), came out with Roger Williams on the Lion in 1631, and m. Martha, dau. of John Holgrave of Salem; she d. 25 Aug., 1708, aged 94.

iv. NATHANIEL, m. Martha; had dau. Anne.
v. MARGARET, m. Rich. Bowes; had one child living 1687.
vi. HANNAH, m. John Wadland, and had a child living 1687.
vii. MARGARET, m. Henry A'Court.

In 1643, Dec. 1, John Endecott writes from Salem to Gov. John Winthrop stating that he had recently "received a letter from Mr. Blinman, together with a complaint of the town against Griffen's companie for several misdemeanors," such as sabbath-breaking, swearing and drunkenness, the men being engaged at shipbuilding.

As early as 1638, according to the Court records of Salem, "Mr. Endicott was willed to send three men to view Cape Ann, whether it may be cut through, and certify how they find it." Allusion is here made to the cutting of a passage between what was subsequently Gloucester harbor and the Anisquam river, and leave was given the following May for a Fishing Plantation to be commenced at the Cape. Gloucester records of 1643 state that "Mr. Blinman, Pastor, is to cut the heath through and to maintain it, and hath given him three acres of upland, and he is to have the benefit of it, himself and his, forever, giving the inhabitants of the town free passage." Sixty-two years later a great spring-storm and tide cut a natural channel, thus saving the fishing boats the trouble of doubling the Cape.

In the fall of 1650 Blinman, with some families of his congregation, again removed; this time to New London in the Connecticut Colony, where grants of land were set off to them, Oct. 19, on the west side of the town, in a new street familiarly known as "Cape Ann Lane," or Ann Street. Here he received a salary of £60 per annum, and a house was built for him west of the first burial ground, on what is now Granite Street.

Emanuel Downing writing from Salem or Boston, to John Winthrop, Jr., at Pequoit, between 1650 and '54, usually sends his love and service to "honest Mr. Blynman and his good wife."

Oct. 28, 1652, Gov. John Haynes, Hartford, writes to the same party, saying, "I heare that Mr. Blinman is somewhat vnsetled in his spirret by reason of somme affronts by ill disposed persons ther: I am sorry to heare it, but hope hee will not offer to pluck himselfe from you or us (by engadging himselfe elsewher) without consulting Magistrates and Elders heare; for the Court have done that for helpe to the place for yours, his, & the Churches sake, that I am confident would not otherwise have been granted."

Subsequently contentions about membership, discipline and baptism arose in the Church at Hartford, increasing in violence and extending to neighboring churches. Several unsuccessful attempts were made by the General Court of Connecticut and by ecclesiastic councils to heal the dissension, and on Feb. 26, 1656-7, the Court desired John Russell of Wethersfield, Mr. Worham, Sam[l] Stone and Rich[d] Blinman "to meet the elders, who should be delegated from the other colonies, at Boston, the next June; and to assist in debating the questions proposed by the said general court, or any of the other courts, and report the determination of the Council."

John Winthrop Jr. was elected Governor of Connecticut in May, 1657; during the following winter he received a long letter from Jonathan Brewster of Pequoit, in which he says: "I had comed to your Worshipp, but the season will not permit. I therefore desyre & intreate you seriously to consyder what I write of, concerning Mr: Blinman, who standes in a distance from manie in our Towne, as well as from myselfe, vppon small grounds; but his perverse will, who can endure noe opposition or contradiction, but in a way episcopall & tiranicall, if he had power to his will, both in Church & Towne,

that I professe he is noe way qualifyed for a pastor in way of government." It seems that in some matter under discussion Brewster had opposed the minister's judgment, and the town had declared that, except the latter "would practice that conclusion the(y) would not paie his maintenance." Whereupon Blinman was aroused, and, continues the letter, "he broke then into wordes, that he would leave the place, with expressions of discontent, with fury." A town vote taken to decide whether they would have him stay, passed in the affirmative. "After, in his publick teachings," says Brewster, "he throwed balles of fyer against particular persons, & espetially against my selfe, thoughe not named ; that gave great offence," and, on one occasion, drew forth a reply from Mr. Brewster. Subsequently it was proposed to send four or five of the congregation "to see if they could remove the grevances that lyes in Mr. Blyndman brest, if he would make them knowen, and the knowing to admit debate"; they were at the same time to express a willingness on the part of the town for him to stay, but the minister "thancked the Towne, & whereas he had a call to another place, & the next day was thither going, he promised he would not engage himselfe befor he returned, &c." Brewster desired the Governor's "helpe for this poore Towne, to helpe vs compose differences" ; but any attempt at reconciliation was unsuccessful, and the irate parson soon shook the dust of New London from his feet and proceeded to New Haven.

Jan. 30, 1657-8, John Davenport, of the latter place, writes Gov. Winthrop at Hartford as follows: "Though this being the last day of the weeke, & by Mr. Blynman's staying the Lords day at Gillford, I am disappointed of his expected helpe ; so that the whole worke, of preaching boath times and administering the Lord('s) supper, lyeth upon me, whereby I am constrained to be as briefe, in these lines, as I may." After this Blinman appears to have had no regular calling, and though the journal of Thomas Minor of New London and Stonington, under date of July 27, 1659, says Mr. Blinman "taught" in the former place, it is evident that the reverend gentleman was already preparing to return to England. to which end he raised some funds in May by selling a portion of his library to Yale College. Savage states that a letter written by him from Newfoundland to Mr. Davenport, on Aug. 22 following, mentions his arrival and his having declined offers to settle there.

In January, 1670-1, he was living at Bristol "in the Castle," and 13 of 2d mo., 1677, Rev. John Bishop of Stamford, Conn., in a letter to Rev. Increase Mather of Boston, encloses another to be forwarded to Mr. Blinman, "who," he says, "I suppose you may likewise know, & have acquaintance w^{h} all." Reg. xxv. 375.

Calamy's Nonconformists' Manual (2d Edit., London, 1777) observes: "We may here also mention some that lived in Bristol, tho' they had been ejected in other places ; as Mr. Richard Blinman, who had been minister of Chepstow, but whether ejected or not is uncertain."

Mather, in his History of New England, has this account of him : "After a faithful discharge of his ministry at Glocester and at New London, he returned into England, and living to a good old age, he who, wherever he came, did set himself to do good, concluded his life at the city of *Bristol*, where one of the last things he did was to defend in print the cause of Infant Baptism," in an essay tending to issue the controversy. A certain "H. D.", *i.e.* Henry Danvers, who is styled "anabaptist and politician" (Dict^{y}. of National Biography, xvi. 39), published in 1673 "A Treatise of Baptism." To this, it seems, Blinman issued an "Answer," which must have been of some extent, for in a "Rejoynder" he refers (p. 20) to what

he had said at p. 190 of the "Answer," and he would appear to have been acquainted with Hebrew, as well as with Greek and Latin. Of the "Answer," there is no copy in the British Museum, and in the Catalogue of the Bodleian, a library which is rich in works of this class, no book by Blinman is mentioned. The same may be said of the Catalogue of the Library of Trinity College, Dublin. The "Answer" is therefore undoubtedly very rare. Blinman followed suit with a small tract entitled :

"A Rejoynder to Mr. Henry Danvers Brief friendly Reply To my Answer about Infant Baptism. By Richard Blinman, Minister of the Gospel. London. Printed for Thomas Wall, Bookseller in Bristol, 1675."

Danvers in the meantime had sent forth :

"Innocency and Truth Vindicated. . . . . With a brief Answer to Mr. Blinman's Essay." The "Brief and Friendly Reply" occupies pp. 177-172.

Blinman's rather quaint will, made and proved in 1687, is found on record in the Consistory Court of Bristol, as follows :

I Richard Blinman Minister of the Gospel of Christ having lived to the age of 72 years and somewhat more and being now under infirmities of Body do think it my duty to set my House in order before I dye; and to express my full mind and meaning in this my last Will and Testament. And 1.—I doe now again (as through Grace I have done 50 years since) resign my self into the Hands of God the father through Jesus Christ my only Mediatour in whose Righteonsness alone by ffaith I look for Pardon of Sins and Justification and Peace wth God by the help of the holy spirit. Next I bequeath my Body to be decently buried near to my deare Wife; and as for my Worldly goods wherewith God hath endow'd me, though it hath not been so lardge a Portion as many others have had, yet blessed be the name of my gracious God it hath been sufficient all along for me and my numerous ffamily, and what little I have to dispose shall be as followeth.

Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my son in law Richard Bowes and my Daughter Margaret his Wife and to their Child now living (I having not Mony to bestow upon [*sic.*] I give and bequeath) 10 pound weight of Dr. Starky's Pill and half a Pound of Oyle of Amber and a Quart Bottle full of the Tincture of Starky's Pill Diaphoretick a Vial Bottle full of the Tincture of Amber and another Bottle of Laudanū liquidum tartarizatum, 12 or 15 drops of which in an equal Quantity of Malago Sack & Poppy water, is good against the Cough, also severall Divinity books which I shall express particularly in a Catalogue annexed to this my Will, also her dear Mother's best Trunk with other things in it.

Item. I give and Bequeath to my Son in law John [*sic.*] Wadland and to my Daughter Hannah his Wife and to their Children now living my best Bed with 2 Bolsters 2 Blankets and the Rug belonging to them and also 2 Pound of Starky's Pill and also the several divinity books mentioned in the Catalogue annexed to this my Will; also I give and bequeath to my said Daughter Hannah a Vial Bottle of the Tincture of Amber and also 3 of my red Chairs and 2 of the matted Chairs, also a Goune of her Mother's and a new Morning Gown.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son in Law Henry Acourt (A'Court) and my Daughter Margaret his Wife the several Divinity and History books expressed in the aforesaid Catalogue annexed to this my will.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son Nathaniel all my Physical latin books as also several other Divinity books wch I shall mention in the aforesaid Catalogue annexed to this my Will also I give and bequeath to my said son Nathaniel 2 pound of Starky's Pill and also that he shall have liberty to choose 4 of my English Physick books.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Daughter in Law Martha Blinman a small piece of Gold and Mr. Rogers's Sermons upon Judges and also Thomas Phillips Lamentations or a Treatise of Hell.

Item. I give and bequeath to Anne Blinman her Daughter and my Grandchilde now wth me a new Trunk marked wth the letters of her Name, wherein I have caused divers things to be put up and kept for her which I shall not here mention, together wth the Money which is in her own little Trunk; which Trunk and the things in it I shall leave in the Custody of my Reverend friend M^{r}

Thomas Palmer Minister of the Gospel, and Mr Jeremiah Holwey Senr in Corn-street, to be kept for the Child's use and to be disposed of to her by them both as they shall see meet; they having each of them a Key to the said Trunk.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Eldest Son Jeremiah Blinman (whom I make my sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament) all the rest of my goods and Chattles and Physical things without exception, provided yt when he hath made sale of wt is to be sold, if his Brother, my Son Azrikam Blinman, be alive and shall appear, that he shall pay him 10 Pounds and yt the rest of the goods or just summ of them shall be given unto the children that he hath or shall have by Mrs Elizabeth Blinman his now Wife my Daughter in Law, to wch Elizabeth I also bequeath one Guiny as a token of my love. This my last Will and Testament I have dictated from the beginning to the End, being through the mercy of God of clear sense and perfect use of Reason. April Wednesday 13th 1687.

I do appoint my dear and trusty ffreinds Mr Jeremiah Holwey Senr, Dr Chancy, Mr Alexander Doleman, Mr John Richardson, and Mr Edmond Reddish; or any two of them to be my Overseers of this my last Will and Testament. It is my Will and I shall require it of my Son Jeremiah my sole Executor yt he take a care of the civil and Religious Education of my Grandchilde, Anne Blinman, until she be fit to be put abroad; he shall be supplied wth divers things towards her maintenance both by her Mother and by the Keepers of the Keys of her Trunk before specified and this is the Conclusion of this my last will and Testament.

Witnesses: Sam. Lloyd
John Drew
Christopher Roberts

Richard Blinman (Seal)

Proved at Bristol,—— July 26, 1687.

[What follows is endorsed on the Will.]

A Catalogue of Books wch I bequeath to my Son & Daughter Bows.

Mr. Burroughes two volumes on Hosea.
Dr. Thom: Goodwin's works in one vol: 4o.
Sympson's Church History.
Luther on the Galatians.
Mr. Stukely's Gospel-Glass repr̃senting the Miscarriages of English Professors.
Mr. Mall's offer of help to sufferings [*sic*].
Mr. Bridges seasonable truths in ye worst &c.
Mr. Rows life & Death.
The Man of Sin.
Mr. Rich: Mather's life & Death, wth divers others in the same Vol:
2 of David's Psalm books.
12 ffreindly answers to H: D: about &c.
12 Rejoynders to H: D: his reply.
A faithfull Discovery of a Treacherous design of Mysticall Antichrist.
The Morning Exercise agt Popery in Lecture sermons preached at Southwark.
Mr. Vavasor Powells* Concordance.
Sclater's Exposition with notes on the 1 Ep: to the Thessalonians.
My best Culpeper's Dispensatory.

A Catalogue of books wch I bequeath to my Son & Daugh: Acourt.

The Epistle of Gildas.
Mr. Dicksonns Explanation of the Ep: of Paul to the Hebrews.
A frindly debate between Satan & Sherlock.
Dr. Owen's mortification of sin in beleivers.
A Confession of ffaith owned by the Elders in New Eng:
Articles of Christian Religion by Authority of Part.
Eusebius's Ecclesiastical History.
1 of David's psalm books.
Mr. Mall's Exhortation to Holy living.

* Vav. Powell, Chaplain of M. Gen. Thomas Harrison in Wales, and called by Woods, in his Fasti Oxon, "a giddy headed person and second brother to Hugh Peters."

Mr. Wills [*sic*] Vindication of Infant Baptism.
The Historycal Books of ye Holy Scriptures by Leonard Hore.
Biskbeck's Protestants Evidence.
Mr. Walker on the Sabbath.

A Catalogue of books wch I bequeath to my Son & Daugh: Wadland.

Mr. Hugh Peters' last Legacy.
A Call from Heaven by Increase Mather.
Christian & Conjugal Councel; 1 of David's Psalms.
Mr. Shepherd's Sermons vpon the wise & foolish Virgins.
The office & use of the moral Law by Mr. Hinde.
Culpeper's Dispensatory wth a red Cover.

A Catalogue of books wch I bequeath to my Son Nathaniel Blinman.

Sr Charles Wolseley's reasonablenes of Christian belief.
Dic: Ambrosü Cœlpini.
Operū Theologicorū Hieron; Zanchii Tomas tertius.
Syntagma Theologiæ Christiane ab amando Polano.
Andreæ Riveti disputationes.
Hieron: Zanchii Miscellaneorū lib: 3.
My Pocket Latin Bible.
My Pocket Greek Testament.
Bullinger's Decades, in small folio.
Bishop Abernethy's Treatise containing Physick for Soul & body.
Stephanus' his Lexicon.

A Catalogue of books wch I bequeath to my Daughter in Law Martha Blinman.

1 of David's Psalm books.
A Disswasive from Conformity to the World by H: S:
God, a Christian's choice by Samuel Vinny.
Benefield's Commentary on the 1 chap: Amos.

Samuel Blunt of Andover, Mass., Plainfield, Conn., and Oxford, Mass., and His Children

By James E. Ives of Washington, D. C.

Miss Helen M. Blount Prescott of Atlanta, Ga., has published a genealogical tree of the northern and southern Blunts ("Blount and Blunt", W. F. Roberts, Washington, D. C.), which gives the descent of Samuel Blunt, at one time of Plainfield, Conn., but does not give any information as to his children. The

following article has been compiled to fill this lack. The material recorded has been obtained from a letter received from Miss Prescott, from the records of Andover, Mass., Plainfield, Conn., and Oxford, Mass., and from other sources.

SAMUEL[3] BLUNT (son of William[2] and Elizabeth (Ballard) Blunt of Andover, Mass., and grandson of William[1] Blunt, a freeman at Andover in 1635), born at Andover 24 Apr. 1689, died probably at Oxford, Mass., in 1732 (Miss Prescott). He married at Andover, 10 Apr. 1712, ELIZABETH DANE of Concord, Mass.

About 1714 Samuel Blunt moved, with his brother Hamborough Blunt, from Andover to Windham County, Conn., and settled at Plainfield,* where five of his children were born. (See *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 9 (1905), pp. 110–112, and Plainfield vital records.) Samuel Blunt moved about 1728 from Plainfield to Oxford, Mass. Deeds, dated from 1714 to 1727, with Samuel Blunt as grantor or grantee, are recorded in the Plainfield Court House at Central Village, Conn. In a deed of 1714 he is spoken of as "late of Andover now of Plainfield", and in two others he is called "an husbandman". The town records of Oxford disclose that at a town meeting, held on 3 May 1729, he was elected one of two fence-viewers.

Elizabeth (Dane) Blunt married at Oxford, 27 Apr. 1742, widower Samuel Buck of Sutton, Mass. On 30 Aug. 1742 Samuel Buck was nominated guardian of his wife's son Ezekiel Blunt; and on 10 June 1747 he and his wife were appointed administrators of Ezekiel Blunt's estate. (See vital records of Andover, Plainfield, and Oxford, and the Registries of Deeds and Wills, Worcester County Court House, Worcester, Mass.)

Children:

i. REV.† JOHN,[4] b. (according to Stackpole, "History of Winthrop, Maine," p. 291) about 1712; was killed in the Battle of Lake George on 8 Sept. 1755; m. at Plainfield, 1 May 1734, his first cousin, NAOMI LOVEJOY, who m. (2) at Sturbridge, 12 Jan. 1758, James Ward.

John [4] Blunt resided at Plainfield until he moved to Sturbridge, Mass., where he was minister for the Separatists in 1747.

Deeds of John [4] Blunt are recorded at the Plainfield Court House for the years 1737, 1739, 1742, 1744, and 1750, and a deed to him, as a resident of Sturbridge, is recorded in the Worcester County Registry of Deeds for 1749.

The will of John [4] Blunt, dated 14 June 1755, proved 4 Nov. 1755, and recorded in the Worcester County Court House, shows that he made it "Expecting shortly to go on a dangerous expedition", described himself as a yeoman and mentions his wife Naomi, his sons John and Andrew, and his daughters Ruth and Martha. It is endorsed "John Blunt Sturbridge killed at Lake George Sept. 8, 1755".

Children:

1. *John*,[5] b. at Plainfield 13 Nov. 1734.
2. *John*, captain in the Revolution, b. at Plainfield 6 Oct. 1736; d. at Winthrop, Maine, 18 May 1804; m. at Sturbridge, 18 Oct. 1760, Rebecca Streeter.

* Representatives of other Andover families, among them Lovejoys and Ballards, went from Andover to Plainfield at about this time.

† Stackpole calls him the Rev. John Blunt. (See Clark, "Historical Sketch of Sturbridge, Mass.", 1838, p. 34.)

An uncertainty has existed as to the place and date of birth of Capt. John Blunt of Winthrop. The Lineage Books of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution assert that he was born at Sturbridge in 1735; Thurston agrees that the place of birth was Sturbridge, but gives no date; C. C. Whittier ("Winthrop, Me., and Her Soldiers of the American Revolution") claims that he was born at Chester, N. H., 26 Mar. or 26 Sept. 1735; and Stackpole accepts the record of birth as at Chester 26 Mar. 1735. All these statements are incorrect, for the vital and other records of Plainfield and Sturbridge prove that Capt. John Blunt was born at Plainfield 6 Oct. 1736 and moved as a boy to Sturbridge, where he lived until he went to Maine. The John Blunt, born at Chester in 1735, was a second cousin. (See Plainfield and Sturbridge records; Thurston's and Stackpole's histories of Winthrop; the "Lovejoy Genealogy", by C. E. Lovejoy; Chase's "History of Chester, N. H.", and Prescott's "Blount and Blunt".) Children: (1) John, as a lad of thirteen years of age, served as a drummer boy in his father's company. (See C. C. Whittier, "Winthrop, Me., and Her Soldiers of the American Revolution".) *

3. *Andrew*, b. at Plainfield 6 June 1738; m. at Sturbridge, 9 June 1759, Eunice Davis.
4. *Ruth*, m. ——— Nugent.
5. *Martha*, m. at Sturbridge, 20 Apr. 1762, Seth Bond.

ii. SAMUEL, of Boston, mariner, b. at Plainfield 9 Oct. 1716; m. (1) in Boston, 4 Mar. 1742, MARY MOLES; m. (2) 17 Mar. 1749 HANNAH ROSS (RAUCH).

Children by first wife:
1. *Mary*, b. in 1742.
2. *Samuel*, b. in 1743.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. in 1748.

Children by second wife:
4. *John*, b. 7 May 1752.
5. *Ezekiel*, b. 8 Jan. 1754.
6. *Hannah*. b. 7 Aug. 1755.

(See Plainfield and Boston records.)

iii. SARAH, b. at Plainfield 29 Oct. 1718; m. at Preston, Conn., 10 June 1740, JOSEPH KINNE.

iv. MARY, b. at Plainfield 14 Oct. 1721; d. at Oxford 1 Sept. 1792; m. at Oxford, 22 Nov. 1739, URIAH STONE, b. 13 May 1713, d. at Oxford 24 Oct. 1797. (See "Oxford Descendants of Gregory Stone", by George E. Stone; "Gregory Stone Genealogy", by J. Gardner Bartlett; and Oxford Vital Records.)

v. LIDAH, b. at Plainfield 8 June 1724.

vi. EZEKIEL, b. at Plainfield 29 July 1727; d. at Sutton, Mass., in 1747.

BRACY:—According to *The Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire*, vol. 1, p. 104, it appears that Thomas Bracy was in New Haven, Conn., 5 Sept. 1647, when his son John was baptized, and that this son went to York, Maine, and was the ancestor of the Bracy family of York and Wells, Maine. A reference to the early records of Portsmouth and Newport in Howard M. Chapin's *Documentary History of Rhode Island*, vol. 2, p. 132, 133, 146, 147, shows that a Thomas Bracey (Brassy, Brasey) was of Newport, 1 Dec. 1641 and 5 Sept. 1643. There seems little doubt but that he was the Thomas Bracy of New Haven in 1647.

Wells, Maine. G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, F.S.A.

*Children should be Child

DESCENDANTS OF ALICE BRADFORD.

[Communicated by Rev. William Allen, D.D. of Northampton.]

The oldest granddaughter of Gov. Bradford and Alice Southworth was *Alice Bradford*, the daughter of Maj. William Bradford by his first wife, Alice Richards. Gen. G. M. Fessenden, in his genealogy of the Bradford's, in the N. E. Historical Register for January and July 1850, gives no account of her descendants. Happening to be myself a descendant of Alice Bradford, I am able to supply this deficiency in part.

Alice Bradford married, March 29, 1680, Rev. William Adams, the 2d minister of Dedham, being his 2d wife; Mary Manning of Cambridge was his first. Mr. Adams, by his wife Alice, had three daughters; 1. *Elizabeth*, born Feb. 23, 1681; she married, first, Rev. S. Whiting of Windham, Sept. 4, 1696, when she was in her 16th year, and her four children were distinguished; first, Col. William Whiting, employed in the French war; second, Rev. John Whiting of the second church in Windham (Scotland parish); and, resigning his office, he was judge of probate and also a colonel; third, Col. Nathan Whiting; fourthly, Mary, born 1712, married Nov. 23, 1727 Rev. Thomas Clap, her father's successor at Windham, and afterwards president of Yale College; she died Aug. 9, 1736, her daughters being Mary Clap, who married Daniel Wooster of New Haven, and Temperance Clap, who married Timothy Pitkin of Farmington.

Rev. S. Whiting died in 1725, and his widow Elizabeth married, in 1737, Rev. Samuel Niles of Braintree; she died at New Haven at her son Nathan's, in 1760.

2. The *second* daughter of Rev. William Adams by Alice Bradford was *Alice*, who married in 1701 Rev. Nathaniel Collins, the first minister of Enfield, Conn. She died Feb. 19, 1735; he died in 1756.

3. The *third* daughter of William and *Alice* Adams was *Abiel*, born Dec. 15, 1685, after the death of her father, who died Aug. 17, 1685. About the year 1707 she married Rev. Joseph Metcalf, minister of Falmouth, a native of Dedham, born in 1682, graduated 1703, died May 24, 1723. Joseph and Abiel Metcalf had 11 children, as follows: 1. *Abigail;* 2. Abijah, both of whom, probably, [died] young; 3. *Abiel*, married James Fitch of Salisbury; 4. *Hannah*, married Timothy Metcalf of Mansfield or Lebanon; 5. *Alice*, married John Williams; 6. *Mary*, married John Reed or Rudd of Lebanon; 7. *Elizabeth*, married Rev. Jonathan Lee, the first minister of Salisbury, Conn.; 8. *Delight*, married Tho. Worcester; 9. *Sarah*, married James Fowler of E. Haddam; 10. *Azubah*, married Wm. Williams of Union, Maine; 11. *Sybal.*

Alice, the widow of Rev. William Adams, married Maj. James Fitch of Norwich, who was born in 1647 and died at Canterbury, his last residence, in 1727, aged 80 years.

Her daughter *Abiel*, the widow of Rev. Joseph Metcalf, married Rev. Isaac Chauncy of Hadley, who died in 1745. The time and place of her death are not known.

I now proceed to my particular object, the tracing of the descendants of one of the daughters of Mrs. Abiel Metcalf, she (as it may be remembered) being the granddaughter of Major William Bradford. As she is of the 4th generation from Gov. Bradford, her daughter Elizabeth will be marked as of the fifth.

Elizabeth[5] *Metcalf* married Rev. JONATHAN LEE of Salisbury. At the time of her marriage she was living in the family of president Clap, whose wife Mary Whiting, deceased in 1736, was her cousin. The children of Jonathan and Elizabeth Lee were eight in number; 1. *Jonathan*,[6] a physician in Pittsfield, who had 7 children; 2. *Elizabeth*,[6] who married Rev. THOMAS ALLEN, the first minister of Pittsfield, who died in 1810, aged 67, and whose children were twelve in number, among whom were *Thomas*[7]; *Jonathan*,[7] the father of Thomas[8] Allen, now of St. Louis; *Elizabeth*,[7] who married William P. White, a Boston merchant, and died in London in 1798; *Clarissa*,[7] who married John Breck of Northampton, and whose sons are Edward,[8] Theodore,[8] and John[8] Breck of Brecksville, Ohio; *George W.*[7]; Capt. *Samuel L.*[7]; *William*,[7] (the writer of this article and the only survivor of this large family,) whose children are seven, viz.: Rev. John Wheelock[8] Allen of Sheboygan Falls; Elizabeth,[8] married to Professor H. B. Smith, of the Union Seminary, N. Y.; Charlotte F.[8] married to Rev. Erastus Hopkins; William,[8] Clara,[8] Adriana,[8] and Annette.[8] *Love*,[7] married Gen. Eleazar W. Ripley, and deceased 1820; *Solomon Metcalf*,[7] a professor in Middlebury College, deceased; *Elisha L.*,[7] a surgeon in the army, deceased. 3. *Samuel*[6] *Lee* of Salisbury, whose son is Dr. Charles[7] Lee, a physician of New York, and whose daughter Hannah[8] married W. C. Stirling, whose daughter is Mrs. (John B.) Waring of Cleveland. 4. *Rhoda*[6] *Lee* married John Ensign; their daughter Rhoda[7] married deacon Alpha Rockwell, whose daughter Elizabeth[8] married Osmyn Baker, a member of congress, and whose daughter Caroline[9] married William Lawrence of Northampton, himself a descendant of Gov. Bradford. 5. *Salome*[6] *Lee* married Judge Hale; their daughter Lydia[7] married Rev. John Keep, now of Oberlin, and Clarissa[7] married Rev. Mr. Knapp of Westfield, and Harriet[7] married Gen. Miller of Homer. 6. *Elisha*[6] *Lee*, a lawyer of Sheffield. 7. *Mylo*[6] *Lee*, whose son, Rev. Jonathan[7] Lee of Otis, was the father of Dr. Jonathan Edwards[8] Lee, now assistant surgeon in the insane hospital near Philadelphia.

This is a very incomplete account of the descendants of Rev. Jonathan Lee and Elizabeth Metcalf, and through her the descendants of Gov. Bradford. My own descent in the 7th generation appears, then, to be as follows: 1. Gov. Bradford; 2. Maj. William Bradford; 3. Alice Bradford, married to Rev. William Adams; 4. Abial Adams, married to Rev. Joseph Metcalf; 5. Elizabeth Metcalf, married to Rev. Jonathan Lee; 6. Elizabeth Lee, married to Rev. Thomas Allen; 7. William Allen.

Rev. Joseph Fowler[5] of East Haddam, Ct., b. at Lebanon, 1722, was son of Jonathan Fowler[4] of Windham, Ct., and was the 5th in descent from Hon. William Fowler,[1] one of the first magistrates of New Haven Colony. He m. 3 Feb. 1747, Sarah, dau. of Rev. Joseph Metcalf (of *Lebanon*, I have it.) Mr. Fowler,[5] grad. Yale College, 1743; s. in the ministry at East Haddam, where he was pastor 21 years, and d. 10 June, 1771.

Children: *Joseph*,[6] m. Margaret Hull; *Sarah*,[6] m. Rev. Joseph Vaill of Hadlyme and had eight children. She d. 1832, and he d. 1838, in the 88th year of his age and 59th of his ministry. Their four children now living are Rev. Wm. Fowler Vaill,[7] of Illinois; Mrs. Sarah Vaill Norcross,[7] of Monson, Mass.; Rev. Joseph Vaill,[7] D. D. of Somers, Ct., pastor; and Mrs. Amanda Vaill Evarts[7] of Killingworth, Ct. *Elisha Adams*,[6] m. Mary Burr, removed to East Bethel, Vt., and had nine children. *Electa*,[6] m. Dea. Thomas Harvey and had four children; one of them is Rev. Joseph Harvey, D. D., pastor of a Church in Thompsonville, Ct.

The above will correct and add to the article, "Descendants of Alice Bradford," p. 127, Vol. 9, 13th line from bottom, where it says, "Sarah * m. *James* Fowler of East Haddam." H. N. O. of New York.

*Page 184, this volume.

CAPTAIN GERSHOM BRADFORD AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Contributed by Ira B. Cross, Berkeley, Calif.

Captain Gershom Bradford (*Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *William*[1]) was born at Plymouth, Mass., December 21, 1691, and died at Bristol, R. I., April 4, 1757. (1) On Oct. 23, 1716, (2) he was married to Priscilla Wiswall, a second cousin, who was the daughter of Rev. Ichabod Wiswall and Priscilla Pabodie (Peabody) of Duxbury, Mass. She was born in Duxbury about 1690 and died at Bristol, R. I., on September 12, 1780. (3) She was a direct descendant of John and Priscilla Alden, Thomas Rogers, and John and Isabel Pabodie (Peabody), all of the *Mayflower*.

In 1930, a manuscript by Algernon Aiken Aspinwall, entitled "Bradford Family" with the sub-title "William Bradford of the Mayflower and Some of his Descendants", was deposited with the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society of Boston. The following statement appears on page 25 of that manuscript:

> "76. Gershom Bradford (Samuel[3], William[2]) d. Bristol, R. I., Apr. 4, 1757; m. (1) Mary Reynolds; m. (2) Oct. 20, 1716, Priscilla, dau. of Rev. Ichabod and Priscilla (Pabodie) Wiswall. She d. Bristol, Sept. 12, 1778, ae. 85."

No references are given relative to the records upon which the above statement was based. The writer knows of no other genealogist who credits Gershom Bradford with having been wedded to Mary Reynolds; nor does he have any information regarding her. It is to be regretted that sources of information are not more generally cited by genealogists, which sources would be of incalculable assistance to others in their researches. The date of the marriage of Gershom Bradford and Priscilla Wiswall and the date of the latter's death do not agree with the dates given by other genealogists for those events.

Gershom Bradford and family resided for some time at Duxbury and Kingston, Mass. He was captain of the 7th Massachusetts Regiment, 8th Company, Colonel S. Gorham, receiving his appointment on February 9, 1744. (4) Fessenden, an accepted authority on the early generations of the Bradford family, states that in 1744 Gershom Bradford removed with a part of his family to Bristol, R. I. (5) One tombstone in Bristol marks the graves of both Gershom Bradford and his wife, Priscilla. Neither left a will. Presumably neither had any landed property. On May 2, 1754, Daniel Bradford, a son, was appointed administrator of the estate of his father by the Town Council of Bristol. (6) Subsequent probate records list the disposal of certain pieces of personal property.

As noted above, Fessenden states that in 1744, Gershom Brad-

ford removed with a portion of his family to Bristol, R. I. At that time there was quite a settlement of members of the Bradford family in that community. Some bits of evidence that have been published leads the writer to question whether or not the date of his removal was 1744. The *Mayflower Descendant* has reprinted some of the old records of Kingston, Mass., in which Gershom Bradford is occasionally mentioned. Thus, on October 29, 1744, he was asked by the local court of Kingston to take an inventory of the estate of Robert Cooke. (7) On December 20, 1744, the division of the above estate was sworn to by him. (8) On Oct. 1, 1744, he went on the bond of Ephraim Holmes, whom the Kingston court had appointed guardian of Simeon Cook, a minor. Gershom Bradford was at that time listed as a resident of Kingston. (9) With two others he took an inventory of the estate of Mr. Francis Cooke of Kingston on Oct. 6, 1746. (10) The writer doubts if he would have been called back from Bristol, R. I., to which he had supposedly removed in 1744, to act in the above mentioned capacities.

Fessenden lists the following as the children of Gershom and Priscilla Bradford and presents certain data about them, only a portion of which the writer has deemed desirable to reproduce. (11)

1. Alexander, who died leaving one son and one daughter
2. Daniel, born 1720
3. Noah
4. Job, born in Kingston, Mass.
5. Jeremiah
6. Priscilla
7. Hopestill
8. Eliphalet
9. Rachel
10. Solomon, born 1711

Presumably, Alexander was the eldest child, for Fessenden places him first in the list of children. Fessenden was a great-grandson of Daniel Bradford, who was a brother of Alexander. Fessenden states that Daniel Bradford was born in 1720. Inasmuch as Gershom and Priscilla Bradford were married on October 23, 1716, the date of birth of Alexander might well lie between the years 1717 and 1720.

A manuscript entitled "Bradford Family" by Horace Standish Bradford was deposited with the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society in 1915. It contains the following statement regarding Alexander Bradford:

> "#121. Alexander[5] Bradford, 1st child Gershom and Priscilla (Wiswall) Bradford, b. Oct. 26, 1726 at Kingston, Mass.; d. Feb. 7, 1785 at . . . . He married . . . Hannah Stanton, dau of . . . Stanton, b. Aug. 5, 1720 at . . .; d. Apl. 18, 1783 at . . ."

If Alexander Bradford were the first child of Gershom and Priscilla Bradford, and if Daniel Bradford, the second child, had been born in 1720, as Fessenden, his descendant, states was the case, then Alexander could not have been born on October 26, 1726. There are various other errors in Mr. H. S. Bradford's manuscript, some of which will be later mentioned. Mr. H. S. Bradford also fails to give the sources from which his material has been taken.

Either Fessenden or the proof-reader made an error in permitting the statement to stand that Solomon, the last child in the above mentioned list, was born in 1711. Another possible error arises in connection with certain statements that have been made concerning Priscilla Bradford, whom Fessenden lists as the sixth child. The *Mayflower Descendant* (12) states that she was born in 1716 and died November 18, 1811. Fessenden states that she lived to be 93 years of age, during fifty of which she was blind, but he does not give the date of her birth or death. (13) If she had been born in 1716, she would have had to have been conceived out of wedlock, because her parents were wedded on October 23, 1716. Furthermore, if she had been the first child of Gershom and Priscilla Bradford, as she would have been had she been born in 1716, it is doubtful if Fessenden would have listed her as having been the sixth child. On the other hand, if she died in 1811 at 93 years of age, her birth date would have been about 1718, two years before that given by Fessenden for Daniel Bradford, the second son. She was probably born about 1726. It is to be regretted that our ancestors did not leave more complete and reliable information about themselves.

But to return to Alexander Bradford. If, as Fessenden states, Job Bradford, the fourth child of Gershom and Priscilla Bradford, was born in Kingston, Mass., and if this couple lived in that town and also in Duxbury for some years before removing to Bristol, R. I., then it is most probable that Alexander Bradford was born in one or the other of these places. Yet the published vital records of the two towns do not contain any mention of his birth or baptism. If he were the first child of Gershom and Priscilla Bradford, then he must have been born between 1716 and 1720, the latter having been the year of birth of Daniel Bradford, the second child according to Fessenden. According to the records of the First Congregational Church of Bristol, R. I., which have been published in Arnold, *Vital Statistics of Rhode Island*, (14) Alexander Bradford of Newport, R. I., married Hepzebah Brown, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Brown, on August 18, 1734. The writer has no information regarding her or her parents. If Alexander Bradford had been born within a year after the marriage of his parents, i.e., 1717, he would have been approximately seventeen years of age at the time of his marriage to Hepzebah Brown — which even in those strenuous days was a rather tender age at which to take unto oneself a wife. Alexander Bradford was a blacksmith and possibly may have been a very husky young man for his years. The writer does not know what happened to the union of Alexander Bradford and Hepzebah Brown. On November 20, 1748, a notice of the intended marriage of Alexander Bradford of Newport and Hannah Briggs of Pembroke, Mass., was published. (15) They were married on December 15, 1748 at Pembroke, Mass. (16)

For many years a statement in the Pendleton genealogy (17) to the effect that Lois Pendleton married Alexander Bradford "son of Alexander and Hannah (Stanton) Bradford" has led genealogists to believe that Alexander Bradford, son of Gershom and Priscilla

Bradford, married Hannah Stanton. As has been noted above, Mr. H. S. Bradford accepts this statement as correct and gives the date of birth and death of Hannah Stanton. There was no Hannah Stanton of the right age to marry Alexander Bradford, but the Pendleton genealogy was so authoritative that the statement has for years been allowed to stand unquestioned. The cause for the error, and it was an error, lay in the fact that the party who supplied the information to Mr. E. H. Pendleton, the author, knew that the families of Alexander Bradford and William Stanton were related in some manner or other and surmised that Alexander Bradford had married William Stanton's sister. What actually had occurred was that Alexander Bradford and William Stanton had married sisters, the first having married Hannah Briggs and the latter having married Lucy Briggs. (18) Hannah and Lucy Briggs were descendants of Cornelius,[3] Cornelius,[2] and Walter[1] Briggs of Massachusetts. That Alexander Bradford married Hannah Briggs and not Hannah Stanton is further evidenced by a deed from the heirs of Cornelius[3] Briggs to Jeremiah Hall of Pembroke, Mass., recorded in the Plymouth Registry of Deeds, Book 50, pp. 207–208, which was signed by Alexander Bradford and his wife, Hannah Briggs, and by William Stanton and his wife, Lucy Briggs, before a notary in Stonington, Conn., on June 4, 1764.

Alexander Bradford was in Newport, R. I., as early as 1734 as is evidenced by the notice of his marriage to Hepzebah Brown in that year. He thus had preceded his family's removal to Rhode Island from Massachusetts by approximately ten years. The reason for his migration is not known, but it is surmised that the young man thought that as a blacksmith he might obtain profitable employment in the shipbuilding activities of that city. Alexander Bradford was admitted as a Freeman of Rhode Island by an act of the General Assembly of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations at Newport on "the first Wednesday in May 1759." (19) He was quartermaster of the Newport Troop of Horse, May 1760, serving under Captain Henry Sowle (Soule?). (20)

The Newport records were stolen by the British during the Revolutionary War, dumped into the ocean, recovered, lost, found in New York, and later returned to Newport where they are now on deposit with the Newport Historical Library. They are in such a dilapidated condition that research in them is most difficult. Many of the volumes are missing. This accounts for the fact that the first deed of purchase of land by Alexander Bradford is not in existence. On May 9, 1755, he sold a lot in Newport to Timothy Ingraham. The deed recording the sale is so badly torn that only a small portion of it remains, but luckily that portion contains the date above given (May 9, 1755) and the signature "Alexander Br. . . ." The signature of his wife does not appear, undoubtedly having been torn off and lost. (21) The second deed records the sale of a lot and building in Newport from Joseph and Elizabeth Hammond to Alexander Bradford, "Blacksmith", for the sum of 1,900 pounds "Currant money." This deed is dated July 26, 1758. (22) The third deed, dated

November 26, 1760, records the sale of the latter property by Alexander Bradford and his wife, Hannah Bradford, to Samuel Hinshaw for the sum of 3,000 pounds of the "money of ye colony." (23) Shortly thereafter Alexander Bradford and his wife removed to Stonington, Conn., undoubtedly so as to be near his wife's sister, Lucy Briggs Stanton, and her husband, William Stanton. It is definitely known that Alexander Bradford and wife were in Stonington as early as June 4, 1764, because on that date they appeared before a notary in that town and signed the deed above referred to, transferring land in Pembroke, Mass., from the Briggs heirs to Jeremiah Hall.

Alexander Bradford first purchased land in the Lower Pawcatuck district of Stonington, Conn., on October 30, 1771. (24) He purchased other lands in the same district on January 14, 1775. (25) These two purchases made him the possessor of approximately 100 acres of land. He erected a rectangular two story clapboard house on a portion of this land, which remained the home of the Bradford family for three generations. A picture of the house in a sad state of repair appears on page 170 of Grace D. Wheeler's, "Old Homes in Stonington, with Additional Chapters and Graveyard Inscriptions." In 1771 he contributed ten shillings, nine and a half pence towards the salary of Rev. Nathaniel Eels, pastor of the First Congregational Church of Stonington. (26) None of his children was baptised into this church or became a member of its congregation and their births are not recorded on its books. On October 14, 1776, with other residents of Stonington, he signed a petition requesting military supplies for that district. (27) Miss Grace D. Wheeler, in her interesting volume, "Old Homes in Stonington" (28), presents the following statements which throw some light upon the personality of Alexander Bradford:

> "A little further down, near the Pawcatuck River, where the village of Avondale, on the Rhode Island shore, can be plainly seen, at the bend in the road, stands an old house, now [1903] almost in ruins, of Alexander Bradford. He was an intelligent man, quick at repartee, but sometimes profane. The story is told of him and Squire Woodbridge, who was a great man and a large landowner of those days, that at a town meeting which was held under the meeting house at the Road, the question of the acceptance of a layout of a road or highway, from Wequetequock to the south part of Pawcatuck, was presented by Colonel Bradford, and after being discussed was voted down. This naturally vexed the Colonel, and he vented his feelings, during the meeting, by a volley of profane words, which Esquire Woodbridge answered that 'He was astonished to hear a man of his standing use such language in the house of God,' to which Col. Bradford replied, 'Tut, tut, Esquire Woodbridge, you pray a good deal, and I swear, a good deal, but we don't either of us mean anything by it.'
>
> "Another story is told of Colonel Bradford and Esquire Woodbridge, that one day when the Squire was carrying off stones from some of his good ground and depositing it upon the old Indian graveyard, at Taugwank, near Echo Farm, Col. Bradford drove along, stopped and called out to him, in his usual tone of voice, 'if he believed in the resurrection.' 'Why do you ask me that question?' replied Squire Woodbridge. 'Oh!' said the Colonel, 'nothing, only I was thinking what a damnable load you are giving those Indians to rise with.' "

The date of death of Alexander Bradford is not known. As

noted above, Horace Standish Bradford in his manuscript, "Bradford Family," states, without giving the source of his information, that he died on February 7, 1785. It is known, however, that he died prior to July 14, 1785, for on that date his son, Alexander Bradford, Jr., was married to Lois Pendleton and was designated in the marriage certificate as the "son of Mr. Alexander Bradford of Stonington, late deceased." (29) He died insolvent and without leaving a will. On February 6, 1786, his son, Alexander Bradford, Jr., was appointed administrator of his estate by the Stonington court. (30) It is not known when Hannah Bradford died (31), but she spent her last years on the family farm near Stonington. No cemetery or other death records of either Alexander Bradford or his wife have been found.

Fessenden states that "Alexander died leaving one son and one daughter," (32) and that is all of the information about Alexander that Fessenden supplies. A. A. Aspinwall and H. S. Bradford in their Bradford manuscripts follow Fessenden to the same effect. It appears, however, that Alexander died leaving one son and two daughters, i.e., Alexander, Jr., Rachel, and Hannah. Thus far, the writer has been unable to uncover any official records of the dates and places of their birth. Mr. H. S. Bradford, in his Bradford manuscript, presents the following data regarding the three children:

"#691a. 1. Hannah b. July 29, 1741; d. unm. Feb. 26, 1791.
#691b. 2. Rachel b. 1653; (x)
#691c. 3. Alexander b. Mar. 3, 1761; (x)

#691c. Alexander Bradford[6] 3d child of Alexander and Hannah (Stanton) Bradford, b. Mar. 3, 1761 at Westerly, R. I., d. July 26, 1827 at Westerly, R. I. He m. July 14, 1785 Lois Pendleton dau. of Benjamin and Lois (Burdick) Pendleton, b. Apr. 8, 1766 at Westerly, R. I., d. Feb. 19, 1850 at Westerly."

No citations to records are given for these statements. Several errors are evident. The parents of these children were married on December 15, 1748, hence Hannah could not have been born on July 29, 1741. The "Records of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.," (33) state that Hannah died of consumption on March 3, 1791, (not Feb. 26, 1791, as Mr. H. S. Bradford states), at the age of 30. Thus she would have been born in 1761 instead of in 1741 as Mr. H. S. Bradford claims. Rachel could not have been born in 1653, which would have been a century too early. The author undoubtedly made a slip of the pen, as all of us do. In a subsequent paragraph of the manuscript he gives her year of birth as 1753. This paragraph is as follows:

"#691b. Rachel Bradford, 2d child of Alexander and Hannah (Stanton) Bradford, b. . . . . 1753 at Stonington, R. I., d. June 28, 1807 at Stonington, R. I. She married . . . Joseph Latham, son of . . . Latham, b. . . . at . . .; d. Aug. 1, 1837 at Guilford, Ct. Mr. L. m. 2d May . . . 1809, Nancy Dennison, dau. of . . . Dennison, b. . . . at Stonington, d. . . . 1860 at Guilford, N. Y. having had 2 children."

Then follow data on the children of Rachel and Joseph Latham, who were as follows: Captain Alexander Latham, Captain Stanton Latham, Harriet Latham, John Latham, Henry Bradford Latham,

Captain Paul Wheeler Latham, and Lois Latham. It will be noted that Mr. H. S. Bradford places Stonington in Rhode Island rather than in Connecticut; also that he first places Guilford in Connecticut and in the next following sentence places it in New York. It happens that there is a Guilford in both states. He also falls into the error of stating that Alexander Bradford married Hannah Stanton. He states that Alexander Bradford, Jr., was born in Westerly, R. I., and died in the same place, and that Lois Pendleton was born April 8, 1766 and died at Westerly. It is not definitely known where Alexander Bradford, Jr., was born, but it is surmised that he was born in or near Stonington, to which place his parents removed from Newport, R. I., shortly after November 1760. Both Alexander Bradford and Lois Pendleton Bradford died on the family farm near Stonington and were buried in the Bradford and Dickens Yard. (34) Stonington, Conn. is only a few miles distant across the state boundary line from Westerly, R. I., which undoubtedly accounts for Mr. H. S. Bradford's confusion. The date of birth of Lois Pendleton is given by the Pendleton genealogy (35) as March 8, 1766, not April 8, 1766, as claimed by Mr. H. S. Bradford. Rachel Bradford married Joseph Latham in Stonington on August 6, 1780. (36) Mr. H. S. Bradford states that Alexander Bradford, Jr., was born on March 3, 1761. It is regrettable that the source of this information is not disclosed in his manuscript. The year of birth is capable of being definitely checked, but not the month and day. The tombstone of Alexander Bradford, Jr., in the Bradford and Dickens Yard near Stonington records the date of his death as July 28, 1827, and his age at death as 66. (37). The *Connecticut Herald* of August 7, 1827, which merely carries an announcement of his death, also records his age at death as 66, which would justify 1761 as the year of his birth.

The "Records of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.," as above noted, state that Hannah Bradford died of consumption on March 3, 1791, at the age of 30. (38) This would place her year of birth as of 1761. If both Alexander Bradford, Jr., and Hannah Bradford had been born in 1761, it is most likely that they were twins. Twins have not been unknown in the Bradford Family. If they were twins, that fact would possibly account for William Stanton and Luch Briggs Stanton having "adopted" Alexander Bradford, Jr., in arder to relieve the mother of the task of rearing both children. (39) The writer has been unable to locate any adoption papers in this case, but a Connecticut judge has advised that in those early days adoptions were frequently not legalized. On March 3, 1781, William Stanton, "Gentleman, for and in consideration of the Special love, goodwill and affections I have & bear to my Beloved and Worthy nephew Alexander Bradford Junr. of said Stonington Gent^{m}. as also for the many kind Offices and Services heretofore done unto me by the said Alexander", (40) conveyed to the latter about 200 acres of land with two dwellings thereon. If Alexander Bradford, Jr., had been born on March 3, 1761, he would have been twenty years of age on March 3, 1781.

When the writer raised the question as to whether or not a youth of twenty years could hold title to land, he was informed by a Connecticut judge that such was the case at that time. The fact that William Stanton deeded the land and dwellings to his "Beloved and Worthy nephew" would lead one to believe that he and his wife had not legally adopted Alexander Bradford, Jr., for if such had been the case, Alexander would have inherited the property upon their death and it would have been unnecessary for the title thereto to have been passed to him by deed. It is interesting to note that the date of birth of Alexander Bradford, Jr., is given as March 3, 1761; that his uncle deeded land to him on March 3, 1781; and that Hannah Bradford died on March 3, 1791. Could the similarity between these dates be a mere matter of coincidence? It seems strange!

On July 14, 1785, Alexander Bradford, Jr., married Lois Pendleton at Westerly, R. I. (41) Lois Pendleton, daughter of Captain Benjamin Pendleton and Lois Burdick, was born March 8, 1766, at Westerly, R. I. On the Pendleton side of her family, her ancestry is traced back to Brian Pendleton who was at Watertown, Mass., as early as 1653. (42) Her mother, Lois Burdick, was the daughter of David and Mary Thompson Burdick of Westerly, R. I., a descendant of Robert Burdick (Berdick) of Newport, R. I., who arrived from England in 1651. (43) Side lines of descent move into the Avery, Burrows, Miner (Minor), and Palmer families.

Alexander Bradford, Jr., died July 28, 1827, at Stonington, Conn., and was buried in the Bradford and Dickens Yard on the family farm. (44) In his will, dated June 6, 1825, proved July 29, 1827, he asked that his body "be committed to the dust whence it was taken, at the discretion of my Executors, without any unnecessary expense, or useless ceremony." (45) His four sons were designated as the executors. His wife, Lois Pendleton Bradford, died February 19, 1850, on the family farm near Stonington. (46) Her tombstone gives her age at death as "93 years, 11 months, and 18 days." (47)

The children of Alexander Bradford, Jr., and Lois Pendleton Bradford were born on the family farm near Stonington. Their names are found in the Pendleton genealogy (48) and, in the wills of both parents. (49) Hannah Bradford, the third child of this union, is not mentioned in either will because she had died prior to the demise of her parents. The children were as follows:

1. Lois Bradford, born April 16, 1786; married Joseph Vincent of Stonington, January 2, 1824.
2. William S. Bradford, born May 7, 1788; died April 26, 1835; married Martha Dickens.
3. Hannah Bradford, born August 29, 1790; died April 27, 1813.
4. Lucy Bradford, born February 12, 1793; died September 4, 1832; married Peyton Randolph Randall.
5. Paul Pendleton Bradford, born July 14, 1795; died October 2, 1865.
6. Charles Bradford, born February 5, 1798; died January 23, 1861, at Westerly, R. I.; married Catherine Thompson, daughter of John and Bridget (Berry) Thompson.

7. Lydia Chesebrough Bradford, born April 6, 1800; died December 26, 1864; married Thomas Hinckley Vincent, March 25, 1832.
8. Sarah P. Bradford, born July 17, 1802; died at Volney, N. Y., May 28, 1856; married Joshua Brown of North Stonington, Conn., March 1, 1835.
9. Alexander L. Bradford, born August 15, 1806; died August 4, 1847; married 1st Abby Ann—, who died April 10, 1835, 20 years of age; 2d Eunice Crandall on December 20, 1840. (50)

William S. Bradford was born May 7, 1788, on the Bradford farm near Stonington, Conn., and died at the same place April 26, 1835. (51) He married Martha Dickens who was born in Westerly, R. I., March 19, 1789. (52) She was the daughter of Captain Tristam Dickens of the Revolutionary War and Martha Wilcox Dickens. The ancestry of Captain Tristam Dickens has been traced by G. A. Moriarty (53) to Nathaniel Dickens who arrived in Providence, R. I., prior to September 1646. Martha Wilcox Dickens was the daughter of Hezekiah Wilcox and Hannah Parker. (54) No official record of the marriage of William S. Bradford and Martha Dickens has been found although searches have been made at Westerly, R. I., New Shoreham (Block Island), R. I., and Stonington, Conn. The explanation of this absence of record is that Captain Tristam Dickens and family moved from Westerly to Block Island and that William S. Bradford married Martha Dickens on Block Island. The latter couple lived there for some years and then returned to Stonington. This undoubtedly also accounts for the fact that there are no official or church records giving the dates of birth of the children. The date of birth of Harriet Amelia Bradford, the sixth child, was given to the writer by her son, Bradford Cross. It is not known when the family of William S. Bradford returned to Stonington. In 1820, the United States Census listed him, his father (Alexander Bradford, Jr.), and his brother, Paul Bradford, as residents of that district. He was one of the executors of his father's will which was admitted to probate on July 29, 1827. (55) He inherited a portion of his father's landed estate. He must have been in Stonington in 1827–1828 because the local court records disclose a number of attachment suits levied against his property and person. His indebtedness amounted to approximately $2000, $1500 of which was said to be due his father-in-law, Captain Tristam Dickens, and represented a fourth interest in the sloop *Whale*.

William S. Bradford served in the War of 1812 as sergeant in Lieut. Thomas Lewis's Company, 30th Regiment (Randall), Connecticut Militia from June 20, 1813 to June 26, 1813; in Captain Denison Noyes's Company, same regiment, from August 9, 1814 to August 23, 1814, when he was detached and sent to New London, Conn., and in Captain Peter Lord's Company, 33d Regiment (Comstock), Connecticut Militia from August 24, 1814 to September 21, 1814. He died on April 26, 1835, leaving no will because undoubtedly he had no property to pass on to his heirs after the above mentioned debts had been met.

Martha Dickens Bradford died May 29, 1841, (56) leaving a will dated May 19, 1841, in which appears the only complete list of the children of this union. (57) They were as follows:

1. Cornelia A. Bradford, born —; died —; married 1st — Wilcox; 2d — Young of Providence, R. I.
2. Betsy Bradford, born —; died —; married — —Patten.
3. Hannah Bradford, born —; died —; married Nathan D. Bennett of North Stonington, March 31, 1833.
4. Martha Bradford, born —; died —; married Albert Sisson of Stonington, November 26, 1839.
5. Mary D. Bradford, born —; died —; married Morgan L. Seward; lived for some years at Peoria, Ill.
6. Harriet Amelia Bradford, born March 8, 1830 on, Block Island, R. I.; died June 6, 1865, near Oakley, Ill.; married Erastus Edwin Cross at Utica, N. Y., on July 5, 1847.
7. Lucy Bradford, born —; died —.
8. Lois Bradford, born —; died —; married John Gardiner of Kingston, R. I., on June 27, 1847.
9. Jane Bradford, born —; died —; married Martin Van Buren Wheeler, son of Denison Wheeler, who was born in Hartford, Conn. Marriage took place at Westerly, R. I., on April 30, 1864.
10. Jesse D. Bradford, born —; died —; married Caroline Sawyer of Groton, Conn., January 13, 1840. They lived for some years at Baltimore, Md. (58)

The names of the daughters as above enumerated undoubtedly appear in the will in the order of birth. Lucy, Lois, and Jane Bradford are designated as "my three youngest daughters", for whom Cornelia A. Wilcox, the eldest daughter who was named executrix in the will, was to act "as trustee . . . untill the youngest of these three daughters above arrives at the age of Eighteen years." The first four daughters were married prior to the date of the will (May 19, 1841), and their married names are used therein in referring to them. There must have been some lack of family affection between Martha Bradford and her only son, Jesse D. Bradford, for in her will she left him "one dollar to be paid by my Executrix . . . in seventeen years after my Decease." Furthermore, she did not place his name on the list of "my beloved children" to whom she willed the remainder of her estate which was to be equally divided among them.

Harriet Amelia Bradford was born on Block Island, R. I., March 8, 1830, and died on the Cross farm near Oakley, Ill., June 6, 1865. She married Erastus Edwin Cross of Utica, N. Y., in that city on July 5, 1847. This couple lived for a short time in Utica, then journeyed to Indianapolis, Ind., and to Covington, Ky., but finally settled on a farm near Oakley, Ill., in or about 1849. It is surmised that Erastus Edwin Cross met Harriet Amelia Bradford on one of her visits to her uncle, Paul Bradford, and her aunt, Sarah Bradford Brown, both of whom lived at Volney, N. Y. Paul Bradford was in that town as early as August 1832 as is evidenced by the fact that on August 17, 1832, he gave power of attorney to Jesse Babcock, Jr., and gave his address at Volney, N. Y. (59) To this union, the following children, with the exception of Edwin, were born on the family farm near Oakley, Ill.:

1. Edwin Cross, b. in Utica, N. Y.; d. in infancy.
2. Bradford Cross, b. Aug. 8, 1849; d. at Winters, Calif., Sept. 13, 1934; m. (1) Orietta Clemmons at Oakley, Ill., July 21, 1872; m. (2) Mrs. E. Van Kirk at Winters, Calif., April 29, 1931.
3. Carrie Cross, b. Sept. 25, 1853; d. Feb. 19, 1930; m. Asher Wilford Corey.
4. Harriet Cross, b. Dec. 8, 1856; d. in 1944; m. William Holland.

5. Erastus Cross, b. March 15, 1860; d. Dec. 14, 1925; m. Sarah Frances Durham.
6. Martha Cross, b. May 31, 1865; d. Dec. 7, 1900; m. William Hiser.

NOTES

(1) *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (later referred to as *Register*), vol. 4, p. 47; vol. 52, p. 54; *Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 2, p. 18, vol. 19, p. 1; Arnold, *Vital Records of Rhode Island*, vol. 6, pt. 1, p. 119. He was baptised at the First Church of Plymouth on February 12, 1692. *Plymouth Church Records, 1620–1859*, vol. 1, p. 274.
(2) Mrs. C. L. Alden in the *Register*, vol. 52, p. 55, erroneously gives the marriage date as Oct. 13, 1716.
(3) *Register*, vol. 4, p. 47, vol. 40, p. 60, vol. 52, p. 55; *Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 14, p. 38, vol. 19, p. 1, Arnold, *Vital Records of Rhode Island*, vol. 6, pt. 1, p. 119, gives her date of death as September 12, 1778.
(4) *Register*, vol. 24, p. 374, vol. 25, p. 261.
(5) *Ibid.*, vol. 4, p. 47; cf. *Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 22, p. 124.
(6) *Wills, Inventories, etc., Town of Bristol, R. I., No. 1, 1746–1760*, p. 243.
(7) *Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 16, p. 153.
(8) *Ibid.*, vol. 16, p. 156.
(9) *Ibid.*, vol. 17, p. 60.
(10) *Ibid.*, vol. 18, p. 150.
(11) *Register*, vol. 4, pp. 50, 234.
(12) *Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 22, p. 124.
(13) *Ibid.*, vol. 4, p. 234.
(14) Arnold, *Vital Statistics of Rhode Island*, vol. 8, p. 413.
(15) *Ibid.*, vol. 8, p. 413.
(16) *Pembroke, Mass. Vital Records*, p. 245.
(17) E. H. Pendleton "Brian Pendleton and his Descendants, 1599–1910," p. 162.
(18) L. V. Briggs, "History and Genealogy of the Briggs Family," 2 vols. vol.1, p. 211.
(19) "Records of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in New England," vol. 6, p. 202.
(20) J. J. Smith "Civil and Military List of Rhode Island," vol. 1, p. 216.
(21) "Newport, R. I., Land Evidence 1750–1761," vol. 19, p. 292.
(22) *Ibid.*, pt. 1, vol. 11, p. 133.
(23) *Ibid.*, vol. 12, p. 374.
(24) "Stonington, Conn., Land Records," vol. 9, p. 379.
(25) *Ibid.*, vol. 9, p. 479.
(26) "Records of the First Congregational Church of Stonington," vol. 8, p. 106. These have been deposited with the Connecticut State Library at Hartford.
(27) A. C. Wildey, "Genealogy of the Descendants of William Chesebrough of Boston, 1630," p. 541.
(28) Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," pp. 169–171.
(29) "Town Meetings, Births, Marriages, and Ear Marks, 1779–1819 of Westerly, R. I.," book 4, p. 374.
(30) "Stonington, Conn., Probate Journal and Records," book 5, pp. 19–20.
(31) The Briggs genealogy does not give the dates of her birth or death.
(32) *Register*, vol. 4, p. 50.
(33) "First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.," vol. 4, p. 169.
(34) Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322.
(35) E. H. Pendleton "Brian Pendleton and His Descendants, 1599–1910," p. 162.
(36) Records of the "First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.," vol. 4, p. 52; R. A. Wheeler, "History of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn., etc., 1674–1874," p. 258. The latter volume spells the husband's name "Lathem," which undoubtedly is a typographical error. There was quite a settlement of members of the Latham Family in and around Stonington at that time and later.
(37) Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322.
(38) "First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.," vol. 4, p. 169.

(39) W. A. Stanton "Thomas Stanton of Connecticut and his Decsendants, 1635–1891," p. 81, states that William Stanton and Lucy Briggs Stanton had no children of their own and adopted Alexander Bradford, Jr.
(40) "Stonington, Conn., Land Records," vol. 10, pp. 287–288.
(41) "Town Meetings, Births, Marriages, and Ear Marks, 1779–1819 of Westerly, R. I.," book 4, p. 374; Arnold, *Vital Records of Rhode Island*, vol. 5, pt. iv, p. 13.
(42) Pendleton genealogy, p. 1–98.
(43) Nellie W. Johnson, "The Descendants of Robert Burdick of Rhode Island," pp. 1–49. Mrs. Johnson is in error in stating that Alexander Bradford, Jr., married Chrisantin Pendleton.
(44) The Pendleton genealogy incorrectly gives the date of his death as June 26, 1827; Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322, and the *Connecticut Herald* both give the date as July 28, 1827.
(45) "Stonington, Conn., Probate Journal and Records," book. 12, p. 254.
(46) Pendleton genealogy, p. 162.
(47) Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322. This is undoubtedly an error, for she was born in 1766.
(48) E. H. Pendleton "Brian Pendleton and His Descendants, 1599–1910," p. 162.
(49) The will of Lois Pendleton Bradford is found in "Stonington, Conn., Probate Journal and Records," book 15, p. 271.
(50) Pendleton genealogy, p. 162; Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," pp. 321–322; vital records on file in Stonington, Conn.
(51) Pendleton genealogy, p. 162; Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322.
(52) Date of birth of Martha Dickens supplied by the late Miss Hannah F. Dickens of Westerly, R. I.
(53) *Register*, vol. 86, pp. 174–183.
(54) R. A. Wheeler, "History of Stonington," etc., pp. 658–660.
(55) "Stonington, Conn., Probate Journal and Records," book 12, p. 254.
(56) Grace D. Wheeler, "Old Homes in Stonington," p. 322.
(57) The original will has been deposited with the Connecticut State Library at Hartford.
(58) Vital records on file at Stonington, Conn., and information supplied by Miss Grace D. Wheeler of Stonington, Conn.
(59) Stonington, Conn., Land Records, vol. 18, p. 375.

OTHER DESCENDANTS OF CAPTAIN GERSHOM BRADFORD

Compiled by Charles Bradford Elwood, of Saint Paul, Minn.

4. Capt. Gershom[4] Bradford (*Samuel*,[3] *William*,[2] *Gov. William*[1]), of Kingston, Mass., born 21 Dec. 1691 and baptized the following year in Plymouth, Mass., died 4 April 1757. He married, first, according to Mr. Aspinwall's 1930 manuscript, around 1711, Mary Reynolds whose origins are not clear; and, secondly, in Plymouth, 23 Oct. 1716, Priscilla Wiswall, born 21 Dec. 1693, died in Bristol, R. I., 12 Dec. 1778, "85 y." (*Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 14, p. 38; V. R. Bristol, R. I., vol. 6). Some have disputed the statement that she was the second wife. But Capt. Davis G. Maraspin, the very careful Historian General of the General Society of Mayflower Descendants (1952), inserts before Priscilla's name on applications, "married second". Captain Gershom's second wife, Priscilla, was a daughter of the Rev. Ichabod Wiswall (Elder Thomas[1]), long the distinguished pastor of the Plymouth Church. His wife Priscilla (Pabodie) Wiswall was a daughter of William (John[1]) and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, and granddaughter of John[1] and Priscilla (Mullins, daughter of William[1] and Alice) Alden of the *Mayflower*, 1620. An older sister, Elizabeth, married John (John,[2] Thomas[1]) Rogers. Their daughter, Hannah, strangely enough, had married Samuel[3] Bradford and so was Captain Gershom's mother. So it was Captain Gershom who descended from Thomas Rogers of the *Mayflower* and NOT his wife, Priscilla, as stated, even though

she and her mother-in-law were cousins in the same generation from John[1] Alden.

And more can be told of Captain Gershom than Mr. Cross contributes in the October 1947 issue of The Register. His father's will of 26 Jan. 1714 (probated 16 June 1714) (*Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 16, p. 116) bequeaths ". . . To my eldest son, Gershom Bradford all my lands and meadow and my 16 acres . . . which I bought of John Washburn . . . formerly Mr. John Nelson's . . . (excepting land in south Plymouth given to his son Percy) . . . four oxen and two cows . . . ." Also "all my interest in a saw-mill standing on the Jones River brook in Plimton, . . . etc." In the provisions for his "dear and loving wife Hannah" while she remains a widow he includes "all ye income of ye quarter part of ye grist mill, fulling and house belonging thereto and land adjacent before in this my last will given to my son Gershom Bradford" . . . and to that wife "all the rest and residue of my estate . . ., she paying seven hundred pounds to my seven children before mentioned". His wife and Gershom are made executors. It is plain that Gershom started his adult life prosperously. It is a pity that neither he or his widow left a like will.

Plymouth Town records show him as surveyor of highways (7 March 1715) and fence viewer in 1720. But he was destined for higher honors according to Hurd's "History of Plymouth County". He served as selectman continuously from 1727 to 1743 and he was chosen moderator — an office not unlike that of our present day mayor's — in 1731, holding that also until 1743 (*ibid.*, p. 286). The sudden end of these political honors in 1743 makes it clear that he *did* remove to Bristol, R. I., in 1744. Mr. Cross questions this, but the frequency with which he served the Cooke family in legal affairs makes it not unlikely that he returned to nearby Kingston on 6 Oct. 1746 to inventory the estate of Mr. Francis Cooke.

In his native Kingston he was the town's first representative to the Massachusetts General Court in 1740 and 1741 (*ibid.*, p. 288). He seems to have been responsible for the building of a bridge between his own and Robert Bradford's properties, built over Jones River "at a place known as Triphammer" (*ibid.*, p. 260; Plymouth Records, p. 336). In the period in which he lived slavery was not uncommon in the North, and, like his father, Captain Bradford had his negro servants. Bristol V. R. record the death of a negro child belonging to him.

It has been noted that he was captain of the 8th company of the Seventh Massachusetts Regiment under Col. Shubael Gorham. It is well to remember that this appointment of 9 Feb. 1745 was for the campaign against the French fortress on Cape Breton Island at the mouth of the St. Lawrence. Formidable Louisburg, invested in April, surrendered in June — largely the accomplishment of the Massachusetts troops. Of Gershom's life in Bristol prior to his death there, 4 April 1757, little seems of record, Bristol lacking its later weekly newspaper.

In Bristol Land Records (Deeds, Bk. 1, p. 176) we note that "Gershom Bradford of Bristol, . . . Gentleman", deeds to his "be-

loved Son Daniel Bradford" . . . "one half of my Homested farm in Bristol . . . about 90 acres" acquired by Deed from "Coll. Stephen Paine 21st March 1746–7", dated 28 Sept. 1749, signed "Gershom Bradford" and witnessed by Joseph Reynolds, Jr., and Jonathan Reynolds. This 90 acres he purchased originally for £3,100, bounded south by land belonging to the heirs of Mr. Constant Church, west on the Bay or Salt Water, north on land belonging to the heirs of Charles Church, Esq., and east by the County Road or Highway . . . with buildings (Bk. I, p. 8). In Book I, 1746–1759 (pp. 247–49), appears the inventory of his personal estate, the listings indicating that he was a planter with a wide range of activities and possessed of a well-equipped household and owner of a variety of farm animals and poultry. Also listed were a number of bonds valued from £94 to £591 to a grand total of £3,730.16.5. It was dated "June ye 6th 1757," Thos. Throope and Joseph Reynolds, Junr., appraisers. At a Town Meeting that day Mr. Daniel Bradford approved it as a "true and perfect" accounting of the estate of his father, Capt. Gershom Bradford. On the preceding "2nd day of May" Daniel had asked and been granted administration "on the personal estate of his father, Capt. Gershom Bradford, Late of Bristol aforesd., Gentleman, Dec'd, Intestate."

In the old cemetery in Bristol the quaint twin stone, topped by twin setting suns whose very obvious eyes seemed a bit grim, was still bravely standing in September 1951, its inscription still decipherable, its epitaph contributing to its quaintness:

"In Memory of the Remains of CAPTAIN GERSHUM BRADFORD & MRS. PRISSCILLA his wife He died April 4, 1757 1 day 67th year of his age. She died Sept. 12, 1780 in ye 90th year of her age. On earth united by the sacred bonds of Matrimony Now quietly sleep together in the Shades of Death Free from the voice of the Oppressor."

After gravestone fashion, years are added to Priscilla's age, but probably the Bristol Town Records are the more accurate.

In considering the wives of Gershom Bradford and their children, Mr. Cross assumes that Mr. Fessenden (The Register, vol. 4) has placed them in the order of their birth. But with a will lacking, Mr. Fessenden was able from his knowledge to date only two, placing Daniel (born in 1720) second and Solomon (born in 1711!) tenth. Frederick Greenwood in his "Greenwood Genealogies 1154–1914" (p. 77, No. 243½), says Dr. Solomon "died probably at Keene, N. H. ———, 1795 age 84", which fits Fessenden perfectly. So Solomon was plainly NOT Priscilla's son but probably Gershom's first-born by his first wife, Alexander seeming quite plainly by the same wife, born probably in late 1712 or early 1713. This would make him twenty-one at his first marriage in 1734 — a likelier age than seventeen, which doesn't fit the marriage habits of New England young men. No Solomons or Alexanders appear in earlier Bradford or Wiswall families (perhaps they are names of significance in the family of the earlier wife), nor do any Priscillas occur in the

immediate or later families of either of these two sons, a significant omission in a family that loved the name.

Children by the first wife:

i. Dr. Solomon,[5] "physician and teacher", b. probably in Kingston in 1711; d. in 1795, age 84; m. (1), in Rehoboth, Mass., 5 Nov. 1749, Bette Greenwood, b. 8 Feb. 1732, d. in Rehoboth 22 April 1759; the wedding ceremony was performed at Rehoboth by the bride's father, Rev. John Greenwood (wife Lydia ———). It is interesting to note that he was the son of Rev. Thomas and Elizabeth (Wiswall) Greenwood. Solomon and Bette had six children. Dr. Solomon m. (2), in Providence, R. I., in 1769, Mrs. Mary (Ruttenburg) Owen, daughter of Solomon and Mary Ruttenburg — the ceremony performed by Elder Samuel Winsor. Though the local record reads "of Gershom dec. and Priscilla of Bristol" that is not proof that Priscilla was actually his mother, the surviving wife being regularly mentioned in such notices. Seemingly this marriage was childless.

ii. Alexander, probably b. in 1712-13; d. probably 7 Feb. 1785 (will proved 14 July 1785); m. (1), in Newport, R. I., 18 Aug. 1734, Hepzibah Brown, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth. Mr. Cross places the marriage at the First Congregational Church, Bristol. Arnold's V.R. of R.I. (vol. 8, p. 415) so lists it, but the Index says "Newport", which is correct. He m. (2), in Pembroke, Mass., 15 Dec. 1748, Hannah Briggs (Cornelius,[3] Cornelius,[2] Walter[1]). For a more extended biography of him and his descendants see Mr. Cross's article in the October 1947 Register.

Children by second wife:

iii. Priscilla, b. *ca.* 1717–18; d. 18 Nov. 1811, age 93; m. in Newport, 26 July 1750, Moses Norman, Jr., b. 25 June 1717, d. in Newport 8 July 1776, son of Moses and Ann (Bullfinch) Norman of Boston. Priscilla was blind for fifty years. Five children.

5. iv. Daniel, b. in 1720.

v. Noah, d. in 1746; m. in Plymouth, 10 March 1743, Hannah Clarke. A son *Noah*, probably d. young.

vi. Rachel.

vii. Job, b. in 1726; d. in 1789; m. 26 Jan. 1758 (Duxbury recd.) Elizabeth Parkman, b. 30 April 1732, daughter of Samuel (William,[3] Elias,[2] Capt. Elias[1]) and Dorcas (Bowes) Parkman of Boston. The fifth and twelfth of their twelve children hold one's special interest:

5. *Joseph Nash*, b. 29 Sept. 1770; d. Oct. 1818; m. Ann (Tufts) Merchant, widow of John of Boston. Their eldest son was Rev. Claudius Bradford, b. 20 Jan. 1801; buried in Yellow Springs, Ohio, in 1863; m. 12 April 1830 Maria Weston Bradford, b. in Dorchester, Mass., 24 Sept. 1804, d. in Washington, D.C., 19 Dec. 1864, daughter of *Capt. Gershom* (3 Feb. 1774–8 Aug. 1844) and *Sarah B. (Hickling) Bradford* (m. 3 Oct. 1802). The Rev. Claudius was an Unitarian and an ardent abolitionist and served as a professor at Antioch College (Ohio) under the presidency of Horace Mann. His wife's father, Capt. Gershom[6] Bradford, master mariner of Duxbury (whose house, furnished with his collected treasures, still stands), was a son of Col. Gamaliel[5] Bradford (1731–1807), and a grandson of the Hon. Gamaliel[4] Bradford (1704–1778), younger brother of Captain Gershom[4] of this narrative. He married Abigail Bartlett (Benjamin,[3] Benjamin,[2] Robert[1]) whose mother was Ruth Pabodie (William[2] and Elizabeth Alden Pabodie, b. in 1658), making her, like our Gershom's wife, first cousin to her

husband's mother. Incidentally Abigail also descended from Love Brewster, Elder William and Mary Brewster, and Richard[1] Warren, all of the *Mayflower*. And to top this, Col. Gamaliel[5] Bradford married, 10 March 1757, Sarah Alden (Joseph,[3] David,[2] John[1]). He was in the American Revolution, and was second in a line of seven successive Gamaliels, including the famous biographer and writer (1863–1932). The Rev. Claudius and Maria had: Lucia Alden Bradford, m. Rev. F. N. Knapp; Capt. Gershom of the U. S. Coast Survey; Laurence (17 Sept. 1842–6 Dec. 1909 in Duxbury). The latter lived in Kingston on Plymouth Harbor, and went to sea in his youth. On 9 April 1878 he married Miss Hattie H. Phipps. They were parents, among others, of Lt. Gershom[9] Bradford (also a descendant of our Captain Gershom[4]), b. in Kingston 14 May 1879; living with his wife Mary in Washington, D. C., *s.p.*, a Navy lieutenant afloat 1917–1918 and a holder of a shipmaster's license. He spent over thirty years with the Hydrographic Office in the U. S. Navy. He and his wife summer in Duxbury, where he and his brother jointly own Capt. Gershom[6]'s house before mentioned and the attractive Gamaliel Bradford house just across Tremont Street, a mile back from the shore. (Ref. Lt. Gershom's letters; "Other Merchants & Sea Captains of Old Boston" (1919); "Historic Duxbury", by Laurence Bradford (above; 1900); "Descendants of Capt. Gamaliel Bradford", by Horace Standish Bradford (1898); V.R., etc.)

12. *Charles F.*, b. in 1806, the twin of Louisa who m. C. H. Thomas; m. Eliza E. Hickling, daughter of William and Sarah (Bradford) Hickling of Boston, and so another granddaughter of Col. Gamaliel[5] and Sarah (Alden) Bradford (above). Robert F. Bradford, who did honor to the office of Governor of Massachusetts in 1947–1948, is a descendent of Charles F. and Eliza.

viii. Hopestill, drowned in the Mississippi River; m. Joseph Nash of Providence, R. I. One son, probably d. young.

ix. Dr. Jeremiah, Connecticut physician, 1734–1817; m. in Middle Haddam, Conn., by or before 1757, Rebecca Dart. Their descendants are accepted by the D.A.R. because Dr. Jeremiah, in 1778–9, was deputy to the Connecticut General Assembly from Chatham, Conn., where he died. Four or more children. (Ref. "Mayflower Index" (1932, pp. 95, 100, 101); "Stocking Ancestry", by Rev. C. H. W. Stocking, D.D. (1903, p. 18); D.A.R. Lineage Books, v. 71, p. 128; v. 95, p. 123).

x. Eliphalet, d. young.

5. Hon. Daniel[5] Bradford, born in Kingston, Mass., in 1720, died in Bristol, R. I., 22 July 1810. Judge Daniel married, first, 1 Oct. 1749, Mrs. Mary (Reynolds) Church, bapt. in Bristol 7 Jan. 1710, died 16 April 1772. She was *not* the daughter of the non-existent Rev. Barnabas Reynolds given by Mrs. Hall, but rather of Capt. Peter (Nathaniel,[2] Robert[1]) and Mary (Giles) Reynolds of Bristol. 20 Nov. 1716 given by Mrs. Hall is not the birth date of Judge Daniel's wife but that of Mary, daughter of Benjamin, Peter Reynolds' brother. Daniel's first wife was the widow of Constant Church, son of Charles (Col. Benjamin,[2] Ricard[1]) and Hannah (Paine — *not* Price) Church. Three sons and one daughter. Here is the very definite record of the second marriage: "I hereby certify

that DANIEL BRADFORD, Esq., son of Capt. Gershon Bradford, late of Bristol, dec., and MISS SUSANNA JARVIS, dau. of Leonard Jarvis, Esq., late of Boston, dec., were lawfully joined together in matrimony on the 25th day of September A.D. 1777 by me . . . John Burt, Pastor of a Church in Bristol" (Bristol Recd., Bk. 1). Susanna, born in Boston about 1740, died 31 Dec. 1815, in 75y., was the only child of Col. Leonard Jarvis (Capt. Nathaniel,[3] John,[2] Capt. Nathaniel[1]) by his first wife, Susanna Condy (m. 12 April 1739; d. *ca.* 1740), daughter of Jeremiah (Captains William,[2] William[1]) and Susanna (Hiller) Condy. Susanna Hiller was the daughter of Joseph[1] and Susanna (Dennis) Hiller. To clarify further published statement, it might be stated that Colonel Jarvis married, secondly, 27 Aug. 1741, Sarah Church, sister to Constant, above, and granddaughter of the famed Indian fighter, Col. Benjamin Church. Nine children. (Ref. "The Jarvis Family", by George A. Jarvis, 1879, p. 200; "Life and Times of William Jarvis of Wethersfield, Vt.", by his daughter, Mary Pepperell Sparhawk Cutts (1869); V. R. of Boston; Boston Town Records (in re Hiller); "Cleveland Genealogy"; V. R. of Bristol (Arnold, vol. 6).)

For many years (1761–1799) he was a very active Justice of the Peace in Bristol. In May 1760 he was Lieutenant and in 1761 Captain of the Bristol County militia. On 28 Sept. 1777, during the Revolution, he was recorded as "Daniel Bradford, Captain of Alarm". In 1766 he became one of the associate judges in the Inferior Court of Common Pleas and in May 1772 was made Clerk of that Court, apparently retiring in 1796 (Ref. "Warren in the Revolution", by Baker, p. 41; Smith's Military and Civil Lists for R.I., vol. 1, pp. 218, 226, 381, etc.). One entry lists him as one of a "committee of five to inquire into the Conduct of Persons employed in the Staff Departments of the Army within this State". And the State Assembly in 1787 passed "an act making the house of Daniel Bradford, Esq., in Bristol a gaol to confine debtors who give bonds for their remaining true prisoners" (R. I. Records, vol. 9, p. 248).

Daniel Bradford lived on the Neck in north Bristol, his homestead and office lying between the blue salt water of Bristol Harbor and the highway to Warren, R. I., now called Hope Street. This was undoubtedly the forty-five acre half of his father's estate which Captain Gershom deeded to him 28 Sept. 1749. The Judge was certainly an active citizen of Bristol, though clients and fellow citizens found his house too far from the center of town. It has been said that he kept the local land records "under his hat". I have not found his will, but the inventory of his personal estate, in contrast with that of his prosperous father, totaled only $218 on 3 Dec. 1811 (Bristol Probate, Bk. 3, 1794–1810). It shows no farm animals or equipment, making it plain that Daniel's judicial

duties kept him too busy for any farming. Included were household goods, china and metalware, two spinning wheels, a "looking Glass" valued at $5, a Warming Pan, and a $55 "Pew in the Congregational Catholick Meeting House". (Appraisal allowed 7 Jan. 1811.) Continuity in following heretofore unpublished lines makes it desirable to direct followers of other lines to "Descendants of Governor William Bradford", by Ruth Gardiner Hall (v. I, pub. 1951). Therein Captain Gershom is treated all too sketchily while nothing appears as to Judge Daniel's busy life. And there are no "+" signs to indicate continuing data on Captain Leonard[6]'s oldest daughter, Susanna Jarvis Bradford, or on his only surviving son, Capt. Durfee Turner Bradford.

Children by first wife:

i. Elizebeth,[6] b. 5 June 1750; d. 29 April 1837; m. 26 Sept. 1773 Hon. Nathaniel Fales, b. in Bristol 11 May 1749, d. 12 Feb. 1834, son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Little) Fales. Nine children.

ii. Priscilla, b. 12 March 1752; d. 9 Jan. 1832; married, as his third wife, 5 Jan. 1775, Col. Sylvester Child, b. 17 March 1730, son of James and Sarah (Haile) Child. Priscilla bore him two sons and four daughters, making him father of some seventeen children. Her first two daughters married cousins named Child, the third, *Abigail Miller Child*, b. 1 July 1783; m. 25 March 1802 John Fessenden and was mother to Guy M. Fessenden, compiler of the "Bradford Genealogy", in vol. 4 of The Register. (Ref. V.R.R.I., vols. 6 & 8; "Descendants of Robert and Mary Reynolds of Boston", by Marian H. Reynolds (1931, pp. 66, 85, 108, 109, etc).)

Children by second wife, Daniel, b. in Attleboro, Mass.; all others b. in Bristol):

iii. Cornet Daniel, b. 27 June 1778; d. 27 Feb. 1821; m. 27 Nov. 1799 Sarah Reynolds, b. 25 Oct. 1773, daughter of Lt. Col. and Judge Joseph III and Sarah (Cox) Reynolds. Eight children. He succeeded to the Court activities of his father; Chief Justice, Bristol Court of Common Pleas 1811 until death.

6. iv. Leonard Jarvis, b. 22 May 1780.

v. Samuel, b. 6 May 1783; d. 25 Jan. 1863; married 29 Jan. 1806 Elizabeth Reynolds, sister of Sarah above. Four children.

vi. Hannah, b. 29 July 17—; d. unm. 26 Dec. 1799 (recorded by Mrs. Hall).

6. Capt. Leonard Jarvis[6] Bradford, born in Bristol, R. I., 22 May 1780 (baptized by Elder Wight of the Catholic Congregational Church 18 Jan. 1781, died 27 July 1812, at 32. He married at the Congregational Church in Barrington, R. I., 17 Aug. 1801, Sally (Sarah) Turner, born 22 Nov. 1782, confirmed in St. Michael's Episcopal Church 1 Nov. 1812, died 18 Sept. 1870, daughter of Capt. (Am. Rev.) Moses and Abigail (Child) Turner of Warren, R. I. Her father was a son of Dr. John Turner, early physician of Freetown (Fall River), Mass., and his wife Patience (Gardner, Samuel,[2] Samuel[1]) Turner. Her mother was one of the "four beautiful Child girls", daughter of the Revolutionary War shipbuilder of Warren, Cromwell Child, and his first wife Roby (Eddy)

Child. After Captain Leonard's early demise, despite her inherent beauty and charm, "Sally Bradford" never remarried. In the 1850s she went to live with her son, Capt. Durfee Turner Bradford, on a farm near Grand Rapids, Mich., where she died 18 Sept. 1870, aged 88, well beloved of her neighbors . . . a devout "member of the Episcopal Church since 1812 at which time she, with some forty other persons, were confirmed in St. Michael's Church . . . Bishop Griswold presided — this being one of the earliest confirmations of that society in this county". (*Bristol Phoenix*, 1 Oct. 1870).

In May 1808 he became Ensign of the second company of Bristol militia, 1st Brigade, 4th Regiment, Capt. Jonathan W. Lindsey, Lt. Greenwood Reynolds. Later he gained distinction as a sea captain and merchant of Bristol, commanding several ships.

Captain Leonard's will (Bristol Wills No. 4, 1811–1845) left to his "beloved wife Sally Bradford . . . all my Estate . . . during the time she remains my widow but should she marry my Children shall have immediate possession . . . & my Wife her right of Dower . . . .she is hereby required to give up the Wharf, Store & Lot to my sons . . . when Twenty-one . . . I order my personal property consisting of West India &c. Vessels, sold by my Executors . . . proceeds . . . to be invested in some Banking Stock, or let out at Interest . . . that . . . to be expended by my said wife for Educating & supporting my Children. Item I give and devise to my beloved Sons Leonard Jarvis Bradford & Durfee Turner Bradford my part of the Wharf, Store & Lot at the Ware-House Point so called to be equally divided between them (when 21) . . . should either die . . . before . . . Twenty-one . . . without lawful Issue, then the survivor shall have his Brothers share". The rest of his estate was willed ultimately to his "beloved Children . . . Susanna Jarvis Bradford, Sally Leonard Bradford, Harriet Turner Bradford, Leonard Jarvis Bradford, and Durfee Turner Bradford . . . share and share alike at the Demise of their Mother or marriage, . . . should any of my Daughters marry my said Wife may at her discretion give them such Housegoods . . . as she may deem proper (not to exceed $500, to be deducted at the final division) . . . my beloved wife Sally Bradford, my beloved Brother Daniel Bradford, & my trusty friend Col. John Wardwell my Executors." (Dated 22 July 1812, proved 3 Aug. 1812). The young shipmaster died in his goodly house which overlooked Bristol Harbor. At 707 Hope Street his one-time home still stands (1951) and is in excellent condition though a glass entrance door has replaced the original. An external marker reads "built by Leonard Bradford before 1790", a date not too accurate, for in 1790 Leonard was only ten. It is of attractive design — Colonial of course — and the families of Italian ancestry now living there invited me in to enjoy the fine stairway, fireplaces, and

interior woodwork — all seemingly unchanged and well-preserved. Portraits of Captain Leonard Jarvis and Sally (Turner) Bradford were exhibited at the Bristol Bi-Centennial 24 Sept. 1880, lent by Mrs. Harriet Coggeshall, their daughter. The likeness of this handsome couple now hang in the interesting Coggeshall house at 86 State Street, Bristol, designed by Russell Warren, now the home of Harriet's granddaughter, Miss Evelin Bache*, a retired kindergarten teacher.

Children, born in Bristol:

i. Susan Jarvis,[7] b. 18 March 1802; d. 22 Dec. 1834, age 32; m. at St. Michael's, Bristol, 26 Oct. 1824, Capt. William Henry Mosher, b. in Bristol 8 Feb. 1798, d. there 27 Dec. 1866, son of Captain Abner and Ruth (Talbot) Mosher.

To quote from the *Bristol Phoenix* of 4 Jan. 1867: "Captain Mosher . . . was the son of the late Captain Abner Mosher, one of the most prominent and enterprising shipmaster of his time. . . . His first voyage was made in the capacity of cabin boy on board the celebrated privateer *Yankee* in the year 1813 . . . Capt. B. K. Churchill. (He attained) the highest rank of his profession of shipmaster, which position he occupied for more than thirty years, sustaining thruoughout a character for intelligence, enterprise and integrity scarcely equalled".

He became a Master Mason in St. Alban's Lodge, Bristol, of which his father was a founder, that fraternity conducting the services at his grave. I am informed that he served a number of times as Treasurer of the Lodge. The privateer *Yankee* captured many prizes and its cabin boys came back well to do. Therein, doubtless, lies the secret of Captain Mosher's continuing success. He loved books, wrote a fine hand, and one only wishes his log books might be found.

Children (surname *Mosher*), b. in Bristol, all bapt. at St. Michael's:

1. *William Henry Bradley*, b. *ca.* 1825 (bapt. 7 March 1832); "m. in the South ————".
2. *Leonard Jarvis*, b. about 1827; d. 7 March 1832.
3. *John Wardwell*, b. in 1831; d. 19 April 1831. The Wardwells were closely associated with both Captains Mosher and with Capt. Leonard Bradford.
4. *Charles Bradford*, b. 16 May 1833; d. in Big Rapids, Mich., 28 Sept. 1888; m. at St. Michael's, Bristol, 29 Oct. 1855, Jane Maria Ling, daughter of sea Capt. George Washington and Sarah Ann (Lewis) Ling of Bristol. They left after the marriage for Detroit where their five daughters were born; a little later they lived in Grand Rapids and in their final years in Big Rapids. Mr. Mosher was an expert accountant and an Episcopal vestryman. Two of their daughters have descendants, Sarah Dean (Mrs. Edwin F. Elwood), mother of the compiler, and Anna Lewis ("Nan"), who married Dar Luther.

ii. Sarah Leonard, b. 18 April 1803; d. 11 Oct. 1832, age 29; m. in 1828 Commodore Joseph Russell Jarvis (3 May 1795–12 Aug. 1869). In the Navy under MacDonough upon the Great Lakes in the War of 1812; commodore 16 July 1862. He died of sunstroke while on duty in the Gulf of Mexico. He was son of one of the twelve chil-

*Miss Bache d. in Bristol 11 Aug. 1955, and it is understood that the portraits are to go to the Bristol Historical Society.

dren of Leonard Jarvis, Jr., merchant of Boston and Treasurer of Massachusetts (1742–1813), and so a half-nephew of Sarah's grandmother, Susan (Jarvis) Bradford. SARAH had two JARVIS children:

1. *Leonard Bradford*, b. 12 Oct. 1830; d. in November 1835.
2. *Francis Carr*, b. 11 Sept. 1832; m. 25 Dec. 1873 Emma Wiley and had three sons — Joseph Russell (1874); Leonard Bradford, and Eugene Le Baron. I must leave their destinies and data on the Commodore's second marriage to Mrs. Hall and her "Bradford Ancestry".

iii. HARRIET TURNER, b. 11 Feb. 1806; d. in Bristol 20 March 1888; m. 23 July 1833 NATHANIEL COGGESHALL, b. in Bristol 5 Feb. 1800, d. there 15 Nov. 1868, some twenty years before his wife. Harriet Bradford's marriage startled Bristol, for she was something of a local belle and Nathaniel was a widower with children. He had m. (1), 25 Sept. 1824, Evelin Borden Warren, daughter of Abraham and ——— (Borden) Warren, b. in Fall River, Mass., 1805, d. in Bristol 20 March 1833. By this marriage Nathaniel had a single surviving granddaughter, Evelin Bodfish, b. in New York 10 July 1892. By his Bradford marriage were born (surname *Coggeshall*):

1. *Sarah Leonard Bradford*, b. in Bristol 21 July 1843; died unm.
2. *Evelin Bradford*, b. in Bristol 3 Dec. 1841; m. there, 14 Dec. 1871, Henry Wood Bache (1840–1878), Assistant in U. S. Coast Survey. They had one daughter, Miss Evelin Coggeshall Bache, b. in Bristol 5 Sept. 1873, now a retired kindergarten teacher living in the former Coggeshall house at 86 State Street, Bristol (1952).

(Ref. "The D'Wolf Letters, 1829–1833", published 1936–7 in the *Bristol Phoenix* (18 April 1833); Conversations with Cousin Evelin Bache; and "The Coggeshalls in America", by Charles Pierce Coggeshall and Thilwell Russell Coggshall (1930).)

iv. LEONARD JARVIS, b. 29 March 1808; d. in Havana, Cuba, 2 May 1827, after losing an arm injured while firing a salute there from the ship "*Roger Williams*", on which he served under Capt. William Henry Mosher, his brother-in-law. Like his three sisters he was baptized at St. Michael's Episcopal Church, Bristol, 24 April 1813.

7. v. DURFEE TURNER, b. 14 March 1810.

7. CAPT. DURFEE TURNER[7] BRADFORD was born in Bristol, R. I., 14 March 1810, and, like his father before him, became a sea captain sailing out of that port. He married, 3 Feb. 1841, at St. Michael's, Bristol, HANNAH A. MUNRO (1812–1902), probably daughter of Nathaniel, Jr., and Mary (Miller) Munro.

Capt. Durfee Turner Bradford, his wife, his mother, Sally (Turner) Bradford, and a goodly number of descendants are buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids. My data concerning their family came from living members of the family, the Kent County Clerk's office, Miss Frances Wood of the Michigan Room, Grand Rapids Public Library, Mrs. John E. Hebel, former historian of Grace Episcopal Church, her research successor, Miss Muriel F. Link, and newspaper obituaries.

As his brother Leonard died before reaching his majority, Captain Durfee became the sole heir of his father's share in wharf, store, and lot, and of an equal share of the rest of the estate upon his mother's demise in 1870. In 1858 railroad

competition led him to give up the coastwise shipping which he followed and take his family westward to Michigan. There he settled on a farm in Walker Township in a district just outside Grand Rapids and died there 7 Aug. 1890, in his eighty-first year.

Children, born in Bristol:

8. i. LEONARD JARVIS,[8] b. *ca.* 1842.

ii. SARAH LEONARD (twin), b. 11 Dec. 1843, d. in March 1933, in her 90th year; m. 8 Feb. 1865 WILLIAM H. POWERS (1841–28 Feb. 1895), son of William T. Powers (builder and owner of the original Powers Grand Opera House, Grand Rapids); president of Powers & Walker Casket Company.

Children (surname *Powers*), b. in Grand Rapids:

1. *Frederick W.*, d. *s.p.* 17 Aug. 1949; m. 8 Sept. 1898 Frances Patterson (1877–1935).
2. *Frank C.*, d. *s.p.* 28 Nov. 1933; m. 10 July 1890 Minnie T. Jennings.
3. *Carrie L.*, b. 23 Aug. 1870; living in Grand Rapids as late as 1952; m. 12 July 1894 Stanley A. Emery. Children (surname *Emery*): (1) Isabel Powers, b. 25 Dec. 1897; m. 27 Oct. 1923 John Emery Sedgwick. Two sons. (2) Grace, b. 1 Feb. 1900.
4. *Gertrude Bradford*, b. 12 Aug. 1883; living in Evanston, Ill., in 1953; m. 27 June 1906 Royal F. Lynch (d. 28 May 1940, age 58). Children (surname *Lynch*): (1) William H., b. in Chicago 2 Feb. 1908; m. 9 May 1942 Ellen V. Siebert. One son. (2) Helen Bradford, b. in Chicago 3 July 1911; m. (1), 2 Aug. 1930, Ellsworth B. Hull; divorced in 1938; m. (2), 30 Sept. 1939, Rex Anderson. One daughter by first husband and a son and daughter by second husband.

iii. SUSAN JARVIS (twin), b. 11 Dec. 1843; d. 14 Jan. 1937, aged 93; m. 28 Feb. 1871 GEORGE YOUNG of Grand Rapids Township.
Children (surname *Young*), b. in Grand Rapids Township:

1. *George*, dairyman, of East Grand Rapids, b. 1 March 1873; m. 25 Feb. 1897 Caroline L. Reed, b. 11 Aug. 1877, d. 14 May 1947, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Walker) Reed. Children: (1) Ila Agnes, b. 7 Sept. 1897; m. 21 Nov. 1922 Guy Hobart Wetherby. One son, one daughter. (2) Susan Lillian, b. 27 Oct. 1898; m. 22 June 1922 Harry Lee Grummet. Two daughters, one granddaughter. (3) Kittie Eva, b. 4 March 1902; m. 15 June 1927 William Myler. Three sons, one daughter, d. young.
2. *Lillian Bradford*, b. 4 May 1874; d. unm. 1 July 1938.
3. *Clarence*, b. 27 Jan. 1877; living in East Grand Rapids in 1952; daughter of Mr. and Mrs. David Hurst. Child: (1) Ruth Ellen, of Dearborn, Mich., b. 8 Oct. 1915; m. 16 Aug. 1941 Jack Sluiter. One son, one daughter.
4. *William P.*, b. in Grand Rapids Township 27 May 1880; living in Grand Rapids in 1952; m. 14 Oct. 1909 Margaret Schoegje, b. in Friesland, Holland, 7 Sept. 1882, daughter of Ralph P. and Margaret (Tromp) Schoegje; Child: (1) Margie A., b. 14 Feb. 1915; d. 26 Nov. 1924. An adopted daughter, Barbara J., m. 1948 John Larry Ainslee. One son.
5. *Walter S.*, b. 25 Dec. 1885; living in Grand Rapids in 1952; m. 5 Feb. 1914 Mary Schoegje, b. in Holland 11 June 1884, sister of Margaret above. No children.

9. iv. CHARLES HENRY, b. 17 Nov. 1846.

v. Robert N., b. in 1848; d. unm. in 1885.

vi. Clarence L., of Miles City, Mont., in 1933, also lived in the Dakotas and Washington State; now deceased; m. ———, deceased. A daughter, probably still living, survived them.

8. Leonard Jarvis[8] Bradford, cabinet and pattern maker, born in Bristol, R. I., *ca.* 1842 (baptized St. Michael's Church 9 Oct. 1842), died in the Grand Rapids area in January 1909. He married Ella M. Coye (1854–1921), daughter of Albert and Mary (Pew) Coye.

In 1889 he moved to Burlington, Iowa, where he managed the Emerson Moore Desk Company, later returning to Walker Township. He was a veteran, 1861–1865, of the Civil War. He served on the vesty of St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Grand Rapids.

In the brief space of this paper we see the last of the male descendants of Capt. Leonard Jarvis Bradford, sea captain and merchant of Bristol. But, in feminine lines the family will live on and, I feel sure, will cherish a deep affection for their BRADFORD ancestry. May they, like him, ever strive to uphold the common good.

Children:

i. A daughter,[9] d. in infancy.

ii. Bertha Louise, b. 6 June 1876; living in Grand Rapids in 1952; m. 20 July 1904 George A. Murphy, b. 2 Aug. 1873, living in 1952.

Mrs. Murphy taught or supervised kindergarten work in the Grand Rapids Public schools over a period of thirteen years and spent twenty-one years in the Music Department. She has a Bachelor of Music degree from New York University and has been a choir director and soloist and writes for the magazines. She studied in England in 1901, and despite her seventy-six years she was, in 1952, still teaching singing to thirty-five pupils.

Children (surname *Murphy*):

1. *John Bradford*, b. in 1909; d. an infant.
2. *Virginia Eleanore*, b. in 1911; m. Jack H. Tandler, of Youngstown, Ohio. They have three daughters (surname *Tandler*): Karen, Virginia, and Joan (1947).
3. *Georgiana Augusta*, b. in 1913; m. Claude Hikade, of Chicago, Ill. They have: Helen and Marian (twins), Warren, and Neil.
4. *Margaret Bradford*, b. in 1915; m. Herbert Harris, of Lowell, Mich. They have Bradford (1947) and a daughter, Bronwyn (1949).

9. Charles Henry[8] Bradford, born in Bristol, R. I., 17 Nov. 1846, died in Grand Rapids, Mich., 13 March 1919. He married, first, 13 Feb. 1870, Isadora Estella Button, b. 17 Jan. 1851, d. 10 Oct. 1870, daughter of Dennis Button; and, secondly, Harriet Whiting (1857–1922). He lived for sixty-two years in Walker Township.

Child by first wife:

i. Dora Estella,[9] b. in Walker Township 9 Oct. 1870; as her mother died at her birth, she was brought up by her Grandmother Bradford; living in 1952 in Grand Rapids; m. 24 June 1897 Alfred Henry Apted, b. 1 May 1866, d. in Grand Rapids 14 Jan. 1926. Children (surname *Apted*); b. in Grand Rapids:

1. *Isadora Button*, b. 2 Feb. 1899; m. there, 29 Dec. 1921, Don Walter Farrant, Grand Rapids used car dealer. Children (surname *Farrant*): (1) Jane Apted, b. 5 June 1923; (2) Don Walter, b. 13 Sept. 1924; (3) Nan Bradford, b. 26 Sept. 1927; m. 13 Sept. 1948 Donald Richard Graham of Denver. Two sons.
2. *Durfee Bradford*, b. 30 June 1902; m. 22 Jan. 1930 Virginia Peck of Grand Rapids. Children (surname *Apted*); (1) Mary Ellen, b. 23 June 1936. (2) Dora Bradford, b. 22 May 1938.
3. *Nan*, of New London, Conn., b. 30 July 1903; m. 18 June 1924 Percival Woodruff. Children (surname *Woodruff*), b. in New London: (1) Charles Apted, b. 17 May 1925. (2) Charlotte Nan, b. 21 May 1928; m. in New London, 1 Aug. 1951, Ray Holmes of New London.
4. *Helen*, b. 3 July 1908; m. in Grand Rapids, 10 Nov. 1937, John B. McMullen. Children (surname *McMullen*), b. in Grand Rapids: (1) Ann Bradford, b. 24 Aug. 1942. (2) Mary Jeanne, b. 20 March 1946.

Children by second wife:

ii. LEONA, d. *s.p.*; m. ARTHUR GOODWIN.

iii. CHARLES W., of Los Angeles in 1919; m. ———. Both deceased prior to 1952. They had one daughter, ——— BRADFORD, who married a McCLELLAN and lives on a ranch in Wyoming, near Yellowstone Park, purchased by her father. There are two McClellan sons.

THE BRADLEYS OF NEW HAVEN AND GUILFORD (CONN.).

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

The first Bradleys are said to have come from the market town of Bingley in the West Riding of Yorkshire, about twelve miles north-east of Leeds, on the river Aire. The town of Bradley was about six or seven miles to the north. The name is Anglo-Saxon, meaning a broad field or pasture. The father of the first emigrants is not known, nor is the name of his first wife. His second wife, Elizabeth, came to America with the children: 1, William; 2, Daniel; 3, Joshua; 4, Ellen; 5, Nathan; 6, Stephen. Later, she married second, John Parmelee, who died Nov. 8, 1659; and married third, John Evarts, May 27, 1663, who died May 10, 1669. She died in January, 1683. Both of her American husbands were Guilford men. Mrs. Bradley is said to have come over in 1648. All the members of the first generation here given are Mrs. Elizabeth Bradley's step-children and children.

1. William[1] Bradley, of New Haven, married, Feb. 18, 1645, Alice, daughter of Roger Pritchard of Springfield. He died in 1690; and she died in 1692.

   Children:

   7. i. Joseph,[2] bapt. Jan. 4, 1645–6; d. 1705.
   8. ii. Isaac (?).
   iii. Martha, bapt. Oct., 1648; m. Samuel Munson, Oct. 26, 1665.
   9. iv. Abraham, bapt. Oct. 24, 1650; d. Oct. 19, 1718.
   v. Mary, bapt. Apr. 30, 1653; m. Samuel Todd, Nov. 24, 1668.
   10. vi. Benjamin, bapt. Apr. 8, 1657.
   vii. Hester, bapt. Sept. 29, 1659.
   11. viii. Nathaniel, bapt. Feb. 26, 1660–1.
   ix. Sarah, bapt. June 21, 1665; m. Samuel Bracket, May 23, 1682.

2. Daniel[1] Bradley, of New Haven, died single, in 1658. He was son of the second wife.

3. Joshua[1] Bradley, of New Haven, in 1653 was "a youth hardly of years of puberty"; married ———.

   Child:

   i. Joshua,[2] b. Dec. 31, 1665.

4. Ellen[1] Bradley, married, Oct. 14, 1652, John Allin, who died in 1690.

   Children:

   i. Elizabeth,[2] b. Sept. 11, 1653; m, John Hopson of Guilford.
   ii. Lydia, b. Dec. 26, 1656; m. ——— Wilcox (?).
   iii. Hannah, b. July 26, 1659; m. Joseph Wilcox.
   iv. Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1661; m. (1) Bartholomew Goodrich; m. (2) ——— Linsley.
   v. John, b. Dec. 13, 1663.
   vi. Sarah, b. Nov. 25, 1666; m. Samuel Atwater, July 7, 1691.
   vii. Samuel, b. Mch. 24, 1669–70.
   viii. Martha, b. June, 1673; d. July, 1673.

5. Nathan[1] Bradley, of Guilford, born in 1638; married first, in 1668, Hester ———; and married second, Aug. 21, 1694, Hannah, widow of Joseph Tutle and daughter of Thomas Munson.

She died Nov. 30, 1695; and he married third, May 16, 1698, Rachel, widow of Thomas Strong. He died Nov. 10, 1713. His children were all by his first wife. In 1690, his list was £93. 3. 0. He bought in Guilford the house and homelot formerly belonging to William Boreman, containing about three acres. In 1668, he bought a homelot at the East End, from John Meigs, where he was then living.

Children:

i. Anna,[2] b. Nov. 16, 1669; d. May 19, 1749; m. July 17, 1688, by Mr. Andrew Leete, to Jonathan Murray of Guilford, who died Aug. 10, 1647.
ii. Mary, b. Mch. 13, 1672–3; m. Caleb Mix of New Haven.
iii. Abigail, b. Mch. 13, 1672–3; m. Thomas Willard, July 8, 1689; d. Nov. 9, 1746.
iv. Hester, b. Nov. 2, 1674; d. Feb. 20, 1675–6.
v. Hester, b. Apr. 17, 1677; m. Benjamin Marshall of South Hampton, L. I.
vi. Daniel, b. June 10, 1680; d. Apr. 2, 1688.
12. vii. Nathan Noah, b. Sept. 18, 1685; d. Nov. 13, 1764.
viii. Patience, b. Apr. 6, 1688; m. Ebenezer Elton of Branford.

6. Capt. Stephen[1] Bradley, born in 1642; married first, Nov. 9, 1663, Hannah, daughter of George and Sarah Smith, of New Haven; and married second, Mrs. Mary, widow of William Leete, Jr. His children were all by his first wife. From 1692 to 1701, he was eleven times chosen representative of Guilford in the General Assembly. In 1690, his list was £113. 15. 0. He had a ten acre homelot on the Neck plain. He died June 20, 1701.

Children:

i. Hannah,[2] b. Sept. 1, 1664; d. Dec. 16, 1692; m. in 1688, Daniel Bishop of Guilford, who d. Apr, 17, 1751.
ii. Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1665–6; d. Oct. 7, 1667.
13. iii. Stephen, b. Oct. 1, 1668; d. Feb., ——.
iv. Daniel, b. Oct. 21, 1670; d. June 27, 1703.
v. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 31, 1671; d. Oct. 31, 1732; m. (1) Isaac Griswold of Guilford and Killingworth, who d. June 13, 1727, aged 68; and m. (2) William Wellman, who d. Aug. 23, 1736.
14. vi. Abraham, b. May 13, 1674; d. Apr. 20, 1721.
vii. Sarah, b. Oct. 17, 1676; m. May 9, 1697, Thomas Griswold of Guilford, who d. Oct. 19, 1729.

7. Joseph[2] Bradley (*William*[1]), of New Haven, married, Oct. 25, 1667, Silence, daughter of John Brackett.

Children:

i. Abigail,[3] b. Sept. 9, 1671; m. June, 1692, John Moultrop.
ii. Mary, b. Dec. 6, 1674.
iii. Joseph, b. Dec. 15, 1677.
iv. Samuel, b. Jan. 3, 1680.
v. Martha, b. Aug., 1683.

8. Isaac[2] Bradley (probably son of *William*[1]), lived in Branford, Conn., about 1670. He removed to East Haven, about 1683; married Elizabeth ———.

Children:

i. Isaac.[3]
ii. William.
iii. Samuel.
iv. Elizabeth, m. John Auger.
v. Sarah, m. George Pardee, 3d.
vi. Daniel, b. Dec. 20, 1696.

9. Abraham[2] Bradley (*William*[1]), of New Haven, married, Dec. 25, 1673, Hannah, daughter of George Thompson. She died Oct. 26, 1718.

Children:

15. i. John,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1674.
16. ii. Daniel, b. in 1679; d. Nov. 2, 1723.
iii. Hannah, b. Nov. 8, 1682.
iv. Lydia, b. Nov. 28, 1685.
v. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 9, 1689.
vi. Abraham, b. Apr. 9, 1693.
vii. Esther, b. Mch. 19, 1696.

10. Benjamin[2] Bradley (*William*[1]), of New Haven, married, Oct. 29, 1677, Elizabeth, daughter of John Thompson. She died Nov. 3, 1718.

Children:

i. Elizabeth,[3] b. Sept. 11, 1678.
ii. Sarah, b. Jan. 7, 1680.
iii. Hannah, b. Apr. 18, 1682.
iv. Susannah, b. July 10, 1684.
v. Mary, b. Apr. 15, 1687.
vi. Desire, b. Apr. 19, 1690.
vii. Benjamin, b. Oct. 1, 1692.
viii. Abraham, b. Mch. 6, 1696.
ix. Caleb, b. in 1700.

11. Nathaniel[2] Bradley (*William*[1]) married, Jan., 1687–8, Ruth Dickerman. She died May 15, 1725.

Children:

i. James,[3] b. Oct. 12, 1688.
ii. Ruth, b. Jan. 23, 1691.
iii. Miriam, b. July 4, 1698.
iv. Nathaniel, b. May 16, 1701.

12. Nathan Noah[2] Bradley (*Nathan*[1]), of East Guilford, married, Oct. 3, 1710, Mary Hatch of Falmouth, who died March 20, 1754. His list in 1716 was £101. 15. 0.

Children:

i. Mary,[3] b. in 1711.
ii. Abigail, b. June 15, 1712; d. Dec. 27, 1769; m. (1) Joareb Field, Apr. 2, 1733, who d. at sea in 1749; m. (2) John Camp.
iii. Nathan, b. Dec. 31, 1714; d. June 6, 1723.
iv. Esther, b. Oct. 11, 1717; d. Nov. 7, 1718.
v. Esther, b. in 1719; d. Feb. 28, 1792; m. July 28, 1743, Noah Scranton of East Guilford, who d. Dec. 4, 1760.
vi. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 19, 1720; d. Sept. 29, 1720.
17. vii. Noah, b. Dec. 17, 1732; d. June 5, 1800.

13. Stephen[2] Bradley (*Stephen*[1]), of East Guilford, married, Nov. 15, 1693, Sarah, daughter of Andrew Ward, Jr., of Killingworth.

Children:

i. Joseph,[3] b. Aug. 4, 1694; d. Apr. 3, 1712.
18. ii. Stephen, b. Aug. 5, 1696; d. June 16, 1782.
iii. Daniel, b. Dec. 22, 1698; d, young.
19. iv. John, b. Nov. 7, 1702.

14. Lieut. Abraham[2] Bradley (*Stephen*[1]) was a merchant in Guilford in 1716, and had a list of £132. 30. 0. In May, 1714, he was made lieutenant of militia. He married first, July 13, 1697, Jane Leaming of Long Island, who died, aged 40, Oct. 30, 1718; and he

married second, in 1719, Abigail, daughter of Andrew Leete. She died April 16, 1767, having married second, in 1724, Ebenezer Stone, who died Aug. 18, 1761.

Children, all by first wife:

i. JANE,[3] b. Sept. 10, 1698; d. Sept. 28, 1769; m. Mch. 26, 1719, John Fosdick of Guilford, who d. Feb. 7, 1747.
ii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 18, 1701.
20. iii. ABRAHAM, b. July 26, 1702; d. in 1771.
iv. OBEDIENCE, b. Dec. 9, 1705; d. Aug. 13, 1759; m. Nov. 5, 1724, Stephen Spencer of Hartford, who d. Sept. 2, 1760.
v. LUCY, b. May 22, 1707.
21. vi. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 5, 1709.
22. vii. DANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1710.
viii. SARAH, b. Feb. 11, 1712; d. Feb. 28, 1758; m. Daniel Norton of Guilford, who d. Dec. 4, 1789.

15. JOHN[3] BRADLEY (*Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]) married, Sept. 22, 1698, Sarah Holt, who died March 29, 1743.

Children:

i. ENOS,[4] b. Dec. 28, 1699.
ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 10, 1702.
iii. DARIUS, b. Nov. 4, 1704.
iv. JASON, b. Aug. 10, 1708.
v. JEHIEL, b. Sept. 19, 1710.
vi. PHINEHAS, b. Sept. 28, 1714.

16. DANIEL[3] BRADLEY (*Abraham*,[2] *William*[1]), of New Haven, married, Jan. 16, 1702, Sarah Bassett.

Child:

i. DANIEL,[4] b. in 1711.

17. NOAH[3] BRADLEY (*Nathan Noah*,[2] *Nathan*[1]), of East Guilford, married, Nov. 5, 1752, Elizabeth Clark, who died July 10, 1813, aged 82.

Children:

i. MARY,[4] b. Apr. 21, 1754; m. Elijah Crane of New Haven.
ii. GILEAD, b. July 26, 1757; d. Nov. 11, 1851; m. Abigail Harding of Chatham, Oct. 9, 1785. She d., aged 61, Oct. 1, 1822. He lived in East Guilford. Children: 1. *Benjamin*,[5] b. Aug. 14, 1786; d. Mch. 16, 1837; lived in Madison; m. (1) Candace Lewis of Haddam, Nov. 28, 1808, who d. Feb. 16, 1816; m. (2) Fanny ——. 2. *Olive*, b. Aug. 24, 1788; d. Feb. 15, 1811. 3. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 17, 1791; d. Sept. 14, 1825; m. June, 1816, Seth Stone, who d. June 10, 1822. 4. *Harriet*, b. Mch. 30, 1793; d. Dec, 6, 1821. 5. *Juliana*, b. Sept. 4, 1795; d. single, May 1, 1863. 6. *William West*, b. June 1, 1798; d. Sept. 16, 1800. 7. *Amanda*, b. Apr. 20, 1802; m. Sept. 24, 1840, Benjamin Lynde of Chester.
iii. NATHAN, b. June 8, 1760; d. June 28, 1768.
iv. MIDIAN, b. Oct. 23, 1763; lived in East Guilford; d. Dec. 22, 1849; m. Mch. 25, 1793, Sarah Parmelee of Chester, who d. aged 80, Dec. 27, 1849. Children: 1. *Launcelot Clark*,[5] b. Jan. 16, 1794; of Middletown; m. ——. 2. *Catharine*, b. June 7, 1796; m. Phinehas M. Dudley, Sept. 8. 1827. 3. *Noah*, b. July 28, 1800; m. (1) Oct. 21, 1827, Mary A. Buel of Killingworth, who d. aged 29, Aug. 24, 1831; m. (2) Anna Whitmore; had no children. 4. *Sarah*, b. in 1803; d. single.
v. NATHAN NOAH, b. June 9, 1766; d. Apr. 25. 1841; lived in East Guilford; m. (1) Chloe, dau. of Edmund Wilcox, Jan. 22, 1792, who d. aged 24, July 21, 1796; m. (2) Mary Hoel Hannick of New Haven, Mch. 27, 1797, who d. aged 83, Apr. 19, 1857. Children by first wife: 1. *Ransom*,[5] b. Sept. 21, 1792; d. May 29, 1803. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 6, 1795; d. June 7, 1795. Children by second

wife: 3. *Eliza Maria*, b. Sept. 27, 1798; d. June 26, 1858; m. Julius Shelley of Madison, Sept. 10, 1820. 4. *George Ransom*, b. Dec. 4, 1803; m. Martha Washington Wyllis; d. in New York, Oct. 10, 1838, who had one dau., Hannah Maria.[6] 5. *Stephen Hannick*, b. May 3, 1806; m. (1) Margaret Babcock; m. (2) Harriet Butler; lived at Holmes Hole; no children. 6. *Mary*, b. Aug. 31, 1808; d. single. 7. *Nathan*, b. Oct. 31, 1812; d. single, at Hammonassett.

vi. Cyrus, b. July 31, 1769; d. Oct. 20, 1846; m. Polly Bushnell. Children: 1. *Daniel*,[5] b. 1805; d. single, Sept. 5, 1850. 2. *Narcissa*, m. Frederic Dowd, Aug. 21, 1835.

vii. Arba, b. Jan. 23, 1774; lived in Middletown after 1800; m. Dec. 2, 1799, Esther Chamberlain of Middletown. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Clara*,[5] b. Oct. 25, 1800; m. John Marvin. 2. *Cyrus*, b. Oct. 15, 1802; d. Feb. 25, 1826. 3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 19, 1805; d. June 6, 1828. 4. *Chloe*, b. Aug. 10, 1806; d. June 1, 1816. 5. *Arta*, b. July 2, 1809; d. Oct. 17, 1824. 6. *Jacob*, b. Jan. 4, 1812; d. Sept. 18, 1812. 7. *Jacob*, b. Jan. 17, 1814; d. Mch. 19, 1814. 8. *John*, b. Apr. 21, 1815. 9. *Robert*, b. May 13, 1818. 10. *Ransom*, b. May 13, 1818. 11. *Esther*, b. May 13, 1821.

viii. Zebul, b. Jan. 14, 1780; lived in New Haven; m. (1) Dorcas Trowbridge; m. (2) Frances Atwater. Children: 1. *Jane*,[5] m. ——— Porter of Farmington. 2. *Gustavus*. 3. *Eliza Ann*, m. ——— Trowbridge of New York. 4. *Edward*. 5. *Henry*, d. young.

18. Stephen[3] Bradley (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), of Guilford, married, in 1718, Jemima Connwall of Long Island. His list was £31. 10. 0. She died Jan. 16, 1787.

Children:

i. Joseph,[4] b. June 24, 1720; removed to Sunderland and Vergennes, Vt.; d. June 12, 1810; m. Sibyl, dau. of Janna Meigs, Jr. Children: 1. *Sibyl*,[5] b. Mch. 29, 1745; d. May 4, 1806; m. Hooker Norton of Guilford, in 1764, who d. July 17, 1827. 2. *Miles*, b. Feb. 9, 1747; d. in 1817; m. Thankful Hogeboom of New Haven, Ct., who d. in 1819. 3. *Lemuel*, b. Feb. 26, 1750; removed to Sunderland, Vt.; m. (1) Lucy Baker; m. (2) Mercy, dau. of Abisha Washburn, who, after his death in 1800, m. (2) Col. Eli Brownson. 4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 18, 1752; m. Hon. John White of Vermont. 5. *Lois*, b. Oct. 27, 1754; m. Hon. Jonathan Hoit of St. Albans, Vt. 6. *Gilbert*, b. Sept. 9, 1756; m. Anne, dau. of Nathaniel Meigs. 7. *Anna Meigs*, b. in 1758; d. in 1828. 8. *Benjamin*, b. Sept. 16, 1760; m. Sally, dau. of Col. Timothy Brownson; went West. 9. *Zenas*, b. Sept. 21, 1762; merchant in New York; d. single. 10. *Timothy*, b. Dec. 23, 1764; d. Mch. 10, 1815.

ii. Freelove, b. Mch. 30, 1722; d. Jan. 8, 1795; m. May 16, 1744, Thomas Wilcox of East Guilford. He d. Nov. 9, 1778.

iii. Esther, b. Nov. 2, 1724.

iv. Clotilda, b. Oct. 13, 1726; d. single.

v. Stephen, b. Jan. 12, 1729; of Sunderland, Vt.; d. July 31, 1803; m. Ruth, dau. of Dea. Timothy Meigs, Jan. 29, 1755, who d. Jan. 6, 1814. Children: 1. *Samuel Cromwell*,[5] b. Mch. 16, 1756; d. June 30, 1834; m. Abigail Bronson, who d. Dec. 9, 1843. 2. *Miner*, b. Aug. 14, 1758; d. Aug. 9, 1777. 3. *Eber*, b. Mch. 4, 1761; d. Aug. 13, 1841; lived in Cambridge, Franklin Co., Vt.; m. in 1785, Diantha Judson of Huntington, Conn., who d. Jan. 17, 1826. 4. *Stillman*, b. Oct. 4, 1763; m. Elizabeth Cook of Guilford, who d. Mch., 1834. 5. *Molly*, b. Mch. 8, 1765; d. June 19, 1806; m. Timothy Lewis. 6. *John French Meigs*, b. Aug. 22, 1768; m. Sally Titus of Covington, Vt.; was living as a centenarian, in 1868, in Pavilion, Genesee Co., N. Y. 7. *Joy*, b. June 2, 1771; d. in 1846; m. Sally Howe. 8. *Ruth*, b. Mch. 14, 1774; d. July 9, 1817; m. Capt. Jacob Sherwin. 9. *Harding*, b. July 5, 1776; d. Oct., 1819; m. in 1809, Rebecca Brady, a native of Ireland. 10. *Miner*, b. July 13, 1779; d. single, in 1803.

vi. Lois, b. Mch. 3, 1731; d. July 1, 1753; m. Job Buel of Killingworth, Sept. 10, 1751, who d. aged 67, Mch. 2, 1791.

vii. Benjamin, b. May 2, 1733; d. in camp, of dysentery, in the French War, 1756. His betrothed bore him a son, in 1756, shortly after his death: *Dea. Ashbell*, of East Guilford; d. Oct. 6, 1817; m. in 1789, Chloe, dau. of Israel Graves, who d. Mch. 20, 1856.

viii. Timothy, b. July 5, 1735; d. Sept. 8, 1806; m. Esther Shipman of Saybrook, Mch. 6, 1765, who d. Jan., 1825. Children: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. May 12, 1766; d. Feb. 17, 1835; m. Noah Scranton, in 1785. 2. *Anson*, b. June 27, 1768; of Newburgh, N. Y. 3. *Benoni*, b. Oct. 22, 1770; of Beaufort, Ga.; m. Jane Bradbury Bennett of Beaufort. 4. *Clotilda*, b. Oct. 12, 1772; m. Eli Parmelee of Otis, Mass. 5. *Fanny*, b. in 1775; m. Josiah Seymour of Utica, N. Y. 6. *Timothy*, b. in 1777; lived in Binghamton, N. Y. 7. *John*, b. Dec. 6, 1781; lived in Killingworth; m. (1) Betsey, dau. of Enoch Smith, who d. Apr. 6, 1824; m. (2) Melinda, dau. of David Buell, Sept. 4, 1824, who d. Apr. 22, 1835; ten children by the first wife, and three by the second. 8. *Jemima*, b. in 1783; m. Samuel, son of Enoch Smith of Killingworth. 9. *Stephen Clayton*, b. in 1783; a sailor; m. Emily Gause, at Charleston, S. C.; had a son, Stephen.[6] 10. *Samuel Stoughton*, b. in 1785; a sailor; d. single. 11. *Esther*, b. in 1787; d. single, in 1807.

ix. Zenas, b. Feb. 12, 1739; d. single, in camp, of distemper, in the French war, 1756.

x. Zimri, b. May 9, 1741; of East Guilford; d. Sept. 26, 1821; m. Ruth, dau. of George Hill, who d. aged 76, Nov. 11, 1820. Children: 1. *Zenas*,[5] b. Oct. 14, 1769; lived in Guilford; d. Mch. 26, 1852; m. Polly, dau. of Miles Bradley, who d. Nov. 15, 1860; no children. 2. *Benjamin*, b. Nov. 23, 1771; d. Apr. 28, 1852; lived in Guilford; m. Juliana Leete, who d. aged 64, Jan. 29, 1840. 3. *William*, b. June 26, 1774; d. single, Mch. 6, 1820. 4. *Roxanna*, b. Dec. 13, 1777; d. single, Jan. 20, 1853. 5. *Miner*, b. Mch. 19, 1779; d. June, 1863; m. (1) Apr. 12, 1803, Achsa Bishop, who d. Sept. 14, 1814; m. (2) Phebe Hull, Aug. 19, 1815, who d. aged 64, Nov. 28, 1847; m. (3) Parnel, widow of George Munger, Nov. 9, 1848, who d. aged 79, Oct. 15, 1860. He was a well known inn keeper in Guilford. 6. *Ruth*, b. May 17, 1781; d. in 1870; m. Jesse Crampton of East Guilford, Nov. 24, 1806. 7. *Amanda*, b. Dec. 10, 1784; d. single. 8. *Clarissa*, b. Mch. 30, 1789; d. in New York, single, May 1, 1851.

xi. Eber, b. May 10, 1743; d. young.

19. John[3] Bradley (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) removed to Hartford. He married, Aug. 16, 1726, Mercy, daughter of Ebenezer French. Children:

i. Sarah,[4] b. Dec. 5, 1727; d. May 11, 1793; m. Thomas Fitch, Mch. 6, 1759, who d. Jan., 1802.

ii. John, b. Nov. 16, 1732; was at Winchester 1778, and later at Sunderland, Vt.; m. Mch. 20, 1758, Mary Dowd; had *Sarah*,[5] b. Nov. 7, 1758.

iii. Lucy, b. July 23, 1734.

iv. Aaron, b. Sept. 5, 1742; rem. to Hartford about 1778; d. Sept., 1802; m. Sarah, dau. of Joseph Chittenden, Aug. 19, 1767, who d. Jan. 21, 1819. Children: 1. *Sally*, b. Dec. 18, 1767; d. Nov. 1, 1850; m. James Knox of Hartford. 2. *Mary*, b. Aug. 20, 1773; d. July 6, 1845; m. Thomas Lloyd of Hartford, Oct. 3, 1792, who d. Mch. 14, 1842. 3. *Joseph*, b. Apr. 28, 1770; d. Mch. 18, 1844; m. July 21, 1794, Relief Crosby; was a blacksmith. She d. Mch. 13, 1841. 4. *Betsey*, b. Apr. 18, 1776; d. Sept. 29, 1776. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. Dec. 10, 1779; d. in 1865; m. (1) Joseph Watson of Hartford; m. (2) Dr. Joshua Frost of Springfield. 6. *Harriet*, b. June 27, 1792; d. July, 1826; m. George Beach, Pres't of the Phœnix Bank of Hartford, who d. May 4, 1860. 7. *William Henry*, b. Aug. 28, 1777; dentist in Hartford and Boston; m. Lydia Chapman; d.

Oct. 16, 1858. 8. *John*, b. June 7, 1782; d. single, Sept. 8, 1802. 9. *Richard*, b. Oct. 11, 1787; watchmaker at Hartford; d. single, killed by a robber named John Brooks, Nov. 28, 1867.

20. ABRAHAM[3] BRADLEY, JR. (*Abraham*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), of Litchfield, married, Aug., 1728, Reliance, daughter of William Stone. She died April 1, 1757.

Children:

i. SARAH,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1729; m. Archibald Johnson of Wallingford, Feb. 9, 1756.

ii. ABRAHAM, b. Dec. 11, 1731; Deputy Postmaster General of the U. S.; m. Hannah, dau. of David Baldwin, who d. Sept. 18, 1804, aged 67. Children: 1. *Abraham*,[5] b. Feb. 21, 1767; d. May 7, 1838; m. Hannah Smith of Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pa.; lived in the District of Columbia. 2. *Phinehas*, b. July 17, 1769; d. Feb. 28, 1845; m. Hannah Jones of Litchfield; lived in the District of Columbia.

iii. HANNAH, b. Oct. 27, 1734.

iv. LEAMING, b. June 1, 1737; m. Anna Miller of Middletown, Nov. 29, 1759. Children: 1. *Lucretia*,[5] b. Aug. 12, 1760. 2. *Aaron*, b. Aug. 27, 1762.

v. LUCY, b. Dec. 10, 1739.

vi. BEATA, b. Apr. 7, 1742.

vii. PELEG, b. Dec. 8, 1744; m. Jan. 10, 1765, Sarah Graves of Middletown.

viii. THOMAS, b. Oct. 14, 1750.

21. JOSEPH[3] BRADLEY (*Abraham*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), of Guilford, married first, Oct. 15, 1740, Priscilla Redfield, who died Jan. 12, 1772; and married second, in 1789, Abigail, widow of Oliver Collins. She died Jan. 2, 1820.

Children, all by the first wife:

i. JOSEPH,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1742; d. Nov., 1803; lived at New Haven, Troy and Lansingburgh, N. Y.; m. (1) Sarah Hill, June 10, 1764, and had: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. Jan. 22, 1765. 2. *William*, b. Oct. 27, 1766; A.B. Yale, 1784; m. Sarah French; d. in 1843; no children. 3. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 25, 1769; d. Nov. 21, 1775. 4. *Mary*. Joseph[4] m. (2) Dec. 13, 1772, Mary, dau. of Samuel Brown, who d. Feb. 21, 1785; m. (3) the widow of Judge Jared Ingersoll, April, 1786, who d. Dec. 3, 1786; m. (4) the widow of Col. Stephen Hubbard.

ii. PRISCILLA, b. Nov. 7, 1743; m. Dec. 29, 1765, Samuel Abernethy of Wallingford.

iii. PHINEHAS, b. Feb. 12, 1746; d. June 6, 1768; m. Sarah, dau. of Walter Griswold, Nov. 14, 1767, who d. aged 20, Feb. 12, 1768.

iv. BANI, b. Oct. 7, 1748; d. Sept. 14, 1776; m. Hannah Stevens. Children: 1. *Hannah*.[5] b. Mch. 4, 1772; d. May 10, 1807; m. Timothy Benton, May 7, 1795, who d. Jan. 18, 1853. 2. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 28, 1773; d. Aug. 24, 1852; m. ——— Jacobs of North Haven.

v. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 29, 1751; d. Dec. 29, 1794; m. Nancy Stone, Apr., 1774, who d. Jan. 1, 1795. Both died of smallpox, caught from their son, Samuel, who was inoculated. He was a ship carpenter of Guilford. Children: 1. *Samuel*,[5] b. in 1775; m. Juliana, dau. of Benjamin Frisbie. 2. *Beriah*, b. June 11, 1777; d. Jan. 11, 1875; the oldest resident of New Haven. He was a shoemaker, and was long senior warden of Trinity parish. He served as Judge of the City Court, and as senior alderman. He m. (1) Lucy Dummer, in 1798; m. (2) Jerusha ———, who d. July 31, 1856. 3. *Frederic*, b. in 1780; lived in New Haven; m Hannah C. Bouton; d. June 1, 1850. 4. *Russell*, b. in 1784; d. Jan. 2, 1795. 5. *Nancy*, b. in 1788; d. Jan. 4, 1795. The last two d. of smallpox.

vi. BERIAH, b. May 5, 1754; d. single, Jan. 18, 1776.

vii. BURNETT, b. Feb. 5, 1757; d. Mch. 25, 1761.

viii. JAMES, b. May 2, 1759; m. (1) Leah Stone, Nov, 4, 1787, who d. Aug. 18, 1800; m. (2) Parnel Stone, her cousin. Children by first wife: 1. *Bani*,[5] m. (1) Clarissa Paul of East Bloomfield, N. Y.; m.

(2) Lydia Paul. 2. *Harvey*, of Notchville, Mich.; m. Maria Wood. 3. *Henry*, of Notchville, Mich.; m. ——— Crandall. 4. *Vesta*, b. Aug. 16, 1800; m. Henry Dudley of Guilford, May 14, 1823, who d. Nov. 12, 1862, aged 63. Children by second wife. 5. *Frederic*, of West Bloomfield; m. Sarah ———. 6. *John*, of West Bloomfield; m. Mary ———. 7. *Joseph*, of Michigan; m. Clarissa ———. 8. *James*, of Michigan; m. Clarissa, dau. of Jonathan Lee. 9. *Maria*, m. ——— Niles of Michigan.

ix. Nancy, b. in 1763, bapt. July 21, 1765; d. June 21, 1776.

x. Marcy, b. July 5, 1765; m. ——— Abernethy of Wallingford.

22. Daniel[3] Bradley (*Abraham*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) married, Nov. 20, 1734, Abigail Howd, who died April 15, 1751.

Children:

i. Abigail,[4] b. in 1743; d. Nov. 5, 1792; m. Nov. 1, 1769, Benjamin Evarts, who d. Dec. 17, 1819.

ii. Ana, b. Mch. 22, 1746.

iii. Freelove, b. Oct. 9, 1748.

iv. Rhoda, bapt. Apr. 20, 1751; m. ——— Hand of Litchfield South Farms.

v. Rachel, bapt. Apr. 20, 1751; m. Patrick McKean.

Marvin-Bradley.—Knowing that corrections of genealogical matter in the Register are desired, I send the following. My informant was Judge Ulysses L. Marvin, son of the lady.

In vol. 57, page 138, Elizabeth *Clara*,[5] dau. of Arba[4] and Esther (Chamberlain) Bradley, should be Elizabeth Chloe, and she married, not *John*, but Ulysses Marvin. One of her daughters was Chloe Bradley Marvin. *

I have the same name from several sources, and Judge Marvin is good authority. I have full particulars of the whole family. Elizabeth Chloe died 28 June, 1884.

W. T. R. Marvin.

Longwood, Mass.

*Page 216, this volume.

George M. Browne's Brewster Ancestry (*ante*, p. 86).—In the necrology of Mr. George Morgan Browne in the January number of the Register I feel sure the assertion that he was descended from *Jonathan* Brewster, Elder William's son, is a mistake.

Joanna (Brewster) Morgan was my great-grandmother. She married Daniel Morgan 23 January, 1777, and her last child was born 14 January, 1795. It is she who was Mr. Browne's grandmother.

Now there was a Joanna Brewster who was descended from Elder William's son *Jonathan*. Her great-grandfather was Benjamin[3] Brewster of Norwich, Ct., who married—Feb., 1659, Anna Dart, and whose son Jonathan[4] (b. — Nov., 1664) m. 18 Dec., 1690, Judith Stephens of Norwich. Joanna's father, Jonathan[5] Brewster of Norwich (b. 2 April, 1694) m. 25 Feb., 1718–19, Ruth Morgan, and again m. 29 April, 1736, Lucy Andrus. The birth of Joanna, "eldest daughter," and of Simon, "eldest son," of Jonathan Brewster of Norwich (see Norwich Probate Records, 4 May, 1754), is not on record; they are not Lucy Andrus' children, all of whom are then mentioned: the two sons of Ruth Morgan (whose births are recorded in Norwich) are not then alive, though two of her children were living in 1744 (see New London Probate, 16 March, 1747); Joanna was born prior to 1736, and so could not have been Daniel Morgan's wife.

Another Joanna Brewster, as you will see, was the grandmother of Mr. George Morgan Browne—viz.: the daughter of Benjamin Brewster of Preston, Ct. This Joanna's father I believe to be the son of William[3] Brewster, the son of *Love*[2], Elder William's son; for he manifestly was not Benjamin Jr. (b. 28 Nov. 1673), Anna Dart's son, who lived in Lebanon, Ct. (Norwich Deeds, 10 Jan., 1732–3).

Thomas Sluman sells 8 Dec., 1699, land in Preston to William Brewster "of Duxborough," Mass., which same land William Brewster gives, 6 March, 1710–11, "in consideration of ye goodwill love and affection," etc., to his son, Benjamin Brewster "of Duxborough"; thereafter a Benjamin Brewster appears in Preston. William's son Benjamin, we know by Plymouth County Records, was in Connecticut in 1714.

Benjamin Brewster of Preston m. 16 Oct., 1713, Elizabeth Witter (who d. there 21 Feb., 1740–1, leaving several children), and again m. 10 June, 1741, Sarah Caulkins (whose only child recorded was Jonas, b. there 16 June, 1742). The births of his daughters Lois and Joanna (Norwich Probate, 20 Nov., 1753) are not on record; but 20 Sept., 1764, Joanna[5] "being of lawful age to choose a guardian," chose Jonas. Jonas Brewster is recorded, 3 May, 1777, as having been "guardian to Joanna, wife of Daniel Morgan."

I suppose there is no doubt as to William Brewster of Duxbury, Mass., that he was the son of *Love* Brewster, and the grandson of Elder William Brewster.

Norwich, Conn. Frank Palmer.

The Parentage of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster, of Brookhaven (Setauket), Long Island, N. Y.—In the old New Haven land records (volume 3, page 13), preserved in the new Hall of Records at New Haven, Conn., is recorded a deed dated 17 June 1707, a part of which reads:

"Be it known to all persons before whom these p'sents shall come, greeting, that I Timothy Bruster, grandson and heir of Mr franciss Brewster a former inhabitant and Setler of newhaven, of ye town of brookhaven in the County of Suffolk in ye province of New York, yeoman, have given granted bargained sold alienated confirmed and clearly made over and so by these p'sents give grant . . . all ye right title interest yt has or shall appertain to my aforesaid grandfather brewster wthin ye bounds of New Haven unto Joseph Tuttle and Richd Miles . . ."

As Timothy Brewster was the son of the Rev. Nathaniel Brewster, A.B. (Harvard, 1642), first minister of Setauket, this deed presents conclusive proof that Francis Brewster of New Haven was the father of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster.

Bridgeport, Conn. Alpheus Winter.

NOTES ON THE FAMILY OF HENRY BRISTOL.*

By Donald Lines Jacobus, of New Haven, Conn.

1. Henry[1] Bristol was an early settler in New Haven, Conn. He married for his second wife, Jan. 26, 1656, Lydia, daughter of Francis and Mary (Edwards) Browne. She was probably born about 1637–8, and died in 1719. He died in 1695, and the following heirs acknowledged the receipt of their portions: Jobamah Gunn and his wife Mary, of Milford; Samuel and Bezaleel, heirs of Samuel Bristol of Guilford, deceased; Elizabeth Bristol of Milford; Abigail Bristol of New Haven; Zaccheus Candee; Stephen Hine and his wife Sarah of Milford; and Thomas Hine of Milford (New Haven County Court Records, Vol. ii., pp. 302–305). Lydia Bristol in her will, dated Dec. 15, 1714, names her children Lydia, John, Mary, Hannah, Abigail, Sarah, Daniel, Eliphalet, and Henry.

Children by first wife:

2. i. Rebecca,[2] b. Feb. 4, 1649; m. Dec., 1670, Zaccheus Candee.
   ii. Samuel, b. Dec. 3, 1651; resided in Guilford, Conn.
   iii. Mercy, b. Nov. 17, 1653; probably d. young.

Children by second wife:

3. iv. Lydia, b. Jan. 3, 1657; m. May 6, 1680, Joseph Smith; m. (2) ——— Plumb.
4. v. John, b. Sept. 4, 1659.
   vi. Mary, b. Sept. 1661; m. Jobamah Gunn of Milford, Conn., as his second wife. Mary Gunn, widow, of Milford, in 1719 deeded land to her brother John Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 320).
   vii. Hannah, b. Dec. 10, 1663.
   viii. Abigail, b. Apr. 19, 1666; m. Nov. 27, 1712, Daniel Terrel of Milford, Conn.
5. ix. Sarah, b. about 1668; m. Stephen Hine of Milford, Conn.
6. x. Daniel, b. May 4, 1671.
   xi. Elizabeth, b. May 20, 1674; probably d. young.
   xii. Esther, b. Oct. 3, 1676; probably d. young.
7. xiii. Eliphalet, b. Oct. 2, 1679.
   xiv. Henry, b. June 20, 1683; m. Jan. 23, 1707, Desire, dau. of John and Grace (Winston) Smith.

2. Rebecca[2] Bristol (*Henry*[1]) married, Dec. 1670, Zaccheus Candee of West Haven, Conn. He died in 1721.

Children:

   i. Rebecca Candee, b. Dec. 29, 1671.
   ii. Hannah Candee, b. Nov. 14, 1674; m. David Horton. In 1721, David Horton and his wife Hannah of Rye, Westchester Co., N. Y., deeded land that they inherited from their father, Zaccheus Candee, to Samuel Candee (New Haven Land Records, vol. x., p. 121).
   iii. Zaccheus Candee, b. Jan. 5, 1676; m. Nov. 19, 1702, Sarai Lane.
   iv. Samuel Candee, b. July 24, 1678; m. Apr. 28, 1703, Abigail Pinion; d. 1749.
   v. Mary Candee, b. Feb. 18, 1680.
   vi. Desire Candee, b. Oct. 20, 1686.
   vii. Abigail Candee, b. Apr. 1689.

3. Lydia[2] Bristol (*Henry*[1]) married, May 6, 1680, Joseph Smith, who died before Oct. 29, 1697, leaving wife Lydia, and children Joseph,

* These notes are in addition to, and correct some inaccuracies in, the article on Henry Bristow, or Bristol, and his Descendants, which appeared in the Register, *ante*, Vol. 57, pages 263-266. Pages 227-230, this volume.

Lydia, Hannah, Esther and Daniel (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ii., p. 195). In 1719, Joseph and Daniel Smith deeded land to Eliphalet Bristol, which they inherited from their grandfather Bristol, and from their grandmother, Mrs. Lydia Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 323). Lydia (Bristol), widow of Joseph Smith, married a Plumb for her second husband, and on Oct. 9, 1729, Lydia Plumb deeded land to her sons Joseph Smith (of New Haven) and Daniel Smith (of Wallingford) which descended to her from her father, Henry Bristol, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. viii., p. 213).

Children:

i. Joseph Smith, b. Mar. 6, 1681; m. Esther, dau. of Joseph and Esther (Winston) Morris, and widow of John Peck; d. 1749.
ii. Lydia Smith, b. Apr. 26, 1683. Did she marry Peter Roberts?
iii. Hannah Smith, b. 1686.
iv. Esther Smith, b. May 28, 1689.
v. Daniel Smith, b. July 4, 1693; m. Mar. 13, 1729, Susanna Newton; d. 1757.

4. John[2] Bristol (*Henry*[1]) married Mercy, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Potter) Mansfield, as shown by the claim made in June, 1751, by Joseph[3] Bristol of Newtown, Conn., in behalf of his mother Mercy Bristol, and Ebenezer Benham, in behalf of his mother Comfort Benham, to the estate of Samuel Mansfield, stating that the latter's heirs were his uncle and aunts, namely, Japhet Mansfield, Mercy Bristol, Comfort Benham and Martha Sperry, all of New Haven, and Silence Chatfield of Killingsworth (New Haven Probate Records, vol. viii., p. 24). The estate was gained by the claimants, and in the same year, Mercy Bristol deeded her share to her sons John and Joseph Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., pp. 83–84).

Children:

8. i. John,[3] b. Oct. 4, 1686.
ii. Mehitabel, b. June 29, 1688.
iii. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, 1689.

5. Sarah[2] Bristol (*Henry*[1]) married Stephen Hine of Milford, Conn., who was a shoemaker. Stephen Hine and his wife Sarah deeded, Nov. 17, 1719, land to Henry Bristol, which descended to them from their father, Henry Bristol, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 326).

Children:

i. Ambrose Hine.
ii. Elizabeth Hine, b. Dec. 14, 1693.
iii. Stephen Hine, b. May 22, 1695.
iv. Alexander Hine, b. Feb. 10, 1699; m. May 21, 1724, Mary Lines; d. Mar. 6, 1767.

6. Daniel[2] Bristol (*Henry*[1]) married first, Hester Sperry, probably a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Post) Sperry (New Haven County Court Records, vol. i., p. 263); and married second, Judith, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca (Mallory) Bunnell and widow of Thomas Hodge (New Haven Probate Records, vol. v., p. 479). In 1731, the following are named as children of Daniel Bristol: Samuel Bristol of Milford, Daniel, Richard and Ambrose Bristol, Hezekiah Bunnel and his wife Esther, Thomas Downs and his wife

Elizabeth, Thomas Hodge and his wife Anne, and Nathaniel Downs and his wife Obedience, all of New Haven (New Haven Land Records, vol. ix., p. 291). Daniel died May 15, 1728; and Judith died July 21, 1746.

Children, all by first wife:

i. ESTHER,[3] b. Feb. 6, 1697; m. July 6, 1726, Hezekiah Bunnel, Jr.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 13, 1699; m. Dec. 16, 1725, Thomas Downs.
iii. ANNE, b. Feb. 12, 1701; m. (1) Thomas Hodge; m. (2) Nov. 8, 1737, George Clinton.
9. iv. DANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1702.
v. OBEDIENCE, b. Oct. 7, 1704; m. Nathaniel Downs.
10. vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 8, 1706.
11. vii. RICHARD, b. Oct. 18, 1708.
viii. AMBROSE, b. Aug. 3, 1710; d. 1760. George Clinton of New Haven was appointed administrator of his estate, in the right of his wife, Ambrose's sister (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ix., p. 309).

7. ELIPHALET[2] BRISTOL (*Henry*[1]) married Esther, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Sperry) Peck. In 1716, Eliphalet received part of the estate of his brother-in-law Joseph Peck (New Haven Probate Records, vol. iv., p. 437). Esther Peck was born in 1679, and survived her husband. Eliphalet Bristol, in his will, dated May 18, 1757, proved Jan., 1758, mentions his wife Esther, his children Stephen, Eliphalet, Aaron, Moses (of Oxford), Benjamin (of Waterbury), Lydia Crawfoot, Dinah Downs, Abigail Pardee and Esther Stephens, and his grand-children Sarah Downs and Esther Thomas (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ix., p. 128).

Children:

i. LYDIA,[3] b. Nov. 1, 1701; m. Dec. 4, 1723, James Crawfoot of Danbury, Conn.
12. ii. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1703; m. Oct. 27, 1726, Thomas Humphreville.
iii. DINAH, b. July 31, 1705; m. Sept. 14, 1727, Ebenezer Downs.
13. iv. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 12, 1707.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 11, 1709; m. Sept. 13, 1737, Josiah Pardee.
14. vi. ELIPHALET.
vii. AARON, b. Aug. 31, 1714.
viii. MOSES, b. Feb. 11, 1717.
ix. ESTHER, b. Feb. 11, 1719; m. ——— Stevens.
x. BENJAMIN, b. July 24, 1721.

8. JOHN[3] BRISTOL (*John*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of New Haven, Conn., was living in 1752, but I know nothing further of him.

Child:

15. i. JOHN,[4] b. June 15, 1706.

9. DANIEL[3] BRISTOL (*Daniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Elizabeth ———. Administration was granted upon his estate, Feb. 25, 1745 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. vi., p. 616). George Clinton was appointed guardian to the son Jonathan, in 1760; and Thomas Brooks of Cheshire became Timothy's guardian in 1753.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. Sept. 22, 1730.
ii. ESTHER, b. Sept. 15, 1732.
iii. DANIEL, b, June 20, 1734.
iv. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 26, 1736.
v. TIMOTHY, b. June 12, 1738.
vi. JONATHAN.

10. Samuel[3] Bristol (*Daniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Milford, Conn., married Esther, daughter of Samuel Sanford. She was named in her father's will, Oct. 21, 1742 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. vii., p. 509). Samuel Bristol died in 1774, when his children were named as Esther, Abraham, Anne, wife of Isaac Hine, Hiel, Eunice, wife of Hezekiah Hine, Lois Somers, Hannah Woodcocks, Sarah, wife of Abraham Hine, and Content, wife of John Churchill (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xi., p. 467). The widow, Esther, died in 1793.

Children:

i. Esther,[4] b. Jan. 17, 1728, bapt. Apr. 4. 1736.
ii. Abraham, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736.
iii. Anne, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736; m. Jan. 12, 1757, Isaac Hine.
iv. Hiel, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736.
v. Eunice, m. Jan. 30, 1757, Hezekiah Hine; d. Feb. 1, 1813.
vi. Lois, bapt. Feb. 10, 1739; m. ——— Somers.
vii. Hannah, m. ——— Woodcocks.
viii. Sarah, b. 1746; m. May 29, 1764, Abraham Hine.
ix. Content, m. John Churchill.

11. Richard[3] Bristol (*Daniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Milford, Conn., married Mary ———. He died in 1791, and his will, dated Dec. 20, 1781, names children Richard, Nathan, Elizabeth, wife of Jonathan Marshall, and Naomi, wife of Jabez Benedick Bull (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xv., p. 426).

Children:

i. Richard.[4]
ii. Mary, bapt, May 9, 1736.
iii. Elizabeth, bapt. Feb. 10, 1739; m. Jonathan Marshall.
iv. Susanna, bapt. Apr. 11, 1742.
v. Peninah, bapt. Feb. 26, 1744.
vi. Naomi, bapt. Mar. 23, 1747; m. Jabez B. Bull.
vii. Nathan, bapt. Mar. 3, 1752; m. Anna, dau. of Jesse Lombard.

12. Sarah[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married, Oct. 17, 1726, Thomas, born Feb. 8, 1704, son of Samuel and Experience Humphreville. She died May 28, 1730; and he married second, Oct. 28, 1731, Rachel Wolcott, by whom he had three children.

Children:

i. Sarah Humphreville, b. Jan. 8, 1728; m. Dec. 10, 1746, Samuel Downs, Jr.
ii. Esther Humphreville, b. May 16, 1730; m. Mar. 1, 1750, Moses Thomas, who was b. Feb. 5, 1722, and was her first cousin, being son of Israel Thomas, by Sarah, dau. of Samuel Humphreville.

13. Stephen[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married, Jan. 25, 1733, Dorothy, daughter of Henry and Dorothy (Thomas) Tolles, and widow of Jonathan Browne. She was called Dorothy Bristol by her father in his will, dated Dec. 7, 1747. In 1752, Stephen Bristol and his wife Dorothy deeded land which came from the estate of her former husband, Jonathan Browne, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 382).

Children:

i. Stephen,[4] b. Jan. 28, 1734; d. 1789.
ii. Ichabod, b. Apr. 14, 1736.
iii. Abner, b. Mar. 8, 1738; d. before Feb. 1798; had sons *Benjamin*,[5] *Abner*, b. 1783, and *Thaddeus*, b. 1785 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xix., p. 145; vol. xxi., p. 11).

iv. Rachel, b. Dec. 11, 1739.
v. David, b. June 13, 1742; m. Mabel, dau. of Charles Thomas.

14. Eliphalet[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Sarah, born Mar. 28, 1716, daughter of Israel and Sarah (Humphreville) Thomas. They removed to Woodbury, Conn. In 1769, Moses, Israel, and Gershom Thomas, and Joseph Collins and his wife Lois, all of New Haven, and Eliphalet Bristol and his wife Sarah, of Woodbury, call themselves children of Israel Thomas, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xxx., p. 373).

Children:

16. i. Justus,[4] b. Dec. 19, 1736.
17. ii. Gad, b. Dec. 4, 1738.
iii. Ashur, b. Mar. 9, 1742.

15. John[4] Bristol (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married first, Dec. 21, 1726, Mary, born Feb. 1, 1702, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Brown) Prindle; and married second, Oct. 30, 1734, Justina, daughter of Samuel and Hannah Merwin* of Milford, Conn.

Children by first wife:

i. Joseph,[5] b. Oct. 12, 1727; m. Nov. 17, 1752, Mary Nash; removed to Newtown, Conn. In 1752, Joseph Bristol, 3d, of Newtown, deeded land to his uncle Joseph Prindle, which descended to him from his grandfather, Joseph Prindle, through his mother, Mary Bristol, both deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 90).
ii. Thankful, b. July 9, 1729.
iii. Mary, m. May 19, 1748, Ephraim Lake of Newtown, Conn. She and her husband made a deed to her uncle Joseph Prindle, in which she calls her mother *Mary* (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 388).
iv. Cornelius, b. Mar. 11, 1732; in 1766, he lived in New Milford, Conn.

16. Justus[4] Bristol (*Eliphalet*[3], *Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married, Nov. 26, 1761, Sarah Hawkin. He died in Oxford, Conn., in 1820.

Children:

18. i. Truman,[5] b. Apr. 3, 1763.
19. ii. Enoch, b. Jan. 31, 1765.

17. Gad[4] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[3] *Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Woodbury, Conn., married, May 1, 1760, Rachel Riggs.

Children:

i. Gad,[5] m. Feb. 17, 1790, Anne Benham.
ii. Philo R., b. Dec. 1, 1763; m. in Southbury, Conn., Jan. 6, 1791, Nabby Lyman. Children: *Comfort M.*,[6] b. Jan. 15, 1793; *Kezia*, b. July 16, 1794; *Noah*, b. June 9, 1797.
iii. David, b. Nov. 1, 1766; d. Dec. 17, 1767.
iv. Anne, b. Dec. 28, 1768.
v. David, b. Sept. 6, 1771.
vi. Clara, b. July 19, 1774.
vii. Sheldon, b. Feb. 8, 1780; m. Feb. 17, 1811, Agnes Wheeler.
viii. Esther, b. Nov. 7, 1782.
ix. Rachel, b. Oct. 15, 1784.
x. Burrit, b. Nov. 4, 1787.

18. Truman[5] Bristol (*Justus*,[4] *Eliphalet*,[3] *Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married first, Mar. 26, 1786, Polly Beecher, who died Oct. 1, 1800; and

* The widow Hannah Merwin married Nathaniel Beecher. In 1766, John Bristol and his wife Justinah make reference to their mother Hannah Beecher (New Haven Land Records, vol. xxvii., p. 448).

married second, June 18, 1801, Betsey Thompson, who died in Washington, Conn., Aug. 18, 1863, aged 90 years.

Children by first wife:

i. LYNDE,[6] b. June 26, 1791.
ii. LEAVIT, b. Aug. 29, 1796.
iii. CYRUS, b. Sept. 14, 1798.
iv. TRUMAN, b. Sept. 29, 1800.

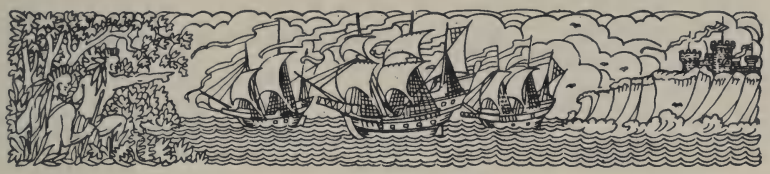
Children by second wife:

v. POLLY, b. June 9, 1802; m. Jan. 7, 1827, Amos Osborn.
vi. SYLVANIA, b. June 24, 1804.
vii. THOMPSON, b. Oct. 2, 1806.
viii. ABEL, b. May 28, 1808; d. Feb. 15, 1876.

19. ENOCH[5] BRISTOL (*Justus*,[4] *Eliphalet*,[3] *Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married, Nov. 30, 1784, Sally White.

Children:

i. BENNETT,[6] b. Apr. 24, 1795.
ii. MENETTA (twin), b. June 23, 1797.
iii. MELITTA (twin), b. June 23, 1797.
iv. IRA, b. July 20, 1799.
v. HARRIET, b. Apr. 25, 1802.



RICHARD AND HENRY BRISTOW, OR BRISTOL, OF GUILFORD AND NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. RICHARD[1] BRISTOW and (2) Henry[1] Bristow were brothers, the first settling at Guilford, and the other at New Haven, soon after the settlement of those places. Richard[1] Bristow was at Guilford as early as the first division of lands there, and received a "parcel of upland & rocks" next Alexander Chalker's land, containing about five acres. This land went to his nephew Samuel Bristow. He was a member of the church, and took the oath of freeman early. He was a cooper, and was seventh in the list of proprietors at the third division of lands, in 1672. His list then was £80. 10. 0., about half that of Gov. William Leete. The Bristow apples were named for him. He bore some small offices in the town of Guilford, and was overseer for weights and measures, in 1650. He had no children, though he was twice married: first, to Elinor ———, who died April 14, 1658; and second, to Susannah, widow of Thomas Blachley, in 1665. She died Dec., 1677; and he died Sept., 1683.

2. HENRY[1] BRISTOW was William Davis's man, in 1649; married first, Rebecca ———; and married second, Jan. 29, 1656, Lydia Brown. He died in 1695.

Children by first wife:

i. REBECCA,[2] b. Feb. 4, 1649; m. Dec., 1670, Zaccheus Candee.
3. ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 3, 1651; d. Nov. 30, 1692.
iii. MERCY, b. Nov. 7, 1653.

Children by second wife:

iv. LYDIA, b. Jan. 3, 1657–8: m. May 6, 1680, Joseph Smith.
4. v. JOHN, b. Sept. 4, 1659.
vi. MARY, b. Sept. 1, 1661: m. ——— Gunn.
vii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 10, 1663; m. Nov. 10, 1684, Thomas Hinde of Milford.
viii. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 19, 1666.
ix. SARAH, b. Feb. 1, 1667–8; d. young.
5. x. DANIEL, b. May 4, 1671.
xi. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1674.
xii. ESTHER, b. Oct. 3, 1676.
6. xiii. ELIPHALET, b. Oct. 2, 1679; d. Dec., 1757.
7. xiv. HENRY, b. June 1, 1683; d. May, 1750.

3. SAMUEL[2] BRISTOW (*Henry*[1]) married Phebe ———, and lived in Guilford.

Children :

8. i. SAMUEL,[3] b. 1679; d. Oct. 7, 1727.
9. ii. BEZALEEL, b. 1681; d. Apr. 25, 1764.
iii. PHEBE, b. 1683; d. Dec. 6, 1778; m. Feb. 6, 1711, Isaac Johnson, Jr., of Guilford, who d. Feb., 1746.
iv. ABIAH, b. 1691; d. Sept. 29, 1758; m. Jan. 18, 1733, James Pierson, of Killingworth, who d. Jan. 26, 1750.

4. JOHN BRISTOLL[2] (*Henry*[1]), of New Haven, married Mehitabel ———.
Children :
i. JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 4, 1686; d. young.
ii. MEHITABEL, b. June 29, 1688.
10. iii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 9, 1689.
11. iv. JOHN, b. June 15, 1706.

5. DANIEL[2] BRISTOL (*Henry*[1]), of New Haven, married ———.
Children :
i. ESTHER,[3] b. Feb., 1697; m. July 6, 1726, Hezekiah Bunnell.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 13, 1699; m. Oct. 27, 1726, Thomas Umphreville.
iii. ANN, b. Feb. 13, 1700-1.
12. iv. DANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1702.
v. OBEDIENCE, b. Oct. 7, 1704.
vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 8, 1706.
vii. RICHARD, b. Oct. 18, 1708.
viii. AMBROSE, b. Aug. 3, 1710.

6. ELIPHALET[2] BRISTOL (*Henry*[1]), of New Haven, married Esther ———.
Children :
i. LYDIA,[3] b. Nov. 1, 1701; m. Dec. 21, 1723, James Crawford.
ii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 15, 1703.
iii. DINAH, b. July 31, 1705; m. Sept. 14, 1727, Ebenezer Downs.
13. iv. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 12, 1707.
v. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 11, 1709; m. Sept. 13, 1737, Joseph Pardee.
vi. ELIPHALET.
14. vii. AARON, b. Aug. 31, 1714.
viii. MOSES, b. Feb. 11, 1716-7; of Oxford.
ix. ESTHER, b. Feb. 11, 1718-9; m. ——— Stevens.
15. x. BENJAMIN, b. July 24, 1721.

7. HENRY[2] BRISTOL, JR. (*Henry*[1]), of New Haven and Wallingford, married first, Jan. 23, 1706-7, Desire Smith; married second, Damaris ———.
Children :
i. DESIRE,[3] b. Nov. 5, 1707; m. Feb. 12, 1728, Thomas Brooks.
16. ii. HENRY, b. Nov., 1709; d. Dec., 1748.
17. iii. AUSTIN, b. Nov. 26, 1711.
18. iv. AMOS. b. Feb. 22, 1713.
v. MARY, b. Feb. 7, 1717-8.
vi. THOMAS, b. Dec. 29, 1719.
vii. DEBORAH, b. Mch. 12, 1721-2.
viii. GIDEON, b. Mch. 12, 1721-2.
ix. PATIENCE, b. May 11, 1723.
19. x. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 27, 1725; d. Jan., 1762.
xi. LYDIA, b. Mch. 16, 1728.

8. SAMUEL[3] BRISTOL (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Guilford, married Esther Edward of Saybrook. She married second, Feb. 18, 1730, John Kelsey of Killingworth. Samuel Bristol's list in 1716 was £66. 9. 0.
Children :
i. SAMUEL,[4] b. Mch. 12, 1716; d. Aug. 25, 1752; m. Nov. 14, 1744, Sibyl, dau. of Sergt. James Evarts. She m. (2) Mch. 19, 1754, James Hatch of Sharon. Samuel's children were: 1. *Amy*,[5] b. Oct. 7,

1745; d. Aug. 1, 1806; m. Oct. 28, 1761, Timothy Shelley of Guilford, who d. Sept. 11, 1810. 2. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 22, 1749; d. Dec. 15, 1815; m. Dec. 29, 1776, Huldah Evarts, who d. Mch. 9, 1829. Their children were: i. Huldah,[6] b. Apr., 1777; m. May 28, 1797, William Stone of New York State. ii. Sally, b. 1780; m. William Evarts, who d. Jan. 7, 1841. iii. Samuel, b. 1788; d. Oct. 18, 1818.

ii. Esther, b. July 13, 1720; m. July 8, 1736, Nathaniel Hull of Killingworth.

iii. Jemima, b. Aug. 17, 1717; d. June 24, 1750; m. June 21, 1739, John Rossiter, Jr., of Killingworth, who d. Apr. 20, 1801, aged 90.

iv. Lott, b. Mch. 2, 1721; d. June 17, 1729.

v. Amy, b. Aug., 1723; d. June 30, 1729.

vi. Daniel, b. July 22, 1727; d. June 20, 1729.

9. Sergt. Bezaleel[3] Bristol (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) settled in the northeast part of the town of Guilford, called North Bristol in his honor from 1757 to 1826, now the parish of North Madison. He married first, Jan. 27, 1709, Hester Stone, who died March 25, 1711; married second, Jan. 30, 1711–2, Desire Foy, who died Aug. 4, 1723; and married third, Feb. 13, 1724, Sarah Stone.

Child by first wife:

i. Bezaleel,[4] b. Oct. 22, 1710; of Killingworth; d. Sept. 8, 1758; m. June 13, 1742, Eunice, dau. of Joseph Dudley, Jr., who d. May 18, 1755. Their children were: 1. *Eunice*,[5] b. May 12, 1743. 2. *Amy*, b. Apr. 1, 1745. 3. *Lois*, b. July 4, 1747. 4. *Bezaleel*, b. Mch. 30, 1749.

Children by second wife:

ii. Richard, b. 1714; of North Bristol; d. Apr., 1800; m. (1) May 11, 1738, Tryal, dau. of Samuel Norton of Guilford, who d. Aug. 19, 1784; m. (2) Dec. 7, 1784, Mary McKean, who d. Aug. 25, 1802. His children, all by his first wife, were: 1. *Desire*,[5] b. Feb. 3, 1743; d. young. 2. *Desire*, b. May 11, 1745; d. single, Sept. 11, 1830.

iii. Desire, b. Feb. 6, 1719; d. single, Oct. 13, 1800.

Children by third wife:

iv. Sarah, b. May 2, 1725.

v. Nathan, b. Sept. 11, 1726; d. 1810; removed to Merideth, Delaware Co., N. Y.; was a loyalist and had his property confiscated; m. Jan. 11, 1750, Ruth Howe. Their children were: 1. *Nathan*,[5] b. Apr. 5, 1751; of Rochester, N. Y. 2. *Ruth*, b. Nov. 16, 1753; m. Nehemiah March of Canaan, Conn. 3. *Richard*, b. June 17, 1756, of Harpersfield, Delaware Co., N. Y.; m. Candace Gibbs of Harpersfield. 4. *Amos*, b. Jan. 20, 1759; of Merideth; m. Jerusha Pratt of Merideth. 5. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 27, 1761; m. Isaac Pierce of Massachusetts. 6. *John*, bapt. Feb. 12, 1764, at Harpersfield; m. Sally Rogers. 7. *Israel*, b. Oct. 12, 1766; d. Oct. 17, 1766. 8. *Molly*, b. Jan. 25, 1769; m. Zenas Beers.

10. Joseph[3] Bristol (*John*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer Smith.

Children:

i. Sarai,[4] b. Mch. 3, 1710–11.

ii. Mehitabel, b. July 4, 1712.

iii. Joseph, b. Nov. 8, 1713.

11. John Bristol[3] (*John*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married first, Dec. 21, 1726, Mary Prindle; and married second, Oct. 30, 1734, Justina Merwin.

Children, all by first wife:

i. Joseph,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1727.

ii. Thankful, b. July 9, 1729.

iii. Cornelius, b. Mch. 11, 1731–2.

12. Daniel[3] Bristol (*Daniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married ———.

Children :

i. Elizabeth,[4] b. Sept. 22, 1730.
ii. Esther, b. Sept. 15, 1732.
iii. Daniel, b. July 20, 1734.
iv. Benjamin, b. Apr. 26, 1736.
v. Timothy, b. June 12, 1738.

13. Stephen[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Jan. 25, 1732–3, Dorothy Brown.

Children :

i. Stephen,[4] b. Jan. 28, 1733–4.
ii. Ichabod, b. Apr. 12, 1736.
iii. Abner, b. Mch. 8, 1737.
iv. Rachel, b. Dec. 12, 1739.
v. David, b. June 13, 1742.

14. Aaron[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Abigail ———.

Children :

i. Reuben,[4] b. Sept. 21, 1734.
ii. Miriam, b. Nov. 20, 1739.
iii. Aaron, b. May 7, 1743.
iv. Israel, b. Sept. 3, 1745.
v. Abigail, b. Sept. 19, 1747.
vi. Eliphalet, b. Apr. 7, 1751.

15. Benjamin[3] Bristol (*Eliphalet*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Waterbury, married, March 19, 1745–6, Thankful Trowbridge.

Children :

i. Mabel,[4] b. Nov. 11, 1747.
ii. Benjamin, b. June 24, 1750.

16. Henry[3] Bristol (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Wallingford, married Lois Bristol.

Children :

i. Mary,[4] b. Mch. 12, 1742.
ii. Sarah, b. June 10, 1744.
iii. Damaris.
iv. Henry.

17. Austin[3] Bristol (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married ———.

Child :

i. Simeon,[4] b. 1738; A.B., Yale, 1760; d. Oct. 23, 1805; his father died when he was a child; was a prominent inhabitant of Hamden, Conn., and Judge of the New Haven County Court; m. Mary ———, who d. Apr., 1817, aged 80. He had three sons and two daughters who survived him, and another son who d. in 1782.

18. Amos[3] Bristol (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Joanna Parker.

Children :

i. Thomas,[4] b. Mch. 28, 1741.
ii. Augustus, b. July 19, 1743.
iii. Hannah, b. Mch. 20, 1745.
iv. Amos, b. May 6, 1751.
v. Ezra, b. Jan. 9, 1753.
vi. Reuben, b. Oct. 1, 1755.
vii. Lydia, b. Sept. 15, 1757.
viii. Lucy, b. Sept. 10, 1759.

19. Jonathan[3] Bristol (*Henry*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married Elizabeth ———.

Children :

i. Lola,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1753.
ii. Gideon, b. July 11, 1755.
iii. Jonathan, b. Aug. 1, 1760.

BROOKS OF CHESHIRE, CT.

[Communicated by Mr. Elihu Yale, of Cheshire, Ct.]

The Genealogy of the families of Henry and John Brooks, who emigrated from Cheshire, England, about A.D. 1660, and from whom the present town of Cheshire, Ct., received its name. It originally belonged to the town of Wallingford.

The following Record of Births, Marriages and Deaths was copied from the Town Records of Wallingford: Hannah, daughter of John Brooks, b. 9th Feb. 1663; Ruth, b. 7th Feb. 1665; Sophia Elizabeth, b. 6th Dec. 1668. Matthew Ford, and Mary Brooks, were married by me, William Jones, Justice of the Peace, 12th July, 1674. Henry Brooks, and Hannah Blakely, were married by me, Wm. Jones, Justice of the Peace, 21st Dec. 1676. Thomas, son of Henry Brooks, b. 27th Mar. 1679. Benjamin Robins and Sarah Brooks, were married 29th Aug. 1687. William Baldwin and Ruth Brooks, were married by William Jones, 2d July, 1688. Thomas Brooks and Martha Hotchkiss, married by John Alling, 25th Mar. 1702.

From 1685 down to 1704, John and Henry Brooks were on the list of the proprietors of Wallingford. In 1713, Henry Brooks' name continued on the list, but John's had disappeared, and it is supposed that he and his family removed to Fairfield county.

The family of Thomas and Martha Brooks, of Cheshire, then a part of Wallingford, Ct. 1. Stephen, b. 28 May, 1702; 2. Mary, b. 14 May, 1704; 3. Thomas, b. 14 Feb. 1706; 4. Enos, b. 15 Feb. 1708; 5. Cornelius, b. 10 Sept. 1711; 6. Martha, b. 21 Feb. 1714; 7. Mehitible, b. 23 Apr. 1716; 8. Benjamin, b. 23 Apr. 1720; 9. Henry, b. 2 Mar. 1723; 10. Thankful, b. 19 Dec. 1725.

(1) The family of Stephen and Hannah Brooks. 11. Hannah, b. 5 April, 1726; 12. Stephen, b. 15 April, 1728; 13. Jerusha, b. 10 Aug. 1731; 14. Thomas, b. 7 Mar. 1738; 15. Lois, b. 17 Dec. 1740; 16. Abraham, b. 22 April, 1743.

(2) Mary, married Nathaniel Bunnel, Feb. 1726.

(3) The family of Thomas and Desire Brooks. 17. Deborah, b. 5 Feb. 1732; 18. Thomas, b. 2 Dec. 1733; 19. Joshua, b. 30 Oct. 1730; 20. David, A. M., b. 7 July, 1736; 21. Samuel, b. 4 April, 1738; 22. Desire, b. 9 Feb. 1740; 23. Jonathan, b. 25 Aug. 1743; 24. Isaac, b. 24 Aug. 1745; 25. Gideon, b. 29 Aug. 1747. Desire, wife of Thomas Brooks, d. 13 November, 1748.

(4) The family of Enos Brooks, who married Tamer Wooster, a connection of the late *General* Wooster, of Derby, Ct. 26. Enos, b. 11 April, 1735; 27. Mary, b. date unknown; 28. Mehitible, b. 17 Dec. 1740; 29. David, b. 14 Aug. 1744; 30. Tamar, b. 18 April, 1746.

(5) The family of Cornelius Brooks, name of wife unknown. 31. Mary, daughter of —— b. A. D., 1729. She married *Aaron Cook*, and had the following children, viz.: Stephen, Cornelius, Aaron, and three daughters. Mary who married Selden Spencer; Jerusha, who married Robert Hotchkiss, and Lura, who married Samuel Cook.

(6) Martha Brooks, married Samuel Coles, of Cambridge, Mass.

(7) Mehitible Brooks, married to Edward Gaylord, 16 Aug. 1733.

(8) The family of Benjamin Brooks, who removed to the town of Hamden. He had but one son, Benjamin, Jr., who removed to Cattskill, N. Y. and died there.

(9) The family of Henry Brooks, who married Mary Cooper, of New Haven, 4 Dec. 1745. 32. Mary, b. A.D. 1746; 33 Henry, b. 10 Nov. 1748; 34. Stephen, b. 10 May, 1750; 35. Joel, b. date unknown; 36. Cooper, b. date unknown.

(10) Thankful Brooks, married Nathan Gaylord, 30 May, 1745.

(33) The family of Henry Brooks. 37. Henry; 38. Enos; 39. Allen; 41. Elias; 42. Aaron; 43. Simeon; 44. John. Dates of births unknown.

(35) The family of Joel Brooks. 45. Henry, b. date unknown; 46. Cooper; 47. Zera; 48. Joel.

(26) The family of Enos Brooks. 49. Jerry; 50. Abijah; 51. Wooster; 52. Eliakim, and daughters, *Sabra*, *Esther*, and *Lois*; Sabra, married a Mr. Dayton; Esther, married a Mr. Walter, and Lois married Amos Doolittle, of Cheshire. Date of births unknown.

(49) The family of Jerry Brooks, consisted of one son and three daughters, viz.; 53. Jeremiah, b. date unknown; 54. Nancy, wife of John Bristol; 55. Damaris, wife of John Fields; 56. Charlotte, wife of Clement Peck.

(50) The family of Abijah Brooks, consisted of two sons, viz.; 57. Billerus; 58. Enos.

(52) The family of Eliakim Brooks, were; 58. Julius, lives in Cheshire, Ct.; 59. Herick, lives in Springfield, Mass., and two daughters.

(27) The family of Mary Brooks, who married Simeon Bristol, Judge of the County Court, consisted of the following children, viz.: George, Simeon, Polly, Sally, John William. George, removed to Southington, Ct. Simeon, died at about 20. *William*, a Judge of the Supreme Court of Ct., died at New Haven, about the year 1840.

(28) The family of Mehitible Brooks, who married John Miles, Esq., of New Haven, by whom she has three children, viz: *Marcus*, *Amelia*, and *Enos*, all deceased.

(18) The family of Thomas Brooks, were; 60. Amasa, b. A.D., 1757; 61. Ethural, killed at the battle of Saratoga; 62. Thomas, b. date unknown; 63. Benajah, b. A. D., 1770; 64. Mary, b. date unknown; 65. Anne; 66. Rosena.

(23) The family of Jonathan Brooks, were; 67. Gideon; 68. Joshua; 69. Jonathan; 70. Ichabod; 71. Amideus. Date of births unknown.

(60) The family of Amasa and Hope Brooks, were; 72. Amasa; 73. Ethural; 74. Isaac; 75. Thomas H.

(20) The family of David Brooks, A.M., who married Elizabeth Doolittle, only daughter of David Doolittle, of Wallingford, who died Sept. 1791, aged 84 years. He was the son of Daniel Doolittle, who died 1755, aged 80, and who was a son of Abram Doolittle, who came from England with the first settlers of New Haven; was a member of the Village Committee, to manage the affairs of the settlement of Wallingford, 1670. His house was protected by a Picket Fort, against an attack by the Indians, then expected from King Phillip of the Pequod [Wampanoag] tribe.

The children of David and Elizabeth, were; 76. Clarissa, b. 22 Feb'y, 1774; 77. Micah, b. 14 May, 1775; 78. David, b. 8 Oct. 1776, died 21 Jan. 1782; 79. Elizabeth, b. 7 Dec. 1777; 80. Benedict, b. 9 Mar. 1779; 81. Laura, b. 1 April, 1781; 82. Charity, b. 22 Oct. 1782; 83 and 4. Mary and Martha, twins, born 25 July, 1785; 85. David, b. 26 July, 1791.

(76) Clarissa Brooks, married *Col. Asher Saxton*, and left two children, viz., Asher Brooks and Clarissa. *Mrs. Saxton*, died 1808.

(77) *Gen. Micah Brooks*, married Mary Hall, daughter of Dea. Abel Hall, Lyme, Ct., 13 Dec. 1802; here follows their children, viz.: 86. Lorenzo Hall, b. 2 Jan. 1804; 87. Marcia, b. 25 June, 1806; 88. Catharine P., b. 14 Jan. 1808; 89. Clarissa, b. 2 Dec. 1811; 90. Laura Ann,

b. 29 Nov. 1813; 91. Cornelia, b. 21 July, 1817; 92. Micah W. b. 20 March, 1822. *Mrs. Mary Hall Brooks*, d. 26 Mar. 1825, aged 43 years.

(79) Elizabeth Brooks, married Samuel Peck, Esq., of Prospect, Ct. and had 4 children.

(80) Benedict Brooks, married Maria Mc Nair, daughter of Judge McNair. Their children were as follows, viz.: *Elizabeth A., Phebe Ann, Hugh Torbet, Martha, Henrietta, Grace, Ann, Allice C.*

(81) Laura Brooks, married Henry Vosburge.

(82) Charity Brooks, m. Isaac Curtiss.

(83) Mary Brooks, m. Henry Hubbard.

(84) Martha Brooks, died young.

(85) *David Brooks*, married Linda Hull, daughter of Samuel Hull, of Cheshire, and had the following children, viz.: 93. Alonzo, b. dates not known; 94. Clarissa; 95. Abigail A. H.; 96. David; 97. Stella L.; 98. Samuel H.; 99. Elizabeth L.; 100. Edwin M.; 101. Rozena.

WILLIAM BROOKS OF SPRINGFIELD, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By Joel Nelson Eno, A.M., of Brooklyn, N. Y.

1. William[1] Brook or Brooks, of Springfield,* was born in England in 1610, sailed from London for Virginia in 1635, and appeared in the Massachusetts Bay Colony as early as 1653, when he petitioned for a grant of land at Springfield. He removed from Springfield to Deerfield in 1686, and died at Deerfield 30 Oct. 1688. He married at Springfield, 18 Oct. 1654, Mary Burt, who died at Deerfield, as his widow, 30 Aug. 1689, daughter of Henry and Ulalia (Marche) of Springfield.†

The land in Springfield for which William Brooks petitioned in 1653 was granted to him 8 Feb. 1653/4; and between 1654 and 1686 various other grants of land to him are recorded at Springfield, some of the land granted lying in Chicopee Plain, on the west side of the Connecticut River, opposite the mouth of the Chicopee. Many sales also, probably necessitated by the needs of his large family, reduced his acres; but at Deerfield land was cheaper, being wild and exposed to Indian attacks.‡

Children, born at Springfield:

i. Remembrance,[2] m. 17 Jan. 1673/4 James Brown of Springfield, later of Deerfield.
ii. William, b. 8 Aug. 1655; killed, with his brother John, by the Indians at Westfield 27 Oct. 1675, in King Philip's War.
iii. John, b. 10 Feb. 1656/7; killed, with his brother William, by the Indians at Westfield 27 Oct. 1675, in King Philip's War.
iv. Sarah, b. 4 May 1658; m. 11 July 1678 Jonathan Taylor, Jr.
v. Mary, b. 21 Dec. 1659; d. before 1677.
vi. Patience, b. 5 June 1661; m. soon after 8 Aug. 1680 Thomas Taylor of Springfield.
vii. Ebenezer, b. 21 Dec. 1662; m. Elizabeth Belden, dau. of Daniel of Deerfield. Children: 1. *William*,[3] b. and d. 12 Oct. 1695. 2. *John*, b. 20 Oct. 1696; d. 9 Dec. 1696. 3. *John*, probably a soldier in Father Rasle's War. 4. *Ebenezer*, b. 24 Mar. 1701/2. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 9 Oct. 1706. 6. *Jonathan*, b. 17 Nov. 1709. 7 *Esther*, b. 15 Sept. 1715.

2. viii. Nathaniel, b. 9 May 1664.
ix. Abigail, b. 25 Jan. 1665/6; d. in 1720; m. 10 Dec. 1685 Samuel Stebbins, widower.

3. x. Joseph, b. 17 Oct. 1667.

* All places mentioned in this article are situated within the present limits of the State of Massachusetts, unless another State or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

† On 23 Dec. 1619 a marriage license was issued to Henry Burt of Harberton, co. Devon, England, and Ulalia Marche of Dean Prior in the same county. (Cf. Vivian's Marriage Licenses of the Diocese of Exeter, part 1, p. 66.) The Henry Burt of the marriage license is undoubtedly the Henry Burt who, with wife Ulalia, was at Roxbury, Mass., in 1638 and settled at Springfield about 1640. For Henry Burt of Springfield and his large family see Burnham's Genealogical Records of Henry and Ulalia Burt, 1892, and Burt's Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield, 1893. According to a letter from Frank H. Burt of Newton to the *Springfield Daily Republican* of 6 Mar. 1905 Aaron Ferry Randall of Boston, now deceased, while searching in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, found in the volume of marriage licenses edited by Vivian the license issued to Henry Burt and Ulalia Marche in 1619.

‡ For grants of land to William Brooks see Burt's Life and Times of Henry Burt of Springfield, pp. 245–248.

xi. Mercy, b. 25 Aug. 1669; d. in 1701; m. in 1690 Samuel Carter.
4. xii. Benjamin, b. 25 July 1671.
xiii. Deliverance (twin), of Brookfield, b. 28 Feb. 1672/3; m. 4 Dec. 1708 Mary (Lombard) Burt, dau. of David and widow of John of Longmeadow. Children: 1. *Abel*,[3] b. 7 Nov. 1708. 2. *Mary*, b. 22 Sept. 1712. 3. *Margaret*, b. 28 Feb. 1714/15.
xiv. Thankful (twin), b. 28 Feb. 1672/3; d. in 1673.
xv. Jonathan, b. 13 Oct. 1674. He was a soldier at Deerfield in 1698, resided at Springfield in 1701, and was living on Long Island, N. Y., in 1725.
xvi. Mary, b. 11 July 1677; m. in 1697 Barrett Steel.
xvii. Thankful, b. 19 Sept. 1679; m. 24 Nov. 1699 Josiah Church.

2. Nathaniel[2] Brooks (*William*[1]), of Deerfield, was born at Springfield 9 May 1664. He married first, at Springfield, in 1695, Mary Williams, born 24 Dec. 1673, killed by the Indians 7 Mar. 1703/4, daughter of Zebediah; and secondly, 3 Feb. 1709/10, Mary Allis, daughter of Samuel of Hatfield. In the attack by De Rouville on Deerfield, in 1703/4, Nathaniel Brooks and his wife Mary, with their two children, Mary and William, were captured and taken to Canada. While they were on their march thither his wife was killed, and the fate of their two children remains unknown. He returned from Canada in 1707.

Children by first wife, born probably at Deerfield:

i. Mary,[3] b. 16 Aug. 1696; taken captive to Canada in 1703/4; no further record.
ii. William, b. 12 Dec. 1698; taken captive to Canada in 1703/4; no further record.

Children by second wife, born probably at Deerfield:

5. iii. Nathaniel, b. 26 Oct. 1710.
iv. Samuel, b. 20 Aug. 1712; m. Mehitable ———. Child: 1. *Mehitable*,[4] b. 14 July 1749.
v. Eunice, b. 22 Nov. 1714.
vi. Aaron, b. 17 Oct. 1717; m. 22 Apr. 1746 Elizabeth Allen, dau. of John and sister of his brother Nathaniel's wife.
vii. Moses, b. 14 Sept. 1722. He resided at Montague.
viii. Dina, b. 13 May 1725.

3. Joseph[2] Brooks (*William*[1]), born at Springfield 17 Oct. 1667, was living at Deerfield in 1692, took part in the "Meadow Fight" in 1704, was a resident of Northfield in 1737, and died there in 1743. He married, 29 Dec. 1698, Lydia[3] Warner, daughter of Isaac[2] (Andrew[1] of Cambridge, in 1632).

Children, born probably at Deerfield:

i. Silence,[3] b. 7 Sept. 1701; m. 7 June 1720 Edward Grandy. Seven children.
ii. Mary, b. 14 Feb. 1704/5; d. unm. at Northfield 10 June 1775.
iii. Lydia, b. 25 Nov. 1706; m. Ebenezer[3] Warner (Isaac,[2] Andrew[1]).
iv. Abigail, b. 15 Oct. 1708.
v. Hannah, b. 15 July 1710.
vi. Joseph, of Deerfield and Hadley, b. 3 Feb. 1713/14; m. 22 Dec. 1748 Miriam Wright. Children: 1. *Tirza*,[4] b. 10 Feb. 1754. 2. *David*, b. 10 Feb. 1758; d. 2 Mar. 1758. 3. *Uri*, b. 8 July 1759. 4. *Miriam*, b. 9 Feb. 1761; m. 2 Apr. 1779 John Moseley.
vii. Sarah, b. 4 Mar. 1715/16; m. 27 Mar. 1754 John Beaman.
6. viii. Benjamin, b. 26 Feb. 1717/18.

ix. Ruth, b. 20 Jan. 1720/1; d. 10 Apr. 1721.
x. Daniel, b. 25 Mar. 1722; m. 19 Sept. 1754 Mary Wright. Children: 1. *Euselia*,[4] b. in 1755; d. in 1756. 2. *Submit*, m. Ebenezer Roberts. 3. *Daniel*, b. in 1759; m. at Northfield, 27 Aug. 1789, Lavina Morgan of Northfield.

4. Benjamin[2] Brooks (*William*[1]), born at Springfield 25 July 1671, died there 3 May 1755. He married Mary ———. He was a soldier in Father Rasle's War.

Children, born at Springfield:

7. i. Benjamin,[3] b. 29 Sept. 1693.
ii. Mary, b. 26 May 1695.
iii. Sarah, b. 15 Mar. 1696/7.
iv. Elizabeth, b. 24 Feb. 1698/9; m., as his third wife (intention recorded at Springfield, 18 Feb. 1720/1), Henry[2] Wright (Abel[1]). Children: 1. *Elisha*, b. in 1720 [*sic*]. 2. *Sarah*, b. in 1723. 3. *Deborah*, d. in June 1738.
v. Mercy, b. 12 Mar. 1700/1; d. 10 Jan. 1721/2.
vi. John, b. 21 Mar. 1702/3; m. 4 Oct. 1722 Rebecca Terry. Children: 1. *John*,[4] b. 12 May 1725. 2. *Rebecca*, b. 6 Nov. 1727. 3. *Martin*, b. 9 Feb. 1734/5.
vii. Thankful, b. 3 Feb. 1704/5; m. in 1729 ———.
viii. Abigail, b. 3 Dec. 1706; m. 7 Mar. 1727/8 John Steel.
ix. William, b. 1 Aug. 1708.
x. Joseph, b. 6 Aug. 1710.
xi. Samuel, b. 2 Aug. 1712; m. (1) Joanna ———, who d. in 1756; m. (2) Rhoda ———.
xii. Noah, b. 24 Jan. 1714/15.

5. Nathaniel[3] Brooks (*Nathaniel*,[2] *William*[1]) was born, probably at Deerfield, 26 Oct. 1710. He married first, 8 Dec. 1734, Abigail[4] Allen, daughter of John[3] (John,[2] Edward[1] of Ipswich, 1658, and of Suffield, 1678) and Abigail (Severance); and secondly, 25 Oct. 1750, Rebecca (Clary) Bascom, who died at Greenfield 12 Apr. 1776, aged 75, widow of Ezekiel. He lived at Cheapside in 1734, removing to Winchester, N. H., in 1735, and thence to Greenfield, Mass., in 1743. In Aug. 1756 he was captured by Indians and taken to Canada, where he was last heard from in Sept. 1758.

Children by first wife, born at Winchester, N. H.:

i. Abigail,[4] b. 5 Apr. 1735; m. 9 Jan. 1754 Elisha Wells.
ii. Eliakim, b. 11 Nov. 1736; m. ———, who, with three children, was living in 1778. He was in the French and Indian War in 1757.
iii. Eunice, b. 2 May 1739.
iv. William, b. 18 Mar. 1740/1; probably the William Brooks who d. at Greenfield 2 Sept. 1762.
v. Nathaniel, b. 8 Oct. 1743.

6. Benjamin[3] Brooks (*Joseph*,[2] *William*[1]), of Northfield, born, probably at Deerfield, 26 Feb. 1717/18, died at Northfield 15 June 1786. He married Mary Miller, daughter of Benjamin of Northfield. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War.

Children, born probably at Northfield:

i. Lydia,[4] b. 11 Nov. 1750.
ii. Benjamin, b. 12 July 1752.
iii. Mary, b. 2 Mar. 1754; m. 1 June 1775 Joseph Fuller.
iv. Cephas, b. 10 Jan. 1755. A Revolutionary soldier.

v. THADDEUS, b. 16 Sept. 1756. A Revolutionary soldier, at Burgoyne's surrender in 1777 and at West Point in 1780.
vi. ALPHEUS, b. 18 May 1758. A Revolutionary soldier, at Burgoyne's surrender in 1777 and at West Point in 1780.
vii. RUTH, b. 6 Jan. 1760; m. 30 Oct. 1774 ENOS DENIO.
viii. ANNIS, b. 28 Nov. 1760.
ix. LEBBEUS, b. 2 May 1762.
x. JERUSHA, b. 16 Feb. 1765.
xi. PERSIS, b. 22 Oct. 1766.
xii. JOSEPH, b. 13 July 1769.
xiii. ELNATHAN, bapt. 19 June 1774; d. in Aug. 1774.

7. BENJAMIN[3] BROOKS (*Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]) was born at Springfield 29 Sept. 1693. He married at Brookfield, 5 May 1726, HANNAH WALKER, daughter of Edward of Brookfield.

Children, the last five recorded at Western (now Warren):

i. BENJAMIN,[4] b. 21 Oct. 1726 (recorded at Brookfield).
8. ii. EDWARD, b. 16 Mar. 1727/8 (recorded at Springfield and Western).
iii. HANNAH, b. 31 May 1730 (recorded at Springfield and Western).
iv. PHINEHAS (twin), b. 30 June 1732 (recorded at Springfield and Western).
v. SIMEON (twin), b. 30 June 1732 (recorded at Springfield and Western).
vi. ABNER, b. 16 or 17 Aug. 1734 (recorded at Brookfield and Western).
vii. ELIZABETH, b. 27 Sept. 1736; m. 29 Dec. 1757 JOHN HAYWARD.
viii. SARAH, b. 17 Nov. 1738; m. (intention recorded at Western, 9 Feb. 1760) GEORGE HAYWARD.
ix. MARTIN, b. 26 Feb. 1741/2.
x. MERCY, b. 30 Apr. 1743.
xi. CALEB, b. 22 Apr. 1745; m. (1) (intention recorded at Western, 16 Mar. 1777) TRYPHENA TYLER, widow, who d. at Western 24 Aug. 1788, in her 58th year; m. (2) at Western, 27 Jan. 1791, ABIGAIL WILLARD; m. (3) at Western, 13 Apr. 1801, ANNA NEAVENS. Children by second wife, b. at Western: 1. *Orville*,[5] b. 13 Mar. 1795. 2. *Romanzow*, b. 28 Apr. 1797.

8. EDWARD[4] BROOKS (*Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), born 16 Mar. 1727/8 (recorded at Springfield and Western), was a Revolutionary soldier, and died in the camp at Roxbury in 1776. He married ANNA ———, who died 28 Jan. 1822, aged 89 (recorded at Western).

Children, born at Western:

i. SILVANUS,[5] b. 20 Oct. 1750; m. (intention recorded 13 Jan. 1781) MARY SHAW of Brimfield. He was a Revolutionary soldier.
ii. REUBEN, b. 30 June 1752; d. in Apr. 1754.
iii. ANNA, b. 15 June 1754; m. at Brookfield, 18 June 1777, MEDAD KELLOGG of Brookfield. Children, born at Western: 1. *Lydia*, b. 12 Sept. 1777. 2. *Bethiah*, b. 16 Nov. 1778. 3. *Chester*, b. 26 Mar. 1780; m. 18 Feb. 1802 Polly Stone. 4. *Anna*, b. 15 Jan. 1782. 5. *Eudosia*, b. 1 Sept. 1783. 6. *Medad*, b. 23 July 1785. 7. *Horace*, b. 15 Apr. 1787. 8. *Sophia*, b. 23 Aug. 1789. 9. *Tirzah*, b. 14 Apr. 1791. 10. *Fanny*, b. 5 Oct. 1796.
iv. LUCY, b. 18 Oct. 1756; d. at Warren 28 Oct. 1843, aged 87; m. at Sturbridge, 15 July 1784, ABNER ALLEN of Sturbridge, who d. at Warren 9 Jan. 1839, aged 85. Children, b. at Sturbridge: 1. *Pardon*, b. 5 July 1785; d. at Warren 6 Apr. 1847; m. at Western, 23 Apr. 1812, Ruth Tyler, b. at Western 24 Mar. 1788, dau. of Abner and Bethiah. 2. *Lucretia*, b. 5 Nov. 1786;* d. at Warren 11 Oct. 1848, aged 62; m. (intention recorded at Western, 11 Mar. 1826) Abner Tyler; one child. 3. *Tilly*, b. 26 Nov. 1789. 4.

* Warren Vital Records, p. 193, state that she was born "in Wardsboro, Vt."

Lucy, b. 15 July 1800; d. at Warren 10 May 1841; m. (intention recorded at Western, 29 Mar. 1829) Ambrose Bliss, b. at Western 21 June 1800, who m. (2) Sophia Maynard; three children.

v. Edward, b. 30 Oct. 1758; m. (intention recorded at Sturbridge, 6 Oct. 1787, and at Western, 8 Oct. 1787) Thankful Harding of Sturbridge, b. at Sturbridge 25 July 1758, dau. of John and Vashti. Children, born at Western: 1. *Lyman*,[6] b. 31 May 1789. 2. *Augusta*, b. 19 Sept. 1790.

vi. Simeon, b. 24 Oct. 1760.

vii. Reuben, b. 16 June 1763.

viii. Molly, b. 7 Jan. 1765.

9. ix. Benjamin, b. 7 Feb. 1769.

x. Sarah, b. 8 Apr. 1771; m. at Holland, 20 Mar. 1793, Rinaldo Wallace of Holland.

10. xi. Asa, b. 12 May 1775.

9. Benjamin[5] Brooks (*Edward*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), of Western and Sturbridge, was born at Western 7 Feb. 1769, and spent the last days of his life at Willington, Conn. He married (intention recorded at Western, 19 Oct. 1799) Esther Fisk of Willington, Conn., daughter of Rufus and Dorcas.

Children, the first two born at Western, the others born at Sturbridge:

i. Harriet,[6] b. 4 Oct. 1800; m. at Sturbridge, 3 Apr. 1839, Seth Rice of Brookfield, b. at Brookfield 1 May 1800, s. of Moses and Patty.

ii. Esther, b. 30 Aug. 1802; m. at Sturbridge, 12 Jan. 1825, Augustus Rice of Brookfield, b. at Brookfield 25 Aug. 1800, s. of John and Katherine. Children, born at Brookfield: 1. *John Brooks*, b. 29 Nov. 1825. 2. *Lucius Eli*, b. 7 Sept. 1830.

iii. Hiram, b. 29 June 1804.

iv. Pardon Allen, b. 20 May 1806.

v. Rufus Fisk, b. 18 Apr. 1808.

vi. Dorcas G., b. 18 Mar. 1810; d. 8 Feb. 1846.

vii. Lucien Bonaparte, b. 8 June 1812.

viii. Caroline, b. 16 July 1814; d. 21 or 22 Aug. 1839.

ix. Benjamin Franklin, b. 16 Oct. 1816.

x. Stephen P., b. 7 Mar. 1819.

xi. Eli F. (or T.), b. 27 Mar. 1821.

10. Asa[5] Brooks (*Edward*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *William*[1]), born at Western 12 May 1775, died at Willington, Conn., 9 Oct. 1851. He married, 7 Dec. 1796, Dorcas Fisk, born at Willington 10 Dec. 1775, died there 14 Nov. 1859, daughter of Rufus and Dorcas.

Children, the first three born at Western:

i. Lucy,[6] b. 23 Sept. 1797; d. 17 May 1822.

ii. Olive F., b. 4 May 1799; m. 11 Feb. 1821 John Hanks.

iii. Alvira, b. 27 Aug. 1801; m. (1) 4 Oct. 1829 Price Matterson; m. (2) 1 Apr. 1833 Hiram Matterson.

iv. Dorcas G., b. 17 June 1804; m. 4 Apr. 1838 Bartholomew Potter.

v. Asa, b. 31 Dec. 1806; m. 5 June 1831 Emily Walker. Children: 1. *Adino E.*,[7] b. in 1834; m. Elizabeth Tefft. 2. *Charles U.* 3. *Emily E.*, b. in 1840; m. Benjamin S. Root. 4. *Olive*.

vi. Benjamin, of Willington, Conn., b. 20 May 1809; d. 29 Dec. 1897; m. 20 Sept. 1829 Martha Wilbur. Children: 1. *Hiram*,[7] d. 28 Dec. 1849, aged 17. 2. *Elizabeth*, d. 18 June 1837, aged 3. 3. *Charles E.*, d. 20 Aug. 1846, aged 4 years, 6 months. 4. *Mary Louisa*, d. 5 Feb. 1850, aged 2 years, 4 months.

11. vii. James Fisk, b. 12 Mar. 1812.

viii. Louisa, b. 14 Mar. 1819; d. 11 July 1853; m. 23 Apr. 1837 Sylvanus Battey of Stafford, Conn. Seven children.

11. James Fisk[6] Brooks (*Asa,*[5] *Edward,*[4] *Benjamin,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *William*[1]), born 12 Mar. 1812, died at Stafford, Conn., 19 Nov. 1891. He married, 6 Oct. 1835, Sarah Davis, born 13 Feb. 1809, died 26 Jan. 1901, daughter of Benjamin and Theodosia (Barnes), Theodosia Barnes being the daughter of William and Lucy (Pease) of East Windsor, Conn.

Children, born at Stafford, Conn.:

i. Price Hiram Matterson,[7] b. 24 May 1837; m. (1) 30 Sept. 1858 Elizabeth L. Goodwin; m. (2) Ann (Williams) Rockwell, widow of Samuel.

ii. Julia Louisa, b. 10 Aug. 1839; m. 29 Nov. 1860 William A. Comins. Children: 1. *Eugene Henry*, b. 23 Feb. 1862; d. 5 Dec. 1862. 2. *Willie Price*, b. 21 Feb. 1864; d. 11 Feb. 1865. 3. *Albert Olin*, b. 19 Sept. 1866; m. Annie Tobin. 4. *Sarah Louise*, b. 25 May 1868; m. Frank Zaches. 5. *James Brooks*, M.D., b. 19 Oct. 1871. 6. *Carrie Emily*, b. 26 Oct. 1874. 7. *Grace Belle*, b. 30 Oct. 1877.

iii. Caroline Sabrina, b. 17 Oct. 1841; m. 16 Dec. 1865 Frank Orcutt, who d. 29 Mar. 1917. Children: 1. *Jennie Eliza*, b. 24 Sept. 1867; m. Frederic S. Hall of Montclair, N. J. 2. *Carrie Brooks*, b. 8 Feb. 1870; d. aged 12. 3. *William Howard*, b. 3 May 1873; d. aged 17.

iv. James Willard, b. 3 Oct. 1843; d. at Sharpsburg, Md., 11 Oct. 1862, from wounds received at the Battle of Antietam, 17 Sept. 1862; bur. at Willington, Conn. A member of Co. I, 16th Connecticut Volunteers.

v. Edward Watson, b. 9 July 1846; m. (1) 17 Apr. 1870 Mary Ann Morse, dau. of Amasa of Union, Conn.; m. (2) at Stafford, Conn., 4 Sept. 1887, Jenny Lavinia Eno, b. 29 Jan. 1858, dau. of Nelson and Harriet (Lillibridge). Child by first wife: 1. *Edward Olin,*[8] b. at Stafford, Conn., in 1876; living in Ohio in 1917.

vi. Sarah Naomi, b. 30 Apr. 1848; d. 25 July 1848.

vii. Henry McIntire, b. 26 Sept. 1849; m. 11 May 1872 Ellen F. Bidwell, dau. of Osborn and Frances (Brown). Children: 1. *Mabel Frances,*[8] b. 19 Feb. 1873. 2. *Dora Christiana*, b. 15 July 1875.

viii. Asa Olin, b. 23 Apr. 1852; living unm. in 1917.

BROWNE FAMILY (*ante*, XXXVI. 368–71).—*Correction.* The statement at the end of the article, in the REGISTER for October, 1882, on "John Browne of the Old Colony," to the effect that a branch of his family settled and had their burial place on a portion of his Indian land-grant, within what is now Stonington, appears to be erroneous. Those of the name who settled in that part of Stonington were Thomas Browne and his brothers John and Eleazar, who came there from Lynn in 1687. And they were sons of Thomas Browne of Lynn (born 1628), who married (in 1656) Mary Newhall (Essex Inst. Hist. Col., vol. 18, pp. 14–16). But this Thomas does not appear to have been of the family or race of the Old Colony Assistant. On the contrary, Farmer (Gen. Dict. p. 45) and Lewis (Hist. Lynn, p. 63, also Newhall's edition, p. 119) say that this Thomas was son of Nicholas Browne who came to Lynn from Worcestershire.

Furthermore, the Hon. Richard A. Wheeler of Stonington, a high authority on aboriginal grants and titles, is of opinion that no part of the Indian land-grant referred to fell within the bounds of Stonington. G. M. BROWNE.

JAMES BROWN OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

By EDWIN A. HILL, Ph.D., of Washington, D. C.

THE REGISTER (vol. 62, p. 334) contains a very brief and incomplete * account of the descendants of JAMES[1] BROWN of Middletown, and while his male descendants were not numerous, the female lines of descent are quite the reverse.

Many years since the writer and his father traced the descendants of Hugh[2] (James[1]), and from this material and from data furnished by Mrs. Fowler (No. 23, v) the following more complete account of the family has been prepared.

It is stated in the REGISTER (vol. 15, p. 162) that James[1] Brown "was a Scotchman from Edinburg and a merchant." Various stories have come down through different lines, and New York, Boston, and Philadelphia, respectively, are given as his place of landing. The most reliable information, obtained from his granddaughter, Mrs. Sarah (Brown) Griffing, is that he came early in life to New York, and had to work for the ship's owners, after his arrival, to pay for his passage.

The first authentic record that we have of him is from the town records of Guilford, Conn., where on 26 Sept. 1716 he purchased a residence of Abram Bradley. In the deed he is described as "James Brown dealer now resident." On 6 Dec. 1717 he sold the same property to Abraham Bartlett, and is then described as "transient trader," a term applied to those who went about the country buying horses and bringing them to the coast for shipment. On Windham town records a deed appears, dated 11 Dec. 1716, from Eleazur Allen to James Brown of Gilford, etc.

He was married at Windham, Conn., 10 Mar. 1718, to ESTHER BROUGHTON, daughter of John and Hannah (Allis), born 10 Feb. 1700 (n. s.), died 29 Oct. 1754. He lived two or three years at Windham, and then removed to Middletown, Conn., where on 2 Dec. 1742 he bought land of Jabez Hamilin, on which he built his home and in which he lived and died. In Sept. 1770 he conveyed this property to his sons Samuel, Hugh, and Nathaniel, and his daughter Elizabeth Cooper, "for the consideration of the paternal love and affection that I have for my children,

*Page 253, this volume.

and also for the comfortable support of me and my son John Brown during our natural lives." In a will made in July of the same year he states that his daughter Mary's portion had already been given to her son Isaac.

He was married secondly to MARY (DOWD, probably), but of this marriage no record has been found. She died 23 Apr. 1767, aged 69. During his last years he lived with his son Nathaniel, as did also the brother John, who from the effects of a fall in childhood was imbecile through a long life.[a] James Brown died 10 Dec. 1770, in his 96th year (gravestone), and Esther, his wife, died 29 Oct. 1754, in her 56th year (gravestone). Both were buried in the old Riverside Cemetery in Middletown.

Children:

2. i. MARY,[2] b. 8 Sept. 1719.
   ii. JAMES, b. 29 Jan. 1720–1; d. 3 Sept. 1736.
   iii. JOHN, b. 4 Mar. 1724–5.
3. iv. SAMUEL, b. 28 Aug. 1726.
   v. THOMAS, b. 16 May 1728; drowned in Long Island Sound 16 Mar. 1749.
4. vi. HUGH, b. 21 Apr. 1730.
   vii. ELISHA, b. 14 Aug. 1731; d. 29 Sept. 1754.
   viii. ESTHER, b. 28 Oct. 1733; d. 22 Dec. 1750.
5. ix. NATHANIEL, b. 7 Sept. 1735.
   x. JAMES, b. 7 Mar. 1739; d. at sea 5 Oct. 1757.
6. xi. ELIZABETH, b. 5 Oct. 1740.

2. MARY[2] BROWN (*James*[1]), born in Windham, Conn., 8 Sept. 1719, died 22 Feb. 1743. She married, 22 Sept. 1737, JOSEPH WILLIAMS, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hunnewell) of Wethersfield, Conn., born 29 Jan. 1713, died 4 June 1746.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, b. 28 Nov. 1737; d. 5 Jan. 1739.
ii. ISAAC WILLIAMS, b. 21 Nov. 1741; m. 3 Nov. 1771, LOIS FAIRCHILD, bapt. 20 Mar. 1742–3, supposed to have been the dau. of Edmund and Mary (Seaward) of Durham, Conn. (Durham Records, vol. 8, pp. 133–4). They were living in Middletown, Conn., in 1799. Children: 1. *Isaac*, b. 30 July 1772; d. 11 Aug. 1775. 2. *Molly*, b. 24 July 1774; d. 22 Aug. 1775. 3. *A son*, b. and d. 6 July 1776. 4. *Mary*, b. 1 July 1778; m. 14 Oct. 1797, Amasa Smith, b. 22 July 1774, son of Isaac and Jerusha (Brooks) of Chatham, Conn., where they lived and had six children: Elizabeth Powers, b. 10 July 1798, Lois Fairchild, b. 28 Nov. 1799, Mary Seaward, b. 5 May 1801, Caroline Brooks, b. 14 Mar. 1803, Amasa, b. 29 Jan. 1805, and Sally Lewis, b. 10 June 1807. 5. *Isaac*, b. 27 Dec. 1780; d. 19 Oct. 1834; m. at Colchester, Conn., 4 Apr. 1803, Anna Chapman of Colchester, who d. 31 Oct. 1857, aged 76; lived in Millington Parish, East Haddam, Conn.; had a dau. Julia Ann, who d. there 28 May 1808, aged 2, and perhaps others.

3. SAMUEL[2] BROWN (*James*[1]), born in Middletown, Conn., 28 Aug. 1726, married, 5 Oct. 1747, HANNAH LANDON, daughter of Judge Samuel and Bethia (Tuthill),[b] born 2 Nov. 1724. He lived in Guilford, Conn., until 1802–3, when he removed to Madison (then

[a] In 1880 the vital records of Edinburgh, Scotland, were searched, and the following record was found, which would appear to be, probably, the baptism of James of Middletown:

"1673 18 February, Thomas Brown Merchant & Margaret Wallace a son named James Witnesses James Brown Merchant James McCline Merchant, John Sympson, Alexander McAlexander, & John Wallace Cordiner."

The above is evidently old style dating, and reduced to new style would become 28 Feb. 1674. His age at death was, therefore, 96 years 9 months and 10 days.

[b] See Griffing Genealogy, p. 41, n.

East Guilford), but returned to Guilford in 1813, and died there 4 June 1815. He and his wife, who died 25 Sept. 1812, aged 88, are buried in the Madison Cemetery.

Children:

i. Mary,[3] b. 6 July 1748; d. 21 Feb. 1785; m. 13 Dec. 1772, Capt. Joseph Bradley of New Haven, Conn., who went to Troy, N. Y., and d. 6 Nov. 1803; no children.
ii. Hannah, b. 6 May 1750; d. 15 Oct. 1754.
iii. Parnel, b. 24 Jan. 1753; d. 3 Dec. 1755.
iv. Samuel, b. 29 Dec. 1756; d. 15 Oct. 1764.
7. v. Clarissa, b. 2 Dec. 1759.
vi. Hannah, b. 29 July 1762; d. 19 Nov. 1764.
8. vii. William, b. 30 Nov. 1764.
9. viii. Sarah, b. 3 June 1767.

4. Hugh[2] Brown (*James*[1]), born 21 Apr. 1730, died 14 June 1815. He married, 2 Jan. 1772, Olive Sage, daughter of Gideon and Bathsheba (White),[c] born 25 Mar. 1744, and died 6 June 1793. He was by trade a hatter, and lived all his life in Middletown, the latter portion at the "Upper Houses," so-called (now Cromwell). A "Hugh Brown" appears as private in the muster roll of Capt. Mott's company, raised for the defence of the harbor of New London in 1776 (Conn. Men in the Revolution, p. 617). It was probably Hugh,[2] for no other of this name is known in any of the Connecticut families of Brown.

Children:

i. A son,[3] b. 18 Mar. 1773; d. 19 Mar. 1773.
10. ii. Olive, b. 11 Dec. 1776.
11. iii. Elizabeth, b. 29 Apr. 1778.
12. iv. Mary Ann, b. 1 Nov. 1780.
13. v. Clarissa, b. 28 May 1783.
14. vi. Martha, b. 26 Oct. 1785.

5. Nathaniel[2] Brown (*James*[1]), born 7 Sept. 1735, married at Middletown, Conn., 15 Apr. 1756, Sarah Merriman of Wallingford, Conn., who died 16 Aug. 1823, aged 87. "Colonel" Nathaniel Brown died 11 Dec. 1806, aged 71. They lived in Middletown.

Children:

15. i. Nathaniel,[3] b. 26 Aug. 1756.
ii. Elisha, b. 24 Nov. 1758; d. soon.
iii. Elisha, b. 5 Mar. 1761; lost at sea Mar. 1781.
iv. Thomas, b. 24 June 1763; m. 1 Sept. 1787; d. in Lansingburg, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1803, it is said without issue.
16. v. Sarah, b. 21 July 1765.
17. vi. Esther, b. 7 Sept. 1767.
18. vii. Hannah, b. 31 Dec. 1771.
viii. Mary, b. 14 May 1774; bur. 9 Apr. 1777.
19. ix. Lucy, b. 6 May 1776.

6. Elizabeth[2] Brown (*James*[1]), born 5 Oct. 1740, died 5 Oct. 1817. She married, 27 May 1770, Lamberton Cooper, son of Capt. Lamberton and Abigail (Clark), born 10 July 1745, died "in a fit" 26 Aug. 1815. They resided at Middletown, Conn.

Children:

i. Elizabeth Cooper, b. 18 Mar. 1771; d. 8 July 1862; m. 28 Feb. 1795, Capt. John[2] Pratt, "an officer of the Revolution," b. 1753, son of Zechariah and Abigail (Cook), who lived in Hartford, and

[c] See Sage Genealogy, p. 47.

d. 27 Dec. 1824. Children: 1. *John Cooper*, b. 22 Jan. 1796; d. 30 May 1875; m. Harriet Butler. 2. *Emily Matilda*, b. 17 Aug. 1797; d. 8 Nov. 1870; m. Elijah H. Roberts. 3. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. 28 Dec. 1798; d. 21 Jan. 1860. 4. *Abigail Cook*, b. 1 Nov. 1800; d. 3 July 1861. 5. *James Timothy*, b. 15 Dec. 1802. 6. *Eleanor Maria*, b. 7 May 1805; d. 28 Jan. 1879; m. Charles Woodward. 7. *Mary Louise*, b. 7 Nov. 1807; d. 2 June 1834. 8. *Charles Harmon*, b. 19 Apr. 1810; d. 25 June 1890.

ii. Olive Cooper, b. 6 Apr. 1774; d. 27 Aug. 1819; m. 9 Apr. 1796, William Clark Hall, b. 5 Apr. 1770, d. 24 Aug. 1823, son of Zechariah and Mehetable (Patton) of Medford, Mass. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. 6 Jan. 1797. 2. *William Zachariah*, b. 8 Apr. 1798; d. 5 Aug. 1846. 3. *Samuel Cooper*, b. 8 Sept. 1799. 4. *Mehetable Patton*, b. 16 Mar. 1801; d. unm. 5. *David*, b. 9 Aug. 1802; m. Hannah Shirly. 6. *Charles Edwin*, b. 30 July 1804; m. Mary E. Smith. 7. *James Brown*, b. 12 Mar. 1806; m. Elizabeth B. Cooper. 8. *Olive Cooper*, b. 2 Feb. 1808; m. George Walker. 9. *Joseph Patton*, b. 14 Nov. 1809; m. Laura Murdage. 10. *Henry Bowers*, b. 10 Apr. 1812; d. 5 Mar. 1868. 11. *Edward Smith*, b. 11 Feb. 1814; m. ——— Jarvis. 12. *Lamberton Cooper*, b. 13 Oct. 1816; m. Emma Thompson. 13. *Janette Cooper*, b. 5 Apr. 1819; d. 23 Aug. 1819.

iii. William Cooper, b. 3 July 1776; d. 13 Mar. 1820; m. 28 Oct. 1808, Jeannette Riley of Wethersfield, Conn., b. 1780, d. 11 Apr. 1837. Children: 1. *William Brown*, b. 30 Oct. 1803; m. (1) Margaret M. Johnson; m. (2) Harriet Beverly. 2. *Jane Riley*, b. 18 Aug. 1805.

iv. Samuel Cooper, b. 22 Jan. 1781; d. 19 Apr. 1863; m. (1) 11 May 1805, Hannah Cushing Bowers, dau. of Lloyd and Margaret (Phillips) of Somerset, Mass.; m. (2) 27 June 1844, Cecelia Starr, b. 19 Oct. 1793, d. 7 Jan. 1861, dau. of Jehosaphat and Mary (Warne). Children: 1. *Lamberton*, b. 6 May 1806; d. 7 Feb. 1826. 2. *Margaret Bowers*, b. 12 Feb. 1808; d. 16 Aug. 1823. 3. *Lloyd Bowers*, b. 18 Feb. 1810; d. at New Orleans, La., 26 Sept. 1830. 4. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. 23 Oct. 1811; m. James B. Hall. 5. *Esther Phillips*, b. 1 Dec. 1813; d. 4 Oct. 1815. 6. *Hannah Bowers*, b. 20 Mar. 1816; d. 19 Oct. 1868. 7. *Mary Eugenia*, b. 11 July 1818; d. 17 July 1867. 8. *Laura Florian*, b. 24 June 1821; m. Chandler Robbins. 9. *Samuel*, b. 6 July 1823; d. 19 June 1885.

7. Clarissa[3] Brown (*Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), born 2 Dec. 1759, died 3 Feb. 1816. She married, 8 Mar. 1780, Frederick Redfield, M.D., of Middletown, Conn., born at Killingworth (Clinton), Conn., 29 July 1755, died at Guadeloupe, W. I., 13 Dec. 1797, of yellow fever, son of Ebenezer and Hannah (Colton). (See Redfield Gen.) Children:

i. Ebenezer Redfield, b. 24 Aug. 1781; d. 17 Sept. 1798.

ii. Samuel Brown Redfield, b. 15 Oct. 1784; d. at Hartford, Conn., 22 May 1854; m. 25 Sept. 1808, Maria Hudson, b. 1790–1, d. 26 Jan. 1857, dau. of David and Mary (Hall) of New Haven, Conn. Children: 1. *Mary Augusta*, b. at Middletown June 1810; d. 14 June 1842. 2. *Frederick Hudson*, b. at Hartford 1 Dec. 1811; d. 5 Aug. 1877; m. 18 Oct. 1860, Charlotte Spencer; lived in Hartford. 3. *Clarissa Brown*, b. 20 Nov. 1818; d. 13 Sept. 1855; m. at Clinton, La., 12 Sept. 1854, James D. Cross. 4. *Jane Hudson*, b. 20 Aug. 1820; d. June 1867. 5. *William Brown*, b. 19 Nov. 1827; m. at Dixon, Ill., 13 July 1856, Sarah De Forrest Smith of Hartford, Conn.; resided at St. Louis, Mo., in 1858.

iii. Henry Redfield, b. 8 May 1786; d. 13 Aug. 1815.

iv. Frederick Jared Redfield, b. 23 July 1788; lived at Petersburg, Va.; d. without issue.

8. William[3] Brown (*Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), born 30 Nov. 1764, died 8 Nov. 1803. He married, 22 Jan. 1795, Rachel Bishop, born 30 July

1771, died 22 July 1850, daughter of Josiah and Anne (Crampton) of East Guilford (Madison), Conn., who married secondly, as his second wife, 3 Jan. 1813, Maj. John Caldwell of Hartford, Conn., born 21 Dec. 1755, died 26 May 1838. Mr. Brown was an A.B. of Yale, 1784, and a man of some prominence in local politics. He is buried in Centre Church graveyard at Hartford.

Children:

20. i. Mary Ann,[4] b. 10 Feb. 1796.
21. ii. Clarissa, b. 6 Apr. 1798.
22. iii. Wealthy Frances, b. 15 May 1800.
23. iv. Samuel William, b. 13 Apr. 1802.
v. Margaret Clifford, b. 8 Apr. 1804; d. 12 May 1860.

9. Sarah[3] Brown (*Samuel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 3 June 1767, died 1 June 1865. She married, 3 Nov. 1787, Nathaniel Griffing, born 26 Jan. 1767, died 17 Sept. 1845, son of Jasper and Rachel (Lee) (see Griffing Genealogy).

Children:

i. Mary Griffing, b. 3 Apr. 1793; d. 26 Sept. 1794.
ii. Roger Griffing, b. 24 Mar. 1796; d. unm. 17 Nov. 1822.
iii. Frederick Redfield Griffing, b. 5 Nov. 1798; d. 13 Oct. 1852.
iv. Mary Griffing, b. 6 Feb. 1801; d. 21 Mar. 1878; m. 10 Mar. 1828, Henry W. Chittenden, son of Abraham and Lydia (Baldwin-Rose), b. 7 Dec. 1794, d. 30 Oct. 1867. Child: *Sarah Brown*, b. 18 June 1835; m. (1) at Guilford, Conn., 14 Sept. 1859, Edward H. Owen, b. 27 Nov. 1824, d. 28 May 1864, son of Charles M. and Mary G. (Thrall); m. (2) Henry D. Cone; no issue.
v. William Brown Griffing, b. 6 Aug. 1803; d. unm. 25 Aug. 1820.
vi. Nancy Griffing, b. 6 Mar. 1806; d. 20 Apr. 1807.
vii. Samuel Nathaniel Griffing, b. 24 Dec. 1808; d. 2 Oct. 1810.
viii. A son, b. 12 Jan. 1813; d. 14 Jan. 1813.

10. Olive[3] Brown (*Hugh,*[2] *James*[1]), born 11 Dec. 1775, died 13 Jan. 1838. She married, 20 Mar. 1796, Giles Dowd of Madison, Conn., born 19 Sept. 1774, died 17 June 1841, son of Didymus and Mercy (———). They resided at Madison.

Children:

i. Laura Sage Dowd, b. 6 Apr. 1797; d. 15 Aug. 1822; m. 13 Jan. 1820, Ichabod Benjamin Scranton, b. 4 Nov. 1793, d. 27 Dec. 1862, son of Abram and Lucy (Stone); resided at Madison. Child: *Laura Jennette*, b. 21 Nov. 1820; m. 31 Oct. 1842, Harvey E. Crittenden, b. 8 Jan. 1821, of East River, Conn.
ii. Alfred Dowd, b. 13 Aug. 1799; d. 5 Oct. 1806.
iii. Patty Dowd, b. 5 Apr. 1803; d. 12 Dec. 1806.
iv. Giles Dowd, b. 21 Mar. 1806; d. 8 Oct. 1806.
v. Capt. Alfred Giles Dowd, b. 6 Oct. 1809; d. 10 Jan. 1853; m. 24 Nov. 1833, Harriet C. Scranton, b. 18 Oct. 1811, dau. of Abram F. and Clarissa (Griswold). Children: 1. *Laura Clarissa*, b. 5 June 1835; m. 15 Jan. 1857, Edwin L. Drake (driller of the first oil well), b. 29 Mar. 1819, d. 8 Nov. 1880; children: Alfred Lee, Charles Henry, and Mary Laura. 2. *Mary Jane*, b. 22 Oct. 1838; m. 1 July 1857, Henry D. Chittenden, b. 22 Dec. 1835; resided at Guilford, Conn.; children: Edward J., and John S. 3. *Katherine Maria*, b. 10 Dec. 1841; m. 27 Aug. 1877, John B. Johnson; one child: Mabel L.

11. Elizabeth[3] Brown (*Hugh,*[2] *James*[1]), born 29 Apr. 1778, died 1 Apr. 1855. She married, 21 Sept. 1797, Julius Wilcox, born May 1769, died 5 Oct. 1825, son of Ezra and Esther (Meigs) of Guilford, Conn. They removed to Middletown, Conn., where they remained until about 1808, when they removed to Middlebury, Vt.

Children:

i. Harvey Wilcox, b. 5 July 1799; d. 23 Sept. 1860; m. 6 Oct. 1829, Mary Curtis, b. 24 Apr. 1803, d. 9 Apr. 1880, dau. of Charles and Amy (Stevens) of Newburg, N. Y.; resided at Middlebury, Vt. Children: 1. *Harriet Elizabeth*, b. 18 Nov. 1830; m. (1) 30 Nov. 1854, Byron M. Denison; m. (2) 21 Dec. 1857, Guilford D. Sanborn, M.D.; no issue. 2. *Harvey Curtis*, b. 30 Nov. 1837; m. 1 Aug. 1867, Victoria A. Taylor; one son: Lawrence C.

ii. Mary Wilcox, b. 13 July 1801; d. 19 Aug. 1801.

iii. Giles Sage Wilcox, b. 30 Sept. 1802; d. 9 Aug. 1806.

iv. George Wilcox, b. 29 Oct. 1804; d. 3 Feb. 1869; m. Oct. 1833, Elizabeth Greenleaf, who d. 28 Dec. 1875, dau. of Tilley and Mary (Spafford); resided at Middlebury, Vt., near Buffalo, N. Y., and Arkansaw, Wis. Children: 1. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. 22 June 1835; d. 25 June 1835. 2. *Mary Elizabeth*, b. 15 Nov. 1837; m. 13 Oct. 1859, Henry M. Miles; children: Frank C., George M., Eva, Henry A., Clarke, Marion E., Nellie M., Harold M., and Calista M. 3. *George Greenleaf*, b. June 1841; d. 21 Oct. 1858.

v. Elizabeth Brown Wilcox, b. 9 Mar. 1807; d. 13 Apr. 1875; m. Rev. Nelson Z. Graves of Warrenton, N. C.; no issue.

vi. Giles Sage Wilcox, b. 2 May 1809; d. 10 July 1809.

vii. Mary Olive Wilcox, b. 5 Feb. 1812; d. at East Liverpool, Ohio, 6 Sept. 1884; m. 1 Oct. 1823, Dea. Cyrus Porter, b. 21 Feb. 1795, d. 1 Apr. 1857, son of Joseph and Susan (Langdon) of Farmington, Conn.; resided at Middlebury, Vt. Children: 1. *Col. Henry Martin*, b. 25 Apr. 1835; m. 28 July 1864, Nina Fremont; no issue. 2. *George Langdon*, b. 28 Jan. 1837; m. 24 Aug. 1864, Minerva E. Stowell, b. 31 July 1834, d. 3 Nov. 1884; children: Cora S., Emma L., and Maud F. 3. *Eliza Wilcox*, b. 29 Jan. 1839; m. 25 July 1871, Rev. J. H. Waddell; no issue. 4. *Mary Brown*, b. 27 Jan. 1841; d. 13 Apr. 1880; m. 7 Aug. 1872, Rev. J. W. Shearer of De Land, Fla.; four children. 5. *Julius Wilcox*, b. 24 Aug. 1843; m. 2 Sept. 1874, Hattie E. Leonard; a son: Walter C. 6. *Susan Ida*, b. 1 Jan. 1848; m. 27 June 1866, Elisha Pike Hitchcock of Pittsford, Vt., b. 22 June 1845; children: Mary E., George P., Viola M., Erwin V., and Frank L. 7. *Ella Graves*, b. 17 Mar. 1849; m. 12 Aug. 1874, Alfred Duff, b. 25 Oct. 1839, son of James and Mary (Ivers); lived at Brick Church, N. J.; children: Mary E., Flora L., Ida J., and Alfred P. 8. *Flora McDonald*, b. 11 Dec. 1850; m. 25 Nov. 1874, Farrand De Forest Kitchell, b. 4 Nov. 1849, son of Rev. Harvey D. and Ann (Sheldon); resided at East Liverpool, Ohio; children: Cornelius P., Helen B., Ralph T., and Allen F.

viii. Julius Wilcox, b. 14 Mar. 1817; d. 29 June 1865; m. (1) 16 Oct. 1845, Sarah Ann Nichols, b. 9 Dec. 1820, d. 14 May 1856, dau. of Rev. Noah and Mary Ann (———); m. (2) Mattie Jane Holton, dau. of Asa and Orra (———); resided at Warrenton, N. C. Children: 1. *Cora Ellen*, b. 30 Sept. 1846; m. 9 Sept. 1869, Col. John H. Gayle of Portsmouth, Va., b. 15 Jan. 1836, d. 5 July 1884; children: John H., Cora W., Sarah H., Edward M., and Mattie H. 2. *Ella Graves*, b. 5 June 1848; d. 9 Apr. 1849. 3. *Edward N.*, b. 20 May 1850; m. and d. without issue. 4. *Julius Harvey*, b. 2 June 1852; d. unm. 5. *Nelson Graves*, b. 28 Nov. 1853; d. 16 Feb. 1856. 6. *Nelson Graves*, b. 6 May 1856; d. 15 July 1856. 7. *Mary Kate*, b. 14 Jan. 1859; m. 19 Sept. 1883, Frank Patterson Hunter; resided at Warrenton, N. C.; children: Mary H. and Mattie C. 8. *Maurice Holton*, b. 10 Mar. 1860; d. 18 Mar. 1879. 9. *Frank Evarts*, b. 21 Oct. 1861. 10. *Helen Leckie*, b. 15 Sept. 1863. 11. *Mattie Julius*, b. 27 Oct. 1865; d. 11 June 1866.

ix. Henry J. Wilcox, b. 23 Aug. 1820; m. (1) 10 June 1849, Levinia E. Pritchard, b. 24 Nov. 1822, d. 10 June 1881, dau. of Harvey and Eunice (Douglas); m. (2) Electa K. (Witherell) Brown, dau. of Sylvester and Abigail (Turrill) of Shoreham, Vt., and widow of John Bancroft Brown; no issue.

BROWN.—The following returns made by the Registrar General of Edinburgh, 9 July 1880, are given in connection with the article "James Brown of Middletown, Conn.," begun on page 5 of this volume: *

City of Edinburgh, 1672, 1673, 1674 and 1675:

1672 John Brown Merchant & Helen Dalgleish a son named Alexander
1672 Thomas Brown Stationer & Marion Calderwood a son named William
1675 ——— a son named John
1672 George Brown Merchant & Barbara Shaw a son named George
1672 Sept. 15 James Brown Merchant & Isolett Chancelor, a son named James. Witnesses Archibald Barnes, Seth Weaver, John Brown Merchant, James Arbuckle Merchant, Robert Durie Merchant, & John Baillie Writlar
1675 A son named William
1672 John Brown Locksmith & Christian Thomson a son named Alexander
1673 John Brown, Brewar, & Allison Forrest, a son named John
1673 February 18 Thomas Brown Merchant, & Margaret Wallace, a son named James. Witnesses, James Brown Merchant, James McCline Merchant, John Sympson, Alexander McAlexander, & John Wallace Cordiner.
1673 John Brown Mason, & Jean Pinkertown, a son named John.
1673 Robert Brown, Stationer & Margaret Dundas a son named William
1675 John Brown Writler & Janet Meoll a son George
1675 Andrew Brown Cordiner & Margaret Little a son named Andrew
1675 Edward Brown & Nicolo Samson a son named David
1675 Thomas Brown & Eupham Waddel, a son Thomas
1675 James Brown, Workman, & Agnes Fairbairn, a son John
1675 John Brown Merchant, & Bessie Burn a son George

Parish of St. Cuthbert Edinburgh

1673 No entry
1674 Nov. 27 .John Brown of Georgiemilne & ——— Crawford, a daughter named Agnes. Witnesses: Sir John Nicholson, of that ilk, Sir Patrick Nislet of Dean, Captain James Brown, & David Pringle
1675 No entry.

EDWIN A. HILL.
Washington, D. C

*Page 240, this volume.

JAMES BROWN OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

By Edwin A. Hill, Ph.D., of Washington, D. C.

12. Mary[8] Ann Brown (*Hugh,*[2] *James*[1]), born 1 Nov. 1780, died 3 Dec. 1855. She married, 2 Jan. 1801, Julius Hill, born 29 Nov. 1774–5, died 10 Dec. 1852, son of Reuben and Hannah (Scranton) of Madison, Conn. He was by trade a pump and block maker, a contractor for U. S. naval equipment, and served in the Coast Guard as quartermaster at Madison during the War of 1812. Mr. and Mrs. Hill are buried in the Madison Cemetery.

Children:

i. Orra Collins Hill, b. 1 Sept. 1802; d. unm. 11 Mar. 1822.

ii. Horatio Nelson Hill, b. 28 Dec. 1803; d. unm. 20 Dec. 1894.

iii. Wealthy Ann Hill, b. 18 Nov. 1805; d. unm. 16 Oct. 1822.

iv. Julius Augustus Hill, b. 31 Aug. 1807; d. 13 Nov. 1836; m. 1835, Henrietta Hand Crampton, b. 1 Oct. 1813, dau. of Jesse and Ruth (Bradley) of Madison, who m. (2) in 1860 Samuel Griswold of Madison. Child, *Walter Scott Hill*, b. 23 Dec. 1835; m. (1) Josephine Griswold; m. (2) Helena Oscar; resided in New York City; child by first wife: Ida W. M., m. Franklin Parker, and has issue; children by second wife: Arthur G. and Albert E.

v. Benjamin Sage Hill, b. 24 Oct. 1809; d. 11 Mar. 1812.

vi. Samuel Brown Hill, b. 20 Sept. 1811; d. 17 Jan. 1895; m. (1) 15 Aug. 1838, Orphana Kelsey, who d. 2 Oct. 1840, dau. of Edward; m. (2) Caroline E. Scranton, b. 19 Feb. 1820, d. 2 Jan. 1892, dau. of Theophilus and Elizabeth (Warner); resided at Madison, Conn. Child by first wife: 1. *Orphana Kelsey*, b. 8 May 1840; m. 15 June 1859, Joseph A. Leete, b. 19 Aug. 1836; resided at Guilford, Conn.; children: Elizabeth H. and Clara I. Children by second wife: 2. *Charles Scranton*, b. 21 May 1846; d. 8 May 1879; m. 21 June 1871, Margaret A. Le Bar, b. 19 Feb. 1844; resided at Shawnee, Pa.; child, Anna C. 3. *Selden Brown*, b. 21 May 1848; m. 5 Nov. 1881, Emma J. Winkley, b. 16 July 1859, dau. of Joseph B.; resided in New York City; child, Benjamin W. 4. *William Sage*, b. 8 Apr. 1854; m. 16 Nov. 1867, Harriet J. Griswold; resides at Madison, Conn.; child, Charles Humphrey. 5. *Sarah Jane*, b. 8 Apr. 1854; d. unm. 19 Oct. 1872. 6. *Edward S.*, b. 22 June 1857.

vii. Sidney Sage Hill, b. 14 Sept. 1813; d. at Greenwich, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1881; m. 9 Jan. 1840, Julia R. Ames, b. 27 Feb. 1817, d. 18 Jan. 1868, dau. of William and Lovina (Hines) of Dorset, Vt.; resided for many years at Factory Point and, later, Rutland, Vt. Children: 1. *William Ames*, b. 14 Mar. 1845; m. 13 Oct. 1864, Sarah E. Davis, b. 12 Feb. 1844, dau. of Leonard and Catherine B.; no issue. 2. *Mary Lovina*, b. 8 May 1851; d. 6 Sept. 1852. 3. *Charles Julius*, b. 20 May 1856; m. 16 June 1888, Alice Marks, b. 10 July 1855, dau. of George and Mary A. (Skudder) of London, Eng., resides in New York City; no issue.

viii. Benjamin Scranton Hill, b. 16 Aug. 1815; d. 18 Jan. 1895; m. 26 Mar. 1846, Elizabeth S. Jones, b. 15 May 1824, d. 20 Aug. 1905, dau. of Joseph B. and Eliza (Stokes); resided in New York City. Children: 1. *Ella Virginia*, b. 6 Feb. 1847; d. unm. 21 May 1864. 2. *Edwin Allston* (the writer), b. 18 Jan. 1850; m. 18 June 1884, Ida M. Wood, b. 5 Nov. 1854, dau. of Alonzo and Rachel (Hodges) of West Haven, Conn.; one child, Rachel E., b. 30 Sept., d. 17 Oct., 1885.

ix. Frederick William Hill, b. 17 Sept. 1817; m. Sarah C. Field, b. 14 Sept. 1821, dau. of Jedediah and Rebecca (Bradley) of Guilford, Conn.; reside at New Haven, Conn. Children: 1. *Mary Ellen*, b. 27 June 1845; d. 28 Nov. 1857. 2. *Emma Virginia*, b. 13 Sept. 1854; m. George Hemingway, since deceased, son of Leverett A. and Frances A. (Tyler) of New Haven; no issue.

13. Clarissa[3] Brown (*Hugh*,[2] *James*[1]), born 28 May 1783, died 7 Nov. 1860. She married Oliver Hull, born 9 May 1775, died 30 April 1842, son of Oliver and Martha (Buell). They resided at Clinton, Conn.

Children:

i. Oliver Brown Hull, b. 7 Jan. 1807; d. 16 Mar. 1888; m. 22 Oct. 1838, Phebe M. Carter; for many years judge of probate at Clinton. Children: 1. *Charles Edward*, b. 1 Apr. 1841. 2. *Jennette Elizabeth*, b. 12 Feb. 1844; d. 21 Nov. 1846. 3. *George Oliver*, b. 22 July 1847. 4. *Henry Carter*, b. 12 Dec. 1849; m. 7 Mar. 1876, Arabelle A. Meigs, b. 15 Feb. 1856, dau. of James R. and Eliza A.; reside at Clinton. 5. *Nelson Graves*, b. 25 Apr. 1852; d. 29 Jan. 1880.

ii. Austin Hull, b. 14 Jan. 1809; m. 6 Oct. 1833, Lucy Ann Leete, b. 16 Oct. 1814, d. 18 Feb. 1886, dau. of Absalom and Sally (Pease); resides at Clinton, Children: 1. *Andrew Wesley*, b. 3 Feb. 1835; d. 19 Nov. 1878; m. Abbie Ludington of Fair Haven, Conn.; several children. 2. *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 28 Aug. 1836; m. 25 May 1858, William Walker of New Haven, Conn., who d. 25 Oct. 1887; several children, of whom Clara Louise Walker m. 20 Oct. 1887, Wyllys Van Valkenburg. 3. *Elizabeth Maronette Pease*, b. 18 Feb. 1840; m. 29 May 1869, Henry Lines; one or more children. 4. *Ellen Brown*, b. 17 May 1842; m. John N. Bartholomew, and had Carrie Estella, William N., Annice Estella, and others (see Bartholomew Genealogy, No. 505, p. 408).

iii. Henry Hull, b. 21 Mar. 1812; d. 21 June 1845; m. 16 July 1838, Mary T. Howard of Madison, N. Y. Children: 1. *Henry Leslie*. 2. *Mary Howard*.

iv. Clarissa A. Hull, b. 1 June 1814; m. 24 Nov. 1851, Huntington Willcox; one child, *Ida May*.

v. Mary E. Hull, b. 26 May 1817; d. 14 Jan. 1888; m. 11 Apr. 1838, Nathan Kelsey. Children: 1. *John Henry*. 2. *George S.* 3. *Andrew J.* 4. *Oliver H.* 5. *Edwin*. 6. *A daughter*.

vi. Martha A. Hull, b. 19 June 1826; m. 9 Feb. 1852, Edward Goodrich of Glastonbury, Conn. Children: 1. *Edward Oliver* of Ansonia, Conn. 2. *Alice G.* 3. *Frank*—the last two perhaps by a second husband.

14. Martha[3] Brown (*Hugh*,[2] *James*[1]), born 26 Oct. 1785, died 1 Oct. 1825. She married, 18 Dec. 1802, Josiah Deming of New Haven, Conn., born 21 Aug. 1775, died 4 Apr. 1852, son of Josiah Treat and Lois (Scranton) of Guilford, Conn. They moved to Batavia, N. Y., and Greencastle, Ind., where he died and was buried.

Children:

i. Harriet Deming, b. 27 Dec. 1803; d. 1875; m. James Cochran of New Haven, who d. at Bloomington, Ind., 1853 (or 1851). Children: 1. *Harriet Cornelia*, b. 1824; m. 1858, Clement Whittaker; moved to Bloomington, Ind., and had Clement, Harriet, Mortimer, Clarence, and another. 2. *John Owens*, b. 1826; d. 26 Aug. 1842. 3. *Helen Maria*, b. 1828; m. James Mahappy; d. at Newton, Ill., 1861; one child, d. young. 4. *Leverett Franklin*, b. 1830; m. Clarissa E. Black; resided at Bloomington, Ind.; children: Walter, Nora, Frederick. 5. *Josephine Sibyl*, b. 1832; d. 1834.

ii. Grace Ann Deming, b. 4 Oct. 1806; m. Hezekiah D. Platt of Niagara, Ontario, where he d. in 1878. Children: 1. *Willard*,

b. 1830; resided at Niagara. 2. *Wealthy Jane*, b. 1839; m. William Gordon of Indianapolis, Ind.; child, Martha Ann, b. 1878. 3. *Harriet Platt*, b. 1842; m. 1862, L. P. Culloden of Ontario; moved to Indianapolis; children: Lawrence P., b. 1863, Grace Louisa, b. 1865, Frederick, b. 1867, d. 1879, William Gordon, b. 1869.

iii. FREDERICK DEMING, b. 12 Oct. 1808; m. 24 Dec. 1844, MARGARET BENHAM, b. 3 July 1828, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Plummer); lived at Batavia, N. Y., Bloomington, Ind., and Latona, Ill. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*, b. 29 Aug. 1847; m. in 1878, John Howard, and had Harriet G., Oliver B., Bertha D., and Emery. 2. *Martha*, b. 13 Mar. 1849; m. 1868, James S. Long, b. 1849, and had William H., George E., Albert F., Eli L., Luther E., Aden F., Bertha C., and Evart H. 3. *Rebecca A.*, b. 23 Oct. 1852; m. 1878, George W. Lewis, b. 1845, and had Mary E. and Minnie O. 4. *Albert*, b. 12 Mar. 1851; residing in Portland, Ore., in 1881. 5. *George W.*, b. 16 Feb. 1857. 6. *Mary Ann*, b. 29 May 1859; m. 1885, John Bragg, b. 1854. 7. *Leverett F.*, b. 1861; d. 1863. 8. *Cornelius B.*, b. 1863; d. 1870. 9. *Harriet*, b. 13 Jan. 1867; m. 1885, Ervin Whitsel, b. 1862.

iv. ADALINE DEMING, b. 18 Sept. 1810; m. 1832, ALONZO BEEMAN, b. at Vergennes, Vt., 15 June 1800, d. at Aiken, Tex., 31 Dec. 1867; resided at Bloomington, Ind., Springfield, Ill., etc. Children: 1. *Julia Mary*, b. 23 June 1833; d. 19 Sept. 1834. 2. *Cora Elizabeth*, b. 2 Oct. 1835; m. 1860, Rev. Josiah Phillips; resided at Stephensville, Tex., and had Valeria P., Rienzi, Willard L., Ethel, Blanche, Robert, and William M. 3. *Harriet Emeline*, b. 20 Nov. 1837; d. 1874; m. (1) 1855, N. S. White of Bill Co., Tex., who d. in battle; m. (2) N. J. Franklin; children by first husband: Robert A. and Cora; children by second husband: Edward F., Willard, and Coke. 4. *Rinaldo Rinaldini*, b. 19 Sept. 1840; m. Kate Baker, and in 1881 was living at Amity, Ark., having had Maud B., Leroy E., and several others. 5. *Mary Ann*, b. 25 Dec. 1842; m. James I. Franklin; resided at Aiken, Tex., in 1880, and later at Comanche, Tex., having had Emmet F., Sarah, Mary A., Fanny A., Irene, Lola, and James. 6. *Geraldo Alonzo*, b. 11 Aug. 1845; m. 1867, Cornelia Rupe; served in the Confederate army; living in 1887 at Comanche, Tex., having had Clara B., Geraldo, and Lilla. 7. *Alberta*, b. 11 Mar. 1848; m. (1) 10 Sept. 1870, Prof. James B. Allen; living in 1886 at Eureka Springs, Ark.; one child, Beemie A.; m. (2) ——— McLane. 8. *Sarah Alice*, b. 30 Apr. 1850; m. 4 July 1872, Hon. Lyman B. Russell, b. 16 Sept. 1850, son of Charles O. and Emeline P. (Brightman); resides at Comanche, Tex.; had Charles E., Lyman B., George B., Frederick D., Oscar A., and Edward A.

v. JOSIAH DEMING, b. 3 Dec. 1812; d. 6 Dec. 1812.

vi. MARY ANN DEMING, b. 13 Mar. 1814; m. (1) 18 May 1832, ——— AVIS, who d. 1838; m. (2) in 1845, DR. JOHN HILL, a soldier of the War of 1812, who d. Oct. 1863, aged 80; lived at Urbana and Carrollton, Ohio. Children by first husband: 1. *Jeanette*. 2. *Frederick A.* 3. *Eliza*. Children by second husband: 4. *Mary*, b. 1845; d. 1849. 5. *John*, b. 1 Feb. 1847; d. aged 1½ yrs. 6. *Ada*, b. 28 June 1849; m. 25 Mar. 1876, Charles Shields; lived at Kenton, Ohio, and had dau. Rosetta. 7. *Lauretta*, b. 22 Jan. 1852; m. 19 Nov. 1874, Francis Sterling of Carrollton, Ohio, b. 24 June 1850, and had Sterling, Dwight, and Ada. 8. *Willard Platt*, b. 27 Nov. 1856; m. 23 Sept. 1874, Kate M. Coleman; lived in Canton, Ohio, and had Ethel, John, and Luly.

vii. ELIZABETH DEMING, b. 12 Sept. 1816; m. 13 Apr. 1846, JEREMIAH YOUNG, who d. at Colorado Springs 5 June 1878. Children: 1. *Cornelia Henrietta*, b. 8 May 1847. 2. *George Mortimer*, b. 2 Nov. 1848; m. ——— Timm of Denver, Col.; resides at Colorado Springs, having had one daughter. 3. *James Henry*, b. 14 Aug. 1850; m. ——— Neale; resides in Alameda, Cal., and has had two children. 4. *Rosalie Lucena*, b. 26 Sept. 1852; d. 15 Dec. 1860.

viii. JOSIAH DEMING.

ix. Sarah Gilbert Deming, b. 20 Nov. 1818; d. July 1820.
x. Franklin Deming, b. 6 Nov. 1820; m. ——— Dunham of Bloomington, Ind., where he died. Children: 1. *Henry.* 2. *George.* 3. *Elias*, d. young.
xi. Emeline Deming, b. 26 Jan. 1823; m. 21 Feb. 1847, Joseph A. Hill, son of John and Mary (Vince), b. 1827; lived at Greencastle, Ind. Children: 1. *Joseph*, b. 25 Dec. 1847. 2. *Mary Pauline*, b. 1 Apr. 1850; m. John Paris, and had Ida, Mary, Leonard, and Benton. 3. *Helen Jenette*, b. 24 June 1854. 4. *Harriet Grace*, b. 2 June 1859. 5. *Jerome*, b. 1859. 6. *Edwin Clement*, b. 30 June 1862.

15. Nathaniel[8] Brown (*Nathaniel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 26 Aug. 1756, married, 5 Aug. 1782, ———, and died 9 Oct. 1800, having resided at Newbern, N. C.
Children:
i. Molly, bapt. 28 Sept. 1783.
ii. Elisha, bapt. 4 June 1786.
iii. Parsons Hubbard, bapt. 31 May 1798.

16. Sarah[8] Brown (*Nathaniel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 21 July 1765, married, 14 Feb. 1788, Gideon Mallory, born 21 June 1765, son of Gideon and Olive (Woodbury). They lived at Middlebury, Vt., and Kingston, Ontario.
Children:
i. Emeline Mallory, bapt. 15 Feb. 1789.
ii. Caroline Mallory, bapt. 29 Feb. 1792; d. young.
iii. Brown Mallory.
iv. Burr Mallory; d. young.

17. Esther[8] Brown (*Nathaniel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 7 Sept. 1767, married, 26 Nov. 1789, Thomas Green of New Haven, Conn., a printer, and died there 2 May 1809.
Children:
i. A daughter.
ii. Samuel Green; m. and left a *son.*
iii. Albert Green.

18. Hannah[8] Brown (*Nathaniel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 31 Dec. 1771, married, 12 Sept. 1796, Dr. Isaac Smith, 3d, of Chatham, Conn., born at Chatham 11 Oct. 1772, died there 19 Dec. 1839, son of Dea. Isaac and Jerusha (Brooks). She died at Chatham 19 July 1846.
Children:
i. Lydia Huntington Smith, b. 6 Nov. 1797; d. 30 July 1805.
ii. George Brown Smith, b. 27 Jan. 1801; d. at Chatham 20 June 1833; m. 27 Aug. 1821, Ann Pluymert, who d. 4 Feb. 1844, aged 44. Children: 1. *Amelia Ann*, b. 13 July 1822; d. Sept. 1823. 2. *Frederick Ransom*, b. 10 Dec. 1824; lost at sea in 1845. 3. *Lucy Ann*, b. 9 July 1827. 4. *Amelia W.*, b. 6 Mar. 1829; m. at Hartford, Conn., 18 Dec. 1850, James H. Heroy, son of Leonius Clarkson and Martha (Brewster); reside at Troy, N. Y.; children: William W., Annie P., Lucy E., Louise C., Amelia J., and Alice C. 5. *George Isaac*, b. 11 Nov. 1830; killed in battle near Mechanicsville, Va., 31 May 1864. 6. *Mary Ellen*, b. 4 Jan. 1832; d. in New York City 15 Nov. 1860; m. at Hartford, 19 Oct. 1853, John F. Bunce, b. 1 July 1802, son of John L. and Louise (Gookins); d. 10 Apr. 1878; children: Mary E. and Frederick S.
iii. Mary Brooks Smith, b. 3 Mar. 1805; d. at Hartford 11 Feb. 1886; m. at Chatham, Conn., 8 Dec. 1825, William Bliss, son of Samuel of Hebron, Conn.; child, *William Bliss*, b. 1827; m. 29 Oct. 1861, Emeline C. Cotton, and had Mary L. and George C.; resides at Hartford.

19. Lucy[3] Brown (*Nathaniel,*[2] *James*[1]), born 6 May 1776, died 8 July 1827. She married, 15 Apr. 1794, Joel Hall, son of Joel and Hannah (Ranney), born 10 Jan. 1776, died 14 Sept. 1845. They resided at Portland, Conn.

Children:

i. Laura Hall, b. 9 Mar. 1795; m. (1) Aug. 1815, James Hodge, and had *Charles*, *Lucy*, *Caroline*, and *James*; m. (2) 8 Jan. 1832, Walter Cheney of Hartford, and had two children.

ii. Emily Green Hall, b. 3 June 1797; m. 30 June 1817, Henry Ufford Churchill, b. 30 June 1797, d. 30 Mar. 1868, son of David and Jerusha (Ufford). Children: 1. *Jerusha Ufford*, b. 1 Apr. 1818; m. 27 Oct. 1846, Alfred Hubert Allen, b. 19 Mar. 1818, son of Abel and Sarah (Hubert); children: David C., b. 8 Nov. 1847, Joel H., b. 1 Sept. 1849, Alfred, b. 1 Jan. 1852, and George C., b. 1 July 1856, d. 10 Dec. 1859. 2. *Emily Hall*, b. 25 Dec. 1819; m. Erastus Brainerd, Jr., b. 27 July 1819, son of Erastus and Mary (Stancliffe); child, Emily Churchill. 3. *Mary Brown*, b. 24 Jan. 1822; d. June 27, 1854; m. (1) at Portland, Conn., 14 Feb. 1842, Nathan Denison Morgan, b. 22 Oct. 1818, d. at Cazenovia, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1895, son of Avery and Jerusha (Gardner); children: Henry C., b. 30 Dec. 1842, Matilda C., b. 7 July 1844, William G., b. 23 Dec. 1846, Georgiana, b. 10 Sept. 1848, Mary J., b. 17 Nov. 1850, d. 24 July 1851, James H., b. 31 Jan. 1853, and Mary E., b. 24 Apr. 1854, d. 4 July 1854. 4. *Frances Matilda Gertrude*, b. 12 Oct. 1823. 5. *David*, b. 31 May 1826; d. 2 Dec. 1827. 6. *Joel Hall*, b. 5 Mar. 1828; d. 22 Sept. 1845. 7. *Lucy Hall*, b. 2 Nov. 1829. 8. *William Henry*, b. 28 Nov. 1831; m. Jane Douglas Hebert, b. 10 Oct. 1835, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Smith) of New York; children: Henry C., b. 19 Nov. 1853, John H., b. 24 Feb. 1855, Richard G., b. 12 Apr. 1858, Mary E., b. 12 Jan. 1861, Wesley B., b. 12 Feb. 1873, and Helen E., b. 12 Feb. 1873. 9. *George Atwood*, b. 22 Oct. 1833; d. 13 June 1856.

iii. William Brown Hall, b. 22 Jan. 1800; d. 17 Oct. 1825; m. 27 May 1818, Lucy S. Miles, dau. of Rev. Manoah Smith and Abigail, who m. (2) Elijah Gough. Children: 1. *Mary Miles*, b. 10 Mar. 1819. 2. *Emily*, b. 14 Oct. 1821. 3. *William Brown*, bapt. 4 Aug. 1829; d. young. 4. *Henry*.

iv. Edward Hall, b. 21 Nov. 1803; m. (1) 24 Nov. 1829, Alpa Hamilton, b. 1804, d. 2 Apr. 1843; m. (2) Mrs. Charity (Cobb) Hamilton, wid. of Theodore. Children: 1. *Alpa*. 2. *Lucy*, m. Edward Coe. 3. *Maria*, d. young. 4. *Joel*, resides at Hartford, Conn.

v. Caroline Hall, b. 31 Dec. 1806; m. 12 Dec. 1827, David Anderson. Children: 1. *Joel*. 2. *David*. 3. *Henry*. 4. *Edward*, d. young. 5. *Jeanette*. 6. *William*.

vi. Nathaniel Brown Hall, b. 17 Aug. 1818; d. 9 Nov. 1882; m. 12 Oct. 1841, Cynthia Southmayd, b. 21 Mar. 1817, dau. of Jonathan B. and Emily (Griffith). Children: 1. *Wilton C.*, b. 2 Aug. 1842. 2. *Frederick S.*, b. 1 July 1846; d. 22 Oct. 1847.

20. Mary[4] Ann Brown (*William,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *James*[1]), born at Guilford, Conn., 10 Feb. 1796, died at Hartford 3 May 1838. She married, in 1822, Rev. Horace Hooker, born at Berlin, Conn., 1794, died at Hartford 17 Dec. 1864, son of Elijah. She was a writer of some local reputation. Her husband married secondly, 22 Nov. 1843, Harriet Watkinson, who died 6 Mar. 1884, daughter of Edward.

Children:

i. Thomas Hooker, b. 22 Oct. 1844; a lawyer; m. and living in New York City.

ii. Mary Hooker, b. 24 Dec. 1846; m. Clarence L. Westcott, who d. 13 Jan. 1887.

21. Clarissa[4] Brown (*William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), born at Guilford, Conn., 6 Apr. 1798, died 16 Mar. 1866. She married at Hartford, 23 Dec. 1829, Francis Parsons, born 16 Feb. 1795, died 9 Mar. 1861, son of Rev. David and Harriet (Williams). They resided at Hartford.

Children:

i. John Cadwell Parsons, b. 3 June 1832; d. 11 Mar. 1898; m. at Montclair, N. J., 7 Apr. 1870, Mary McClellan, b. May 1844, d. 22 Jan. 1871, dau. of Dr. Samuel and Margaret (Ely). Child: *Francis*, b. 12 Jan. 1871; m. Elizabeth Alden Hutchins.

ii. Mary Hooker Parsons, b. at Hartford 2 Feb. 1835; m. 6 June 1866, Watson Webb, b. 10 Nov. 1833, d. at Oakland, Cal., 3 Dec. 1876, son of Gen. James W. and Helen Lispenard (Stewart) of New York. Children: 1. *Francis P.*, b. 26 Sept. 1868. 2. *Helen L.*, b. 25 Sept. 1870. 3. *Elizabeth N.*, b. 19 Aug. 1877.

iii. Jane Chester Parsons, b. 4 Oct. 1839; d. 9 Jan. 1843.

iv. Elizabeth Scott Parsons, b. 14 June 1842; m. 16 Feb. 1864, John W. Newton, b. 27 Aug. 1836, son of Rev. Benjamin B. and Maria (Smith) of St. Albans, Vt. Child, *Harriet W.*, b. 9 Nov. 1866.

22. Wealthy[4] Frances Brown (*William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), born at Hartford 15 May 1800, died at Suffield, Conn., 24 Mar. 1833. She married, 11 June 1823, Rev. Henry Robinson, born 20 Dec. 1788, died 14 Sept. 1878, son of Samuel and Content (Robinson) of Guilford, Conn.; a Congregational minister at Litchfield, Suffield, Putnam, and Plainfield, Conn. He married secondly Mrs. Mary (Gay) Judd, by whom he had three children.

Children:

i. Mary Ann Robinson, b. 16 Apr. 1828; d. 26 Mar. 1831.

ii. Margaret Elizabeth Robinson, b. 14 Aug. 1830; m. 20 June 1849, Peter Wallace Gallaudet, b. at Hartford 10 Mar. 1826, son of Thomas H. and Sophia (Fowler). Children: 1. *Kate Elizabeth*, b. 27 Jan.; d. 31 Aug. 1852. 2. *Alice Isabel*, b. 8 Sept. 1854. 3. *Thomas Hopkins*, b. 23 Nov. 1857. 4. *Fanny Marguerite*, b. 15 July 1869; d. 31 Aug. 1870.

iii. Wealthy Frances Robinson, b. 31 July 1832.

iv. William Brown Robinson, b. 31 Dec. 1835; d. 3 Mar. 1851.

23. Samuel[4] William Brown (*William*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *James*[1]), born at Hartford 13 Apr. 1802, died at Petaluma, Cal., 30 Jan. 1862. He married at North Canton, Conn., 22 Mar. 1834, Hannah Humphries, born at Canton 25 May 1811, died at Guilford 12 Dec. 1900, daughter of Col. Decius and Laura (Adams). As a boy resided at Guilford, later at Hartford, was an M.D. at Yale in 1823, then lived at Collinsville, Conn., and finally moved to California in 1849.

Children:

i. Mason Cogswell, b. 31 Dec. 1834; d. 11 Sept. 1852.

ii. Frances Rose, b. 10 Sept. 1837; d. 19 Mar. 1841.

iii. Alfred Bishop, b. 26 Oct. 1841; d. at Muscatine, Iowa, 10 Mar. 1897; m. 10 May 1876, Mrs. Mary Ellen (Groendyke) Dow, b. at Coldwater, Mich., 4 Oct. 1842, dau. of Asa and Louisa (Currier) Groendyke; resided at Muscatine; two children.

iv. Mary Ann, b. 11 Jan. 1844; d. 4 Nov. 1852.

v. Sarah, b. at Guilford, Conn., 27 Aug. 1846; m. there, 17 Nov. 1886, Henry Eliot Fowler, b. 13 Mar. 1848, son of Henry and Sally (Hart); resides at Guilford; no issue.

JAMES BROWN OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. JAMES[1] BROWN,—says Dr. Field in his Centennial Address delivered at Midddletown, Nov., 1850, page 61,—was one of the merchants of Middletown in 1730. "There were probably not more than two merchants here [Middletown], in 1730. One of these was James Brown, an excellent Scotchman, from Edinburgh, who used to cross the country to Boston on horse-back, once or more in a year, to make his contracts."

James[1] Brown bought of Lieut. Abraham Bradley, by deed dated Sept. 26, 1716 (Deeds, vol. 2, page 146), property at Guilford, formerly the homestead of Samuel Hughes, deceased. He died Dec. 10, 1770, in his 96th year. He married first, Esther Broughton, who died Oct. 29, 1754; and married second, Mary ———. His children were all by the first wife. He was listed at Guilford, 1716: one person £18–0–0, one horse £3–0–0.

Children by first wife:

i. JAMES,[2] b. 1720; d. Sept. 3, 1736, in his 16th year.
2. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1726.
iii. ESTHER, b. 1732; d. Dec. 22, 1750, in her 18th year.

2. SAMUEL[2] BROWN (*James*[1]) removed to Guilford, and died there June 4, 1815, aged 89. He married, Oct. 5, 1747, Hannah, daughter of Judge Samuel Landon, who died Sept. 25, 1812, aged 88.

Children:

i. MARY,[3] b. July 6, bapt. Sept. 4, 1748; m. Dec. 13, 1772, Joseph Bradley, who went to Troy, N. Y.; d. Feb. 21, 1785.
ii. HANNAH, b. May 6, bapt. May 7, 1750; d. Oct. 15, 1754.
iii. PARNEL, b. Jan. 22, bapt. Jan. 28, 1753; d. Dec. 3, 1755.
iv. SAMUEL, bapt. Jan. 2, 1757; d. Sept. 15, 1764.
v. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 2, bapt. Dec. 9, 1759; d. Dec. 3, 1816; m. Frederic Redfield, who d. Dec. 13, 1797, at Gaudaloup.
vi. HANNAH, bapt. Sept. 5, 1762; d. Nov. 19, 1764.
vii. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 30, bapt. Dec. 2, 1764; removed to Hartford; A.B. Yale College, 1784; d. Nov., 1803; m. Rachel, dau. of Josiah Bishop, who m. (2) Maj. John Caldwell.
viii. SARAH, b. June 3, bapt. June 7, 1767; d. June 1, 1865, aged 98 years; m. Nov. 3, 1787, Judge Nathaniel Griffing, who d. Sept. 17, 1845, aged 79.

BRUEN.—Two lines on page 37 are calculated to give a wrong impression. It was not the life of Obadiah Bruen, but of his father John, that was originally published in 1641, again in 1799, and reprinted in New York in 1857, with a portrait. The portrait was of *John* Bruen. The descendants of Obadiah Bruen, like many others, once had their attention turned to the estates of their ancestor John, with some reason to hope for successful results on better grounds than many have, and who should read and remember the advice to fortune hunters to be found on page 12 of the January No. of the *Register*. I think the present generation of Bruens will not renew the work abandoned by their predecessors. S. H. C.

LYDIA BUNNILL (*ante* p. 222).—Among the inquiries of the April REGISTER I noticed one concerning Lydia Bunnill; she was the daughter of William Bunnill, an early inhabitant of New Haven, and Ann Wilmot, daughter of Benjamin Wilmot. (Savage's Gen. Dic., Orcutt's Hist. of Derby). She married, April 10, 1661, Francis French of Derby, Conn.

I am desirous of finding the maiden name and ancestry of Sarah, who married Richard Chapman, whom Hinman mentions as having been admitted to the First Church of Unity (North Stratford), Nov. 12, 1730.

Wilkes-Barre, Pa. [MRS.] ELIZABETH R. RICKETTS.

JOHN BURBANK OF SUFFIELD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY, Esq., of Westfield, Mass.

1. JOHN[1] BURBANK was made a freeman at Boston, Mass., May 13, 1640, and lived at Newbury, Haverhill, and Rowley, Mass. He was allotted 50 acres of land at Suffield (then in Massachusetts), July 17, 1674, and settled in Feather Street.

He married first, Oct. 15, 1663, at Newbury, Susannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Susannah (Jordan) Merrill, who died Oct. 10, 1690, at Suffield; married second, at Springfield, July 15, 1692, Sarah, widow of John Scone, of Westfield, and daughter of Elisha Hart, who died Aug. 19, 1692; and married third, at Springfield, Jan. 9, 1693–4, widow Mehitable Sanders (Suffield records say Saunders of Windsor), who died Feb. 24, 1727–8. He died June 1, 1709, not far from 70 years old.

Children by first wife:

i. TIMOTHY,[2] b. May 30, 1668, at Haverhill.
2. ii. JOHN, b. Aug., 1670.
3. iii. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 4, 1673–4.

Child by third wife, born at Suffield:

iv. SUSANNA, b. Nov. 23, 1695; d. Dec. 19, 1752, at Westfield, Mass.; m. in 1726, Ebenezer[3] Phelps (Isaac,[2] George[1]), b. 1687, d. 1757.

2. JOHN[2] BURBANK (*John*[1]) died Mar. 25, 1729, aged 58, at Suffield, where he had been town treasurer, selectman, and held other important offices. He married, Dec. 21, 1699, Mary, daughter of Launcelot and Joanna (Adams) Granger, born at Newbury, Mass.

His widow, Mary, married second, July 3, 1734, John, born Oct. 22, 1672, died May 18, 1737, at Suffield, son of Capt. Anthony Austin.

Children :

4. i. JOHN,[3] b. Feb. 18, 1701.
5. ii. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 8, 1703.
iii. JOANNAH, b. Aug. 19, 1705.
iv. MARY, b. May 26, 1707.
6. v. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 1, 1709.
vi. CALEB, b. Dec. 21, 1712; d. Aug. 16, 1716.
vii. LOIS, b. Jan. 15, 1714–15; m. Mar. 24, 1734, Richard, b. Mar. 31, 1708, at Windsor, son of Atherton and Mary Mather.

3. EBENEZER[2] BURBANK (*John*[1]) lived at Suffield, Conn., and there married, Oct. 9, 1699, widow Rebecka Pritchard, who was admitted to the church in 1721.

Children :

i. EBENEZER,[3] b. Aug. 5, 1700; d. Dec. 26, 1722, at Hanover.
ii. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 15, 1702; d. Feb. 23, 1721.
iii. THANKFUL, b. Sept. 3, 1704; m. July 10, 1727, Joseph Pomeroy.
iv. ANNA, b. Oct. 5, 1707; d. Dec. 7, 1710.
v. LIDIA, b. Oct. 5, 1710; d. Oct. 22, 1710.
vi. CALEB, b. May 30, 1712; d. June 13, 1712.
vii. NOAH, b. Sept. 6, 1713.
viii. DINAH, b. June 16, 1719.

4. JOHN[3] BURBANK (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Suffield, Conn., and there married, Jan. 3, 1732–3, Rachel, born Feb. 13, 1707–8, at Suffield, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Hovey) Austin.

Children :

i. THEODE,[4] b. Oct. 2, 1733; d. June 11, 1741.
ii. JOHN, b. Jan. 6, 1734–5; d. May 27, 1741.
iii. RACHEL, b. Jan. 22, 1737; d. July 4, 1741.
iv. MARY, b. Apr. 3, 1739.
7. v. EBENEZER, b. May 5, 1741.
vi. JOHN, b. July 5, 1743; probably lived at Granby, Conn., and m. in 1798, Asenath, dau. of Edward and Asenath Chapin of Springfield.
vii. DANIEL, b. Mar. 27, 1744.
viii. THEODE.
ix. SETH.
x. ELIAS.
xi. JOEL.

5. ABRAHAM[3] BURBANK (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Suffield, Conn., where he was captain, and died Nov. 20, 1767. His estate in Connecticut and Massachusetts inventoried over £3,970. He married, Jan. 31, 1728, Mehitable, daughter of Nathaniel and Mehitable (Partridge) Dwight, who was born Nov. 2, 1705, at Northampton, and died Nov. 20, 1767, according to Suffield records, on same day as her husband.

Children :

i. MEHITABLE,[4] b. July 28, 1729.
ii. ABIA, b. Jan. 5, 1731–2.
iii. ELENOR, b. Apr. 4, 1734.
8. iv. SHEM, b. May 21, 1736.
9. v. ABRAHAM, b. Feb. 24, 1738–9.
vi. RUTH, b. Aug. 26, 1741.
vii. ANNE, b. Aug. 20, 1744; d. Dec. 27, 1767.

6. TIMOTHY[3] BURBANK (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Suffield, and there married, May 14, 1733, Esther Hanchett.

Children:

i. Sibbil,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1734–5; d. June 30, 1741.
ii. Ashbel, b. Nov. 11, 1737; d. July 1, 1741.
iii. Esther, b. Oct. 31, 1739; d. June 22 or 23, 1741.
iv. Sibbil, b. Oct. 20, 1741.
v. Ashbel, b. Feb. 8, 1743–4; d. Nov. 15, 1744.
vi. Ashbel, b. Sept. 8, 1745.
10. vii. Timothy.
viii. Thomas (probably), m. Oct. 18, 1779, at Springfield, Elizabeth Higgins of West Springfield, and had: *Sarah*,[5] b. Apr. 14, 1781, and *Mary*, b. Jan. 25, 1783. An Elizabeth Burbank was bapt. at Springfield, Oct., 1803, aged 21. Thomas[4] was probably father of *Solomon*, who m. Dec. 31, 1812, at Turkey Hills, Roxana Lankton of West Springfield, where they settled.

7. Ebenezer[4] Burbank (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Suffield, and there married first, Mar. 31, 1768, Chloe Allen, who died May 5, 1769, aged 55; and married second, May 30, 1771, Eunice, born Apr. 20, 1750, died Mar. 9, 1841, aged 91, daughter of Joseph, 2d, and Eunice (Seymour) King. He died Nov. 8, 1803, aged 62.

Children:

i. Pelatiah Allen,[5] b. Apr. 28, 1769; d. Dec. 30, 1825, aged 57; a captain; m. July 4, 1803, Elizabeth King, who d. May 4, 1864, aged 84; had nine children, recorded at Suffield.
ii. Joseph King, b. Aug. 17, 1772; lived at Suffield; m. Dec. 24, 1795, Esther Medcalf [Metcalf]; had five children.
iii. Chloe, b. Apr. 9, 1774.
iv. Ebenezer, b. June 23, 1776.
v. John, b. July 4, 1778; lived at Suffield; m. May 3, 1807, Sarah Sanderson; had six children.
vi. George Anson, b. Mar. 1, 1784; d. June 22, 1836, at Suffield.
vii. Asenath, b. Mar. 26, 1787; d. Nov. 15, 1842, aged 55.
viii. Experience, b. Dec. 22, 1789.
ix. Charlotte, b. May 28, 1792; d. June 8, 1867, aged 75.

8. Shem[4] Burbank (*Abraham*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), a captain, died about 1800, at Granville, Mass. He graduated at Yale College in 1758, lived at Suffield, Conn., and married, Dec. 29, 1761, Anna Fitch.

Children, born at Suffield:

i. Thomas,[5] b. Oct. 3, 1762.
ii. William, b. Nov. 20, 1763; m. Delight ——; had *William*,[6] who d. July 25, 1793; buried at Suffield.
iii. Anna, b. Dec. 15, 1764.
iv. Lucy, b. June 11, 1766; d. Jan. 13, 1769.
v. Abraham, b. Dec. 30, 1767.
vi. Samuel Fitch, b. 1769; d. Jan. 1, 1770.
vii. Lucy, b. Jan. 10, 1771.
viii. Henry, b. Nov. 20, 1772.
ix. Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1774.
x. George.
xi. Robert.
xii. Ann, was over 14 yrs. old in Oct., 1800, when her brother Henry was appointed her guardian.

9. Abraham[4] Burbank (*Abraham*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) graduated at Yale College in 1759. He lived at Feeding Hills, Agawam, Mass., and died there, Aug. 5 (or 6, gravestone), 1808, aged 69. He married Bethiah Cooley (one account says Cushing), who died Dec. 23, (or 22, gravestone), 1768, aged 28; and entered an intention of mar-

riage at Springfield (which then included Feeding Hills), Oct. 13, 1770, to Sarah, daughter of Col. Seth Pomeroy of Northampton.

Child by first wife:

i. FRANCES,[5] b. July 23, 1763; m. Sept. 22, 1785, at Feeding Hills, Alexander Wolcott of Springfield, later of Windsor; had children.

Children by second wife:

ii. ROLAND, b. June 15, 1772; d. Sept. 20, 1845, at Feeding Hills; m. (1) about 1800, Sophia ——, who d. Jan. 28, 1814, aged 37; m. (2) Feb. 16, 1815, Henrietta Palmer; six of his children d. very young.
iii. JAMES, b. Mar. 7, 1775; lost at sea, in 1805.
iv. ARTHUR, b. Oct. 9, 1776; d. Jan. 11, 1777.
v. SARAH, b. Feb. 1, 1778.
vi. MARY POMEROY, b. Oct. 20, 1779; d. July 14, 1851.
vii. ARTHUR, b. Jan. 9, 1782; m. Nov. 27, 1810, at Feeding Hills, Sarah Bates of West Springfield, who was from Haddam, Conn.
viii. THEODA HUNT, b. June 28, 1783; d. June 26, 1828.
ix. SUSANNA, b. July 27, 1785; d. Mar. 21, 1841.

10. TIMOTHY[4] BURBANK (*Timothy*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Agawam, Mass., and was a sergeant in the Northern army of the Revolution, July 9 to Aug. 12, 1777. Later, he was a captain.

He married first, Dec. 6, 1770 (Agawam church record), Lydia Roe of Springfield, who died Dec. 23, 1773, aged 23, and is buried in the Old North burying-ground at Agawam, as are her children Lydia and David; and married second, Hannah Ripley of Windham, who died Feb. 16, 1805, aged 52, and is buried at Feeding Hills, with an infant, Anne.

Children by first wife:

i. LYDIA,[5] d. Sept. 4, 1771.
ii. DAVID, b. Mar. 11, 1773; d. Mar. 11, 1777.

Children by second wife:

iii. ANNE, d. Jan. 19, 1782.
iv. LYDIA, bapt. June 29, 1783, at Agawam; m. Feb. 13, 1809, Elijah Belcher of Berkshire, N. Y.
v. HANNAH, bapt. Jan. 30, 1785.
vi. DAVID, bapt. Sept. 3, 1786; m. Oct. 26, 1808, at Feeding Hills, Nancy Morley.
vii. CHRISTOPHER, bapt. Jan. 26, 1791; m. Nov. 1, 1813, at Feeding Hills, Lucia Leonard, who d. July 20, 1826, aged 34; was a colonel; d. Oct. 19, 1851, aged 60, and is buried in Feeding Hills old cemetery.
viii. FRANCES, bapt. July 24, 1792.

JOHN BURBANK (*ante*, page 139).—I find that John[1] Burbank who was made * freeman at Boston, May 13, 1640, made his will in 1681, being then "aged and decrepit." He had two wives and several children, among them a son *John*,[2] who had sons Timothy,[3] born 1668, John and Ebenezer.

It was undoubtedly *John*[2] who was at Suffield, and the progenitor of the family given in my contribution.

The family as recorded by Henry A. Phillips of Boston, a descendant, is as follows:

JOHN[1] BURBANK, who died after 1681, had first wife Ann, and second wife Jemima. Children by first wife: 1. *John*,[2] b. about 1640. 2. *Timothy*, b. May

*Page 254, this volume.

18, 1641; buried July 14, 1660. Children by second wife: 3. *Lydia*, b. Apr. 7, 1644; m. —— Foster. 4. *Caleb*, b. May 19, 1646; m. Martha Smith. 5. *Mary*, b. May 16, 1655; buried July 12, 1660.

JOHN[2] BURBANK, of Suffield, had by his first wife, Susannah Merrill, besides the three sons previously named, a daughter *Mary*,[3] bapt. June 24, 1666, at Rowley, who probably m. (1) Dec. 2, 1685, Lazarus Miller of Springfield (1655–1697); m. (2) about 1702, William Mackranney, who d. Oct. 25, 1725; and m. (3) Feb. 11, 1734, James Sexton of Westfield, in which town she d. Oct. 16, 1740. She had seven children by her second, and four by her third, husband.

Westfield, Mass. LOUIS M. DEWEY.

BURBANK.—In the REGISTER, *ante*, page 308, line 9, the words "second" and "third" should read *first* and *second*.

The seven children of Lazarus and Mary[3] (Burbank) Miller were: *Obadiah*, *John*, *Noah*, *Nathaniel*, *Martha*, *Martha* (2), *Mary*; and the four children of William and Mary[3] (Burbank-Miller) Mackranney were: *Ruth*, *Rachael*, *Benjamin*, *Timothy*. (See Burt's Hist. of Springfield, Mass., vol. 2, pages 606, 601.)

LOUIS M. DEWEY.

*Page 257, this volume.

THOMAS BURGIS OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS[1] BURGIS, Senior, shoemaker and tanner, died in Guilford, Oct. 23, 1736, leaving an estate inventoried at £722. 7. 0. In 1716 his list was only £61. 5. 6, his trade or faculty being rated at £5. He was a native of Yorkshire, England. A well authenticated family tradition states that he was pressed on board a British man-of-war, where he was detained several years. Afterwards, while the vessel was cruising in the neighborhood of New York, he escaped with one or two others, and fled into the country. It was said he was retaken near Newtown, Conn., and received a grievous sabre cut upon his face, which left a scar ever after. Subsequently, he escaped again, somewhere in the neighborhood of Boston, and coming along the shore, he stopped at Guilford, where he married, June 19, 1707, Mercy, daughter of Thomas Wright, and there resided the rest of his life. His home lot of two and a quarter acres was part of his father-in-law's property, having been inherited by his wife. On Feb. 18, 1729–30, he bought more of the land formerly Thomas Wright's. Mrs. Burgis died June 26, 1747.

Children:

2. i. THOMAS,[2] b. May 9, 1709; d. Mch. 28, 1796.
   ii. JESSE, b. Apr. 23, 1712; d. young.
3. iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 31, 1714; d. Mch. 26, 1799.
   iv. PHYLLIS, b. Mch. 16, 1716; d. Oct. 12, 1760; m. (1) Nathaniel Johnson of Guilford, who d. Jan., 1746; m. (2) Sept. 8, 1748, Samuel Chittenden, who d. Oct. 10, 1788.
   v. MERCY, b. Sept. 26, 1719; d. Feb. 27, 1801; m. Mch. 15, 1749, Abraham Chittenden of Guilford, who d. July 19, 1810.
   vi. ELIAB, b. Oct. 31, 1722; d. probably before his father.
   vii. ABIGAIL, b. in 1728; d. in 1802; m. Dec. 15, 1742, Enos Bishop of Guilford, who d. Apr. 2, 1802.

2. THOMAS[2] BURGIS, JR. (*Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, married, May 18, 1737, Hannah, daughter of Samuel Dodd. She died July 26, 1795.

Children:

4. i. THOMAS,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1738; d. June 14, 1799.
   ii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 5, 1739; d. Oct. 22, 1816; m. Apr., 1767, Dea. William Starr of Guilford, who d. Nov. 30, 1816.
   iii. LUCY, b. Oct. 13, 1742; m. Jonathan Kirby of Middletown, who d. Mch. 15, 1782.
   iv. MARY, b. Dec. 7, 1744; d. Aug. 7, 1801; m. Apr. 18, 1765, John Griswold of Guilford, who d. May 16, 1777.
   v. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 26, 1746; d. July 20, 1747.

3. JOHN[2] BURGIS (*Thomas*[1]) was a man of great prominence in Guilford, frequently serving in the General Assembly, and acting as deacon in the First Church. He married, Jan. 14, 1742, Sarah, daughter of Samuel Dodd. She was born Apr. 24, 1714, and died Jan. 14, 1787. They had no children.

4. THOMAS[3] BURGIS (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, served the town as Town Clerk for many years, and, like his uncle, was deacon in the First Church. He graduated at Yale College, in 1758, and for a number of years taught the Guilford grammar school. His estate amounted to £1,390. He married, Aug. 9, 1769, Olive, youngest child of Oliver and Elizabeth (Kilborn) Dudley of North Guilford, who died Aug. 13, 1813, aged 64.

Children:

5. i. THOMAS,[4] b. Oct. 6, 1770; d. Mch. 25, 1861.
6. ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 17, 1774; d. Apr. 18, 1854.
iii. OLIVE, b. Sept. 14, 1776; d. Feb. 6, 1867: m. Aug. 13, 1800, Ozias Whedon of Guilford, who committed suicide, Jan. 30, 1806.
iv. ELIAB, b. May 13, 1779; d. single, at Staten Island, May 1, 1808. He was a sea captain.
v. HANNAH, b. May 9, 1783; d. single, Aug. 3, 1856.
vi. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 2, 1787; d. single, May 29, 1844.
vii. HARRIET, b. Sept. 2, 1790; d. Oct. 12, 1791.

5. THOMAS[4] BURGIS (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, was warden in Christ Protestant Episcopal Church. He married, Feb. 14, 1793, Sarah Deshon of New London. She was born Feb. 29, 1772, and died Jan. 25, 1852.

Children:

i. RUTH,[5] b. Nov. 17, 1794; m. May 27, 1819, Noah Fowler of Guilford, who d. June 10, 1850. They had no children.
ii. SARAH, b. Dec. 2, 1796; m. Oct. 14, 1818, Samuel L. Hubbard of Clinton, N. Y.
iii. HARRIET, b. Jan. 11, 1800; d. single.
iv. GEORGE THOMAS, b. Feb. 6, 1803; imbecile; d. Nov. 17, 1816.
v. LYDIA MARIA, b. July 3, 1807; d. Jan. 16, 1808.
vi. ELIAB THOMAS, b. Apr. 10, 1809; removed to Bangor, Maine; m. Ruhama Gould. Their ch. were: 1. *Mary Ann*,[6] b. Nov., 1837. 2. *Sarah Deshon*. 3. *Noah Fowler*, b. in 1842.
vii. MARY ANN THOMAS, b. Jan. 11, 1817; d. Sept. 11, 1848; m. Feb. 3, 1841, John B. Kirby.

6. CAPT. SAMUEL[4] BURGIS (*Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*,[1]), of Guilford, married first, Nov. 15, 1787, Sarah Chalker, who died May 4, 1822; and married second, Dec. 1, 1834, Esther, widow of Phineas Auger of Westfield and Middletown, who died April 25, 1872.

Children by first wife:

i. COL. JOHN,[5] b. Sept. 29, 1798; d. Nov. 6, 1864; lived in Guilford; m. Nov. 5, 1820, Thankful, dau. of Solomon Stone, Jr., who was b. June 28, 1803, and d. Aug. 25, 1883. Their children were: 1. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. Aug. 25, 1821; d. Feb. 19, 1864; m. Apr. 10, 1843, Eli Kimberly, Jr. 2. *Fanny*, b. Dec. 4, 1823; d. in 1882. 3. *Sarah Ann*, b. May 27, 1826; d. Sept. 8, 1869. 4. *Lydia Augusta*, b. Feb. 13, 1828; d. Dec. 28, 1833. 5. *Jennette Amelia*, b. Aug. 21, 1830; d. Aug. 20, 1832. 6. *John Randolph*, b. Feb. 4. 1833; m. Nov. 3, 1858, Emma A. Cruttenden; was a private in 2d and 9th Conn. Volunteer Infantry, and d. Sept. 14, 1862, in hospital at New Orleans; no children. 7. *William Henry*, b. Mch. 9, 1836; served in 16th Conn. Volunteer Infantry. 8. *Mary Cornelia*, b. May 7, 1838; d. Aug. 6, 1840. 9. *Jennette Augusta*, b. Apr., 1841; d. Jan. 23, 1844. 10. *Samuel Dodd*, b. Oct., 1843; d. Feb. 3, 1844. 11. *Thomas Chalker*, b. Sept. 4, 1848.
ii. CORNELIA, b. Nov. 6, 1807; d. Nov. 28, 1834; m. Mch. 12, 1834, Willard Keyes of Quincy, Ill.
iii. MARY, b. Feb. 15, 1813; d. July 4, 1836.

THE BURRS OF FAIRFIELD, CONN.

[Communicated by SYLVESTER JUDD, ESQ.]

The late Aaron Burr, once Vice President of the United States, was the son of Rev. Aaron Burr, President of Princeton College, and the latter was a son of Daniel Burr, of Fairfield. Farmer, Savage, and Allen, are all in error in regard to the parentage of Rev. Aaron Burr. In Hildreth's History of the United States, the late Aaron Burr's grandfather is said to have been a German. This is also erroneous, though the statement is found in the life of the vice president, and was doubtless derived from him. He seems to have disowned his worthy puritan ancestors, whom he had dishonored by his profligacy. The ancestors of those Burrs, in this country, were as follows :—

1. Jehu Burr, who was in Massachusetts in 1630, and was admitted freeman in 1631. This christian name in the record can hardly be distinguished from John, and is often copied John. Jehu Burr belonged to the church at Roxbury, and settled at Springfield with William Pynchon and others, in 1636. In a few years he removed to Fairfield, where he died before 1650. He had sons Jehu and John; and probably Nathaniel and Daniel Burr, of Fairfield, were his sons also.

2. Jehu Burr, son of Jehu, died in Fairfield, 1692. He left sons Daniel, Peter, Samuel, and five or six daughters. Peter graduated at Harvard College in 1690, and was a distinguished man in Connecticut.

3. Daniel Burr, son of the second Jehu, died in Fairfield in 1722, leaving ten children, viz.: Jehu, Stephen, Peter, David, Moses, Aaron, Hannah, Mary, Elizabeth, Jane.

4. Aaron, the sixth son of Daniel, was born Jan. 4, 1716, according to the inscription on his monument at Princeton, N. J. Rev. L. H. Atwater, of Fairfield, informs me, that he was baptised March 4th, 1715-16, and was recorded as "son of Mr. Daniel Burr, of Upper Meadow." He graduated at Yale College, 1738. He was pastor of a church in Newark, N. J. and president of New Jersey College. He died Sept. 24, 1757, in his 42nd year. He married Esther Edwards, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Edwards, and had two children, Sarah and Aaron, who was vice president.

Samuel Burr, H. C. 1697, was not a grandson of Rev. Jonathan Burr, of Dorchester, as stated by some, but a son of John Burr of Fairfield, and a grandson of the first Jehu Burr. He was master of the Grammar School in Charlestown, Mass., twelve years, according to his monument in Fairfield. He died Aug. 7, 1719.

Rev. Isaac Burr, Y. C. 1717, is said in Farmer to have been son of Judge Peter Burr, and father of Rev. Aaron Burr. He was neither of these, nor did he belong to the Fairfield family. Nathaniel Goodwin, Esq., of Hartford, informs me that he was a son of Thomas Burr, of Hartford, and a grandson of Benjamin Burr, one of the early settlers of that town. He was pastor of the Church in Worcester, from 1725 to 1744. He died in Windsor, Con., in 1751. His wife, Mary, was a daughter of John Eliot, Esq., of Windsor.

BUSH-FRENCH-HALE:—Donald Lines Jacobus and Edgar Francis Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families*, 1952, p. 278, shows that Joseph[4] Hale (Timothy,[3] Timothy[2]) "married second, at Suffield, 20 June 1762, Miriam (Bush) French, widow of Richard French of Enfield (who died at Ticonderoga 29 Sept. 1759)."

Francis Olcott Allen, *History of Enfield, Connecticut*, 1900, vol. 2, p. 1773, shows the marriage of Richard French, Jr., and Miriam Bush, 16 June 1743. His birth is shown on 18 Sept. 1712 (*ibid.*, p. 1597), but there is no record of the birth of Miriam Bush and her identity has been a mystery for many years.

Jonathan Bush, son of Jonathan Bush, one of the earliest settlers in Enfield, died there 1 March 1745/6 (*ibid.*, p. 1870). He married there, 17 Feb. 1708/9, Rachel Kibbe, daughter of Elisha and Rachel (Cook) Kibbe (*ibid.*, p. 1766). The records of the births of eight children are: Jonathan, b. 2 May 1710 (p. 1595); Joshua, b. 17 Aug. 1712 (p. 1597); Moses, b. 8 Dec. 1714 (p. 1599); Aaron, b. 18 Aug. 1717 (p. 1625); Rachel, b. 30 May 1722 (p. 1605) Caleb, b. 7 Aug. 1725 (p. 1607); Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan. 1727/8 (p. 1610) and Mary, b. 13 June 1730 (p. 1713).

In this orderly family record there is a gap of nearly five years between the births of Aaron and Rachel, hence it is believed that Miriam was born between 1718 and 1721. It is noteworthy that the birth of Aaron was not recorded until some years

after his birth, when apparently it was inserted in the Town Records out of chronological order.

In the land records in *op. cit.*, vol. 3, appears the following deed: "Jonathan Bush of Somers yeoman, Joshua Bush yeoman, Moses Bush of Middletown, ship-carpenter, Aaron Bush, Caleb Bush both yeomen, Richard French ju^{r} and Miriam his wife, John French and Rachel his wife Job Larkham and Mary his wife and Elizabeth Bush spinster to Ephraim Terry gentleman. All rights in Enfield and Somers laid out to Ephraim Terry or to Eben^{r} Pease yeoman dec^{d} on the Common Right of our grandfather Jonathan Bush dec^{d}. Witnesses Francis Baxter, John Worthington

6 Jan. 1749 Recorded 21 Feb. 1749"

This deed proves that Miriam was a member of the family of Jonathan and Rachel (Kibbe) Bush. Two of her brothers and one sister married two sisters and a brother of Richard French, Jr. She had six children by her marriage to Richard French, all of whom are believed to have been living when she married Joseph Hale who had eight children, only one of whom, Annorah, had married.

Joseph and Miriam (Bush) (French) Hale had one child, Achsah, born 12 Sept. 1762 (Jacobus and Waterman, *op. cit.*, p. 279); died in Granville, Ohio, in 1850; married in 1784 Lemuel Rose, born in Granville, Mass., 23 May 1764, died in Granville, Ohio, 13 Sept. 1855, son of Justus[4] Rose (Jonathan,[3] Daniel,[2] Robert[1]) and Deborah Barlow (James, James) (Private records of Mary Belle Linnell, Sylvania, Ohio). Lemuel and Achash (Hale) Rose were among the group of families which, in the fall of 1805, migrated from Granville, Mass., to found the town of Granville, Ohio (Albion B. Wilson, *History of Granville, Massachusetts*, 1954, p. 81).

New Harbor, Maine. Robert M. and Helen C. Search.

THE EARLY BUSHNELLS.

By William T. R. Marvin, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

The accounts of the early Bushnells are not easily to be reconciled; we find them in Savage, Drake (Founders of New England), Hinman, and in Dr. Chesebrough's recent Address at the 250th Anniversary of the First Church at Saybrook, Ct. Savage mentions first, a Francis Bushnell, who was at Guilford in 1639 and died in 1646; he had a son Francis, born in England in 1600, who was at Guilford, Ct., and later at Saybrook, and died 4 Dec., 1681 (Savage and gravestone), and was known as "Deacon Francis." He mentions third, a carpenter, Francis, who, as appears by the Custom House Record, came in the Planter in 1635, aged 26, with wife Marie and daughter Martha; the wife's age was the same as her husband's, and the child was a year old. This third Francis, Savage supposes, was at Salem in 1639, "but if he were, he removed soon to parts unknown, unless he be found at Norwalk, Ct., in 1672." But his age, if correctly given on the Custom House Record, shows he cannot be the one at Norwalk in 1672, for *he* married Hannah Seymour, who was twenty years or more younger than the child above named; his age shows also that he cannot be the "Deacon Francis" of Saybrook who, as was shown above, was born in 1600. Dea. Francis was also a carpenter, and while some authorities make him, as does Savage, the son of Francis of Guilford, others make him a nephew of that Francis, and the son of John, and the brother of John of Saybrook; but I think he is clearly too old to be a son of John. Concerning the latter John, Savage says he was the son of a John whose residence is unknown; but Hinman states that the Saybrook records show the Saybrook John was the son of John of Boston.

Hinman has a Francis *of Guilford*, born in 1609, which agrees with the age of the carpenter Francis (as given by Savage and Drake), who came in the Planter. Clearly this cannot be the "Dea. Francis," born in 1600, and Hinman does not agree with himself in other accounts of this family, for he says (p. 444) that Samuel Bushnell, son of Francis, married Ruth Sanford in 1684, with which Savage (who calls Samuel a son of a Francis who may or may not be the second Francis he names, to whom he gives a son Samuel), agrees, and gives the date of marriage as 17 April, 1684; Ruth was born in 1659; but on p. 446 Hinman says Ruth married *William* Bushnell. I think, therefore, we may disregard Hinman.

Chesebrough says, John of Saybrook was son of John, whether following Hinman or not I do not know; and states that he had five or more brothers, but Francis, William and Richard are all the brothers of John he names, so far as I can discover. Of these Francis seems to have been the second son, and Richard the youngest. Richard went to Saybrook with William, who was born about 1623 and married Rebecca Chapman, of Saybrook Point, where his first child was born 6 May, 1644. He also was a carpenter, and built the first meeting-house in Saybrook. Richard married Mary, daughter of Matthew Marvin, and died about 1657.

Savage thinks William probably the brother of John of Salem and Boston, and that this John was the glazier who came in the Hopewell in 1635 (see Drake, p. 19); but neither the Saybrook John nor his father can be the glazier of Boston, for *that* John had children whose births are recorded in Boston, from 1652 onward, and among them a John, born 19 Jan. 1660 (Savage, Errata in Vol. III., p. 608).

Considering the age of the second Francis above, who died in 1681, and the date of marriage of Samuel, 1684, three years after his father's (?) death at so great an age, we are led to suspect that Samuel, even if the youngest child, is a generation too late to be the son of "Dea. Francis," though it appears the latter had a son of that name. Nor can he be the son of Francis, son of William, for that Francis was born in 1650, married Hannah Seymour, grand-daughter of Matthew Marvin, and had no sons. Could he have been the son of William's brother Francis? William himself had a son Samuel, but he married Patience Rudd, in 1675, by whom he had eight children named by Savage.

We seem, therefore, to find (1) Francis of Guilford, who as he had a son born in 1600, must have been born in 1578, or earlier, and died in 1646. (2) Francis, son of the preceding, born in 1600, died 1681, who was of Guilford and Saybrook. (3) Francis, who came in the Planter, born in 1609, of whom we only know he had a wife Mary and daughter Martha. (4) Hinman's Francis, who seems to be confused by him with the preceding, if Savage's account is right. (5) Francis of Saybrook, called son of John by Chesebrough, said to be the second son,—if so, born perhaps about 1621; and (6) Francis, who married Hannah Seymour, and who we know was son of William and b. in 1650.

As to (5) we fix the date of his birth approximately by the fact that Richard, the youngest, was married in 1648; he must have been born as early as 1626; William, another brother whose first recorded son was born in 1644, must have been born as early as 1623; while still another brother, John, is said to have married Sarah Scranton of Guilford in 1665, and we have no particulars of the other sons to help us. It will be noticed that this last date is about twenty years later than the marriages of the other "brothers." If the other statements are correct, we should have expected

an earlier marriage for John,[3] the brother of William and Richard, for he must have been their elder; I therefore believe that Sarah Scranton's husband was a *son* of John[3] and nephew of Richard, etc., and this does not conflict with Chesebrough.

After considerable study, I am led to conjecture that the first John "of Boston" was an older son of the first Francis of Guilford, that Dea. Francis was his brother, and that Samuel who married Ruth Sanford was the grandson of John and great-grandson of the first Francis, by John's son Francis. And I have reached this conclusion, as it seems to be the only one which harmonizes the conflicting accounts. I shall be very glad to receive any information which will confirm or disprove this theory.

If my theory be true, the line would stand thus:

I. Francis[1] Bushnell, b. 1576? in England: at Guilford, Ct., in 1639, and died in 1646. His children were:

II. (1) John,[2] of Salem and Boston, b. in England about 1598? Did he go to Saybrook later?

(2) Francis[2] (Deacon), b. in 1600; was of Guilford and later of Saybrook. He had a son Samuel[3] and five daus. (Savage.)

III. Children of John[2]:

(1) John,[3] b. about 1620; went to Saybrook and had? John[4] who mar. Sarah Scranton.

(2) Francis,[3] b. 1621; had issue, of whom Samuel[4] mar. Ruth Sanford.

(3) William,[3] b. 1623?; mar. Rebecca Chapman, and had issue, of whom Francis[4] mar. Hannah Seymour, and Samuel[4] mar. Patience Rudd.

(4) Richard,[3] b. 1626?; mar. Mary, dau. of Matthew Marvin, had issue and d. 1657, and she mar. 2d, as his second wife, Thomas Adgate.

(5 and 6) Two others, according to Chesebrough, names unknown.

I shall be glad to have the errors in this pointed out, but it seems to harmonize the different accounts, though the order of births is conjectural.

FRANCIS BUSHNELL OF GUILFORD, CONN. AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by R. D. Smyth, and communicated by Bernard C. Steiner.

Francis[1] Bushnell, "the elder," and Francis Bushnell, "junior," most undoubtedly father and son, were among the first settlers of Guilford. One of them signed the Plantation Covenant. Probably this was the elder. He died in 1646, and his will was proved on October 13. Rev. John Hoadley, who signed the same covenant, came over in the same ship. On the voyage, his grandson, the famous Bishop Benjamin Hoadley, says he "accidentally met with" Sarah Bushnell, a daughter of Francis, whom he afterwards married. Francis Bushnell, Jr., probably came over in April, 1635, in the "Planter," with his wife and infant daughter. John Bushnell, the glazier, another son, came over in another vessel, the "Hopewell," in the same year. Both brothers were at Salem in 1637. Another Bushnell, who may have been a relative, was in the employ of John Winthrop, the younger, in Boston, and died in March, 1636. The elder, 1. Francis Bushnell, marrried Rebecca ———. He had a home lot of three acres in Guilford, having John Hoadley, William Dudley and Thomas Jordan as neighbors. Among his descendants are David Bushnell, who invented the first torpedo, the American turtle, and Cornelius Bushnell, who advanced Ericsson the funds with which the "Monitor" was built.

The children of Francis and Rebecca Bushnell were:

2. i. Francis,[2] b. 1609; d. Dec. 4, 1681.
   ii. Rebecca, m. 1646, at Guilford, John Lord. She seems to have been residing with her father at Guilford at his death and, with her husband, to have presented an inventory, on Feb. 11, 1646–7, of her father's estate, of all his goods, houses and lands, in her possession at the time of his decease. Francis Bushnell's will was witnessed by Rev. Henry Whitfield and William Leete. John Lord sold the lands to John Fowler, after the death of his wife, Rebecca Bushnell.
3. iii. William, d. Nov. 12, 1683.
4. vi. John, b. 1614; d. 1667.
   v. Sarah, bapt. Nov. 26, 1625, at Horsfield, Sussex; m. July 14, 1642, Rev. John Hoadley, of Guilford. He afterwards returned to England, and d. at Halsted, Kent, July 1, 1693. She d. at Rolvenden, Kent, July 28, 1668. The Bishops John and Benjamin Hoadley were their grandsons.
5. vi. Richard, d. 1657.

2. Dea. Francis[2] Bushnell, Jr. (*Francis*[1]) was a carpenter and millwright and had charge of the Town mill at Guilford, after the death of Thomas Norton in 1648. About the same time, his name appears among those who took their lands at Oyster River quarter in Saybrook. He remained, however, at Guilford some time longer, making arrangements meanwhile for the transfer of his family to Saybrook. In 1662, he was at Saybrook, where he continued to reside until his death. He built the corn mill at Oyster River, the first erected in Saybrook. The town of Saybrook gave him a farm, on condition of keeping up the mill for the benefit of the town. After his death, the farm went to his son-in-law Samuel Jones. It remained a long time after in his family. His home lot in Guilford contained about five acres and was near his father's. He also owned land at the

Point of Rocks, and conveyed all his real estate property in Guilford to his son-in-law, William Johnson, when he left Guilford. Francis Bushnell died at Saybrook, aged 72, Dec. 9, 1681. He married, in England, Marie or Mary ———.

Their children were (the order is uncertain) :

i. Martha,[3] b. 1634; m. Jonathan Smith, of Glastonbury, Conn., Nov. 1, 1663. She was probably the eldest daughter.
ii. Elizabeth, m. Dea. William Johnson, of Guilford, July 2, 1651; d. April 26, 1672. He d. Oct. 27, 1702. They were grandparents of Rev. Samuel Johnson, first President of King's College, now Columbia University.
iii. Sarah, m. Joseph Ingham of Saybrook, June 20, 1655.
iv. Mary, m. Samuel Jones (son of Thomas) of Guilford, Jan. 1, 1666; d. 1727. He d. November, 1704.
v. Hannah, m. Stephen Hosmer of Hartford.
6. vi. John, b. 1632; d. 1686.
vii. Samuel, m. Ruth Sanford, dau. of Zachary of Saybrook, April 17, 1684; and d. Dec. 16, 1689. They had no children.

3. Lieutenant William[2] Bushnell (*Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married Rebecca Chapman, a sister of Robert Chapman of Saybrook.

Their children were:

7. i. Joshua,[3] b. May 6, 1644; d. March, 1710.
8. ii. Samuel, b. middle of September, 1645; d. 172–.
iii. Rebecca, b. Oct. 5, 1646; m. John Hand.
9. iv. William, b. Feb. 15, 1648–9; d. Dec. 9, 1711.
v. Francis, b. Jan. 6, 1649–50; d. young.
vi. Stephen, b. Jan. 4, 1653–4; d. August, 1727.
vii. Thomas, b. Jan. 4, 1653–4.
viii. Judith, b. beginning of January, 1655–6; d. Nov. 17, 1740; m. Dr. Joseph Seward, of Guilford and Durham, on Feb. 5, 1681–2. He d. Feb. 14, 1732, aged 77.
ix. Abigail, b. middle of February, 1659–60; d. Jan. 30, 1750; m. Capt. John Seward, of Guilford and Durham (brother of Dr. Joseph, see "Seward Genealogy," N.-E. Hist. Gen. Reg., July, 1898), June 25, 1678. He d. Dec. 6, 1748. R. D. Smyth m. a descendant.
x. Lydia, b. 1661; d. Aug. 24, 1753; m. Caleb Seward, of Guilford and Durham (brother of Joseph and John), July 14, 1686. He d. Aug. 2, 1728.
xi. Daniel, b. 1683; d. February, 1727–8.

4. John[2] Bushnell (*Francis*[1]), of Salem and Boston, died probably in 1667. His inventory is dated Aug. 5, 1667. He m. Jane ———.

Their children were:

i. Mary,[3] m. George Robinson, Oct. 3, 1657.
ii. William, d. at Saybrook, Aug. 31, 1684.
iii. Dorothy, b. Feb. 15, 1651–2, at Boston.
iv. Sarah, b. March 24, 1654–5, at Boston.
v. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 30, 1657.
vi. John, b. Jan. 19, 1659.
vii. Jane, b. Dec. 18, 1662; m. John Hill, April 14, 1670.

5. Richard[2] Bushnell (*Francis*[1]), of Saybrook and Norwalk, Conn. He is said to have lived in Norwich for a time, at the close of his life. He married, Oct. 11, 1648, Mary Marvin, daughter of Matthew Marvin of Norwalk. She was born 1629, and came to New England with her father in 1635. She married second, Dea. Thomas Adgate in 1660, and died March 29, 1713. Her second husband died in July 1707. Matthew Marvin in his will, in 1673, gives £10 each to his grandsons, Richard and Francis Bushnell.

The children of Richard and Mary (Marvin) Bushnell were:

10. i. JOSEPH,[3] b. May, 1651; d. Dec. 23, 1748.
11. ii. RICHARD, b. September, 1652; d. Feb. 27, 1727.
12. iii. FRANCIS, b. January. 1654.
iv. MARY, b. January, 1654; m. Thomas Leffingwell, Jr., of Norwich, September, 1672.
v. MARCIE, b. 1657. (N.-E. Hist. Gen. REG., XVI. p. 251, calls her Maria).

6. JOHN[3] BUSHNELL (*Francis*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married May 15, 1665, Sarah, daughter of John Scranton.

Their children were:

i. JOHN,[4] b. March 23, 1665–6; d. March 10, 1729; m. May 10, 1692, Rebecca Cole of Hartford, and lived in Saybrook.
Their children were:
1. *John*,[5] b. 1693; d. 1695.
2. *John*, b. Nov. 2, 1695.
3. *Francis*, b. Nov. 17, 1697.
4. *Samuel*, b. March 12, 1699–1700.
5. *Amos*, b. Jan. 18, 1701–2; d. single, 1733.
6. *Rebecca*, b. Sept. 16, 1704; m. John Mather, son of the Rev. Azariah, and had no children.
7. *Sarah*, b. Dec. 9, 1706; and was an imbecile.
8. *Benjamin*, b. 1709.
9. *Lemuel*, b. 1712.
ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 17, 1668; d. Feb. 4, 1691; m. Thomas Stevens, Jr. of Killingworth, Nov. 9, 1688. He d. 1703.
iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 10, 1670; d. Sept. 22, 1756; m. 1st, ——— Large; m. 2d, James Benton, Aug. 2, 1694. He d. Nov. 7, 1733.
iv. MARY, b. Feb. 20, 1672-3; m. April 16, 1693, William Miller of Glastonbury.
v. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 23, 1674.

7. DEA. JOSHUA[3] BUSHNELL (*William*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married May, 1682, Mary Seymour, daughter of Richard of Hartford, and Mary his wife.

Their children were:

i. THANKFUL,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1686.
13. ii. JOSHUA, b. Nov. 8, 1690; d. 1767.
iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 16, 1693; m. Joseph Nettleton of Killingworth, Feb. 18, 1712–13.

8. SAMUEL[3] BUSHNELL (*William*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married first, Oct. 7, 1675, Patience Rudd, daughter of Jonathan. He married second, April 17, 1700, Priscilla Pratt.

The children of Samuel and Patience (Rudd) Bushnell were:

i. ABIGAIL,[4] b. July 27, 1677; d. Feb. 20, 1708; m. Eliphalet Hall, May 30, 1705. He lived at Guilford, and d. 1725.
ii. JUDITH, b. Sept. 14, 1679; d. at Durham, March 11, 1715–16; m. James Wright, Jr., Dec. 14, 1707.
iii. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 21, 1682, of Saybrook; m. March 31, 1710, Hannah Hill, who d. 1776. Their children were:
1. *Jeremiah*,[5] b. Sept. 27, 1710.
2. *Jemima*, b. Feb. 29, 1713; m. Feb. 22, 1738, Ezra Parmelee.
3. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 8, 1719; m. Isaac Kelsey.
iv. JONATHAN, b. April 10, 1685.
v. DANIEL, b. Feb. 20, 1687–8.
vi. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 18, 1690–1, of Saybrook; d. January, 1755; m. April 8, 1725, Temperance Seward. (The attraction the Sewards had for the Bushnells is very noticeable). Their children were:
1. *Nathaniel*,[5] b. June 27, 1727.

2. *Temperance*, b. 1732; m. Gideon Chalker.
3. *Abigail*, b. 1735.
4. *Deborah*, b. April 20, 1737.

The children of Samuel and Priscilla (Pratt) Richardson were:

vii. Hepzibah, } b. Aug. 19, 1701.
viii. Ebenezer, }
ix. Priscilla, b. Dec. 19, 1703.
x. Josiah, b. June 9, 1706.

9. William[3] Bushnell (*William*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married first, Oct. 7, 1675, Rebecca ———, who died May 14, 1703; married second, June 9, 1705, widow Sarah Bull. By his second wife, he had no children.

The children of William and Rebecca Bushnell were:

i. Sarah,[4] b. March 1, 1693–4; d. young.
ii. Ephraim, b. Feb. 14, 1695–6; of Saybrook; m. 1st, Nov. 9, 1697, Mary Lay or Long; m. 2d, Oct. 16, 1712, Sarah Hill. By his first wife, his children were:
1. *Mary*,[5] b. Aug. 8, 1698.
2. *Daniel*, b. Nov. 8, 1699.
3. *Martha*, b. May 16, 1701; d. young.
4. *Ephraim*, b. Sept. 27, 1702.
5. *Sarah*, b. April 21, 1704; d. young.
6. *Jedidiah*, b. May 5, 1706; d. young.

By his second wife, his children were:
7. *Sarah*, b. July 26, 1713.
8. *Jedidiah*, b. May 23, 1714.
9. *James*, b. March 12, 1716.
10. *Martha*, b. Aug. 12, 1718.
11. *Anne*, b. Oct. 24, 1720; m. Moses Dudley, Dec. 22, 1743.
12. *Thomas*, b. Aug. 24, 1722.
13. *Rebecca*, b. June 22, 1728.

iii. William, b. April 3, 1683; d. May 30, 1733; m. April 10, 1701, Catharine Jordan, who d. October, 1751. Their children were:
1. *William*,[5] b. Oct. 26, 1703.
2. *Stephen*, b. April 29, 1708; d. young.
3. *Nehemiah*, b. April 22, 1710.
4. *Lydia*, b. July 6, 1712.
5. *Stephen*, b. 1714.
6. *Hezekiah*, b. 1717.
7. *Gideon*, b. 1720.

iv. Esther, b. Nov. 2, 1683; m. Samuel Wilcox, May 14, 1707.

10. Joseph[3] Bushnell (*Richard*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Norwich, married Nov. 28, 1673, Mary Leffingwell, daughter of Thomas.

Their children were:

i. Mary,[4] b. March 10, 1675.
ii. Joseph, b. June 27, 1677.
iii. Jonathan, b. Oct. 7, 1679; m. 1st, Mary Calkinson, March 2, 1709–10; m. 2d, in 1731, Mary Bliss.
iv. Daniel, b. 1681; d. 1681.
v. Deborah, b. Sept. 21, 1682.
vi. Hannah, b. Dec. 8, 1684.
vii. Nathan, b. Feb. 12, 1686; m. 1st, Anne Carey, who d. 1714; m. 2d, Mehitabel Allyn, and had six children.
viii. Rebecca, b. March 7, 1688.
ix. Abigail, b. July 21, 1690.
x. Rachel, b. Oct. 27, 1692.
xi. Jerusha, b. Nov. 27, 1695.

11. Richard[3] Bushnell (*Richard*,[2] *Francis*[1]), of Norwich, married Dec. 7, 1672, Elizabeth, daughter of Dea. Thomas Adgate.

Their children were:

i. ANNE,[4] b. Dec. 4, 1674; m. William Hyde.
ii. CALEB, b. May 26, 1679; m. Jan. 9, 1700, Ann Leffingwell; and d. Feb. 18, 1724–5. He lived at Norwich. Their children were:
1. *Anne.*[5]
2. *Mary*, m. Dr. Joseph Perkins, July, 1730.
3. *Elizabeth.*
4. *Richard*, b. July 26, 1710.
5. *Abigail.*
6. *Zipporah.*
iii. BENAJAH, b. May 4, 1681, of Norwich; m. 1709, Zerviah Leffingwell. Their children were:
1. *Zerviah.*
2. *Benajah*, b. March 11, 1715.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 31, 1685; m. Jabez Hyde.

12. FRANCIS[3] BUSHNELL (*Richard,*[2] *Francis*[1]), of Norwalk and Danbury, married Oct. 12, 1675, Hannah Seamour, daughter of Thomas of Norwalk.

Their children were:

i. HANNAH,[4] b. Aug. 27, 1676; m. Rev. Seth Shove of Danbury.
ii. MARY, b. Dec. 21, 1679.
iii. ABIGAIL.
iv. LYDIA, b. 1681,
v. MERCY, b. 1687; d. Nov. 9, 1767; m. 1st, Jan. 3, 1712, Major John Bostwick of New Milford; m. 2d, Capt. James Lockwood of Norwalk.
vi. REBECCA.
vii. JUDITH.

13. CAPTAIN JOSHUA[4] BUSHNELL (*Joshua,*[3] *William,*[2] *Francis*[1]), of Saybrook, married first, Jan. 21, 1711–12, Margaret Chapman, who died Feb. 14, 1716; married second, Feb. 23, 1717–18, Elizabeth Hawley; married third, Lydia Lynde.

The child of Joshua and Margaret (Chapman) Bushnell was:

i. MARY,[5] b. Aug. 27, 1714.

The children of Joshua and Elizabeth (Hawley) Bushnell were:

ii. PHINEAS, b. Aug. 23, 1718.
iii. HAWLEY, b. 1720.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. June 24, 1724; m. May 2, 1747, David Seward of Guilford. Their descendant, Rachel Stone Seward, m. R. D. Smyth. (See N.-E. Hist. Gen. REG. for July, 1898).

The child of Joshua and Lydia (Lynde) Bushnell was:

v. LUCY, d. Oct. 8, 1743; m. Feb. 20, 1770, Samuel Hart.

BUSHNELL FAMILY.

To the Editor of the Register:

I thank you for the opportunity to examine the very complete notes on the Bushnell Family, which reply to the Queries submitted by me in the October REGISTER. They are much more full than anything hitherto printed, but I regret that the authority for the statements made is not cited, since they differ so widely from the data given by Savage, Hinman, Miss Caulkins and others, that it would be more satisfactory to know their foundation, especially as they probably contain the matured opinions of the author—his latest conclusions.

It is admitted by most, I think, that Dea. Francis Bushnell was the son of the first Francis, of Guilford, Ct.; but in following the statements as to his age at death (4 Dec., 1681), given by Savage as 81, and Chesebrough (Anniversary of the First Church, Old Saybrook, p. 75) as 82, it would seem that all

have been led astray. They would make the second Francis born in 1600, whereas Mr. Smyth says he was born in 1609, agreeing with Hinman. If this be true, Savage's second and third Francis are the same person. The six named Francis, whom, from the various statements, we seem to find, as my query showed, are thus disposed of:—1 is the original settler; 2, 3 and 4 are identical, the son of 1; 5 was not the *son* of John, as Chesebrough (p. 74) says, but his *nephew*, and 6 was not the son of William, as stated by Hinman and others, but of Richard, who married Mary Marvin, and was a twin brother of their daughter Mary—and hence a Francis hitherto unknown to Savage, Walworth (in Hyde), Miss Caulkins, who quotes the record (Hist. Norwich, p. 214), Hinman, or any other writer to my knowledge. The Francis son of William (b. 6 Jan., 1649-50 according to Hinman, who assigns him to Lieut. William, and Savage, who however assigns him to another William), Mr. Smyth not only says died young, but further tells us it was not this Francis but a Francis, son of Richard, who married Hannah, daughter of Thomas [and Hannah Marvin] Seymour [see Hinman, p. 446, and Chapman, p. 30].

Mr. Smyth says that Joshua, son of William, married Mary, daughter of Richard and Mary Seymour; Chapman, p. 29, says it was Mary, not identifying her further; I have found it stated that Joshua's wife was Hannah's sister Mary, considering Joshua and William to be not cousins but brothers, and sons of William—two brothers marrying two sisters,—but I cannot now recall my authority.

Lieut. William, according to Chesebrough, p. 75, d. 11 August, 1684, but Smyth says this was another William, viz. the son of John, who died at that time, and gives Lieut. William's death as 12 Nov., 1683, as does Savage: and he further gives to Lieut. William not only the four children, William, Abigail, Judith and Lydia, who are assigned him by Savage, but also the nine children, some of them bearing the same names [ten in all], given by Savage to his first William, son of John.

Mr. Smyth makes "John the glazier, of Boston," a son of the first Francis, hence a brother of Dea. Francis, William, etc. He calls Lieut. William "of Saybrook," but does not give the date of his appearance there, which is probably unknown. John of Saybrook was there early; it is needless to say that he could not have been the glazier of Boston, who is too closely connected with Boston by record to be confused with the Saybrook John, neither could he have been the *son* of the glazier, for *he* was not born until 1660. Mr. Smyth makes the first Saybrook John the son of Dea. Francis, while others have claimed, and cited Saybrook Records to prove it, that the father of the first John of Saybrook was a John of Boston. I content myself with stating the disagreements, and Ira Bushnell's story in Hinman increases the confusion. I only say further that if we accept Mr. Smyth's version, it follows that William and Richard were not the brothers but the uncles of the first Saybrook John, which contradicts Chesebrough, and if true, overthrows the theory suggested by me, based on Chesebrough's statement. I have no objection to this, having distinctly stated that I only offered a conjecture to reconcile conflicting statements, and was seeking light. But as no authorities are cited by either party, in view of these various contradictions, we may be justified in suspending judgment as to which is to be finally accepted until we know the evidence. I might point out several other discrepancies, as, for example, the date of death of Marcie, daughter of Francis of Danbury, given by Hinman, p. 446, as 5 November, 1767, and by Smyth as 9 November, 1767, but I forbear. Others still may be discovered by comparing Smyth with Selleck's lively history of Norwalk, a portion of which has recently been published, and also by a reference to my previous paper.

If the tombstone date of 1600 for Dea. Francis's birth is to be rejected, and he was born in 1609, as Mr. Smyth and Hinman agree, the case is simplified, for the Deacon seems to have been the eldest son; and a reduction of his age by nine years brings forward the dates of birth of his younger brothers, none of which, except John's, if he be a brother, are certainly known.

My object is not to contest Mr. Smyth's statements, but merely to point out the wide differences between them and those previously printed, confessing my inability to decide which to accept without further evidence. It would be difficult to find a family in which the dates, etc., assigned, are more conflicting, but it is evident that the remarkable discrepancies are largely due to the identity of names and the close correspondence of ages in the different branches.

Passing from these, I will make one or two corrections and supply some additional facts, for which I will give my authority. Mr. Smyth says: "Matthew Marvin in his Will in 1673, gives £10 each to his grandsons Richard and Francis Bushnell." This is an error. By a copy of this Will in my possession, attested by the late Judge Blakeman as taken from the original record at Fairfield, Matthew gives £10 "to my grand-childe, Richard Bushnell"; but he bequeaths to "Francis Bushnell of Norwalk, four acres of land"; no money and no relationship is mentioned. One of Matthew's grand-daughters had married a Francis Bushnell, but whether Francis was Matthew's grandson through his daughter Mary remains to be proved; the Will does not enlighten us.

He gives the birth of Mary Marvin, wife of Richard Bushnell, as 1629; I have lately found by the Parish Register of the church in England where she was baptized, that she was christened 16 December, 1628. Mr. Smyth remarks that Mary's daughter was called Maria instead of Marcie, in my father's article in the REGISTER, vol. xvi; which is true, but Savage, who I am told obtained a great part of his Bushnell notes from Mr. Smyth himself, and Walworth (in Hyde, p. 7) call her Maria also. Miss Caulkins, History of Norwich, p. 214, has Marcie, and that is very probably the true reading. It looks like Nancie on Fairfield Probate Records.

Whether Richard was contemplating a removal to Norwalk just before he died, we do not certainly know; probably he was, for he had a £200 lot granted him there—date not given by Hall—but Miss Caulkins, p. 213, would make the date about 1656. This lot was near that of his father-in-law, Matthew Marvin, as described in Hall's Norwalk, p. 27. Richard's son Richard was at Lebanon, Ct., 2 June, 1699, where he received 100 acres of land "on the hill above Edward Culver's house," because "he had been at considerable charge with the four proprietors, in setting up of the said place." This was not a home lot. See "Early Lebanon," p. 149.

The younger Francis moved from Norwalk to Danbury soon after the birth of his second daughter; Dr. Thomas Robbins, in his Centennial Sermon, 1801, says that of the houses erected by the original settlers, Francis lived in the second house on the west side, beginning at the south. Mr. Smyth does not give the date of his death, but his Will is on record at Fairfield, where I saw the Inventory, which is dated October, 1697, and amounts to £248, 7. 6, and after the debts were paid, to £223. 16. 0. I have notes concerning his family, but will only mention further that several of the daughters attained a great age—in 1764, Marcie, then 77, had four sisters living, aged respectively, 81, 84, 86 and 87.

WM. T. R. MARVIN.

BUSHNELL.—In "Descendants of Francis Bushnell," REGISTER, vol. 53, page 209, Richard[2] Bushnell is "said to have lived in Norwich [Ct.] for a time, at the close of his life." He evidently went from Norwich to Norwalk—perhaps about 1656, as stated in Miss Caulkins's History of Norwich, page 213—as his will, dated 1 Dec., 1659, was made there, and witnessed by Alice Marvin of Norwalk. It is recorded at Hartford (Probate Records, II: 146-7); and the inventory, which was taken 17 July, 1660, is also recorded there. This shows that he died between those two dates, and not in 1658, as has been often stated. I note further that the Francis Bushnell, who is called a son of Richard and Mary (Marvin) Bushnell (on page 210), and is said to have married Hannah Seamour (page 212), could not have been their son. If they had a son Francis, of which I find no evidence aside from Dr. Steiner who gives the date of his birth, he must have died young, for the will of Richard[2] gives "to my 4 children" one-half of his estate, "Allowing my 2 sones each of them £5 more than to my 2 daughters." These two sons were Joseph, who married Mary Leffingwell, and Richard, who married his step-sister, Elizabeth Adgate. From these data it seems probable that the Francis who married Hannah Seamour was the son of Lieut. William[2] Bushnell, as stated by Hinman. Dr. Steiner gives a son Francis[3] to Lieut. William,[2] but says he died young (page 209). He has apparently confused the two of the same name. Manwaring, in his "Abstracts of Hartford Wills" (I: 102), calls Richard Bushnell's wife "Marcie," and her second husband "William Adgate." Her name was unquestionably Mary or Marie, as shown by various records, and his, Thomas Adgate; but whether these errors are typographical or on the record I am unable to say.

Boston, Mass. W. T. R. MARVIN.

*Page 266, this volume.

CHARLES CALDWELL OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. CHARLES[1] CALDWELL and his brother John Caldwell came from Beith, in Scotland, to New England about the year 1718. It is said that they deserted from the army in the early part of the rebellion of 1715. They were aristocratic in their manners, and unaccustomed to the industrious habits of the early settlers of New England. John was married before he came to this country, but Charles was unmarried. Soon after their arrival, they bought a house, a shop or store, land, etc. They were traders. John remained in Hartford, but Charles removed to Guilford. Administration on John's estate was given to his widow Hannah, Sept. 28, 1734, she giving bond in the sum of £8000. (12 Hartford Prob. Rec., p. 11.) Major John Caldwell was of this family. His will, without date (Hartford Prob. Rec., xviii, 68), names wife Mary, and sons John and Samuel, and provides that if his sons die before they arrive at the age of 21 years, his brothers James, George and Charles, or their legal representatives, should have his property. Charles Caldwell of Hartford, and

George Caldwell of Salisbury, carried on iron works at the latter place in 1768, and were probably sons of John. They eventually failed, and many persons lost money by them.

1. Charles[1] Caldwell, of Guilford, married, Nov. 3, 1724, Anna, daughter of Rev. Thomas Ruggles. She died May 19, 1760; and he died Feb. 12, 1765.
   Children:
   i. William,[2] b. Oct. 13, 1725; d. May 24, 1727.
   ii. Anna, b. Feb. 28, 1729; d. Apr. 25, 1800; m. Nov. 30, 1748, Hon. Nathaniel Hill, who d. Nov. 16, 1771.
2. iii. Thomas, b. May 23, 1734; d. Oct. 14, 1808.
3. iv. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 18, 1736; d. Oct. 13, 1802.
4. v. Samuel, b. May 4, 1742; d. Sept. 29, 1777.

2. Thomas[2] Caldwell (*Charles*[1]), of Guilford, married, Apr. 23, 1755, Anna, daughter of Benjamin Fowler. She died Feb. 2, 1815.
   Children:
   i. Anna,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1757; d. Feb. 19, 1759.
   ii. William, b. Jan. 16, 1760; d. July 10, 1796; lived at Kingston, Jamaica.
   iii. Anna, b. Aug. 2, 1762; d. single, Aug. 6, 1829.
   iv. Sarah, b. Jan. 3, 1764; d. Apr. 17, 1839; m. Dec. 20, 1815, Col. Samuel Robinson, of Guilford, who d. Nov. 17, 1839.
   v. Mary, b. July 1, 1766; d. May 24, 1831; m. Nov. 21, 1793, Major Jedediah Lathrop, of Guilford and Norwich, who d. in Norwich, Jan. 30, 1859. Their children were: 1. *William Edward*,[4] b. Aug. 31, 1794. 2. *Charles Caldwell*, b. Oct. 8, 1795; d. Dec. 27, 1868; m. ———, who d. Aug. 10, 1860. 3. *Mary*, b. July 2, 1797; d. single. 4. *Cornelia*, b. Oct. 13, 1799; m. William L'Hommedieu of Norwich; d. Jan. 5, 1861. 5. *Richard Tracy*, b. May 28, 1802. 6. *George Thomas*, b. Aug. 12, 1803; d. Mch. 11, 1805. 7. *George Thomas*, b. Sept. 1, 1805; d. single, at Georgetown, S. C. 8. *Henry Perkins*, b. June 9, 1810.
   vi. Ruth, b. Apr. 14, 1769; d. single, Sept. 18, 1845.
   vii. John, b. Oct. 22, 1773; d. single, Dec. 7, 1843.
   viii. Clara, or Clarissa, b. Apr. 7, 1776; d. single, in 1876.

3. Nathaniel[2] Caldwell (*Charles*[1]), of Guilford, married, Dec. 10, 1760, Clarinda, daughter of Rev. Edmund Ward. She died Dec. 11, 1791. He graduated from Yale College in 1757, was a merchant, and kept the village inn. He was a loyalist in the Revolutionary war. His land was attached by direction of the Governor and Council of Safety, and sold at public vendue, in December, 1781, or January, 1782, for £410 "State money."
   Child:
   i. Harry,[3] b. Dec. 11, 1762; graduated at Yale, 1784; removed to Georgia, where he d. in 1812; m. Catharine, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Ruggles) Pynchon. Their children were: 1. *Clarinda*.[4] 2. *Catherine*. 3. *Henrietta*. 4. *Cornelia*; d. young. 5. *Cornelia*. 6. *Mary*. 7. *Caroline*. 8. *Henry*.

4. Samuel[2] Caldwell (*Charles*[1]), of Guilford, married, Dec. 22, 1764, Rachel Ranney.
   Children:
   i. Caty,[3] b. Aug. 28, 1766; m. Dec. 3, 1791, George Cleaveland.
   ii. Charles, b. Jan. 27, 1769; m. Sept. 14, 1788, Nabby Graves, who d. Apr., 1855; removed to Georgia.
   iii. Samuel, b. May 10, 1774; d. Jan. 9, 1775.

THE CAMFIELD HUSBAND OF SARAH WILLOUGHBY AND THE WIFE OF SAMUEL CANFIELD, OF NORWALK, CONN.

By Andrew B. W. MacEwen, of New York, N. Y.

Sarah Willoughby, daughter of Lieut. Gov. Francis and Sarah (Taylor) Willoughby, was baptized in Charlestown, Mass., 13 June 1641. Her father took the family back to England in 1651, after his father's death, and did not return to New England until May 1662. On 12 May 1662, just before leaving London, he bound himself to pay 400 pounds to Thomas Bragne, his brother-in-law, and William Webb of London, in trust as provision for his third wife, Margaret (Locke) Willoughby. The witnesses to this deed of trust were his son, Nehemiah Willoughby, and *Nathaniel Camfield* (Henry F. Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England*, 1901, vol. 2, p. 973).

The will of John Taylor of Wapping, father-in-law of Lieut. Gov. Francis Willoughby, dated 1 Feb. and proved 18 Feb. 1669, mentions his granddaughter, Sarah Camfield (*ibid.*, p. 974-977). The will of Mary Brickenden, dated 29 May and proved 13 June 1688, mentions Sarah Kempfeild, niece of her first husband, William Willoughby (*ibid.*, p. 972-3). The Lieut. Governor's own will of 4 June 1670, proved 10 April 1671, also mentions "daughter Camfield."

James Savage in his *Genealogical Dictionary*, 1860, vol. 1, p. 332, supposed that Sarah Willoughby's husband was Samuel Canfield, baptized 19 Oct. 1645, eldest son of Matthew of New Haven, Conn. (but cf. *ibid.*, vol. 4, p. 579). However, both Frederick A. Canfield in his *History of Thomas Canfield and of Matthew Canfield*, 1897, p. 104, and the Rev. Charles M. Selleck in his *Norwalk*, 1896, p. 286-7, state that this Samuel married *Elizabeth* Willoughby. It seems then (although I have not had an opportunity to check the records) that Samuel Canfield is known to have had a wife named Elizabeth. She certainly could not have been Elizabeth Willoughby, for there is no record of such a woman. I believe that she was Elizabeth Merwin, daughter of Miles Merwin of Milford, Conn. This Elizabeth was born before 1650 and was named in the inventory of her father's estate, dated 12 May 1697, as Elizabeth Canfield (Savage, *op. cit.*, vol. 3, p. 201).

Perhaps research in London will turn up the marriage of Nathaniel Camfield and Sarah Willoughby. It probably took place before 12 May 1662. Nathaniel Camfield, brother of the first Matthew, was in Norwalk with the latter in 1652, and had a homelot of 5 acres (Edwin Hall, *The Ancient Historical Records of Norwalk, Conn.*, 1847, p. 24). He was deputy to the General Court from Norwalk, 17 May 1655 (Royal R. Hinman, *A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut*, 1852, p. 478). His homelot was owned by Matthew by 6 April 1661, at which time he had left Norwalk, presumably to return to England. Samuel Canfield sold it to Thomas Fitch, Jr., on 20 May 1671 (Hall, *op. cit.*, p. 27). It would be interesting to know whether Nathaniel and Sarah (Willoughby) Camfield remained in England and had any children. It should be noted that Mr. Theodore Raymond, quoted in Edward Elbridge Salisbury's *Family Histories and Genealogies*, vol. 1, pt. 2, p. 548, fn. 34, "stated that the Campfields removed to Virginia."

ROBERT CAMPBELL AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Communicated by HENRY F. DOUGLAS, Esq., of Providence, R. I.

AMONG the first settlers of Voluntown, Conn., were a number of the thrifty Scotch-Irish, of whom large numbers emigrated to New England and Pennsylvania early in the last century. The most of those who settled in Voluntown were from Ulster, the extreme northern county of Ireland, and separated from Argyleshire, Scotland, by the narrow North Channel. They formed so large a proportion of the inhabitants of Voluntown, that they organized a Presbyterian church, the first, and for many years the only one of the denomination in Connecticut, and called to be their pastor the Rev. Samuel Dorrance, himself lately arrived from Ireland, but a graduate of Glasgow University in Scotland. From these old Scotch-Irish families, the Campbells, Dixons, Douglases, Edmonds, Gibsons, Houstons, Hunters, Kassons, Kegwins, Kennedys, Parkes, Wylies and others, have descended many of the prominent men of Connecticut, as well as of other states west and south where their descendants have settled.

The history of the Campbell family in Connecticut begins with ROBERT[1] CAMPBELL, who was born in 1673, and, with his family, emigrated from Ulster county and located at New London, Conn., in 1719. That same year, as we learn from the records of the old New London Church, "Robert Campbell and Janet his wife, as also Charles Campbell and Mary his wife, members of a church in Ireland and having letters of recommendation from thence, were admitted to our communion." The Charles Campbell mentioned is the eldest son of Robert, and the only one of his children married before they arrived in this country. The date of their dismissal from the church in New London has not been found; but the whole family soon removed to the strip of country north of Stonington, which had been set off to the volunteers. Miss Larned says they were among the very first settlers within the limits of what is now Voluntown. Robert the father, Charles, and the second son John, appear among the original members of the church formed there in October, 1723. Robert Campbell died Feb. 14, 1725, in his 52nd year. His wife Janet was a member of the church in Voluntown before Nov. 3, 1729. It is not known when she died, but it was subsequent to Feb. 14, 1729, when the estate was settled. He had six children, all born before his arrival in Connecticut.

2. i. CHARLES,[2] b. about 1696; m. Mary ——.
3. ii. JOHN,[2] b. about 1698; m. Agnes Allen.
iii. SARAH,[2] b. about 1700; unm. and member of church in Voluntown, Nov. 3, 1729.
iv. MARY,[2] b. about 1702; unm. 1725.
4. v. JAMES,[2] b. about 1704; m. Hannah Taylor.
vi. ROBERT,[2] b. about 1706; m. in V., Jan. 1737, Mary Trumbull; had *Charles*,[3] bapt. March 26, 1738, "son to Robert Campbell, Jr."

2. CHARLES[2] CAMPBELL (*Robert*[1]), the oldest son of Robert[1] and Janet Campbell, born in Ulster county, Ireland, about 1696. He married in Ireland, and with his wife Mary brought letters of recommendation from the church of which they were members, and united with the church at New London, Conn., on their arrival in this country in 1719. They removed to Voluntown very soon, and were among the original members of

the Presbyterian church formed there in October, 1723. He died early in 1770. His inventory, taken June 2, 1770, amounted to £50 10*s.* 7*d.* The date of his wife's death has not been found. They had three children, perhaps others.

5. i. Charles,[3] b. and bapt. in V. 1727; m. Patience Kennedy.
6. ii. Joseph,[3] bapt. Jan. 4, 1730; m. Hannah Kennedy.
iii. Ephraim,[3] bapt. Aug. 1737.

3. Dr. John[2] Campbell (*Robert*[1]), b. in Ulster county, Ireland, about 1698; came with his parents to New London, Conn., in 1719; one of the original members of the Voluntown church, October, 1723; was in Voluntown as early as Nov. 19, 1719, when he married Agnes Allen. He was the first physician who practised in the town. Many of his descendants have followed the same profession. His will is dated June 26, 1773, and he is supposed to have died the following winter. He was buried at the "plains" when "the snow was so deep he had to be carried on a hand-sled." No date of his wife's death has been found. Children, born in Voluntown:

i. Jean,[3] b. Dec. 7, 1720; m. June, 1741, John Louden; d. before June 26, 1773, when John[4] and Mary[4] Louden were the "only surviving children of my eldest daughter, Jean Louden."
7. ii. Sarah,[3] b. July 31, 1722; m. John Wylie, Jr.
8. iii. James,[3] b. July 5, 1724; m. Dinah McMain.
iv. Agnes,[3] b. Sept. 27, 1726; m. Dec. 27, 1750, Joseph Alexander,* of V.; d. bef. June 26, 1773. Had: 1. John[4] Alexander, b. Aug. 24, 1752. 2. Nancy[4] Alexander, m. Elias Jackson; d. bef. June 26, 1773.
9. v. John,[3] b. Sept. 23, 1728; m. Mary Ferguson.
vi. Moses,[3] b. Sept. 14, 1730; d. Jan. 29, 1736–7.
vii. Martha,[3] b. April 30, 1732; m. James Gibson;* settled in north part of V., now Sterling. Had: John,[4] Allen,[4] James,[4] Moses,[4] Campbell,[4] Samuel,[4] Sarah[4] and Elizabeth[4] Gibson. From this branch is descended Mr. Allen Gibson, the antiquary, of Oneco, Conn.
10. viii. Moses,[3] b. April 14, 1737; m. Sarah Dixon.

4. James[2] Campbell (*Robert*[1]), b. in Ulster county, Ireland, about 1704; came with his father and brothers to Connecticut in 1719, and settled in Voluntown, where he married, June 3, 1725, Hannah Taylor. He seems to have moved from Voluntown to Killingly, where he died about June, 1773. His will was dated in Killingly, Dec. 2, 1772, and proved July 6, 1773. His wife had previously died. Children, all born in Voluntown:

i. William,[3] b. March 1, 1726; m. Oct. 14, 1752, Sarah Barnes. Had: 1. *Martha*,[4] b. Dec. 29, 1753. 2. *Rebecca*,[4] b. April 25, 1756.
ii. David,[3] b. April 23, 1727; unm.; d. 1773; inventory taken Sept. 30, 1773.
iii. Samuel,[3] b. June 3, 1729; d. May 1, 1735.
iv. Hannah,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1731; m. —— Porter.
v. Nathan,[3] b. Oct. 24, 1732; d. June 8, 1740.
vi. Mary,[3] b. Feb. 27, 1735; unm. in 1772.
vii. Samuel,[3] b. Jan. 8, 1736–7; m. April 10, 1760, Esther Smith. Had: 1. *Susannah*,[3] b. Jan. 27, 1761. 2 *Samuel*,[2] b. Nov. 4, 1762. 3. *Daniel*,[4] b. June 15, 1764. 4. *Hannah*,[4] b. Jan. 24, 1766. 5. *David*,[4] b. Dec. 13, 1767. 6. *Elizabeth*,[4] b. Feb. 19, 1770. 7 and 8. *Esther*[4] and *Mary*[4] (twins), b. March 14, 1772.

* Tradition says that Joseph Alexander's father died at Londonderry, Ireland, when Joseph was but two years old. A Mr. Gibson (a widower) went to L. and married the widow Alexander and came to Voluntown, she having two children—Joseph, above, whose first wife was Agnes Edmond, and Nancy, who m. George Dorrance and had a son George who m. Susannah Stewart. Mr. Gibson had a son James who m. Martha Campbell, as above; and by widow Alexander, John, and Janet who m. George Gordon.

viii. Sarah,[3] b. Sept. 13, 1740; m. —— Barnes; d. bef. 1772, leaving several children.
ix. Martha,[3] b. June 19, 1744; m. —— Hewlet.
x. Grace,[3] b. July 1, 1747; m. —— Howe.
xi. Nathan,[3] b. April 15, 1750.
xii. James,[3] b. Feb. 25, 1752.

The records of this family are lamentably deficient. The Campbells of Killingly are without doubt descended from this branch. It is hoped efforts will be made by members of the family now living to supply its deficiencies.

5. Charles[3] Campbell (*Charles*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. in Voluntown in 1727; m. March 20, 1750, Patience Kennedy. His will is dated Feb. 21, 1776; and he is supposed to have died the same year. His wife survived him. Children:

i. Mary,[4] b. April 5, 1751; m. May 10, 1768, Joseph Wylie [7. i.]; d. May 30, 1801, and he m. her sister, Mrs. Elizabeth (Campbell) Houston.
ii. Phebe,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1753; unm. in 1776.
iii. Patience,[4] b. Nov. 2, 1754; m. 1777, Peter Wylie [7. iii.] who d. at 29 years. Had *Susannah*[5] *Wylie*, b. in V., April 2, 1778.
iv. Elizabeth,[4] b. Feb. 12, 1757; m. first, Oct. 4, 1781, William Houston; m. second, Joseph Wylie.
v. Ephraim,[4] b. May 5, 1759; m. Ruth Bushnell.
vi. Archibald,[4] b. Feb. 16, 1761; m. May 4, 1786, Mary Wylie [7. viii.]; settled in Lebanon, N. Y.
vii. Isaac,[4] b. March 2, 1763; m. Jan. 17, 1793, Elizabeth Edmond; removed to West. Had *Luther*,[5] b. in V., Nov. 12, 1793.
viii. Ruth,[4] b. July 12, 1767; living in 1776.
ix. Charles,[4] b. Aug. 26, 1769; m. Dec. 24, 1792, Phebe Gorton.
x. John Kennedy,[4] b. June 6, 1772.
xi. Susannah,[4] b. June 6, 1774; living in 1776.

From Mary,[4] who m. Joseph Wylie, are descended Dea. Henry[6] Wylie, of Sterling, Conn.; Charles[5] Wylie, of Rome, N. Y., who m. Priscilla, dau. of William and Priscilla (Denison) Dixon, of Plainfield, Conn., and sister of Hon. Nathan Fellows Dixon (Brown Univ. 1799), M. C. from R. I.; Hon. William Dixon[6] Wylie, of West Walworth, N. Y.; Mary[6] Wylie, wife of John Allen[5] Campbell; and Matilda[5] Wylie, wife of Allen[5] Edmond, s. of Esther[4] Campbell [8. iii.].

6. Joseph[3] Campbell (*Charles*,[2] *Robert*[1]) baptized in Voluntown, Jan. 4, 1730; m. June 24, 1756, Hannah Kennedy. Had:

i. David,[4] b. June 9, 1758.
ii. Frederick,[4] b. July 4, 1760.
iii. Joseph,[4] b. Aug. 28, 1762; m. March 30, 1788, Anna Whipple, of Plainfield.
iv. Cynthia Ann,[4] b. Sept. 29, 1764.
v. Alexander,[4] b. Feb. 18, 1767; m. Sept. 3, 1792, Mary Frink, of V.
vi. Mary,[4] b. in Coventry, May 7, 1770; m. Sept. 11, 1791, William Barber, of Mason, N. H.
vii. Dorothea,[4] b. in Voluntown, June 9, 1772.
viii. William,[4] b. July 7, 1774.
ix. Hannah,[4] b. Oct. 9, 1776.

7. Sarah[3] Campbell (*John*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. in Voluntown, July 31, 1722; m. Dec. 9, 1742, John Wylie, Jr. His parents, John and Agnes (Parke) Wylie, came from Cullybaky, Ahoghill, Antrim county, Ireland, in 1730, and settled in Voluntown. He died Dec. 26, 1781, æt. 67, and she removed with her daughter Agnes to New Lebanon, N. Y., where she died, Jan. 28, 1807. Children, born in Voluntown:

i. Joseph[4] Wylie, b. June 26, 1744; m. May 10, 1768, Mary Campbell [5. i.]; m. second, Mrs. Elizabeth (Campbell) Houston. Children all by first wife: 1. *Allen*[5] *Wylie*, b. March 4, 1769. 2. *John*[5] *Wylie*, b. Dec. 16, 1770. 3. *Charles*[5] *Wylie*, b. Dec. 14, 1772. 4. *Agnes*[5] *Wylie*, b. May 1, 1775. 5. *Sarah*[5] *Wylie*, b. June 4, 1777. 6. *Barbara*[4] *Wylie*, b. Sept. 27, 1779. 7. *Celinda*[5] *Wylie*, b. Dec. 22, 1781; d. June 27, 1782.

ii. Dea. John[4] Wylie, b. Dec. 22, 1746; m. Elizabeth Wylie,—the gr.-gr.-parents of Miss Elizabeth W.[7] Kasson, the antiquary, Sterling, Conn.

iii. Peter[5] Wylie, b. Feb. 22, 1748–9; m. Patience Campbell [5. iii.].

iv. Moses[4] Wylie, b. Oct. 9, 1751; m. May 8, 1777, Mary Campbell; settled in New York state.

v. Agnes[4] Wylie, b. July 26, 1754; m. 1773, Andrew Hunter; settled in New Lebanon, N. Y.

vi. Sarah[4] Wylie, b. July 2, 1756; m. 1782, Robert Dixon; settled in Paris, N. Y.

vii. Jean[4] Wylie, b. June 4, 1759; m. Daniel Green; settled in New York state.

viii. Mary[4] Wylie, b. April 20, 1762; m. Archibald Campbell [5. vi.]; settled in Lebanon, N. Y.

ix. Elizabeth[4] Wylie, b. July 1, 1767; m. Jan. 14, 1790, James Campbell, of Kinderhook, N. Y.

8. Lieut. James[3] Campbell (*John*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. in Voluntown, July 5, 1724; m. May 11, 1749, Dinah, dau. of Daniel McMain; removed in 1765 to Groton, Conn., but returned to Voluntown in 1769; served in the old Connecticut militia, and was known as "Leftenant James Campbell." He d. in Voluntown, Nov. 2, 1812. She d. May 1, 1811, "aged 83," her gravestone says, but the record gives her baptism in 1726. Children:

i. Allen,[4] b. Feb. 24, 1749-50; m. Sarah Kinne.

ii. Daniel,[4] b. April 8, 1751; unm.; d. Sept. 17, 1775.

iii. Esther,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1753; m. Capt. Andrew Edmond.

iv. John,[4] b. Dec. 5, 1754; unm.; d. Oct. 5, 1775.

v. Dinah,[4] b. Jan. 20, 1757; m. March 10, 1778, John Hunter; d. July 21, 1824.

vi. James,[4] b. March 20, 1759; d. March 20, 1762.

vii. Jean,[4] b. May 29, 1760; m. Capt. John Campbell [9. v.].

viii. Elizabeth,[4] b. Dec. 10, 1761; m. April 1, 1784, Joseph Houston; m. second, Joseph Wylie.

ix. Mary,[4] b. July 8, 1763; m. Joseph Douglas.

x. Sarah,[4] b. Dec. 9, 1764; m. Roswell Palmer.

xi. Agnes,[4] b. Nov. 20, 1766; unm.; d. April 22, 1765, in her 99th year.

xii. James,[4] b. April 12, 1768; m. Mary Terry.

xiii. Rebecca,[4] b. Sept. 27, 1770; d. Sept. 28, 1775.

From Hon. Dr. Allen[4] Campbell, one of the most popular physicians of Eastern Connecticut in his day, state senator, and for a long time acting pastor of the Nazareth Congregational Church in Voluntown, are descended—Hon. Harvey[5] Campbell (M.D. Yale Coll. 1816), of whose death notice will be found in the Register, *ante*, vol. xxxii. p. 122; John Allen[5] Campbell, m. Mary[5] Wylie; Mary[6] Gordon, wife of Dea. Stephen Spaulding Kegwin, of Ekonk, Conn.; Maria[6] Campbell, wife of Dea. William P. Harris, of Groton, Conn.; Capt. Albert[6] Campbell, lately town clerk of Voluntown; Emma[6] Campbell, wife of Rev. George Tanner (A.M. Brown Univ. 1857); Dea. Alpha Rockwell[5] Campbell, a highly respected resident of Jewett City, Conn.; Bonaparte[5] Campbell, of Griswold, Conn., m. Mrs. Maria (Cook) Campbell, widow of Ezra Kinne[5] Campbell, and daughter of Capt. Thaddeus Cook; Harvey[6] Campbell, Westerly, R. I.

From Esther[4] Campbell, who m. Capt. Andrew Edmond (whose first wife was Prudence Campbell,) and who lived to her 100th year, are descended—Mary Esther[5] Edmond, wife of Dr. Benajah Gay, of Griswold, Conn.; Allen Edmond[7] Gay, M.D., of Norwich, Conn.; James D. Edmond, M.D., of Griswold.

From Elizabeth[4] Campbell, who m. Joseph Houston, and Esquire Joseph Wylie, are descended—Alice[5] Houston, wife of Capt. George Bassett, of Voluntown; Elizabeth[5] Wylie, wife of Hon. Elisha R. Potter, of Griswold, Conn.; and Elizabeth[6] Crary, wife of Hon. Charles P. Main, of Voluntown.

From Mary[4] Campbell, who m. Joseph Douglas, are descended—Mary[5] Douglas, wife of Rev. Gershom Palmer, of Exeter, R. I.; Allen[5] Campbell[5] Douglas, of Exeter; Catharine Fanning[6] Douglas, wife of Capt. Thomas Paddock Dye, of Hopkinton, R. I.; Daniel McMain[5] Douglas, of Exeter, R. I.; Esquire Joseph Allen[6] Douglas, of Niantic, R. I.; Henry Francis[6] Douglas, of Providence, R.I. (the writer); Charles H. J.[7] Douglas, of Providence (Brown Univ. 1879), author of the Douglas Genealogy; John Wylie[5] Douglas, of Voluntown, m. Mary, dau. of Rev. Gershom Palmer, of Exeter; Esquire Gershom Palmer[6] Douglas, P. M. at Campbell's Mills, Conn.; Corp. John Leland[6] Douglas (Co. D, 26th Conn. Vols.), Norwich, Conn.; Benjamin C.[6] Douglas (Co. D, 26th Conn. Vols.), La Valle, Wis.; Daniel Stanton[6] Douglas, Westerly, R. I.

Sarah[4] Campbell m. Roswell Palmer, and was the mother of Dea. John Hunter Palmer, of Plainfield, Conn.

From James[4] Campbell, who m. Mary Terry, descended—Sarah Malvina,[5] wife of Hon. John Checkley Ames, of Sterling, Conn.; and Annie L.,[6] wife of Prof. Francis Dane Douglas (Brown Univ. 1863), formerly Principal of Holyoke (Mass.) High School, afterwards secretary of the Continental Life Ins. Co., now Superintendent of Agencies, Conn. Mutual Life Ins. Co., Hartford Conn.; Lydia Esther,[6] wife of Hon. Edwin Lathrop, of Hopeville, Conn.; Ellen Antoinette,[6] wife of William Witter, M.D., of Greenville, Conn.; James Campbell[6] Lathrop (M.D. Bellevue Med. Coll. 1877), of North Grosvenordale, Conn.

9. Dea. John[3] Campbell (*John*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. in Voluntown, Sept. 23, 1728; m. June 2, 1748, Mary Ferguson; was deacon in old Voluntown church, many years; d. Dec. 4, 1808. His gravestone says, "aged 94," which must be an error. His wife Mary died March 23, 1813, aged 88. Children, born in Voluntown:

i. George,[4] b. May 8, 1749.
ii. Ann,[4] b. Nov. 18, 1750.
iii. Janet,[4] b. Oct. 18, 1752.
iv. Alexander,[4] b. Nov. 9, 1756.
v. John,[4] b. in 1758; m. Jean Campbell [8. vii.].
vi. Rebecca,[4] b. about 1760; school-teacher; d. unm.

From Capt. John[4] Campbell of this family, who m. Jean,[4] sister of Dr. Allen[4] Campbell, descended Dr. Daniel[5] Campbell, m. Roena,[5] dau. of Dr. Allen[4] Campbell; Hon. Erasmus D.[6] Campbell, formerly Mayor of La Crosse, Wis., president of one of the city banks, and Lieutenant Governor of Wisconsin; Rebecca,[5] wife of John Gordon Douglas, of Sterling, Conn.; Winthrop[5] Campbell, of Voluntown, and his sons Horatio N.[6] (president Nat. Niantic Bank, Westerly, R. I.), James M.,[6] Daniel G.,[6] and John P.[6] Campbell, extensive wool and cotton brokers, Providence, R. I.

10. Moses[3] Campbell (*John*,[2] *Robert*[1]), b. in Voluntown, April 14, 1737; m. Dec. 1, 1757, Sarah Dixon, of Groton; settled in Voluntown. Children:

i. Agnes,[4] b. Nov. 26, 1758; m. Joseph Kennedy; settled in Voluntown.
ii. Patrick,[4] b. April 27, 1760; m. Martha Babcock.
iii. Sarah,[4] b. June 30, 1762.
iv. Moses,[4] b. March 12, 1764; m. Sept. 10, 1789, Phebe Stewart.
v. Allen,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1766; m. Feb. 24, 1791, Mary Gordon; settled in New York state.
vi. Eleanor,[4] b. Dec. 17, 1768.
vii. John,[4] b. March 25, 1770; m. Esther Hunter; settled in Whitestown or Paris, N. Y.
viii. Martha,[4] b. April 24, 1772.
ix. Anna,[4] b. May 17, 1774.
x. Daniel,[4] b. Sept. 23, 1776.
xi. Elizabeth,[4] b. Dec. 18, 1778.
xii. Mary,[4] b. May 11, 1783.

Of this family, Patrick[4] had Moses Douglas,[5] Elizabeth,[5] Isaiah,[5] Sarah[5] and Harriet,[5] and removed to Paris, N. Y., where their descendants are still numerous.

Moses[4] had John Dixon[5] and Laurinda,[5] in Voluntown, then removed to Whitestown, N. Y., where his descendants may now be found. Some of the most prominent men in the state of New York are descendants of the Campbells and other Voluntown families which settled near Whitestown and Paris, in the last part of the preceding century and first part of the present.

Note.—The above has been prepared from the records in the writer's possession, not as a full statement of even the first three generations, but in the hope, through its means, of contributing towards a complete genealogy of the family. The writer will be glad to receive any and all corrections and additions, and information of any character, touching the descendants of Robert, or of the other Campbells of Windham county, and descendants.

Carter.—Thomas Carter of Litchfield County, Conn., was grandson of Rev. Thomas Carter of Woburn, Mass., and son of Thomas and Margery (Whittemore) Carter, born June 16, 1686; married (1) Feb. 19, 1713, Abigail Locke of Woburn.

Children:

Thomas, b. 1715, in Reading, Mass.; m. Sarah Sawyer, April 2, 1747.
Abigail, b. 1717, in Reading, Mass.; m. John Gilbert, Nov. 11, 1736.
Elizabeth, b. March 5, 1719, in Weston, Mass.; m. William Swetland, Feb. 27, 1745–6.
Benjamin, b. May 2, 1722, in Weston, Mass.; m. Phebe Sawyer, May 26, 1748; d. Oct. 7, 1760.
Anna, b. April 1, 1725, in Weston, Mass.; m. Jonathan Hutchason.
Joseph, b. May 9, 1727, in Hebron, Conn.; died July 28, 1728.
An Infant, b. March 28, 1729, in Hebron, Conn.; "still born 7th child, and the mother died April 10, 1729." (Hebron, Conn., Record.)

Thomas Carter married (2) Dec. 9, 1730, Sarah Gilbert.

Children:

Joseph, b. Sept. 13, 1731; m. Ruth Curtis, March 9, 1758.
Sarah, b. Dec. 21, 1732; m. Josiah Finney.

Samuel, b. May 31, 1734; m. Martha Buell, May 4, 1759.
John, b. June 18, 1736; m. Bethiah Tiffany, Feb. 7, 1759.
Mary, b. April 14, 1739; m. Eleazer Curtis, Feb. 7, 1759.
Eleazer, b. Aug. 23, 1740; m. Elizabeth Buell, Dec. 26, 1765.
Israel, b. March 28, 1742; m. Jerusha Rust, Nov. 18, 1762.
Benoni, b. July 10, 1745; m. Anne Comstock, May 27, 1768.

Thomas Carter, Sr., died Nov. 12, 1772, and Sarah his wife died July 10, 1796. In his will, dated June 1, 1768, presented Dec. 17, 1772, there is mention of wife Sarah; sons Thomas, Joseph, Samuel, John, Eleazer, Israel, Benoni; heirs of son Benjamin; daughters Abigail Gilbert, Sarah Finney, Mercy Curtis; Darius Swetland, son of daughter Elizabeth, deceased; Jonathan Hutchason, son of daughter Anne, deceased.

Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 26, p. 125:

1st. Thomas Carter, Sr., of Woburn, husbandman, conveys to son Thomas 40 acres in Woburn, touching reading township line. Signed by Thomas and Margaret Carter, April 2, 1711, at Reading.

2d. Thomas Grover of Reading conveys to Thomas Carter of Reading, wheelwright, 30 acres in township of Reading, bounded west by Woburn township line, including house and barn. Deed signed April 2, 1711, at Reading.

3d. Daniel Estabrook of Weston sells 120 acres in Weston to Thomas Carter of Reading. Deed signed May 17, 1726, at Weston.

The above three deeds were recorded the same date—Dec. 2, 1726, at Cambridge, and on the same page.

Middlesex Deeds, Vol. 44, p. 140, Dec. 12, 1726: Thomas Carter and Abigail his wife, of Hebron, Conn., sell 120 acres and house in the town of Weston.

Kent (Conn.) Land Records, Vol. 2, p. 41: Jeremiah Fuller deeds land in Kent, Conn., to Thomas Carter of Hebron, in 1751.

Kent (Conn.) Land Records, Vol. 2, p. 131: Aschel Brownson deeds land in Kent to Thomas Carter of Kent, in 1754.

Kent (Conn.) Land Records: Thomas Carter, Sr., of Kent, deeds certain tracts in Kent to his six sons.

Milford, Conn. L. Belle Hamlin.

JONATHAN CARVER OF KENT, CONN., AND KINGSTON, PA.

By Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

Jonathan Carver and Mary Waller were married 5 Nov. 1768 by the Rev. Joel Bordwell, Pastor of the First Congregational Church in Kent, Conn. Their marriage, the births of their first five children and the death of one child were recorded in the Town Clerk's Office in Kent. The Church records show the baptisms of their first six children, the last in June 1781. Sometime after this date the Carvers removed from Kent. In the 1790 Federal Census they are listed as resi-

dents in Kingston, Luzerne Co., Pa. It is not known where they spent the intervening years. It is probable that they were somewhere in New York State, on the main route between Kent and the Wyoming Valley, through Goshen and Port Jervis. The Carvers thus joined the migration of Connecticut families which, to a great extent, settled the northeastern corner of what is now Pennsylvania. Until the Decree of Trenton, 30 Dec. 1782, the land on each side of the East Branch of the Susquehanna River from Nescopeck to Tioga Point (now Athens), comprising most if not all of the present counties of Luzerne, Wyoming and Bradford was Westmoreland, Litchfield Co., Conn. (William Brewster, *History of the Certified Township of Kingston, Penna.*, 1930, Chap. 10).

Mary Waller was probably the Mary Waller born in Lyme, Conn., 19 June 1749, the posthumous daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Thomas) Waller (*Lyme Vital Records*, 1:39). On 9 April 1759 Rebecca Waller married Solomon Tyler in Kent (*Kent Vital Records*, 1:24). It is presumed that this was the widow of Samuel who had removed to Kent with her daughter, Mary, perhaps because of the presence there of the family of another Samuel Waller who may have been her first husband's cousin. These records place a Mary Waller of the right age in Kent at the right time. One of the daughters of Jonathan and Mary (Waller) Carver was named Rebecca, perhaps for Mary's mother.

There were two Jonathan Carvers born within fifteen miles and eighteen months of each other who may, possibly, have been first cousins. One of them was born in Windham, Conn., 18 Dec. 1741. The record of his birth reads as follows: "Jona Carver s. Jonathan and Unice Downer" (*Windham Vital Records*, 1:125). The other Jonathan Carver who was a son of Samuel and Esther (Church) Carver was baptized in the Congregational Church in Bolton, Conn., 12 June 1743 (The Register, vol. 52, p. 310, July 1898).

Clifford Nichols Carver, with the aid of a professional genealogist, William Jones, compiled a history of the Carver Family, the genealogical section of which appeared in The Register, vols., 88-89, 1934-35. In this history, reprinted in Mr. Carver's *The Carver Family of New England* (1935), Mr. Carver endeavors to show the ancestry of all the Carvers in the 1790 Census in New England. He does not mention the birth record in Windham but he does show the record of the baptism of Jonathan Carver, son of Samuel, in Bolton (The Register, vol. 88, p. 227; Carver, *op. cit.*, p. 68).

The *Vital Records of Hebron, Conn.* (vol. 4, p. 17), say that Robert Carver, 1594-1680, was a brother of Gov. John Carver of the Plymouth Colony. Mr. Carver disproves this statement and goes to considerable length to show that Robert[1] was, in fact, a nephew of the Governor (Carver, *op. cit.*, p. 18), and that Robert[1] Carver was the progenitor of all the early Carvers in New England. He and his wife Christian apparently had but one child, John[2] who was born probably in Duxbury, Mass., c. 1637 and was buried in Marshfield, Mass., 23 June 1679, aet. 42. He married in Marshfield, 4 Nov. 1658, Millicent Ford, daughter of William Ford and his wife Ann.[1] After the

death of her husband Millicent (Ford) Carver married Thomas Drake of Weymouth, Mass., and removed to that town with at least some of the children by her first marriage.

John and Millicent (Ford) Carver were the parents of ten children born between 1659 and 1679. Their sixth child was David, born in Marshfield, Mass., c. 1669; d. in Canterbury, Conn. 17 Sept. 1727. David removed to Weymouth with his mother and Mr. Carver in his genealogy shows that he married Ruth, daughter of John and Sarah (Harding) Whitmarsh; and, secondly, in 1709 Hannah, daughter of Deacon Joseph and Hannah (Frary) Dyer.[2] Neither of these marriages is shown on the Weymouth records. He married, thirdly (intention recorded in Chelmsford, Mass., 14 Jan. 1731/2), Sarah Butterfield. In 1718 David sold his property in Weymouth to his brother-in-law Benjamin Dyer and removed to Canterbury, Conn. It is of especial interest in studying this problem that David[3] (John,[2] Robert[1]) was the only member of the Carver family in the first four generations to have removed to Connecticut.

The births of five children of David[3] Carver were recorded in the *Vital Records of Weymouth, Mass.*, vol. 1, p. 70.

Children by first wife:

i. RUTH, b. 14 Dec. 1701.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 4 Nov. 1704.

Children by second wife:

iii. JONATHAN, b. 13 April 1710.
iv. DAVID, b. 14 Sept. 1713.
v. HANNAH, b. 25 Oct. 1717.

Child by third wife:

vi. BENJAMIN, b. in Canterbury 10 Dec. 1722, bapt. there six days later (Conn. Historical Society, *Records of the Congregational Church in Canterbury, Conn.*, 1932, p. 57).

There is also Sarah Carver, daughter of David,[3] who married in Canterbury, 2 March 1720, the Rev. Solomon Paine. Williams T. Blair, in *The Michael Shoemaker Book*, 1924, p. 494, gives this date as the date of birth of Sarah. However the will of David[3] Carver (Windham, Conn., Probate District) refers to Sarah as "eldest daughter." C. N. Carver suggests the possibility that Sarah was identical with Ruth, about whom nothing but her date of birth is known. Blair, *op. cit.*, p. 494, gives a different date of birth for Ruth than that given on the Weymouth Records, namely 10 Dec. 1700. If this is correct Ruth probably died very young and the later date, 14 Dec. 1701, may be that of birth of Sarah. After the death of her husband Sarah (Butterfield) Carver returned to Chelmsford, Mass., with her son Benjamin where she married (intention recorded 20 April 1728) Richard Hildreth. The other children of David Carver remained in Connecticut.

Of these children Samuel, son of David[3] Carver and his first wife, Ruth Whitmarsh, born in Weymouth, Mass.; d. in Bolton, Conn., 17 May 1780; married, presumably in Canterbury, although the

record of the marriage has not been found, Esther Church whose identity is not known.[3] The records show that Samuel and Esther (Church) Carver had three children in Canterbury (Canterbury Records, *op. cit.*, p. 64, 66, 68) and seven children in Bolton (THE REGISTER, 52:184, 185, 309-11, 409, 411). Their seventh child was Jonathan, baptized in Bolton 12 June 1743. Was it he who married Mary Waller in Kent in 1768?

Jonathan, son of David[3] Carver and his second wife, Hannah Dyer was born in Weymouth, Mass., 13 April 1710 and died in London, England, 31 Jan. 1780. He married in Canterbury, 20 Oct. 1746, Abigail Robbins[4] (Canterbury Records, *op. cit.*, p. 168), daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Robbins who was baptized there 17 April 1726 (*ibid.*, p. 60). Jonathan and Abigail had two children, Mary and Abigail born in Canterbury in 1747 and 1748 and five children, Sarah, Rufus, Olive, Jonathan and Mindwell, born in Montague, Mass. between 1750 and 1762.

There is an interesting account of the life of Jonathan[4] Carver in George Sheldon, *A History of Deerfield, Mass.*, 1895, vol. 2, p. 101-104. Mr. Sheldon states that Jonathan was a son of David, and a grandson of William Joseph Carver who came from Wigan, Lancashire, England. However, Mr. Sheldon is very doubtful of this statement and there seems no reason to doubt the ancestry of Jonathan as given by C. N. Carver in his well documented family history. Jonathan[4] was a Captain in Col. John Whitcomb's Regiment in 1760 and was in the campaign against Quebec and Montreal in 1763. About this time Abigail (Robbins) Carver must have died although no record of her death has been found.

In 1766 Jonathan left Boston to explore the Northwest Territory, travelling hundreds of miles through the wilderness. He was given a deed to a large tract of land in the Upper Mississippi Valley by a group of Indian Chiefs. This deed was the cause of much controversy for years and resulted in a series of lawsuits by his descendants. In an effort to obtain remuneration for his explorations he went to England in 1769 where he married Mary ———, by whom he had two more children, one who died young and Martha who, with her mother, survived him. He died a poor man even though three editions of his book *Travels Through the Interior Parts of North America*[5] (1778), were published before he died, 31 Jan. 1780, and the story of his travels had gained rather wide publicity. His children by Abigail Robbins seem to have remained in Montague for the marriages of five of them are recorded on the vital records of that town between 1765 and 1781.

There is no doubt that Jonathan Carver of Kingston, Penna., was the Jonathan Carver who married Mary Waller in Kent in 1768. The 1790 Census in Pennsylvania shows him the head of a family that, in number at least, exactly corresponds with the known members of his family. The names of his wife and children found in Kingston are the same as those in Kent. There is, however, some doubt as to his ancestry.

The record of the baptism in Bolton of Jonathan, son of Samuel Carver, is the only reference to this Jonathan that has been found. There is no record of his death or of his marriage. He is not mentioned in his father's will of 1780 so it may be assumed that he died before that date, even though there is the possibility that he received "his portion" and went off on his own. Of the five other sons mentioned in Samuel's will four were in Bolton and one in Hebron so that none of them strayed far from home.

Brewster, *op. cit.*, p. 289, states that Jonathan Carver of Kingston was born in Windham, Conn., 18 Dec. 1741. Blair, *op. cit.*, p. 494, says this is "probably" so and that he was the son of Jonathan and Eunice (Downer) Carver. Neither Mr. Brewster nor Dr. Blair presents any evidence to support these statements. Both men, however, did considerable research in Connecticut gathering material for their books. The unusual wording of the birth record in Windham of Jonathan Carver, in which the maiden name of the mother is given, seems to indicate illegitimacy. There is no further reference to either Jonathan Carver or Eunice Downer on the Windham records. Jonathan Carver is not shown on the land records of Windham and no record of their marriage is to be found in the Connecticut State Library. In the neighboring town of Norwich the birth of Eunice, daughter of Andrew and Sarah Downer, 16 Jan. 1724, was inserted in the records at the request of her father on 12 Jan. 1735/6 (Norwich, Conn., Vital Records, 1:117). It is probably she who married there 9 March 1748/9, Daniel Munsell (*ibid.*, 1:279). Eunice would have been eighteen years old when Jonathan Carver was born and it is quite possible she was his mother. In this case the child took his father's name and lived with his mother's family until she married in 1749. The births of two children of Daniel and Eunice Munsell are recorded in the Vital Records of Norwich in 1749 and 1752 (vol. 1, p. 279). Daniel was involved in several land transactions in Bolton between 1753 and 1759. In the first he is called "of Norwich" but in succeeding deeds he is spoken of as being "of Bolton" so it may be presumed that the family removed to Bolton about 1753 even though they are not mentioned in the Vital Records of that town.

The evidence given in this article seems to indicate that the Jonathan Carver of Kent, Conn., and later of Kingston, Pa., was the Jonathan Carver born in Windham in 1741. He named his oldest daughter Eunice. None of the children had names familiar in the Carver family except Samuel who may have been named for Mary's father. This would be perfectly natural if Jonathan had been brought up in the families of Andrew Downer and Daniel Munsell. With the exception of the son of Samuel and Esther (Church) Carver, the Jonathan born in Windham is the only Jonathan Carver of the right age that has been discovered. None of the names of the children of Samuel and Esther Carver appear among the descendants of Jonathan and Mary (Waller) Carver, except the everpresent Samuel.

The question remains; Who was his father? Jonathan[4] Carver (David,[3] John,[2] Robert[1]) was the only man of this name known to

have been in Connecticut at this time. He is the only Jonathan in the fourth generation as shown in the Carver genealogy. Jonathan[5] (Nathaniel,[4], Eleazer[3]) was born in Bridgewater, Mass., c. 1723 and married there, 13 Oct. 1746. It does not seem likely that he was in Connecticut in 1741. Jonathan[4] was thirty-six years old when he married in Canterbury Abigail Robbins who was probably sixteen years his junior. His adventurous spirit and the rather wild life he led would seem to fit him for this role—the father of Mary Waller's husband. Unfortunately this question still remains unanswered.

Jonathan and Mary (Waller) Carver had at least three and probably four children after removing from Kent, Conn. The place of birth of two of them is not known though the date of birth of one of them has been found. Either this was in some old family record or it was taken from his gravestone. As so often happened when a family moved from one state to another records were lost. Jonathan Carver was the owner of several pieces of real estate in Kingston and gave land to at least two of his sons. He and his wife made their home on a property that later, about the time of the First World War, belonged to Asa Munson. Jonathan's name was on the Kingston Tax List until 1811. He died, probably, about this time. Dr. Blair in his account of Jonathan Carver in *The Michael Shoemaker Book*, p. 495, says: "On the hillside, above a sharp depression of the land below the road, and opposite the Asa Munson residence, under the shade of some very old trees there is a family burial plot in which the writer found, in 1917, traces of several graves, some of which are still marked with plain stones. This is without doubt the last resting place of Jonathan Carver and several members of his family."

Children:

i. SAMUEL, b. in Kent 28 Sept. 1768, bapt. there in July 1774; d. in Kingston 26 May 1835; m. before 1790 (when he was shown as the head of a household in the Federal Census) JANE MONTANYE, b. 10 June 1773, d. 2 May 1844, daughter of John Montanye. Samuel was a farmer, carpenter and well-known Methodist preacher. The only known children of Samuel and Jane (Montanye) Carver were those named in his will: 1. *Isaac*, b. in Kingston 26 Dec. 1791; m. Lydia Brace. 2. *Jane*, b. in Kingston c. 1812; m. Hiram Swetland.

ii. EUNICE, b. in Kent 18 Aug. 1771, bapt. there in July 1774; d. in Kingston 15 May 1845; m. in Pennsylvania ELISHA ATHERTON, son of James Atherton. They are both buried in the Forty Fort, Pa., cemetery.

iii. ADDISON, b. in Kent 22 Feb. 1774, bapt. there in July 1774; d. in Kent 8 Sept. 1776.

iv. REBECKAH, b. in Kent 21 Sept. 1776, bapt. there in December 1776; d. in Eaton Township, Wyoming Co., Pa., 21 Sept. 1851; m. in Pennsylvania ASAHEL ATHERTON, d. before 8 April 1817, son of Asahel Atherton and first cousin of her sister Eunice's husband.

v. BETTE or BETTY, b. in Kent 5 Nov. 1778, bapt. there in January 1779; probably living in 1790.

vi. ADDISON, b. in Kent probably in 1780, bapt. there in June 1781, d. in Delaware County, Ohio, before June 1831, where he was one of the early settlers; m. SALLY ————, living at the time of his death. Seven children, four of them minors, named in petition, Chancery Court, Delaware County, Ohio.

vii. ANOR, referred to by a niece as a "maiden lady" (letter from Anna (Carver) May to Mrs. Edna E. McCoy, dated 15 May 1899). Owned a houselot in

Kingston in 1835. Lived later with her sister Ann (Carver) Mullison. Buried in the Mullison Lot, Forty Fort, Pa., Cemetery.

viii. JABEZ, b. 8 Feb. 1787; d. in Kingston 26 July 1846; m. c. 1809 POLLY YOUNG. They are both buried in the Forty Fort, Pa., Cemetery. Eight children.

ix. ANN, b. probably in Kingston 14 Jan. 1790; d. there 14 Jan. 1873; m. REUBEN MULLISON, son of Reuben. They are both buried in the Forty Fort, Pa., Cemetery. Six children.

x. LUCINDA,[6] b. in Kingston 8 Aug. 1793; d. there 20 June 1848; m. c. 1810 WILLIAM[5] CHURCH (Gideon,[4] Elias,[3] Daniel,[2] Samuel[1]). They are both buried in the Forty Fort, Pa., Cemetery. Eight children.

NOTES

[1] Walter Goodwin Davis, *Ancestry of Joseph Neal*, 1945, p. 105, presents an interesting theory that Ann, wife of William Ford, was a daughter of Lt. Anthony Eames of Hingham, Mass., whose controversy with Bozoon Allen nearly wrecked that town.

[2] For the ancestry of Hannah Frary see Donald Lines Jacobus and Edgar Francis Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families*, 1952, p. 543-545.

[3] The mother of Esther (Church) Carver died in Bolton 24 Feb. 1764, aet. 88 (THE REGISTER, 56:162), therefore born about 1676. This would make her the right age to have been the widow Elizabeth Clark who married Samuel[3] Church (John,[2] Richard[1] of Hartford) whose daughter Esther was born in 1711. If so she was the "Hester Church" baptized 4 Nov. 1711 (Edwin Pond Parker, *History of the Second Church of Christ in Hartford, Conn.*, 1892, p. 320).

[4] The Index to the Canterbury Records does not refer to Abigail Robbins on p. 168 where her marriage to Jonathan Carver appears.

[5] Jonathan Carver, *Travels Through the Interior Parts of North America*, was one of the books purchased by The Berkshire Republican Library of Stockbridge, Mass. when it was founded in 1794. Richard D. Birdsall, *Berkshire County. A Cultural History*, 1959.

[6] There is some doubt as to the parentage of Lucinda Carver. Blair, *op. cit.*, p. 495, 507, lists her as the tenth child of Jonathan and Mary (Waller) Carver. A note, presumably in the handwriting of her son, Addison Carver Church, says she was the daughter of Samuel (listed by Blair as her oldest brother). Brewster, *op. cit.*, p. 289, 90, also lists her as a daughter of Jonathan, but in his account of the family of Gideon Church on p. 305 he says of Gideon's son "William married Lucinda, daughter of Samuel Carver." In the letter referred to above from Anna (Carver) May to Mrs. McCoy, Mrs. May says that Lucinda was a sister of her father, Jabez Carver.

The authors are grateful to Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus for his kindly suggestions concerning this article.

CASE INTERMARRIAGES:—Can any of your readers top the following genealogical curiosity? Richard[4] Case, son of Richard[3] (Richard,[2] John[1]) Case and his wife Mercy[4] (Joshua,[3] Joshua,[2] Thomas[1]) Holcombe, was born at Simsbury on 7 June 1734, married in West Simsbury on 8 Jan. 1756 Ruth[4] Case, daughter of Amos[3] (Bartholomew,[2] John[1]) Case and his wife Mary[4] (Jonathan,[3] Nathaniel,[2] Thomas[1]) Holcombe, born in Simsbury on 26 April 1742, died in West Granby on 28 Feb. 1794. At an unknown date Richard married (2) Mary[4] Case, daughter of Thomas[3] (Bartholomew,[2] John[1]) Case and his wife Elizabeth Woodford, born 5 Aug. 1732, died 29 July 1817, having survived her second husband Richard who died 7 April 1805. She had married (1) Hosea[4] Case, son of Joseph[3] (Joseph,[2] John[1]) Case and his wife Hannah[4] (John,[3] John,[2] Michael[1]) Humphrey, born 23 March 1731 and died 7 May 1793, married to Mary on 11 April 1751. Furthermore, the aforesaid Amos Case was a son of Mary[3] (Samuel,[2] Michael[1]) Humphrey, as was his brother Thomas Case, father of Mary. We are now ready to attempt to express the relationship, as follows: Richard was by Case descent second cousin of both his wives and of his second wife's first husband. He was third cousin, by Holcombe descent, of his first wife. The two wives were first cousins by both Case and Humphrey descent, though they were not double-first cousins, and they were third cousins of Hosea by Humphrey descent and second cousins, as has been indicated, of Richard, by Case descent. Has ever such a case [pun intended] been known?

Des Moines, Iowa. G. E. MCCRACKEN.

TWO MARY CASES AND SOME OF THEIR EARLY DESCENDANTS NAMED ALDERMAN, GLEASON AND PHELPS

By GEORGE E. MCCRACKEN, Ph.D., F.A.S.G., of Des Moines, Iowa

Fastidious genealogists of another generation were inclined to suppress all reference to illegitimacy, with the result that either a line became permanently blocked or was traced incorrectly. In the Case family of Hartford County, Conn., are two examples of interest, although they are not edifying, because the women involved were both named Mary Case and were undoubtedly first cousins, being daughters, respectively, of John[1] Case of Simsbury by his first wife Sarah Spencer, and of his presumed brother, Richard[1] Case of Hartford by his wife Elizabeth Purchas. The relationship between the two brothers has been extensively discussed in *The American Genealogist*, vol. 34, p. 65-78, April 1958, to which account we need now to add nothing save that the suggestion there made that Henry Case of Hartford was the same man as Henry Case of Southold appears to be improbable. A brief note in the same quarterly (vol. 37, p. 27, January 1961) has been devoted to one of the present Mary Cases.

This Mary Case was born in Windsor, Conn., 22 June 1660 and died in Simsbury, Conn., either on 22 Aug. or 2 Sept. 1725, both dates being recorded in primary sources. She appears in the distribution of her father's estate as "Marey Heley" which was misread by C. W. Manwaring, *Digest of Early Connecticut Probate: Hartford District* (Hartford, 1904-1906), vol. 2, p. 38, as "Marcy Hely." She married first, in 1675, William Alderman, who died in Farmington, Conn., in the summer of 1697. Inventory of his personal estate (£42. 9s. 6d.) was taken in Farmington on 25 Aug. 1697 by John Hart and Samuel Andries, Sr. (*ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 395; the Alderman-Hillyer estates are in vol. 2, p. 348, 325, but the discussion is based on photostats of the documents in the Alderman file). Inventory of the real estate came to £53. and was taken by John Higley, Samuel Wilcockson [whether Sr. or Jr. is indecipherable], John Moses and John Slater, Sr., on 13 April 1698. A list of the surviving children was appended with the ages shown below, and administration was granted to the widow Mary on 2 Sept. 1697. Twenty years later 7 May 1717, the son William Alderman, asked administration which was granted him 6 Aug. 1717. Another inventory was now made on 2 June 1718 by Sam[ll] Case [the widow's brother] and Sam[ll] Pettebone, and came to £47. 11s. 6d., exhibited 22 July 1719/20. Papers in the file include a bond of William Alderman and Joseph Wadsworth of Hartford, dated 6 Aug. 4 George 1717, the body of the bond not filled in; also a paper showing that Mary Hillyer had appeared in court, 13 April 1698, and an undated expense account by her. There were also two accounts of administrator's expenses, one undated (£1. 8s.) and another dated in May 1720. On 6 Sept. 1720 the administrator was directed to sell property to settle the estate (23 acres in Care Hill Swamp) and on 24 Jan. 1719/20 sold them to himself as the highest bidder for £18. 5s., allowed and confirmed 4 April 1720. The court was still considering this estate in 1727, for there is a note from the clerk, Hezekiah Wyllys, to the court, stating that he had searched for another account in this estate and had not found it. Manwaring says that on 4 Aug. 1724 Thomas Alderman of Simsbury, a minor 18 years of age, son of William Alderman deceased, chose William Alderman to be his guardian. This minor most certainly must have been son, instead, of Thomas Alderman, who died in 1715, since there could have been no Thomas in 1724 who was son aged 18 of any William Alderman then deceased.

Having become a widow in 1697, Mary (Case) Alderman married secondly, in Simsbury, 30 March 1698/9, Sergeant James[2] Hillyer (John[1]), born in Windsor, Conn., 24 Aug. 1644, died in Simsbury 28 July 1720, who had married in Windsor, 28 June 1677, for the first time so far as is known, Mary Wakefield, daughter of John and Ann (———) Wakefield and widow of Ebenezer[3] Dibble (Thomas,[2] Robert[1]), who had been a casualty in King Philip's War.

As will presently appear, the probate of James Hillyer's estate

shows an heir Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Palmer [of Branford and probably that Daniel who was son of Michael Palmer and born in Branford 13 Sept. 1675—see *The American Genealogist*, vol. 12, p. 105, October 1935]; the will of his wife Mary likewise mentions a daughter Elizabeth. Long ago Nathaniel Goodwin (*Genealogical Notes* [Hartford, 1856], p. 276) made Daniel Palmer's wife a daughter of James and Mary (Case) (Alderman) Hillyer, but it is now clear that James and Mary had no such daughter Elizabeth, or, indeed, any other issue of their marriage, but that each had a daughter Elizabeth, the daughter of James Hillyer being by his first wife, Mary Wakefield, and Elizabeth, daughter of Mary Case, was an entirely different person whose origin will be discussed presently.

We now turn to the Hartford County Court Records, vol. 6, p. 129, which contain, under date of 9 March 1699/1700, the following:

> Elizabeth [!] the Wid° of Willm Olderman [!] dec^{d} now the wife of James Hylliar of Symsbury was Complained of at the court in Sept. last for being guilty of fornication. The court considering the Circumstances of the case do Se cause to Lay a fine upon her of twenty Shillings pay.

There should, therefore, be a record of the first appearance of this matter in September 1699, but it has been searched for without success. The clerk clearly erred in calling the culprit Elizabeth, for the widow of William Alderman and the wife of James Hillyer was Mary, though she had an older sister who was named Eizabeth. The charge is fornication, not fornication before marriage, and James Hillyer himself is not charged, as would be expected if it were before marriage. The fornication must have been with some other man, and this raises the question of why it was not called adultery. Moreover, the punishment of a fine of £1 is much less than the £6, or a whipping which had been the lot of her cousin Mary, as we shall see.

The following is taken from the baptismal records of Dudley Woodbridge, pastor in Simsbury, 1697-1710:

> Mary Hillyer the Wife of Sergt James Hillyer had a Child Baptized which childs name is as it was Baptized Elizabeth May 25 day [1701] but her Sir Name is Demond according as the s^{d} childs mother reports. Illigitimate.

The court record and the baptismal record together preclude any attempt to suggest that Mrs. Hillyer was presenting for baptism the illegitimate child of some other woman—this girl was clearly hers. She became pregnant some time in the summer of 1699 and the child must have been born in the spring of 1699/1700, but was not baptized until about a year old. Here is a woman who has given birth to six children by her first husband, then is a widow for the better part of two years before a second marriage, and is then accused of fornication with another man several months after the second marriage. This makes it probable that she was caught in the act, for otherwise she could have remained silent and easily passed off the child as her husband's, but Woodbridge's baptismal record seems to imply that he at least knew nothing as to the identity of the true father except what the mother told him.

The name Demond is often spelled Deming. Judson Keith Deming, *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Deming of Wethersfield*, p. 15f., shows a Joseph[3] Deming, later of Woodstock, Conn., who mentions a daughter Elizabeth in a deed conveying property to his son Joseph[4] Deming, but of this Elizabeth Mr. Deming knew no more. At first sight, this seemed a promising lead, but Clarence W. Bowen's *History of Woodstock*, vol. 4, p. 518, dates this Elizabeth's birth in Woodstock 10 Sept. 1710 and marries her off to Ebenezer Peck of Norwich 13 Oct. 1737. These dates have been verified in the vital records. It may be that somewhere in the Deming genealogy the culprit lies hidden, but there is no evidence to identify him; it is probable that a thorough study of the primary records of that family would also fail to reveal the father of this Elizabeth.

An undated inventory of James Hillyer's estate was made by James Cornish, John Humphrey and John Moses; an agreement between Marey Hillier, widow and relict, James Hillier, Jr., Daniel Palmer and wife Elizabeth was signed 8 Aug. 1720, administration being granted to the son James 10 Aug. 1720. He was the second son of this name, the first having been born in Simsbury 28 Jan. 1678/9, and died there 27 April 1679. No birth record has been found for James[3] Hillyer or his brothers Nathaniel (died in Danbury 31 Oct. 1709) and Andrew (died in Simsbury 28 Aug. 1714).

The will of Mary Hillyer, widow, who died in Simsbury 22 [not 12 as Manwaring has it] Aug. 1725 or 2 Sept. 1725, as it is also recorded, was dated 17 Aug. 1725, date of probate not stated. She names three sons, William Alderman, John Alderman, Joseph Alderman; father John Case deceased; daughter Elizabeth, no surname given; executor: son John Alderman; witnesses: Samuel Pettebone, Jonathan Humphrey, Samuel Humphrey. The inventory of £23. 11s. 5d. was taken 9 Nov. 1725 by [her brother] Richard Case and [her stepson] James Hillyer.

Children (surname *Alderman*) [for the descendants of these children see William Parker Alderman, *Aldermans in America*, 1957]:

i. MARY, b. in Simsbury 22 Sept. 1680; aet. 17 on 25 Aug. 1697; not mentioned in mother's will in 1725.

ii. THOMAS, b. in Simsbury 11 Jan. 1683/4; aet. 14 on 25 Aug. 1697; m. in East Hampton, Long Island, 27 April 1702/3, MARY SEAGRAVE. Issue.

iii. WILLIAM, b. probably in Farmington 29 Oct. 1686 (date from Nathaniel Goodwin); aet. 12 on 25 Aug. 1697; m. in Simsbury, 28 March 1716, REBECCA OSBORN. Issue.

iv. SARAH, b. probably in Farmington about 1691; aet. 6 on 25 Aug. 1697; m. in Simsbury, 5 Jan. 1709/10, THOMAS MOSES, b. there 8 May 168-, son of John Moses, Sr., by wife Deborah Thrall. Issue.

v. JOHN, b. probably in Farmington about 1694; aet. 3 on 25 Aug. 1697; m. in Simsbury, 28 Oct. 1719, his first cousin, SARAH CASE. Issue.

vi. JOSEPH, b. probably in Farmington about 1696; aet. 1 on 25 Aug. 1697; m. in Simsbury, 30 June 1720, his first cousin, MINDWELL CASE. Issue.

Child named *Demond* [? Deming]:

vii. ELIZABETH, b. in the summer of 1700, bapt. by Dudley Woodbridge, 25 May 1701, as the illegitimate daughter of Mary Hillyer by —— Demond (not further identified); m. in Simsbury, 21 Feb. 1717/18, THOMAS GLEASON of Enfield, b. there 29 July 1690, d. in Simsbury 8 May 1745, son of Isaac[2] Gleason (Thomas[1]) of Enfield by his wife Elizabeth. See John Barber White and Lillian May Wilson, *Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Gleason of Watertown, Mass., 1607-1909* (Haverhill, Mass., 1909), vol. 33, p. 42, where the sketch of this Thomas does not identify Elizabeth Deming; also *Old Northwest Quarterly* (1900), vol. 3, p. 27f. Issue.

B. RICHARD CASE'S DAUGHTER MARY

Mary Case, only daughter of Richard[1] Case of Hartford by his wife Elizabeth Purchas, is mentioned as a minor in her father's will, dated 8 Sept. 1690, so that if her majority was counted as twenty-one years, rather than eighteen, which would be more probable at this period, she was not born earlier than 1669, and probably several years later than that, even as late as 1680 or 1682. Though somewhat younger than her first cousin, the other Mary (above), she got into trouble at an earlier date, and in extenuation of her fault we may plead youth and innocence.

At a Town Meeting in Hartford, 17 Jan. 1695/6 (Connecticut Historical Society Collections, vol. 6, p. 242), we find the following:

> The State of Mary Case being pesented to the Consideration of the town by the townsmen and of their Exspence of ten shillings in Cash for the said Mary her Releife the Town doe order yt the townsmen Shall Enquire into her Estate and wt her mother will doe towards her maintenance and if she refuseth to Contribute theirto, they are to make report theirof to the authority.

The explanation of this cryptic item is that Mary Case had either recently given birth to a child or was about to do so. In any case, a child of this Mary named Kezia was baptized in Hartford First Church 1 March 1695/6, name of father not stated.

At a session of the Hartford County Court, 18 June 1695, Lt. Col. John Allyn, Mr. Nath. Stanly and Capt. Jacob Stanly, presiding, we read the following (Court Records, vol. 5, p. 87):

> Mary Case of Hartford com[p]layned of Daniel Eames late of boxford for begetting her with child whoe being examined the sayd Eames & Mary Case both in court acknowledged that they had comitted folly together sometime in January last by which the sayd Mary Case is with child as she sayth & that sayd Daniels wickedness is aggravated in that he had a wife of his owne at that time he comitted that folly. We seize [?] & sentence him the sayd Daniel Eames to be severely whipt upon the naked body on Wednesday imediately after the Lecture And the sayd Mary Case for her committing fornication with the sayd Eames whoe is a marryed person & his wife now Liveing we doe sentence her to pay a fine of six pounds or be severely whipt on the naked body as soon as she shall be in a capacity to receive her punishment & we doe order the sayd Eames to depart the colony forthwith & to return to his wife & famaly as the law requires.

This sentence of a fine of six pounds or a whipping was, as said above, much more severe than that meted out some years later to her cousin. Whether she could raise the large fine and avoid the whipping is un-

known. Her father was now dead, and a few months later the Townsmen of Hartford had to spend ten shillings for her relief.

The conception thus took place in January 1694/5, the couple was tried on 18 June 1695, the child was born in September or October 1695, the "State" of Mary Case was before the Town Meeting on 17 Jan. 1695/6, and the child was perhaps six months old when baptized.

Daniel Eames was second child and eldest son of Robert[1] Eames by his wife Rebecca Blake, and was born 7 April 1663, married in Andover, Mass., 15 April 1683, Lydia Wheeler, and with her settled in Boxford where the *Vital Records* (p. 31-32) show the births of their seven children between 1684 and 1693. Sidney Perley's *History of Boxford, Mass.* (Boxford, 1880), p. 30, describes this family and states that in the winter of 1693-4, Daniel Eames deserted his wife and the children, that Lydia appealed to the selectmen for assistance, and that John Peabody took her into his home. Mr. Perley knew nothing more about Daniel Eames, nothing about his visit to Hartford and the "folly" committed there. It would appear that after his whipping, Daniel did not return to his responsibilities in Boxford.

In the D.A.R. papers of Miss Helen Eliza Case, daughter of Dr. Erastus Ely Case, the compiler of the manuscript Case genealogy now in the Connecticut Historical Society, is a sketch of Richard[1] Case in which it is alleged, without documentation, but with a question mark, that Mary[2] Case married first, Joseph Meacham. In the second generation of the Meacham family there was no Joseph, and in the third two Josephs, one born in Enfield 18 Feb. 1685/6, the other born in Salem 7 Dec. 1696, both far too young to have married Mary Case (see Mrs. Mary Lovering Holman in *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 69, p. 35, 41, January 1938). There was, however, a Joseph Meakin or Meakins who died in Hartford 29 Jan. 1724/5, whose probate (Manwaring, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 545 f.) shows no name of a wife, but mentions brothers John and Samuel Meakins, and the following children: Joseph, Sarah, Abigail, Mary, Hannah and Rebeckah. Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus (*Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), p. 462) shows that Joseph[2] Meakin (John[1]) was born about 1669, died in East Hartford 1 Jan. 1724/5 aet. 55, married Mary ———, born about 1684, died 29 Jan. 1724/5 aet. 40. The facts underlying this information may have been seen by Dr. Case and caused him to guess that the unknown Mary may have been Mary Case, but the full information prevents us from accepting this guess.

Mary Case did marry, as the compilers of *The Phelps Family* (1899), vol. 1, p. 104-107, rightly state, as third wife, sometime between the death of the second wife (her cousin Sarah Case, daughter of John Case and sister of our other Mary Case), on 2 May 1704 and her own admission as "wife of Joseph Phelps" to full communion in the Simsbury Church, 13 Oct. 1706, Joseph[3] Phelps (Joseph,[2] William[1]), born in Windsor 20 Aug. 1667, died in Simsbury 20 Jan. 1749/50. In his will, dated 21 Dec. 1749 (Manwaring, *op. cit.*, vol. 3, p. 615), he mentions wife Mary, sons Joseph, Amos, David, grandson

Samuel Humphrey (son of deceased daughter Hannah), and the two daughters Damaris and Elizabeth; witnesses: John Pettebone, John Humphrey, Elizabeth Tuller. Inventory, amounting to £1165. 2s., was taken by Andrew Robe, Jonathan Pettebone, Amos Willcocks.

Mary (Case) Phelps died in Simsbury 10 Sept. 1757, leaving a will, dated 13 Aug. 1751, probated 5 Dec. 1757, in which she mentions son David (executor); honoured husband Joseph Phelps, late of said Simsbury; daughter Kezia and her daughter Lucy who has nursed Kezia through an illness; witnesses: John Humphrey, John Phelps, Thanks Phelps and Mary Phelps (the two women by mark). As this will is too late to appear in Manwaring, the original has been examined in Hartford.

Joseph Phelps had married first, by early 1689, Mary Collier, daughter of Goodman Joseph and Elizabeth (Sandford) Collier of Hartford, on whom see Frank Farnsworth Starr, *Goodwin-Morgan Ancestral Lines* (Hartford, 1915), vol. 1, p. 63-70, especially p. 67; N. Grier Parke II, *The Ancestry of Lorenzo Ackley and of his wife Emma Arabella Bosworth* (Woodstock, Vt., 1960), p. 260f.; also *The American Genealogist*, vol. 37, p. 27. Mary (Collier) Phelps died in Simsbury 13 March 1697/8, whereupon Joseph Phelps married secondly, 9 Nov. 1699, Sarah Case, born in Simsbury 20 April 1676, died there 2 May 1704, daughter of John[1] and Sarah (Spencer) Case. By his first wife Joseph Phelps had three children: Joseph, Hannah and Mary; by his second, three more: Sarah, Damaris and Amos, who, in *The Phelps Family*, is assigned to the third wife Mary and given a birth date about 1708. This is surely too late for he married in Simsbury, 1 July 1723, Sarah Pettebone who died there 8 April 1781 in the 77th year, having had six children. A marriage in 1723 is only fifteen years after the genealogy's guess for his birth year. Moreover, the births of the first five children of Joseph Phelps were all entered together, probably in 1703, and when Amos was born the father neglected to enter his birth. The most serious objection to assigning him to Mary Case is that though he was still living when she made her will in 1751, she does not mention him (see *The Phelps Family*, vol. 1, p. 107, 134).

Mary (Case) Phelps' first offspring was

i. KEZIA, illegitimate child by Daniel Eames, bapt. at Hartford First Church 1 March 1695/6; living in 1751, when mentioned in her mother's will with a daughter Lucy then old enough to have nursed Kezia through an illness. What surname Kezia bore, whether Eames, Case or Phelps, is unknown, and nothing is known of her subsequent history nor of that of her daughter Lucy.

By Joseph Phelps she had

ii. JOHN, b. in Simsbury 14 Feb. 1706/7, bapt. by Dudley Woodbridge, 15 Feb. 1706/7; d. 5 Jan. 1712/13.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. in Simsbury 7 April at night, bapt. by Dudley Woodbridge 10 April 1709; living in 1749, but not mentioned in her mother's will in 1751; m. in Simsbury, 28 July 1725, DANIEL HOSKINS. Issue.

iv. (Lt.) David, b. in 1710, birth not recorded; living in 1749 and 1751, when mentioned in the wills of both parents; d. in Simsbury 10 Dec. 1760 aet. 50, ill 19 days of smallpox; m. there, 25 April 1731, Abigail Pettebone, d. there in 1807, having m. (2), David Strong of Bolton.

A BRANCH OF THE CASS FAMILY.

By William Stowell, LL.B., of Brooklyn, N. Y. *

1. John[1] Cass, the first in this line, of whom there is definite knowledge, went from Boston to Hampton, N. H., as early as 1648. He returned about 1657, and married at Watertown, in that year, Martha, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Knapp) Philbrick. One of his ten children was:

2. Ebenezer[2] Cass, born at Hampton, July 17, 1671. There can be no doubt that he was the lad who appeared at Roxbury and joined the company that went from there, in 1686, to found "New Rocksbury," now Woodstock, Conn.

Being a minor, he could not take land in his own name; but he was made joint grantee with a person of age, one Lyon. Ebenezer returned to Roxbury for a wife, and is on record there as marrying Patience, daughter of James and Miriam (Stansfield) Draper, March 13, 1689–90. He settled at Woodstock, but sold his possessions there, giving a deed Feb. 9, 1708, and went, soon after, to Lebanon, Conn., where he bought land, in the deed of which, dated June 8, 1708, it was stated that he was from "New Rocksbury, Mass." He was constable at Lebanon in 1714, and was on the list

*William Stowell Mills.

of residents at Norwich, Conn.—the part now Franklin— in 1720. That he owned land in the "West Society" of Norwich is shown in a deed given by his son Moses, in 1730. No records of the births of his children have been found; but circumstances plainly indicate who some of these were, though the order of their ages can only be presumed.

Children of Ebenezer[2] Cass:

i. Mary[3], m. Samuel Wright, at Lebanon, in 1710.
3. ii. Moses, m. Mary Haskins, at Lebanon, Jan. 23, 1717–18.
4. iii. Jonathan, m. at Lebanon, Nov. 13, 1718, Bathsheba Williams, dau. of Park Williams.
5. iv. Eliphalet, m. Martha Owen, at Lebanon, Dec. 10, 1736.

2. Moses[3] Cass left records of himself, which, by correspondence with town clerks and descendants of the family, I have been able to trace. We have his own testimony as to his parentage. Sept. 3, 1730, at Norwich, he gave a deed to John Hutchins, of land "which I bought of my father, Mr. Ebenezer Cass" (Land Records, Vol. VI., p. 232). In 1722, he bought a hundred acres of land in the "Pratt Tract," partly in Lebanon and partly in Hebron. He was admitted freeman at Norwich, Sept. 13, 1726; but returned to Hebron before 1736. There is proof that he married a second wife, Mary. His will (Colchester Probate Records, Book 1, page 77) mentions his wife Mary; sons Moses and Josiah; daughters Patience, Lois, Alice, and Hannah; and "Eliphalet Case, son to my second wife, to have £5." The will was dated Sept. 4, 1741, and his death occurred two days later. The will was presented for probate Sept. 14, 1744, by Mary Hutchins, "late widow of Moses Case, of Hebron, deceased." His last child was posthumous, and, from the fact of his special mention of the son's parentage, it is to be presumed that, at the date of the will, Eliphalet was the only child of the second wife. Though long sought, the lineage of his first wife, Mary Haskins, has not been found with certainty. Circumstances would seem to indicate that she was daughter either of Richard Haskins or of John Haskins, of Norwich, who were brothers, and who went to Norwich from Taunton, Mass., whither they had gone from Portsmouth, N. H., with their father, Nicholas, who, Savage says, was a schoolmaster at Portsmouth in 1660. She may, however, have been daughter of Samuel and Mary (Austin) Haskins of Taunton, who were married in 1684.

Children:

i. Mary[4], b. at Lebanon, May 20, 1721; d. before 1742.
ii. Patience, b. at Hebron, April 19, 1723; m. David Barber, March 8, 1738–9.
6. iii. Moses, b. at Hebron, July 24, 1724; m. at Hebron, Phebe Peters, Aug. 16, 1744.
7. iv. Lois, b. at Norwich, Dec. 17, 1727; m. at Hebron, Thomas Rowley, July 15, 1744; went to Danby and Shoreham, Vt.; d. at Shoreham, about 1794.
8. v. Alice, b. at Norwich, Nov. 3, 1730; m. Stephen Barber, Jan. 12, 1748; d. at Hebron, Oct. 28, 1814.
vi. Hannah, b. at Hebron, March 12, 1735–6; m. Eldad Post.
vii. Josiah, b. at Hebron, Feb. 2, 1738.
viii. Eliphalet.
ix. Mary, b. at Hebron, April 6, 1742 (posthumous).

4. Jonathan[3] Cass may have lived for a time in Roxbury. Land there

was assigned "to the heirs of Jonathan Casse." His wife, Bathsheba, whom he married Nov. 13, 1718, was daughter of Park and Priscilla (Payson) Williams, and granddaughter of Robert Williams, of Roxbury.

Children, born in Lebanon:

i. ZERVIAH[4], b. Sept. 24, 1720; m. Caleb Huntington.
ii. PRISCILLA, b. Sept. 22, 1722.
iii. SARAH, b. May 18, 1724.
iv. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 18, 1726; m. Eunice Porter, Oct. 4, 1744.
9. v. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 27, 1729-30; m. wid. Hannah Loomis, Feb. 18, 1762.
10. vi. ZEBULON, b. March 17, 1732; m. Irena Fish, Oct. 29, 1761.
vii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 7, 1738.

5. ELIPHALET[3] CASS, married at Lebanon, Dec. 10, 1736, Martha Owen.

Children, born at Hebron:

i. ELIPHALET[4], b. May 24, 1737.
ii. JOSEPH, b. July 5, 1739; d. Nov. 23, 1740.
iii. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 14, 1741.
iv. EBENEZER, b. March 31, 1743.
v. LEWIS, b. Nov. 17, 1744.
vi. ZIA, b. Feb. 20, 1747-8.
vii. WANE, b. March 27, 1749.
viii. JOSIAH, b. May 28, 1749 (probably an error in date; may have been twin with Wane).
ix. ROGER, b. Aug. 15, 1746.
x. ZENAS, b. Sept. 10, 1750.

6. MOSES[4] CASS, born at Hebron, July 24, 1724; married at Hebron, Aug. 16, 1744, Phebe Peters.

Children, born at Hebron:

i. MARY[5], b. July 27, 1746.
ii. MOSES, b. June 6, 1749.

7. LOIS[4] CASS, born at Norwich, Dec. 17, 1727; married at Hebron, July 15, 1744, Thomas Rowley, who was a great-grandson of Samuel Fuller, Jr., a passenger on the "Mayflower," 1620. Only three of their children are recorded at Hebron. The histories of Danby and Shoreham, Vt., in which towns they subsequently lived, mention three others: Thomas, Nathan and Polly. She died at Shoreham about 1794.

Children, born in Hebron:

i. A DAUGHTER, b. May 15, 1745; d. May 17, 1745.
ii. LOIS ROWLEY, b. April 17, 1749; m. Nathaniel Fisk, of Danby, Vt., 1770.
iii. RUBEN ROWLEY, b. April 16, 1751.

8. ALICE[4] CASS, born at Norwich, Nov. 3, 1730; married Jan. 12, 1748, Stephen Barber. She died at Hebron, Oct. 28, 1814.

Children:

i. ALICE BARBER[5], b. March 13, 1749; m. Oliver Phelps; had four husbands; d. Dec. 20, 1842.
ii. STEPHEN BARBER, b. Sept. 28, 1751; d. Oct. 5, 1751.
iii. STEPHEN BARBER, b. Nov. 12, 1752; m. Desire Tarbox, May 13, 1773; d. Nov. 10, 1838.
iv. SIBYL BARBER, b. Sept. 14, 1755; m. Phinehas Post, May 12, 1774; d. Oct. 2, 1838.
v. LYDIA BARBER, b. July 20, 1757; m. Elihu Pomeroy, 1776; d. Aug. 25, 1828.

vi. Levina Barber, b. Feb. 18, 1760; m. Eliphaz Jones, 1777; d. Dec. 30, 1848.
vii. Bela Barber, b. Feb. 23, 1762; m. Margaret Jones, May 29, 1783; d. Sept. 17, 1836.
viii. Lucinda Barber, b. Feb. 18, 1765; m. Joel Jones, Jr., Oct. 17, 1782; d. Dec. 4, 1838.
ix. Hannah Barber, b. April 18, 1767; m. Gurdon Filer, Aug. 28, 1788; d. Dec. 18, 1841.
x. Mary Barber, b. June 14, 1769; m. Capt. Solomon Judd, Nov. 26, 1789; d. June 19, 1850.
xi. Josiah Barber, b. May 22, 1771; m. Abigail Gilbert and Sophia Lord; d. Dec. 8, 1843.
xii. Louisa Barber, b. Jan. 23, 1775; m. Uzziel Phelps; d. Sept. 1, 1853.

9. Ebenezer[4] Cass, born Feb. 27, 1729–30; married Feb. 18, 1762, widow Hannah Loomis. He died Dec. 21, 1764.
Child:
i. Roxillana[5], b. Nov. 9, 1762.

10. Zebulon[4] Cass, born March 17, 1732; married Oct. 29, 1761, Irena Fish.
Children:
i. Eunice[5], b. May 27, 1762.
ii. William, b. April 10, 1764.
iii. Zebulon, b. Mar. 2, 1766.
iv. Lydia, b. Jan. 13, 1768.

In the records of this branch of the family, the name has three spellings, *Cass*, *Casse* and *Case*, the first being of most frequent occurrence. The names of children are serviceable guides. Jonathan was one of the brothers of Ebenezer[2]. Hon. Lewis Cass, of Michigan, was a descendant of John, through another Jonathan.

Ebenezer Cass.—Proofs that Ebenezer[2] Cass of Roxbury, Woodstock and Lebanon, *ante*, page 305, was a son of John[1] Cass of Hampton, New Hampshire, are not wanting. In Rockingham Co. Deeds, Vol. 9, p. 95, and Vol. 12, p. 561, are deeds from Ebenezer Cass of Lebanon, 1712, to John Philbrick, and 1718, to his brother Capt. Joseph Cass, conveying certain lands in Hampton, and right to the estate of their honored father John Cass. Ebenezer[2] Cass was approved April 1, 1695, by the Selectmen of Roxbury, and licensed by the Court to keep a Public house in Roxbury near Dedham line.

ALEXANDER CHALKER OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. ALEXANDER[1] CHALKER was among the early settlers of Guilford, and was quite a young man when he came to the town. He united with the church early, and was made freeman on May 22, 1648. His home lot of 3 acres stood on Crooked Lane, now State St. On Feb. 20, 1649–50, he stated in town meeting that he doubted whether he should be able to continue his present contribution to the minister's support. He married, Sept. 29, 1649, Katherine, or Kateren, Post of Saybrook. He was fined for "sleeping in centry & loosing his arms," on Oct. 9, 1645, and was then called "Sander." He sold his lands at Guilford, between 1652 and '55, and removed to Saybrook, where he became a prominent inhabitant. He died before 1673. On Sept. 23, of that year, his widow married John Hill of Guilford.

Children:

2. i. STEPHEN, or SAMUEL,[2] b. Sept. 8, 1650; d. 1711.
   ii. MARY, b. Apr. 27, 1653; m. Mch. 7, 1677-8, Richard Cozens of Block Island.
3. iii. ABRAM, or ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 19, 1655.
   iv. KATEREN, b. Nov. 8, 1657.
   v. SARAH, b. Oct. 19, 1659.
   vi. JANE, b. Mch. 25, 1662.
   vii. ALEXANDER, b. Feb. 25, 1666; d. May 25, 1727.

2. SAMUEL[2] CHALKER (*Alexander*[1]) married, Nov. 7, 1676, Phebe, daughter of Robert Bull.

Children:

4. i. STEPHEN,[3] b. Sept. 11, 1677.
   ii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 6, 1679.
   iii. PHEBY, b. Mch. 29, 1682; d. July 14, 1683.
   iv. PHEBE, b. May 9, 1685.
   v. ALEXANDER.
   vi. MEHITABEL.
   vii. RUTH.

3. ABRAHAM[2] CHALKER (*Alexander*[1]) married first, Jan. 16, 1679–80, Hannah Sanford, who died Dec. 7, 1683; married second, Sept. 23, 1686, Sarah Ingham, who died Sept. 11, 1687; and married third, Nov. 19, 1691, Deborah Barber, who died Oct., 1753.

Child by first wife:

   i. HANNAH,[3] b. Mch. 25, 1682.

Child by second wife:

   ii. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 1, 1687; d. Sept. 16, 1687.

Children by third wife:

   iii. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 3, 1694.
   iv. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 31, 1697.
   v. ABRAHAM, b. May 1, 1699.
   vi. HANNAH, b. July 19, 1703.
   vii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 12, 1707. He was probably the father of *Dr. Isaac*,[4] b. June 1, 1736; d. Aug. 24, 1803; m. Dec. 12, 1770, Sarah Stair, who d. July 12, 1781. Children: 1. Charles,[5] b. Jan. 17, 1772; d. Aug. 2, 1828; m. Sept. 3, 1804, Sarah Johnson, who d. Jan. 16, 1848. 2. Sarah, b. Jan. 6, 1775; d. Mch. 9, 1821; m. Nov. 15,

1797, Samuel Burgis of Guilford, who d. Apr. 18, 1854. 3. Elizabeth, b. Mch. 16, 1777; m. Mch. 10, 1803, Agur Wildman, who was b. Apr. 24, 1779, and d. Feb. 9, 1861. 4. Randolph Washington, b. Mch. 1, 1780; d. single, June 21, 1821. 5. William, b. Dec. 10, 1781; d. Aug. 21, 1783. 6. Anna, b. Oct. 6, 1783. 7. William, b. Mch. 3, 1786.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 17, 1710.

4. STEPHEN[3] CHALKER (*Samuel*,[2] *Alexander*[1]) married, June 3, 1703, Elizabeth, daughter of John Chapman of East Haddam.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. Mch. 12, 1704.
ii. PHEBE, b. Aug. 11, 1705.
iii. STEPHEN, b. July 19, 1707; m. Dec. 4, 1727, Mehitabel, dau. of Capt. Samuel Chapman. Children: 1. *Stephen*,[5] b. Oct. 24, 1728. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 27, 1730. 3. *Jabez*, b. Mch. 24, 1732. 4. *Mehitabel*, b. Sept. 9, 1733. 5. *Gideon*, b. Jan. 9, 1735. 6. *Jeremiah*, b. July 20, 1736.
iv. MARY, b. May 30, 1710.
v. MEHITABEL, b. Aug. 13, 1715; d. Mch. 7, 173–.
vi. DEBORAH, b. May 2, 1718.

CHAMPION GENEALOGY: CORRECTION.—I send the following correction of a statement in my Champion Genealogy, New Haven, 1891:

The first wife of Joshua Champion (7, p. 34) was Mary Mott, born at Lyme, Conn., 10 Mar. 1692/3, daughter of Samuel (not John) and Mary (Brockway). This is proved by the will of Samuel Mott, on file at New London, Conn., a copy of which was sent to me by G. Andrews Moriarty, Jr., Esq., of Newport, R. I. The birth of this Mary Mott is given in Mr. Moriarty's article on "Nathaniel Mott of Scituate and his Sons" (REGISTER, vol. 67, p. 25).

New Haven, Conn. FRANCIS BACON TROWBRIDGE.

DR. BENJAMIN[5] CHANDLER AND HIS BROTHER ASAPH[5]: THEIR WIVES AND ISSUE

By Harold T. Smutz, Ed.D., of Webster Groves, Mo.

Little has been published about the progeny of Benjamin[4] Chandler (Joseph,[3] Benjamin,[2] Edmund[1]) except that of his eldest son, Joseph.[5] See *Partial Genealogy of the Chandler Family,* published about sixty years ago, which consists of a single line of descent only, although all the children of each ancestor were included. Chester A. Chandler, *A Genealogy Particularly of the Chandler Family, 1633-1953* (1953), amplified this by tracing more thoroughly the issue of Joseph[5] Chandler to the twelfth generation. In the study here presented the compiler has further assembled data about the children of Benjamin[4] and traced the descendants of his two younger sons, Dr. Benjamin[5] and Asaph[5] who, he believes, married sisters in Vermont.

Benjamin[4] Chandler's ancestral lines include some interesting connections with *Mayflower* passengers.[1]

1. Benjamin[4] Chandler (*Joseph,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *Edmund*[1]), born in Pembroke, Mass., 16 May 1727,[2] killed at the Battle of Bennington 16 Aug. 1777 (one account says he was shot by a Tory neighbor),[3] son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Delano).

He married in Cornwall, Conn., 3 Oct. 1752, Elizabeth Jeffery, born in Stamford, Conn., 4 Nov. 1730,[4] daughter of John & Sarah (Bishop).[5]

Benjamin Chandler was a worker in iron and a blacksmith. He was an early settler in Tinmouth, Vt., moving there from Cornwall

shortly after his youngest child was born, probably late in 1774 or the following spring. A school was taught in his home in Cornwall in 1761. He was not enrolled in any military unit in the Revolutionary War, but, of his own volition, took his gun and accompanied his sons Joseph and John to Bennington where he met his death.[6]

An inventory of his estate was taken 23 Feb. 1778;[7] on 28 Feb. 1794 Thomas Porter, Nero Cramton and Elisha Hamilton "were appointed a Committee to divide real estate of Benjamin Chandler late of Tinmouth deceased" by Elisha Clarke, Probate Judge.[8]

Elizabeth Chandler, his widow, went to Muskingum County, Ohio, with her daughter Betsy and the latter's husband, David Beach, soon after their marriage in 1811 where, presumably, she died. No stone was found for her in Cumberland, Guernsey Co., or in Chandlersville, Muskingum Co., both near the old Beach and Chandler homes in Ohio.

Children, born in Cornwall:[9]

i. JOSEPH,[5] b. 10 Sept. 1753; d. at the home of his son Hiram in Jersey County, Ill., 4 Oct. 1844; m. 26 Nov. 1779 PATIENCE MARY ANDRUS (ANDREWS), b. 18 Dec. 1761, d. 15 Jan. 1829; a soldier in the Continental Line for which he drew a pension.[10]

Children, probably b. in Vt.: 1. *Daniel*,[6] b. 23 Dec. 1781. 2. *Hannah*, b. 9 Sept. 1784. 3. *Sarah*, b. 29 Dec. 1786. 4. *Matilda*, b. 24 March 1794. 5. *Hiram*, b. 4 Sept. 1797. 6. *Henry*, b. possibly in Ohio 25 Sept. 1800.

ii. SARAH, b. 14 Oct. 1755; d. unm. near Hillsboro, Iowa, 1 March 1857 (gravestone in the Bayles School House Cemetery, standing September 1932), where she made her home with Dea. John and Nira (Chandler) Hammond, her niece.

iii. JOHN, b. 28 April, bapt. 27 June 1757; d. 12 May 1829, aged 72 years 14 days (gravestone), buried in Chandlersville;[11] m. in Tinmouth, 26 Nov. 1778, MARY ROYS (ROYCE),[12] d. 7 March 1826, aged 62 years 3 months (gravestone); served in the Revolution and was administrator of his father's estate;[13] moved to Chandlersville (named for him) by 1804 or earlier (not listed in the 1800 Census of Rutland County, Vt.); witnessed a deed in Marietta, Ohio, 25 Feb. 1804, when his son Zachariah sold land to Stephen Brewster whose brother John was also a witness[14] (stepsons of his sister Huldah, below).

Children, probably all born in Tinmouth, order uncertain:[15] 1. *Zachariah Royce*,[6] b. 27 June 1778; d. 29 Aug. 1862.[16] 2. *Polly*. 3. *Martin*, b. in Rutland County, Vt., 4 Jan. 1782; d. 26 July 1843 (gravestone), buried in Chandlersville. 4. *Samuel*, b. in Rutland County, Vt., 3 Nov. 1787; d. 18 Jan. 1877; m. his first cousin Laurinda Bliss (see below).[17] 5. *John*, d. 29 Aug. 1855, aged 71 (gravestone).[18] 6. *Guy*, d. 15 Nov. 1868, aged 71 years 10 months 14 days (gravestone). 7. *Stephen R.* (will 31 May and 2 June 1864).[19]

iv. HULDAH, b. 14 Feb. 1759; d. in Richmond, Vt., 1 March 1808; m. as his second wife OZEM[7] BREWSTER (Charles,[6] Ebenezer,[5] William,[4] Benjamin,[3] Jonathan,[2] William[1]), b. in Salisbury, Conn., 13 March 1751, d. in Richmond 27 April 1809, by whom she had issue.[20]

v. BENJAMIN, b. 22 Jan. 1761; d. 30 April 1770.

vi. ELIZABETH ("BETSY"), b. 12 Feb., bapt. 1 March 1763; d. in Cumberland or Chandlersville (gravestone not found) in 1834; m. in Tinmouth, 6 Jan. 1811, as his second wife, DAVID[5] BEACH (Edmund,[4] David,[3]

Nathaniel,[2] John[1]) of Tinmouth,[21] b. probably in North Stratford, Conn., 27 Aug. 1769, d. in Homer, Ohio, 22 March 1850. No issue.

vii. JESSE, bapt. 15 Nov. 1764; d. in Springfield (now Zanesville), Ohio, 20 Jan. 1814;[22] m. (1), probably in Tinmouth, MERCY (MARY) BINGHAM; m. (2), HENRIETTA MORRIS; served in the Revolution;[23] one of the first physicians in Springfield, where he settled about 1804.

Children by first wife, probably all b. in Tinmouth:[24] 1. *Nira*,[6] b. 23 July 1793; d. in Lee County, Iowa, 7 March 1859 (gravestone). 2. *Ero*, b. 14 Dec. 1795; d. in Hancock County, Ill., 24 Feb. 1883 (gravestone).[25] 3. *Jemo*. 4. *Selene*. 5. *Rudolphus*, 1801-1876 (gravestone).

Children by second wife: 6. *Zachariah Morris*, b. in Zanesville 11 Aug. 1810; d. in 1895; a prominent educator.[26] 7. *Jesse*, b. about 1812. 8. *Zeno*, b. about 1814.[27]

viii. PRUDENCE, b. 18 Sept. 1766; d. in Chandlersville 15 Jan. 1853 (gravestone); m. 6 June 1789 DR. DANIEL[7] BLISS (Isaac,[6] Ebenezer,[5] Samuel,[4] Lawrence,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]), b. in Western (now Warren), Mass., 10 April 1761, d. in Chandlersville 17 March 1840, aged 80 years 11 months (gravestone); lived in Waterbury Vt., where he was the first physician and, in 1792, its first representative;[28] removed to Muskingum County, Ohio, where they were early settlers.

Twelve children (surname *Bliss*), but only the following are named in his will:[29] 1. *Lucy Linn*. 2. *Nancy*. 3. *Mercy Stephens*. 4. *Samuel*. 5. *Harry*. 6. *Augustus*. 7. *Laurinda* (the eldest), b. in Chittenden County, Vt., 9 March 1790; d. in Hancock County, Ill., 18 Jan. 1882 (gravestone, Wythe Cemetery near Warsaw); m. in Muskimgum County, 26 Oct. 1811,[30] her first cousin Samuel[6] Chandler, son of John,[5] above.

ix. SETH, b. 15 Feb. 1768; killed by a falling tree in Waterbury, Vt., 31 March 1806. No record of his marriage or issue has been found, but on petition of Alexis Chandler, heir to Seth, 21 Jan. 1828, the Chittenden District Probate Court appointed a committee to divide lands belonging to Seth Chandler and Stiles Sherman.[31]

x. ANNA, b. 6 Sept. 1769; d. 30 Oct. 1769.

xi. ANNE, b. 22 Aug. 1770; d in Tinmouth in childbirth 21 July 1810; m. in Danby, Vt., 30 Dec. 1793, as his first wife, DAVID[5] BEACH of Tinmouth.[32] He m. as his second wife her sister Elizabeth, above.

Children (surname *Beach*), probably b. in Tinmouth: 1. *Albert*, b. in 1794. 2. *Edwards Abbott*, b. in 1796.[33] 3. *Julius*, b. 25 June 1798.[34] 4. *Isabella*, b. in 1800.[35] 5. *Rhoda L.*, b. in 1802. 6. *Eunice*, b. in 1804. 7. *David C.*, b. in 1807. 8. *Anna* (twin), b. 21 July 1810. 9. *Benjamin C.* (twin), b. 21 July 1810.

2. xii. BENJAMIN, b. 22 Aug. 1772.

3. xiii. ASAPH, b. and bapt. 18 July 1774.

2. DR. BENJAMIN[5] CHANDLER (*Benjamin*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Benjamin*,[2] *Edmund*[1]), born in Cornwall, Conn., 22 Aug. 1772, died in St. Albans, Vt., 14 Dec. 1818 and is buried in Greenwood Cemetery (gravestone).

He married in Pawlet, Vt.,[36] 13 July 1792, CAROLINE[7] BUSHNELL, born in Norwich, Conn., 25 Feb. 1772, died 5 May 1852, daughter of Benajah & Lucy (Abell). No gravestone was found for her in the Greenwood Cemetery, St. Albans, and the City Clerk there has found no record of her death.[37]

Benjamin[5] Chandler was a pioneer physician in Fairfield

and St. Albans, Vt., where he was one of the organizers of the Franklin County Medical Society and served as its first President. Although his opportunities for a broader education were limited, he diligently used the resources within his reach to widen and improve his store of knowledge. He studied Latin at night by the "light of the kitchen fire" and became a fair classical scholar. He was a leading man in his profession in St. Albans and northwestern Vermont, and attained a high standing in the medical fraternity as a skillful surgeon. In another account he is called "a very eminent physician and surgeon, the most distinguished of any in Northern Vermont. He was a pioneer who has left his impression upon many institutions of the State—its colleges and medical societies especially." An interesting facet of Dr. Chandler's career is his relationship, as the teacher, of the noted Dr. William Beaumont of St. Louis, Mo., who "apprenticed" himself to Dr. Chandler to learn medicine and surgery. There is a strong likelihood, Dr. Chandler being the man of character and professional integrity he was, that young Beaumont found in his counsel and training the inspiration for concentrated study and inquiry which, in his later life, led to his intensive observation of gastric juices in action and his writing of the first important treatise on the subject.[38]

Children, born in Vermont:

i. JOHN LOCKE,[6] b. in Pawlet 4 March 1793; d. in St. Albans 24 May 1883; m. 2 Sept. 1818 Sabina H. Curtis, b. 5 Dec. 1793, d. 4 Oct. 1871 (gravestone, Greenwood Cemetery, St. Albans); celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary 2 Sept. 1868.[39] Like his father, with whom he read medicine, he was a physician, practicing a few years in Pawlet, but for most of his life in St. Albans. "He has been one of the most eminent physicians of Vermont, a man of solid attainment and sterling integrity . . . a man of correct literary taste. He wrote much for medical journals and often upon other than medical subjects."[40]

Children (? incomplete): 1. *Mary*, b. 16 Sept. 1819; d. 7 May 1827.[41] 2. *Maria L.*, b. about 1822; d. in Natchez, Miss., 1 Oct. 1853, aged 31 (gravestone);[42] m. Thomas Crouch. 3. *Benjamin Porter*, b. 19 Dec. 1824; d. 19 April 1827. 4. *Charles Guy*, b. 17 Dec. 1830.[42] 5. *Carrie*, m. C. N. Bishop. 6. *A daughter*, m. George Farrar.[40]

ii. SOPHIA, b. 18 Nov. 1794; d. 15 Dec. 1796.[43]
iii. MAY, b. 23 Aug. 1796; d. 6 May 1816.[44]
iv. LAFAYETTE, b. 3 May 1798; d. 8 Sept. 1804.[43]
v. LUCRETIA, b. 12 July 1800; d. 15 Aug. 1809.[43]
vi. GUY, b. 15 Feb. 1802; d. 24 July 1803.[43]
vii. CHARLES, b. 13 Dec. 1803; d. in New Orleans, La., 30 Sept. 1832.[45]
viii. CAROLINE, b. 12 July 1805; d. in 1899; m. in Pawlet, 26 Aug. 1823, HORACE E. PENFIELD, b. in 1800, died in 1864.[46]

Children (surname *Penfield*) (? incomplete): 1. *Caroline C.*, b. in 1825; d. in 1912; m. in 1846 Rollin C. Dennison. 2. *Anne*, d. 24 April 18[?2]6 (gravestone).[42]

ix. GUY BUSHNELL, b. 3 Dec. 1807; d. in Kalamazoo, Mich., 30 June 1859.

3. ASAPH[5] CHANDLER (*Benjamin,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Benjamin,*[2] *Edmund*[1]),

born in Cornwall, Conn., 18 July 1774, baptized there the same day, died in Evansville, Ind., 30 Oct. 1818,[47] the youngest child of Benjamin & Elizabeth (Jeffery).

He married first, in Pawlet, Vt., 5 May 1794, HANNAH GRISWOLD[7] BUSHNELL, born 27 April 1774, died 13 Aug. 1804, "aged 30 years" and was buried in the Episcopal Cemetery, Fairfield, Vt.,[48] sister of his brother Benjamin's wife and daughter of Benajah[6] & Lucy (Abell) (see Addendum I below for a discussion of her identity).

He married secondly, probably in New York City, 10 Aug. 1809, ELIZABETH S. FRAZIER, born there 14 April 1786, died in Evansville, Ind., 4 Feb. 1874, and is buried in Oak Hill Cemetery (gravestone), daughter of William & Ruth (Sickles). She married secondly, in 1821, as his second wife, Maj. Jervis Cutler, died in Evansville 25 June 1844, son of the Rev. Mannaseh Cutler. She had further issue by her second husband.[49]

He is surely the "Asa" Chandler listed in the 1800 Census of Tinmouth with 2 males and 1 female under 10 in addition to his wife; he was not listed there in 1810, and, presumably, had moved to New York City by then. The directories of New York City, 1811-1818, listed him as a merchant. He is said to have owned and commanded a ship in the New York, Liverpool and Havre trade. In May 1818 he removed to Evansville, Vanderburgh Co., Ind., where he died five months later of the so-called "milk disease." Another historian referred to him as a wealthy sea captain who built and equipped a large flatboat in Pittsburgh, floating down the Ohio to the present site of Evansville, where he erected one of its first houses; he caught a severe and fatal cold while inspecting a well being dug for him.[50]

From the extensive and miscellaneous inventory of his estate, it appears more than probable that he planned on entering the burgeoning trade growing out of the nation's westward expansion. His estate was administered by his son, John Griswold Chandler.[51]

Children by first wife:

i. [JOHN] GRISWOLD,[8] b. in Pawlet, Vt., 2 Feb. 1795; d. intestate in Burlington, Vt., 18 Jan. 1862;[52] m. by 6 April 1820[53] BETSEY WHEELER, b. in Woodbury, Conn., 9 July 1797, d. in Burlington, Vt., 19 Oct. 1883, aged 86 years 3 months 10 days,[54] daughter of Capt. Timothy & Hannah[6] (Stoddard). Letters and deeds indicate that he was known as John G. Chandler;[55] he was so listed in the 1820 Census of Evansville, with 2 females aged 16-26; one his wife, the other his sister Elizabeth. Apparently they did not stay long in Evansville for they were in Cincinnati, Ohio, by late 1821[56] and later returned to Vermont, where he was Clerk of the Congregational Church in Derby from 1829 to 1842;[57] evidently they removed to Burlington about 1842, where he appears as a merchant in the 1850 Census. He left no will, probate being referred to his widow.[58]

Children, b. in Derby: 1. *Wheeler*,[7] b. 16 Jan. 1824; d. apparently unm. in Burlington 22 Jan. 1855, aged 31.[59] 2. *Harriet*, b. 19 May 1826; d. in Derby 28 March 1844 (gravestone).,

ii. HARLEY B., b. about 1797; m. in Evansville, Ind., 11 Aug. 1823, CYNTHIA M. WARNER,[60] Elizabeth's correspondent, probably daughter of William Warner whose estate Harley B. Chandler administered in March 1825.[61] She d. before 5 Sept. 1827 when H. B. Chandler of Evansville petitioned the Circuit Court for permission to sell, and sold the reversion rights of the infant heirs of Cynthia M. Chandler, deceased, in an Evansville lot; he was appointed guardian of the two children. He was the Postmaster of Evansville, 24 Nov. 1823 - 5 May 1827; conveyed property there 28 Sept. 1835, appearing personally as a resident of Cuyahoga County, Ohio; evidently in business in Cleveland; no further record of him, his estate, or the children has been found.

Children, b. in Evansville: 1. *Mary C.* 2. *Theodore C.*[62]

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 June 1799; d. in Wythe Township, Hancock Co., Ill., 21 Sept. 1865, aged 66 years 3 months 13 days (gravestone), buried with her husband in Wythe Cemetery;[63] m. in Muskingum County, Ohio, 8 Oct. 1823, MOSES HAMMOND,[64] b. in Charlton, Mass., 19 Feb. 1799,[65] d. in Wythe Township 13 March 1866, aged 67 years 20 days (gravestone),[66] son of Moses & Dorothy. They lived for a time in Charlton, later in Marietta, Ohio, and, finally, in Wythe Township.

Children (surname *Hammond*): 1. *Caroline*, b. in Charlton 3 Sept. 1825; d. unm. in Wythe Township 14 May 1877.[67] 2. *Asaph Chandler*, b. in Charlton 2 Nov. 1830; d. 20 June 1893 (gravestone); m. 3 April 1855 his cousin Henrietta Chandler, b. in Jacksonville, Ill., 19 March 1830, d. in Warsaw 29 Sept. 1910,[68] daughter of Dr. Ero (son of Dr. Jesse, above) & Emeline (Reed). 3. *Harley*, b. in 1833-4; d. in Keokuk, Iowa, 19 May 1896, buried in Wythe Cemetery; m. 16 June 1880 Agnes McCullough who, with a son Hugh, survived him.[69] 4. *Salem Jerome*, b. in Ohio 6 Sept. 1839; d. in Lincoln, Nebr., 18 April 1893, buried in Wythe Cemetery; m. 22 Feb. 1865 Emmeline Chandler, daughter of Dr. Ero & Emeline (Reed).[70]

Children by second wife:

iv. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in New York City 26 March 1814; d. in Evansville 6 April 1877; m. there, 30 Sept. 1847, REBECCA HUGG,[71] b. in Maryland in 1821, d. in Evansville 7 Oct. 1899. He was 1st Lieutenant in Capt. James P. Grundy's Company of Vol., Tenn. Militia, in 1836 during the Creek War and was awarded Bounty Land. Later he was owner and editor of the Evansville *Journal*; in 1848 he was appointed Evansville Postmaster, serving during President Taylor's administration.[72]

Children, b. in Evansville: 1. *William Walker*,[7] b. 23 Nov. 1848; d. 16 April 1934; m. 12 Sept. 1877 Flora Augusta Giltner, d. 10 Nov. 1953; had issue. 2. *Mary Belle*, b. 26 Feb. 1851; d. 2 June 1951; m. 25 Dec. 1878 Col. Hiram W. Austin. 3. *Benjamin Hugg*, b. 7 June 1853; d. in November 1926; m. 12 Dec. 1888 Louise Agnes Dietrich. 4. *John Jay*, b. 25 Nov. 1855; d. 14 April 1934; m. 16 Feb. 1904 Elizabeth R. Loyd. 5. *Rebecca Hugg, b.* 25 Nov. 1858; d. unm. 12 March 1949. 6. *Ruth*, b. 19 Feb. 1862; d. 16 Aug. 1954; m. 25 Nov. 1885 Samuel P. Darnell, d. 5 Jan. 1938;[47] had issue.

v. JOHN J., b. in New York City 17 Nov. 1815; d. in Evansville 15 April 1872;[73] m. 1 Jan. 1851 PAULINE ANN (CASSELBERRY) HAM, d. 18 Jan. 1881, aged 64 (gravestone, Oak Hill Cemetery);[74] a lawyer, and Evansville's first City Clerk and City Attorney; was 1st Lieutenant

and later Captain in Capt. W. L. Washington's Co. of Tenn. Mounted Militia, in the Creek and Seminole Campaign, 1836-7, and granted Bounty Land for his service, warrants issued 9 May 1856 and 6 Nov. 1857, file no. 35008-80-55.

Children, b. in Evansville:[75] 1. *Ada*,[7] b. 11 Oct. 1853; d. 26 April 1933; m. 13 Oct. 1875 Charles F. Dallam. 2. *John Jay*, b. in 1856; d. in 1937; m. 15 Dec. 1880 Bessie Morgan, b. in 1861, d. in 1922. 3. *Mary Louise* (called *"Lulie"*), b. in 1859.[76]

vi. MARY RUTH, b. in Evansville 25 Nov. 1818 after her father's death; d. there 4 Nov. 1898; m. JOSIAH W. KNIGHT, b. in Washington, N. H., 25 Feb. 1815, d. in Evansville 27 Oct. 1889, where he was an early educator; his widow and their only child, Mrs. Charles Roser, survived him.[77]

ADDENDA

I. The identity of Hannah Griswold Bushnell, wife of Asaph[5] Chandler, has been questioned. G. E. Bushnell, *The Bushnell Family Genealogy* (1945), p. 224, no. 987, gives merely her birth and death dates, but no record of her marriage. Note that his record of her death is identical with that on the gravestone of Hannah G., wife of Asaph Chandler, in the Episcopal Cemetery, Fairfield, Vt.; also that their marriage record named her Hannah G. Note, too, that Asaph and Hannah named their first son Griswold (or John Griswold as he was later called), apparently after her grandmother's father, she herself having been named for that grandmother (Bushnell, *op. cit.*, p. 122, no. 209).

II. Benjamin[4] Chandler (Joseph,[3] Benjamin,[2] Edmond[1]) had an older brother Simeon,[4] who m. Eunice Robards. In Fairfield, Vt., there was b. 8 Sept. 1802 to Ozias Chandler a son, Ira (Town Records). There is a strong probability that this was the Ozias,[5] son of Simeon[4] and Eunice Chandler, b. in New Milford, Conn., 12 March 1768 (Samuel Orcutt, *History of New Milford* (1882), p. 687) and, hence first cousin of Dr. Benjamin[5] Chandler.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

1. *The Mayflower Descendant* (1910), vol. 12, p. 108-12; (1912), vol. 14, p. 65-68, 141; THE REGISTER (1933), vol. 88, p. 153-55; Harold T. Smutz, *Robert Allen Smutz: His Ancestors and Kinfolk* (1963), p. 91-104; W. A. McAuslan, comp., *Mayflower Index Revised, Vol. 1 and 2* (1960), p. 143; J. A. Delano, *The Genealogy, History and Alliances of the American House of Delano 1621 to 1899* (1899), p. 24-93.

2. *Vital Records of Pembroke, Mass., to the Year 1850* (1911), p. 58.

3. J. A. Delano, *op. cit.*, p. 518.

4. Stamford, Conn., Vital Records, p. 57 of Huntington's *Stamford Registration.*

5. *Cornwall, Conn., Vital Records*, vol. 1, p. 18, show that Benjamin Chandler married Elizabeth Chandler; the marriage was not recorded until 15 December following. However, a letter, 2 June 1947, from D. L. Jacobus citing Stamford Land Records, Book E, p. 508, dated 26 Jan. 1753, confirms the Chandler-Jeffery connections: John Dean and Ann Bishop alias Dean his wife on the one part and [among others] Benjamin Chandler & Elizabeth Chandler Late Elizabeth Jeffery his wife Both of Cornwall agree to divide [certain property].

6. A. M. Hemenway, *Vermont Historical Gazetteer* (1877), vol. 3, p. 1141-2; E. C. Starr, *A History of Cornwall, Conn.* (1926), p. 48, 53, 168.

7. Rutland County Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 22-6.

8. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 166.

9. E. C. Starr, *op. cit.*, p. 447.

10. *Journal of the Illinois State Historical Society* (1926), vol. 19, p. 55; National Archives and Records Service, File S35206; Daughters of the American Revolution *Lineage Book* (1896), vol. 13, p. 84, 328; (1899), vol. 28, p. 178; C. E. Chandler, *A Genealogy Particularly of the Chandler Family 1633-1953* (1953), p. 15.

11. Records at the Muskingum County, Ohio, Courthouse, Zanesville, and from the old Cumberland and Chandlersville Cemeteries (1939). Note: another record gives the birth of a son John on the same day and month, 1767, eight months after the birth of Prudence and eight months before the birth of Seth.

12. Tinmouth Town Records; D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1934), vol. 136, p. 72.
13. Vermont General Assembly. *Journal and Proceedings*, vol. 1, p. 197.
14. Washington County, Ohio, Land Records, vol. 9, p. 86.
15. Smutz, *op. cit.*, p. 92-4; Chandler, *op. cit.*, p. 17 (n. b. C. E. Chandler does not give the dates of birth); Muskingum County Will Book B, p. 373-4 (1829).
16. D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1897), vol. 18, p. 353.
17. *Ibid.* (1908), vol. 70, p. 343; gravestone, Wythe Cemetery, near Warsaw, Ill.
18. *Ibid.* (1900), vol. 32, p. 359.
19. Muskingum County Will Book 2, p. 190.
20. E. C. B. Jones, *Brewster Genealogy 1566-1907* (1908), p. 242; Chittenden District Probate Records, Burlington, Vt., showed that claims against the estate of Ozem Brewster were exhibited and allowed 1 Dec. 1807 (Book 3, p. 27) and that an additional inventory was filed 5 Jan. 1808 (*ibid.*, p. 40). Ozem had a son of the same name by his first wife who may have died before his father (Brewster, *op. cit.*). Because of minor children, the probate records extend into 1817 (Book 6, p. 488).
21. Tinmouth Town Records; A. M. and C. M. Beach, *The Beach Family Magazine* (1926), vol. 1, p. 8-11, 38, 66; (1927), vol. 2, p. 122, 250.
22. Obituary in Zanesville *Express and Republican Standard*, 26 Jan. 1814.
23. J. E. Goodrich, comp., *Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolution 1775-83 Vermont* (1904), p. 250.
24. D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1909), vol. 37, p. 42; (1910), vol. 79, p. 265; (1920), vol. 159, p. 147.
25. C. M. Eames, *Historic Morgan and Classic Jacksonville* (1885), p. 18, 34, 70. Dr. Ero Chandler was the first physician in Morgan County, beginning his practice in 1821; he donated the ground for the Jacksonville Female (often called the "Presbyterian") Academy.
26. Western Biographical Publishing Company, *The Biographical Cyclopeaedia and Portrait Gallery with an Historical Sketch of Ohio* (1884), vol. 2, p. 348.
27. On 11 Feb. 1814 Abel Perrin and Henrietta Chandler were granted letters of administration on the estate of Jesse Chandler, deceased, Muskingum County Record of Wills Book A, p. 235. Henrietta Chandler was appointed guardian of Zachariah aged 12, Jesse aged 10 and Zeno aged 8, Muskingum County Guardian Record A 1816-48, Case 510, p. 30 May Term 1823.
28. Hemenway, *op. cit.* (1882), vol. 4, p. 821, 828, 839.
29. J. H. Bliss, *Genealogy of the Bliss Family in America, 1550-1800* (1881), p. 71-2, 129; Muskingum County Record of Wills, Book C, p. 390; D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1894), vol. 7, p. 23.
30. Smutz, *op. cit.*, p. 93-4; Muskingum County records showed her Lucinda.
31. Waterbury, Vt., Town Records; Hemenway, *op. cit.*, vol. 4, p. 821; Chittenden District Probate Records, vol. 13, p. 38. No relationship is shown, although the record suggests that the lands belonged to the wife of Seth and her brother or brother-in-law and that Alexis was a child of Seth and that wife.
32. Beach, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 122.
33. D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1919), vol. 152, p. 125; D. E. Beach, *Sermons and Addresses* (1890), p. 7.
34. D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1912), vol. 92, p. 127-8; Smutz, *op. cit.*, p. 75-78.
35. D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1915), vol. 117, p. 175.
36. Pawlet Town Records.
37. G. E. Bushnell, *The Bushnell Family Genealogy* (1945), p. 224, #986; D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1914), vol. 107, p. 273; (1918), vol. 138, p. 54; see also the "Addendum" above.
38. Hemenway, *op. cit.* (1867), vol. 2, p. 99-100, 319; Hamilton Child, *Gazetteer and Business Directory of Franklin and Grand Isle Counties, Vt., for 1882-83* (1883), p. 194; *Dictionary of American Biography* (1929), vol. 2, p. 104-8, "William Beaumont, Surgeon"; *The Beaumont Papers*, Washington University Medical Library, St. Louis, include a letter and testimonial from Dr. Chandler; Bushnell, *op. cit.*, p. 224, under #986.
39. *Index to Burlington Free Press* (1941), vol. 8, p. 35, issue of 9-7-1868.
40. Child, *op. cit.*, p. 195.

41. St. Albans Town Records.

42. Greenwood Cemetery, St. Albans.

43. Gilbert H. Doane, ed. *Some Early Records of Fairfield, Vermont* (1938), p. 30-1. The date of death which Bushnell ascribed to Lucretia is listed here for Eunice whom Bushnell does not name.

44. Inscription on gravestone, Greenwood Cemetery, St. Albans, has Mary.

45. Family letters to Elizabeth (Chandler) Hammond in the possession of her great-granddaughter, Mrs. Floyd Wyles (Helen Hammond) of Hamilton, Ill., quoted with her permission: "Derby, 9 July 1834 Dear Sister E. . . . My father has just returned from Ohio [;] came through Pawlet [,] friends all well there [.] Cousin Sarah Porter is Married to a Pious young man in Pawlet . . . Cousin Charles Chandler went to New Orleans on Business and died there . . . As for Brother Harley, I shall leave for Mr. C. [to] write upon." [signed] Betsey Chandler. [Postcript] "July 10 D. Sir and sister . . . Mrs. C's Brother Alden Wheeler spent a Year ago this summer in Ohio [;] saw Bro. Harley. Capt. Wheeler has just returned from Ohio. He was to Cleavland [*sic*] to see Harley but [he] had [gone] to the Ohio River." [signed] "Your Affectionate Brother J. G. Chandler."

46. Pawlet Town Records; D.A.R., *op. cit.* (1914), vol. 107, p. 273; (1918), vol. 138, p. 54; F. B. Penfield, *The Genealogy of the Descendants of Samuel Penfield* (1964), p. 49, 104, under #306, 742-51, lists Horace E. and Caroline (Chandler) Penfield and their ten children; Anne died 24 April 1846, aged 12; the gravestone was not legible.

47. Pawlet Town Records under Hannah G.; the date is from the William H. and Rebecca Chandler Family Bible in the possession of Mrs. Ed S. Lammers, Box 5, Alamo, Texas, who copied the records for Mrs. Wyles.

48. Doane, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

49. Elisa S. Chandler married secondly, in Evansville, in 1821, Maj. Jervis Cutler, an Ohio Militia officer in the War of 1812. His father was the Rev. Mannaseh Cutler of Hamilton, Mass., a staff officer in the Revolution and author of the Ordinance of 1787. Jervis Cutler died in Evansville 25 June 1844, in his 76th year (Julia P. Cutler, *Life and Times of Ephraim Cutler* (1890), p. 272-9; J. P. Elliott, *History of Evansville and Vanderburgh County, Indiana* (1898), p. 478; D. A. R., *op. cit.* (1913) vol. 99, p. 138; obituary. Evansville *Journal* 28 June 1844). Elizabeth S. Frazier, born 14 April 1786 to William Frazer [*sic*] and his wife, Ruth Sickles, according to the records of the First and Second Presbyterian Churches, New York City (*New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* (1888), vol. 19, p. 61; Family letters (see Note 45): To Mrs. Elisabeth Hammond, Warsaw, dated Evansville 26 June 1848 "It is four years this day since Mr. Cutler died, he was a kind husband and good Step Father . . . he lies along side of your dear Father and little Harriet . . . my dear Mother died July 1842 at the age of 92 years. . . . The family all join me in love to you—give my best respects to Mr. Hammond and the children and believe me your affectionate Mother Elisa S. Cutler." Endorsed: "This letter is from Mother Hammond's Step-mother.") Notice that the letter in Note 56 and Vanderburgh County Deed Book A, p. 276, Jervis Cutler and Elisabeth S. Cutler, his wife, to Horace Dunham, 29 Nov. 1821, negate the 1824 marriage date in Cutler, *op. cit.*, and D.A.R., *op. cit.*, vol. 99, p. 138. Children (surname *Cutler*): 1. [Little *Harriet* ?]; and from Evansville 1850 Census. 2. *Charles*, b. in Pennsylvania, aged 24 or 26; not legible. 3. *Eliza*, b. in 1827 (D.A.R., *ibid.*). 4. *James H.*, b. in 1829; d. in 1907 (gravestone, Oak Hill Cemetery). 5. *George A.*, b. in Nashville, Tenn., 25 Dec. 1832 (Elliott, *ibid.*).

50. Edward White, ed., *Evansville and Its Men of Mark* (1873), p. 31; Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 478.

51. Vanderburgh County, Ind., Probate Records, Book A, p. 104.

52. Pawlet Town Records; [Burlington] *Free Press*, 20 Jan. 1862.

53. Vanderburgh County, Ind., Records, Deed Book A, p. 143. John G. Chandler and Betsey his wife deed to Jervis Cutler of Washington County, Ohio, 6 April 1820.

54. E. W. Stoddard, *Anthony Stoddard of Boston, Mass., and His Descendants: A Genealogy* (1865), p. 26; Burlington, Vt., Registry of Deaths for Year Ending 1883, #197; note that E. Iglehart, in an unpublished sketch of him and his

brother Harley B., under Chandler in the "Evansville Biography File," Willard Library, Evansville, calls them brothers of Asaph rather than sons.

55. His maternal grandmother was Hannah Griswold, daughter of John and Hannah (Lee) Griswold. Hence, John Griswold was a family name (Bushnell, *op. cit.*, p. 79-80).

56. Family letters (see Note 45). To Miss Elizabeth Chandler, care of Jno. G. Chandler, Cincinati [*sic*], Ohio, dated Evansville 23 Oct. 1821 "... your brother [Harley] expected you had left Cincinati . . . he informed me last evening of this opportunity... but the Marriages there is hardly any end to [;] the first I believe was Alanson [her brother?] and Jane [.] Mr. Chute Mr. Zimmerman and myself accompanied him to Vincennes [where] they were married. [Note: The Evansville *Gazette,* 18 Aug. 1821: At Vincennes on the 16th inst. Alanson Warner, Esq., Sheriff of Vanderburgh Co., to Miss Jane M'Giffin late of Pittsburgh, Pa. by the Rev. Mr. Scott] . . . there has [*sic*] been many others but I shall only mention . . . Mr. Cutler to Mrs. Chandler [.] this last I think will surprise you... as it did almost everyone.... Mother sends her love to yourself and Mrs. Chandler[;] she often regrets with me the loss of your society and Ann [her sister?] is still as partial to you as ever [.] I wish she was as much so to her Mother but she has no affection for her at all[.] My love to Mr. and Mrs. Chandler . . . and believe me ever your sincere friend Cynthia M. Warner."

57. Hemenway, *op. cit.* (1877), vol. 3, p. 129.

58. Chittenden County, Vt., Probate Records, Book 47, p. 180-1; dated 15-16 April 1862.

59. Derby Town Records; [Burlington] *Free Press,* 23 Jan. 1855.

60. Evansville *Gazette,* 20 Aug. 1823; by P. Pritchett, Esq.

61. Vanderburgh County, Ind., Probate Records, Book ABC, #28; Lucien C. Warner and Mrs. Josephine G. Nichols, comps., *The Descendants of Andrew Warner* (1919, p. 288, state that William[6] Warner (#244) lived at that time in Evansville with his sons (including Alanson and Alfred O.) and a daughter Ann; no other daughter is named. However, the probability of a father-daughter relationship between William[6] and Cynthia is strongly indicated by these facts: (1) the Evansville 1820 Census lists the family of William Warner with his wife, a female 16-26 [Cynthia ? the age seems to fit her] and a female under 10 [Ann ?] as well; (2) she made the trip to Vincennes with Alanson and Jane to attend their wedding, and her mention of them, and of Ann, in her letter to Elizabeth is familiar and casual as one speaks of his family (see Note 56); (3) on 4 Feb. 1820 Alfred O. Warner and Rebecca his wife "in consideration of the love and affection which they... have and bear for [her]..." deed to Mary O. Warner, Vanderburgh County, Ind., Deed Book A, p. 140; and *ibid.*, p. 231, Mary O. Warner and William her husband deed this same property to Reuben Hopkins, 20 Aug. 1821, each deed being signed and delivered in the presence of Cynthia M. Warner.

62. *Ibid.*, Book B, p. 67, dated 5 Sept. 1827; Vanderburgh County, Ind., Circuit Court Order Book A, p. 324, September Term 1847, which also appointed H. B. Chandler guardian of the infants.

63. One gravestone marks their graves and that of daughter Caroline. Although their obituaries state they were also buried there, no gravestones were found for sons Harley and Salem Jerome. That Elizabeth was the daughter of Asaph[5] is evidenced by (1) the following deeds: "Know all men... that we John G. Chandler and Betsey his wife, Harley B. Chandler and Elizabeth Chandler... have bargained sold and Quit Claimed . . . unto William Henry Chandler, John J. Chandler, and Mary Ruth Chandler... our right title interest and claim... as heirs of Asaph Chandler deceased...." Vanderburgh County, Ind., Deed Book A, p. 299, 29 Aug. 1820. The same day the same older heirs relinquished to the same "minor heirs" of Asaph any right to dower of his widow, Elisa S. (*ibid.*, Book B, p. 166): "Moses Hammond and Elizabeth Hammond wife of said Moses, formerly Elizabeth Chandler of Hancock County, Illinois, depute John J. Chandler to be their lawful attorney" to sell Evansville lots; (2) by the letter (Note 45) addressed "Dear Sister" to her from John G. Chandler, Asaph's known son; (3) a small jewelry box (which Mrs. Wyles owns) with silver plate attached on which is engraved "Elizabeth Chandler presented by her brother John G. Chandler 1817."

64. Irma Gobel, comp., *Early Marriage Bonds of Muskingum County, Ohio,*

1804-1897 (1946), vol. 1, p. 61. The ceremony was performed by his brother, Dea. John Hammond, whose wife, Nira Chandler, was her cousin and daughter of Dr. Jesse Chandler (Smutz, *op. cit.*, p. 96).

65. *Vital Records of Charlton, Mass.* (1905), p. 50.

66. Obituary, Warsaw, Ill., *Bulletin,* 30 Sept. 1865; obituary, *ibid.,* 15 March 1866.

67. *Ibid.,* 19 May 1877; *Vital Records of Charlton, Mass.* (1905), p. 50.

68. Obituary, Warsaw, Ill., *Bulletin,* 30 Sept. 1910; gravestone, Wythe Cemetery.

69. Obituary, Warsaw, Ill., *Bulletin,* 22 May 1896; although this and the Keokuk, Iowa, City Death Book 1, p. 134, give his age as 53, the 1850 Census of Hancock County, Ill., listed him as aged 17 and born in Massachusetts.

70. *Ibid.,* 21 April 1893; Hancock County, Ill., Marriage Records, Book B, p. 16.

71. Vanderburgh County, Ind., Records, Book 2, p. 42.

72. National Archives and Records Service photostats sent 26 June 1964 under File Designation 71229-55-160; White, *op. cit.,* p. 31-2, where he is called Captain.

73. White, *op. cit.,* 31-5; gravestone, Oak Hill Cemetery.

74. White, *op. cit.,* p. 132-3, who calls her Hann; obituary, Evansville *Daily Journal,* 19 Jan. 1881; National Archives and Records Service.

75. Vanderburgh County, Ind., Records, Book 8, p. 544 and Book 11, p. 44; gravestones, Oak Hill Cemetery.

76. Family letters (see Note 45): To Elizabeth Hammond, dated Evansville 10 Feb. 1862: "Dear Sister . . . I resume after an hour's rest to say how sincerely I sympathize with you in the death of our brother Griswold. . . . He died too of rheumatic fever, just as most likely I shall die. . . . It is very strange if I have never mentioned our darling little 'Lulie,' now nearly 3 years old. . . . She, Ada and Johnnie have just got through the measles. . . . Remember me to Mr. H. and all your children, and all our Couzins [*sic*] in Hancock Your Brother Jno. J. Chandler;" the Evansville City Directory, 1880, listed her as Lulie; that for 1890 listed her as Mary Louise.

77. Oak Hill Cemetery records, Evansville; Vanderburgh County, Ind., Records, Book 2, p. 521; obituary, Evansville *Daily Journal,* 28 Oct. 1889.

THE CHATFIELD FAMILY OF DERBY, CONN.

By Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of West Haven, Conn.

The descent of the American Chatfields from the armigerous family of Chatfield of South Mundham in Pagham, co. Sussex, England, has been set forth in the Register, vol. 70, pages 55–65, 125–136. Three sons of Henry Chatfield of Pagham emigrated to New England in 1639, and settled in Guilford, Conn. Of these, Francis[1] died without issue, Thomas[1] removed to Easthampton, Long Island, and left issue, and George[1] died at Killingworth, Conn., leaving two sons, John[2] and George.[2]* Of the two last-named, George[2] remained at Killingworth, leaving descendants there, while John[2] settled in Derby, Conn. It is the purpose of the present article to set forth the descendants of John[2] Chatfield for four generations.

Some account of this family has appeared in Orcutt's "History of Derby, Conn.," Springfield, Mass., 1880, page 709, in "Seymour Past and Present," by Messrs. Campbell, Sharpe, and Bassett, Seymour, Conn., 1902, page 418, and in "The Chatfield Family," by William C. Sharpe, Seymour, Conn., 1896. The material in these accounts was drawn chiefly from vital records and private family sources, and probate and other records were obviously not consulted in their preparation; the present article aims to supply omissions and correct errors in the previous accounts, and will omit lines that have been adequately set forth in them.

1. John[2] Chatfield, son of George[1] and his second wife, Isabel (Nettleton), was born at Guilford, Conn.,† 8 Apr. 1661, and died at Derby in 1747/8. He settled in Derby, and married there, 5 Feb. 1684/5, Anna Harger, born at Stratford 23 Feb. 1667/8, daughter of Jabez and Margaret (Tomlinson).

The will of John Chatfield, dated 12 Apr. 1739 and proved 7 Mar. 1747/8, names his wife Anna, his sons John, Samuel, Ebenezer, and Solomon, and his daughters Mary Beats, Sarah Davis, and A[illegible]ail Johnson.‡

Children,§ born at Derby:

i. Sarah,[3] b. 5 Dec. 1686; d. 20 June 1721; m. 15 July 1706 John Davis, who d. in 1767.
ii. Mary, b. 23 Apr. 1689; m. 9 May 1712 Henry Bates of Wallingford.
iii. Abigail, b. 2 Sept. 1693; m. 6 Nov. 1718 Dea. Gideon Johnson, b. about 1694, d. in 1761.
2. iv. John, b. 26 Feb. 1696/7.
3. v. Samuel, b. 28 Aug. 1699.
4. vi. Ebenezer, b. 4 July 1703.
5. vii. Solomon, b. 13 Aug. 1708.

*Cf. Register, vol. 70, p. 136.

†All places mentioned in this article are situated within the present limits of the State of Connecticut, unless another State or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

‡New Haven Probate Records, vol. 7, p. 301.

§All previous accounts erroneously add a daughter Hannah, who married John Coe (cf. *infra*, 5, iii).

2. Lieut. John[3] Chatfield (*John*,[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 26 Feb. 1696/7, died at Oxford 30 Oct. 1793, aged 98. He married first, 12 Dec. 1721, Elizabeth Johnson, born about 1701, died 8 June 1751, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Johnson); and secondly Obedience Smith, born at New Haven 19 Sept. 1714, daughter of Capt. Samuel and Mary (Cooper).

Children* by first wife, born at Derby:

i. Sarah,[4] b. 4 Nov. 1722; d. at Oxford 23 Nov. 1787; m. 2 June 1747 John Durand, b. 10 Nov. 1700, d. 8 Mar. 1773.

6. ii. John, b. 5 June 1724.

iii. Elizabeth, b. 9 Mar. 1726/7; m. 16 Dec. 1750 John Smith.

7. iv. Oliver, b. 23 July 1730.

v. Anna, b. 10 Apr. 1732; d. 1 Apr. 1760; m. 23 Feb. 1757 Abiel Fairchild, b. about 1731, d. 15 Dec. 1815.

vi. Esther, b. 21 Aug. 1734; m. (1) 9 Apr. 1754 Benjamin Fox, who d. in the military service 18 Sept. 1759; m. (2) 26 Oct. 1767 Ithiel Perkins, b. 10 Jan. 1733/4, d. at Fair Haven, Vt., in Feb. 1826.

vii. Zerviah, b. 2 Oct. 1737; conveyed, 11 Feb. 1761, rights inherited from "grandmother Elizabeth Johnson of Derby deceased" (Derby Deeds, vol. 7, p. 296).

viii. Sybil, b. 31 May 1742.

Child by second wife, born at Derby:

ix. Obedience, b. 11 Dec. 1755; m. Henry Lum, b. 1 June 1748.

3. Samuel[3] Chatfield (*John*,[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 28 Aug. 1699, died at Oxford 17 May 1785. He married first Sarah ———, who died at Redding 15 Apr. 1740, aged 34; secondly Anne (———) Blackman,† who died at Oxford 17 July 1777, aged 68; and thirdly, 4 June 1778, Eunice (Bedell) Perkins, widow of Thomas Perkins, 3d, of Enfield.

He settled in Redding. On 20 Oct. 1745 he and his [second] wife Anne were admitted to the church at Oxford by letter from the church at Redding.

Children by first wife, born and baptized at Redding:‡

8. i. Samuel,[4] bapt. 29 July 1733.

9. ii. Daniel, bapt. 31 Aug. 1735.

iii. Sarah, bapt. 17 Apr. 1737; d. 12 Jan. 1812, aged 74; m. in Aug. 1755 Samuel Tucker of Oxford, who d. 4 May 1810, aged 78.

iv. Martha, bapt. 20 May 1739.

Child by second wife:

v. Mary, b. 18 Jan. 1749/50; d. 18 Sept. 1751.

4. Ebenezer[3] Chatfield (*John*,[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 4 July 1703, died there in or before 1789, when administration on his estate was granted to his son Ebenezer.§ He married, 20 Nov. 1728, Abigail Prindle, born 17 Oct. 1704, daughter of John and Hannah (Botsford).

*The names of the children are correctly given in the History of Derby, but The Chatfield Family and Seymour Past and Present omit the last three children, and the last-named authority adds two spurious children who really belonged to John[4] Chatfield (6).

†Gershom Blackman, son of Anne Chatfield, died 14 Sept. 1751 (Derby records).

‡The children by the first wife have been omitted in all previous accounts, and the son Daniel is incorrectly called son of William in Anderson's History of Waterbury, vol. 1, appendix, p. 35.

§New Haven Probate Records, vol. 15. Ebenezer Chatfield, Levi Chatfield, and Mindwell Wooster are mentioned in the records relating to the estate.

Children:

10. i. EBENEZER,[4] b. 8 Sept. 1729.
    ii. ABIGAIL, b. in Jan. 1731/2; m. 16 Sept. 1755 SAMUEL HAZELTON.
11. iii. ELNATHAN, b. about 1733.
    iv. MINDWELL, b. 9 Sept. 1735; m. 20 June 1759 MOSES WOOSTER.
    v. LEMUEL (twin), b. 6 Jan. 1738/9; d. in camp at Lake George, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1758.
    vi. LEVI (twin), b. 6 Jan. 1738/9; d. 15 Oct. 1758; m. 30 Jan. 1758 ABIGAIL HARGER, b. 11 May 1739, d. at Seymour 30 Dec. 1823, dau. of John and Rachel (Stevens). She m. (2) Christopher Smith. Administration on the estate of Levi Chatfield, the widow Abigail refusing, was granted in Dec. 1758 to his brother Elnathan Chatfield of Milford, and James Beard of Derby was appointed guardian to the child Levi.*

    Child:

    1. *Levi*,[5] b. 26 Aug. 1758; m. 27 May 1781 Sarah Beard. He removed to New Milford.

5. SOLOMON[3] CHATFIELD (*John*,[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 13 Aug. 1708, died there in 1779. He married, 12 June 1734, HANNAH PIERSON, born 4 Aug. 1715, died at Waterbury in 1801, daughter of Abraham and Sarah.

The will of Solomon Chatfield of Derby, dated 29 May 1773 and proved in March 1779, names his wife Hannah, his son Joseph, and his daughters Mary Alcock, Hannah Coe, Lowis Loveland, Eunice Hinman, Rachel Riggs, Anne Chatfield, and Comfort Chatfield.†

The will of Hannah Chatfield of Waterbury, dated 9 Jan. 1800 and proved 14 Dec. 1801, names Joseph Loveland and his wife Lois, and daughters Mary Alcox, Eunice Hinman, and Anna Hitchcock.‡

Children:§

i. JOSEPH,[4] b. 4 Apr. 1735; d. *s.p.* in 1795; m. 23 Feb. 1757 DINAH PEET. Administration on the estate of Joseph Chatfield of Derby was granted 21 Oct. 1795 to Eli Hawkins, Joseph Riggs, and David Hitchcock, husbands of the sisters of the deceased. Mention was made of Hannah, widow of Solomon Chatfield and mother of Joseph, deceased; and distribution was made to Mary, wife of Capt. John Alcock, Lois, wife of Joseph Loveland, Eunice, wife of Eben Hinman, Hannah, wife of Eli Hawkins, the heirs of Rachel, wife of Capt. Joseph Riggs, Anna, wife of David Hitchcock, and Comfort, late wife of Joseph Sherwood.||

ii. MARY, b. 11 Oct. 1736; d. 28 Feb. 1807; m. 28 Aug. 1755 Capt. John Alcott of Wolcott, b. 28 Dec. 1731, d. in Sept. 1808. They were grandparents of Amos Bronson Alcott, the noted educator and philosopher.

iii. HANNAH, m. (1) 8 Sept. 1755 JOHN COE, b. 18 Sept. 1729, d. in 1783; m. (2) ELI HAWKINS, b. 21 Apr. 1729, d. about 1797.

iv. LOIS, m. 18 Aug. 1762 CAPT. JOSEPH LOVELAND of Waterbury, b. 8 Feb. 1738/9, d. 16 July 1816.

v. EUNICE, b. 6 Feb. 1742/3; m. EBEN HINMAN.

vi. RACHEL, b. about 1745; d. 11 May 1778, aged 33; m. CAPT. JOSEPH RIGGS, b. 20 July 1746, d. 15 May 1822.

vii. ANNA, b. about 1753; d. 11 Sept. 1853, aged 101; m. 4 May 1774 DAVID HITCHCOCK, b. 1 Oct. 1753, d. 15 Sept. 1829.

*New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 208.
†*Ib.*, vol. 12, p. 311.
‡Waterbury Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 212.
§Only three children have been mentioned in previous accounts.
||New Haven Probate Records, vol. 17, p. 183, and vol. 18, p. 66.

viii. COMFORT, b. about 1756; d. 13 May 1798, aged 42; m. (1) 27 Oct. 1772 JOSEPH SHERWOOD, who d. in 1794; m. (2) 30 June 1795 GIDEON PERRY, b. 10 June 1732, d. 9 July 1814.

6. JOHN[4] CHATFIELD (*Lieut. John,*[3] *John,*[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 5 June 1724, died there 4 Oct. 1759. He married SARAH WOOSTER, born 28 Nov. 1725, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Johnson).

The will of John Chatfield of Derby, dated 29 May 1759 and proved in Nov. 1759, names his wife Sarah, his sons John and Gideon, and his daughters Amy, Hannah, and Sarah.*

Children, recorded at Oxford:†

i. AMY.[5]
ii. HANNAH, bapt. 10 Nov. 1748.
iii. GIDEON, bapt. 5 [*obliterated*] 1750; d. soon.
12. iv. JOHN, bapt. 5 Nov. 1752.
v. GIDEON, b. about 1755; d. at Oxford 23 Apr. 1817, aged 62; m. 28 Sept. 1780 BETSEY JONES, who d. 2 Mar. 1827, aged 65. The estate of Gideon Chatfield was distributed in 1817 to the widow and to Billy Chatfield, Anson Chatfield, Divine Chatfield, Lucinda Sperry, and Betsey Wooster.‡ Administration on the estate of the widow of Gideon Chatfield was granted 15 Mar. 1827 to Ephraim Wooster, and her estate was distributed to Lucinda Sperry, Divine Chatfield, Billy Chatfield, Isaiah Chatfield, Bennett Chatfield, Anson Chatfield, and Betsey Wooster; Bennett Chatfield, aged 20, chose his brother Isaiah as his guardian.§

Children:

1. *Billy,*[6] probably the child (name omitted) who was bapt. 25 Mar. 1782; m. Sarah Hawkins, who d. 14 July 1843, aged 62, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Thompson).
2. *Anson,* b. about 1784; d. 10 July 1855, aged 71; m. Betsey Kinney, b. 10 Sept. 1785, d. 28 June 1863, dau. of William and Melatiah (Steele).
3. *Divine,* bapt. (name omitted) 20 Aug. 1787; d. 24 Mar. 1860, aged 73; m. Mamre Wooster, b. 23 Sept. 1788, d. 28 Jan. 1855, dau. of Nathaniel and Charity (Plumb).
4. *Lucinda,* bapt. in May 1790; d. 1 Sept. 1847; m. Silas Sperry, who d. 26 July 1850, aged 73.
5. *Betsey,* m. John Washburn Wooster. They removed to Illinois.
6. *Bennett,* b. about Feb. 1798; d. 27 Sept. 1801.
7. *Isaiah,* b. about 1801; d. 31 May 1880, aged 79; m. Grace Holbrook, who d. 15 Nov. 1881, aged 81.
8. *Bennett,* b. about 1807; m. Mary Ann Holbrook, who d. 28 Sept. 1831, aged 19, dau. of Cyrus and Sally (Mansfield).

vi. SARAH, b. 2 Oct. 1757; d. 21 Dec. 1829; m. 17 Apr. 1783 JOSEPH N. FRENCH of Huntington.

7. OLIVER[4] CHATFIELD (*Lieut. John,*[3] *John,*[2] *George*[1]), born at Derby 23 July 1730, died at Oxford 30 June 1788. He married ZERVIAH TOMLINSON, daughter of Isaac and Patience (Gaylord).‖

*New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 277.

†The History of Derby names but one child, Sarah. The Chatfield Family names but two children, John, baptized 7 Feb. 1756, and Sarah, baptized 22 Dec. 1758. Seymour Past and Present omits this family entirely, but assigns two of the children, Hannah and Gideon, to John[3] Chatfield (2).

‡New Haven Probate Records, vol. 29, p. 149.

§*Ib.*, vol. 37, p. 312.

‖Previous accounts give Oliver two wives, Abiah and Zerviah, an error based on a misreading of the Derby vital records. The original records unmistakably call the mother Zerviah at the birth of each of the seven children whose births are recorded.

The will of Oliver Chatfield of Derby, dated 30 June 1788 and proved 15 Dec. 1788, names his wife Zerviah, his sons Benajah, Isaac, Eli, Oliver, Dan, Abijah, and Joseph, and his daughters Patience Gilbert and Elizabeth Chatfield.*

Children, born at Derby:

i. ELI,[5] bapt. at Oxford 2 June 1754; m. 5 Aug. 1778 LOIS MALLORY, b. 21 Mar. 1756, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Painter).
   Children (incomplete record):
   1. *Mary*,[6] b. 1 Dec. 1778.
   2. *Obedience*, b. 9 July 1782.
   3. *Lucenda*, b. 10 Oct. 1784.
   4. *Lewis*, bapt. 30 Oct. 1794; perhaps the Lewis who d. at Oxford 30 Mar. 1858, aged 71, leaving a widow, Thirza, who d. 13 Sept. 1890, aged 92.

ii. ISAAC, b. 13 Oct. 1755; d. 25 Sept. 1837; m. 29 May 1779 SARAH WHITMORE, b. 13 Oct. 1760, d. 27 Nov. 1827, dau. of Elias and Rachel (Wisebury).
   Children:
   1. *Huldah*,[6] bapt. 12 Apr. 1780.
   2. *Curtis*, b. 3 Nov. 1782; m. at Southbury 10 Jan. 1805 Laura Johnson.
   3. *Isaac*, b. 15 Oct. 1786; m. 1 Nov. 1806 Sabra Beebe.
   4. *Oliver*, b. 17 July 1788.
   5. *Lois*, b. 28 Oct. 1790.
   6. *John*, b. 30 May 1793.
   7. *Truman*, b. 16 June 1796; d. 20 Feb. 1833.
   8. *Zerah*, b. in Dec. 1798.

iii. OLIVER, of Southbury, b. 16 Oct. 1758; m. 8 Aug. 1782 LUCRETIA STRONG.

iv. DAN, b. 16 Jan. 1761; m. 12 Feb. 1786 ELIZABETH WHITMORE, b. 21 Sept. 1757, dau. of Elias and Rachel (Wisebury).

v. BENAJAH, m. ———.
   Child:
   1. *Agnes*,[6] bapt. 13 Dec. 1791; d. 18 Dec. 1791.

vi. PATIENCE, b. 2 May 1765; m. 25 May 1785 JOEL GILBERT of Huntington.

vii. ABIJAH, b. 8 Oct. 1767; m. 12 Jan. 1792 HANNAH (BALL) BEECHER, b. at New Haven 13 Dec. 1753, d. at Oxford 28 Nov. 1826, dau. of Timothy and Mary (Hine) Ball and widow of Isaac Beecher.
   Children:
   1. *Lewis*,[6] bapt. 3 Jan. 1793; m. Patty Baldwin, who d. at Woodbridge 21 Nov. 1867, aged 77.
   2. *Chester*, bapt. 14 Sept. 1794; m. (1) Clarissa Buckingham; m. (2) Cynthia Buckingham.
   3. *Enos*, bapt. 23 Apr. 1797; d. at Oxford 5 June 1869; m. Roxy Sperry, b. about 1802, d. 21 May 1864, dau. of Ezra and Abigail E. (Crittenden).
   4. *Hannah*, bapt. 16 Feb. 1799; m. Roswell Cable.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. 22 Nov. 1769.

ix. JOSEPH, b. 29 June 1772.

x. MARY, b. about 1774; d. 30 Oct. 1776, aged 2.

8. SAMUEL[4] CHATFIELD (*Samuel*,[3] *John*,[2] *George*[1]), of Waterbury, was born at Redding and baptized there 29 July 1733. He married first JOANNA ———,† who died 20 Aug. 1783; and secondly, 1 Jan. 1784, LYDIA (———) PECK.‡

*New Haven Probate Records, vol. 16, p. 145.

†She is called Gunn in Anderson's History of Waterbury, vol. 1, Appendix, p. 35; but this is doubtful.

‡Probably Lydia (Pardee) Peck, born 27 Oct. 1736, daughter of Daniel and Lydia (Porter) Pardee and widow of Joseph Peck of New Haven, who died 7 Apr. 1775.

Children by first wife:

i. Mary,[5] bapt. 16 Mar. 1760.
ii. Abraham, b. 20 Dec. 1761; d. in 1789; m. ———. Administration on the estate of Abraham Chatfield of Derby was granted, at the request of the widow, to Isaac Johnson; the estate proved to be insolvent.*
iii. Samuel, b. 7 Apr. 1764.
iv. Joanna, b. 21 May 1766; m. 19 Jan. 1784 Abel Gunn, b. 26 Jan. 1764, d. 21 Mar. 1823.
v. Sarah, b. 21 Apr. 1768; m. Andrew Osborn.
vi. Joseph, b. 18 June 1770; d. 31 Jan. 1839; m. Polly Payne, who d. 2 Aug. 1836, aged 60, dau. of David and Submit (Hotchkiss). Ten children.
vii. Josiah, b. 10 Dec. 1775; m. Olive Tucker.
viii. Rachel, b. 8 Dec. 1778; m. Stephen Tinker.

9. Capt. Daniel[4] Chatfield (*Samuel,*[3] *John,*[2] *George*[1]), of Waterbury, born at Redding and baptized there 31 Aug. 1735, died 11 July 1818, aged 83. He married Prudence Baldwin, born 27 Apr. 1736, died 19 Mar. 1828, daughter of James and Deborah (Porter).

Children:

i. Daniel,[5] b. about 1768; d. 16 Aug. 1833; m. Esther Lounsbury, who d. 5 May 1848, aged 77.
ii. Esther, b. about 1770; d. at Oxford 21 Oct. 1776, aged 7.
iii. Reuben.
iv. James, bapt. 19 Mar. 1780; m. (1) 4 Mar. 1812 Tamar Nichols, b. 25 Dec. 1778, d. 30 Apr. 1822, dau. of Simeon and Martha (Hotchkiss); m. (2) 16 June 1824 Huldah Hickox, b. 4 Aug. 1787, dau. of Timothy and Sarah (Nichols).

10. Ebenezer[4] Chatfield (*Ebenezer,*[3] *John,*[2] *George*[1]), of Derby, was born 8 Sept. 1729. He married first Rachel Humphreville, born 19 Aug. 1733, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Hotchkiss); and secondly, 23 Mar. 1768, Susanna (Clark) Watrous, born 18 Aug. 1734, daughter of William and Hannah (Peck) Clark and widow of Richard Watrous.

Children by first wife:†

i. Caleb,[5] bapt. 29 July 1753; d. soon.
ii. Abigail, bapt. 9 Mar. 1755; m. at New Concord, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1772, Josiah Woodward.
iii. Caleb, bapt. 31 Oct. 1756; d. in the Revolutionary War.
iv. Arma, bapt. 4 Mar. 1759; d. 4 Oct. 1854, aged 95 years, 11 months, 3 days; m. Abel Lines of Bethany.
v. Lemuel, master mariner, bapt. 11 Apr. 1762; m. (1) ——— Hubbell; m. (2) ——— Lake.
vi. Ebenezer, bapt. 21 Aug. 1764.
vii. Eunice,‡ m. Abijah Smith.

11. Elnathan[4] Chatfield (*Ebenezer,*[3] *John,*[2] *George*[1]), of Milford, born about 1733, died in 1778. He married at Woodbridge, 12 Sept. 1754, Hannah Northrop, daughter of Joel.

Administration on the estate of Elnathan Chatfield of Milford was granted in Aug. 1778 to Raymond Sanford, in right of his wife Rebecca, daughter of the deceased. Mention

*New Haven Probate Records, vol. 15, p. 309.
†Cf. The Chatfield Family, p. 7.
‡Perhaps a child by the second wife.

is made of four children, unnamed; Hannah Chatfield was appointed guardian to the daughter Sarah.*

Children:

i. Rebecca,[5] b. 28 July 1755; m. Capt. Raymond Sanford, who d. in Mar. 1805, aged 53.

ii. Joel, b. 21 Feb. 1757; d. 14 June 1836; m. 13 Nov. 1785 Ruth Stoddard of Woodbury. A very complete record of his descendants is given in "Seymour Past and Present," pp. 419–422.

iii. Isaac, b. 1 Sept. 1762; d. in 1780. Administration on the estate of Isaac Chatfield of Milford, deceased, was granted 2 May 1780 to his mother Hannah.†

iv. Sarah, b. 22 Jan. 1771; d. at Litchfield 6 Feb. 1802; m. Stephen Sanford.

12. John[5] Chatfield (*John*,[4] *Lieut. John*,[3] *John*,[2] *George*[1]), of Oxford, baptized at Oxford 5 Nov. 1752, died 28 June 1837. He married, 20 Feb. 1777, Mary King of Southbury, who died 21 Jan. 1827, aged 69.

Administration on the estate of John Chatfield of Oxford was granted 13 July 1837 to Russell Chatfield and Benjamin M. Collins of Bethany. Distribution was made to David K. Chatfield, Russell Chatfield, Pulaski Chatfield, Hannah Hull, the heirs of Henry Chatfield, deceased, Polly Finch [? French], the heirs of Sarahan [*sic*] Hyde, deceased, and the heirs of Parmelia Perry, deceased.‡

Children:

i. John Frederick,[6] bapt. 14 [*obliterated*] 1778; d. 27 July 1827.

ii. Sarah Ann, bapt. 8 [May] 1780; d. in 1815; m. 5 Aug. 1801 Aurelius Hyde.

iii. Hannah, m. 24 Jan. 1803 John Clark Hull.

iv. David King, bapt. 4 Mar. 1784; d. 15 Sept. 1853; m. Mary Chapman, who d. 21 Feb. 1869, aged 67.

v. Sheldon, b. about 1786; d. 12 July 1808, aged 23.

vi. Russell, of Bethany, b. about 1788; d. 8 July 1878, aged 90; m. Sarah Terrill, who d. 24 Aug. 1877, aged 83, dau. of Phinehas and Mary (Johnson).

vii. Pulaski, m. Amanda (Tibbals) Chatfield, widow of his brother Henry (*vide infra*).

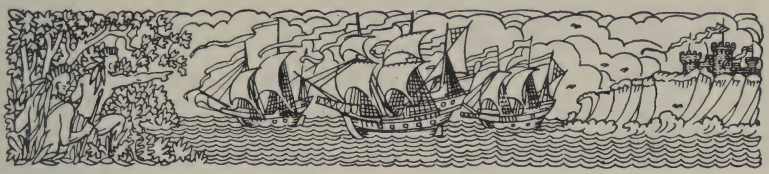
viii. Henry, b. about 1792; d. in North Carolina 21 Mar. 1822, aged 30; m. 9 Dec. 1813 Amanda Tibbals, who m. (2) Pulaski Chatfield, brother of her first husband (*vide supra*). Administration on the estate of Henry Chatfield was granted 8 May 1822 to his widow Amanda, of Oxford, and to Abner Tibbals, of Derby; the estate was distributed to Amanda Chatfield, Charles R. Chatfield, and Frederick H. Chatfield.§

ix. Lyman, b. about 1794; d. 29 Sept. 1805, aged 11.

x. Polly, m. John French.

xi. Pamelia, m. Marshall Perry of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

*New Haven Probate Records, vol. 12, p. 272.
†*Ib.*, vol. 12, p. 397.
‡*Ib.*, vol. 46, p. 479.
§*Ib.*, vol. 32, p. 268.



DEACON JOHN CHEDSEY, OR CHIDSEY, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Dea. John[1] Chidsey, of East Haven, Conn., was an early settler at New Haven, and took the oath of fealty in 1647. He married Elizabeth ———, and died Dec. 31, 1688. His wife died the same year.

Children:

i. Mary,[2] b. Sept. 22, 1650; d. Oct. 9, 1650.
ii. John, b. Oct. 21, 1651; d. 1693.
iii. Sarah, b. Oct. 21, 1653; m. Oct. 26, 1683, Samuel Alling.
2. iv. Joseph, b. Dec. 5, 1655; d. 1712.
v. Daniel, b. July 30, 1657; d. June 4, 1667.
vi. Mary, b. Nov. 24, 1659; m. Mch. 2, 1695, Jonathan Gilbert.
3. vii. Caleb, b. Nov. 20, 1661; d. Feb. 20, 1713.
viii. Hannah, b. Jan. 9, 1663.
4. ix. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 10, 1665; d. Sept. 26, 1726.
x. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 16, 1668; d. July 16, 1688.

2. Joseph[2] Chidsey (*John*[1]) married Sarah ———

Children:

i. Hannah,[3] b. Jan. 28, 1696; m. Nov. 30, 1718, Levi Bradley.
ii. Joseph, b. Aug. 15, 1698; d. young.
iii. Sarah, b. May 13, 1700; d. Mch. 7, 1778; m. May 16, 1721, Ebenezer Lee of Guilford, who d. Sept. 24, 1751.
iv. Abigail, b. Apr. 28, 1702; m. Mch. 12, 1729, Daniel Hitchcock.
v. Rachel, b. Mch. 16, 1704.
vi. Dinah, b. May 14, 1707.
vii. Abel, b. Mch. 7, 1708–9; d. Mch. 24, 1709–10.
5. viii. Joseph, b. Aug. 8, 1710; d. May 19, 1790.

3. Caleb[2] Chidsey (*John*[1]) married first, May 10, 1688, Anne Thompson, who died Jan. 15, 1691–2, without issue; and married second, Jan. 6, 1693, Hannah Dickerman, who died Dec. 25, 1708.

Children by second wife:

i. Daniel,[3] b. Mch. 25, 1695; d. Oct. 27, 1716.
6. ii. Caleb, b. May 9, 1697.
7. iii. Abraham, b. Mch. 31, 1699.
iv. Mary, b. Oct. 13, 1701.

4. Ebenezer[2] Chidsey (*John*[1]) married Priscilla Russell, who died Jan. 1, 1728.

Children:

i. Sarah,[3] b. Dec. 8, 1689.
ii. John, b. Nov. 6, 1691.
iii. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 6, 1693.
iv. John, b. Mch, 4, 1694–5.
v. Samuel, b. June 6, 1699; d. Oct. 8, 1726.
vi. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 6, 1701; killed by upsetting a cart, June 28, 1716.
vii. James, b. Aug. 23, 1704.

5. Joseph[3] Chidsey (*Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), of North Guilford, married, Oct. 22, 1735, Bathshua, daughter of Timothy Baldwin of North Guilford, who died Sept. 15, 1792, aged 76.

Children:

8. i. Joseph,[4] b. July 11, 1738.
ii. Lois, b. July 3, 1741; m. July 2, 1760, John Bartlett of North Guilford, who d. Mch. 13, 1801; d. Feb. 15, 1820.
iii. Samuel, b. Dec. 4, 1743.
iv. Asenath, b. July 15, 1746; m. Feb. 16, 1774, Selah Dudley.
v. Sarah, b. Aug. 24, 1748.
vi. Mary, b. Oct. 14, 1751; m. Jan. 27, 1779, Luther Dudley.
9. vii. Nathan, b. Mch. 14, 1755; d. Nov. 3, 1832.

6. Caleb[3] Chidsey (*Caleb*,[2] *John*[1]) married widow Abigail Smith.

Children:

i. Isaac,[4] b. Nov. 8, 1731.
ii. Caleb, b. Sept. 1, 1738.

7. Abraham[3] Chidsey (*Caleb*,[2] *John*[1]) married first, Mabel ———, who died Mch. 8, 1734; and married second, Mary ———, who died Apr. 3, 1737.

Children by first wife:

i. Daniel,[4] b. 1719; d. 1720.
ii. Daniel, b. 1728; d. 1729.
iii. Daniel, b. 1729; d. 1730.
iv. Hannah, d. July 1, 1730.
v. Abraham.

8. Joseph[4] Chidsey (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]) married Zerviah, daughter of Daniel Collins.

Children:

i. Lois,[5] b. Sept. 7, 1761; d. Feb. 13, 1774.
ii. Augustus, b. Jan. 27, 1764.
iii. Samuel, b. Aug. 14, 1766.

9. Nathan[4] Chidsey (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *John*[1]), married first, Dec. 27, 1786, Rachel Benton, who died Nov. 25, 1820; and married second, Apr. 8, 1821, Mary Kimberley, who died Feb. 13, 1850.

Children by first wife:

i. Joseph,[5] b. July 5, 1787; m. Mch. 16, 1809, Molly Coe of Durham, and had: 1. *Helen*,[6] b. June 6, 1818; m. John Wadsworth of Wash-

ington, D. C. 2. *Maria Theresa.* 3. *Joseph.* 4. *Charles Philip*, b. June 6, 1817; m. Sarah C. Squire of Durham, who was b. Oct. 4, 1821, in Granville, Mass.; lived in New York. Children: Charles Adrian,[7] Marian Augusta, Sarah Squire, Frank Bates, Joseph, Herbert Chauncey, Nathan, Anna Catharine, ——— (a daughter), Nathan A., and Helen B.

ii. ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 13, 1791; was very talented but wild, and went away about 1815.

CHIDSEY.—In the REGISTER, vol. 60, page 269, it is stated that Lois,[5] b. Sept. 7, 1761, daughter of Joseph[4] Chidsey, died Feb. 13, 1774. This is an error; she was my great-grandmother, and married, in Richmond, Mass., May 11, 1784, Henry[4] Sherrill (Henry,[3] Recompense,[2] Samuel[1]), dying at Lenox, Mass., Mar. 8, 1813, and buried in Richmond, Mass.

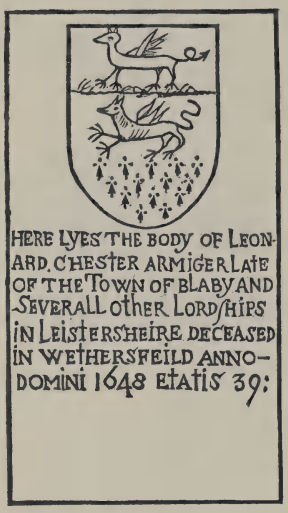
Her father, Joseph[4] Chidsey, married, in the North Guilford church, in 1761, Zerujah[5] Collins (Daniel,[4] John,[3] John,[2] John[1]), and died in 1791

67 Franklin St., Boston, Mass. R. HENRY W. DWIGHT.

*Page 320, this volume.

GENEALOGY OF THE CHESTER FAMILY.

[Communicated by Edward Strong, M.D.]



From the ancient church-yard, which occupies a gentle eminence overlooking the Connecticut, just in the rear of the picturesque old brick church in Wethersfield, Ct., a charming landscape of river scenery is presented, terminated fifty miles away at the north by Mounts Tom and Holyoke clearly in view. Within this enclosure is contained one of the most ancient existing memorials of our early settlers. It is a massive horizontal slab of red sand-stone, in memory of Leonard Chester, now sunken, with the solid masonry which upheld it, to the surface of the ground, and bearing the inscription, yet legible, of which an accurate copy is given in the engraving.

The present article, compiled for the Register from the MS. of the late Stephen M. Chester, Esq., of New York, with some additions from Bond's History of Watertown, and from private sources, aims mainly to trace the descendants of Leonard Chester, in the line of the successive sons named John—our limits not permitting the use of all the material in hand, relating to the other branches.

Arms: Ermine on a Chief Sable, a Griffin passant, Argent.

Ancestors of Leonard Chester.

William Chester, Bart., of London, and of Barnet, Co. Hertford. Children. 1. Robert. 2. Leonard, of Blaby, who m. first, the daughter of Nicholas Saville (child, *Augustine*, who m. 1598, Phebe, dau. of John Michell); m. second, Bridget, dau. of John Sharpe, of Frisby, Super Wreke; children, *John*, *William*, *Sampson*, *Anne*.

John Chester, of Blaby, m. Dorothy,* dau. of T. Hooker, of Leicester (sister of the celebrated Thomas Hooker); children, Leonard, b. 1610; Elizabeth, b. 1624.

Leonard Chester, b. 1610 (great grandson of William), m. Mary Wade, came to Watertown in 1633, was a proprietor there; "Chester's Meadow" in Watertown, and "Chester Brook" in Waltham, still perpetuate his name. He was one of the Colony that went thence in 1635, to settle Wethersfield, Conn. His property and education must have given him a leading position. He was a grand juror, and his name occurs 13 times in vol. i. of the Colonial Records of Connecticut. He died Dec. 11, 1648, aged 39. His widow married Hon. Richard Russell, of Charlestown, and died there Nov. 30, 1688.

* The name of Mrs. Dorothy Chester appears on the records as grantee of three lots of land in Hartford, among the first settlers in 1639; probably the mother of Leonard.

I. Children of Leonard.

1. John[1] (Capt.), b. in Watertown, Aug. 3, 1635; d. Feb. 23, 1697–8, æt. 62. He m. in Feb. 1643–4, Sarah Welles, b. 1631, dau. of Hon. Thomas Welles, of Wethersfield, successively Treasurer, Secretary, Lt. Governor and Governor of Connecticut. Capt. Chester was admitted freeman in May, 1658, was deputy in May, 1676, and often afterward. He was very useful and influential in the Colony. His Will was proved May 6, 1698. His widow d. Dec. 12, 1698. (8 children.)

2. Dorcas,[1] b. Nov. 5, 1637 ; m. Rev. Samuel Whiting, of Billerica ; d. 1674, æt. 37.

3. Stephen,[1] b. March 3, 1639 ; d. April 23, 1705, unm.

4. Mary,[1] b. Jan. 15, 1641 ; d. in Charlestown Sept. 15, 1669, unm.

5. Prudence,[1] b. Feb. 16, 1643 ; d. Oct. 21, 1678 ; m. Dec. 30, 1669, Capt. Thomas Russell, of Charlestown, who d. Oct. 20, 1676. (3 child.)

6. Eunice,[1] b. June 15, 1645 ; m. Feb. 25, 1673, Capt. Richard Sprague, of Charlestown. She d. May 27, 1676.

7. Mercy,[1] b. Feb. 14, 1647 ; d. in Charlestown in 1669.

II. Children of [Capt.] John.[1]

1. Mary,[2] b. Dec. 25, 1654 ; m. Feb. 14, 1676–7, John Wolcott, of E. Windsor ; d. July 10, 1689, æt. 35. (3 children.)

2. John[2] (Major, Judge, Speaker), b. June 10, 1656 ; m. Nov. 25, 1686, Hannah Talcott, b. in 1666, dau. of Capt. Samuel Talcott, of Glastenbury. He d. Dec. 14, 1711, æt. 55 ; his widow Hannah d. July 23, 1741, æt. 78. (10 children.)

3. Sarah,[2] b. Nov. 11, 1657 ; m. Dec. 5, 1689, Simon Wolcott, of Windsor. (6 children.)

4. Stephen,[2] b. May 26, 1659 ; m. Dec. 17, 1691, Jemima Treat, of Wethersfield, b. 1668. He d. Feb. 9, 1697–8. (5 children.)

5. Thomas,[2] b. March 23, 1661–2 ; m. Dec. 10, 1684, Mary Treat, dau. of Richard Treat, of Glastenbury. He d. Dec. 5, 1712, æt. 50, and his widow d. in 1748, æt. 81. (4 children.)

6. Samuel,[2] b. May 23, 1664 ; d. 1680, æt. 25, unm.

7. Prudence,[2] b. Dec. 10, 1666 ; d. May 8, 1727, æt. 60 ; m. James Treat. (7 children.)

8. Eunice,[2] b. May 17, 1668 ; m. Rev. Timothy Stevens, of Glastenbury ; d. June 16, 1698, æt. 30. (4 children.)

III. Children of [Major] John.[2]

1. Penelope,[3] b. Nov. 1, 1687 ; d. April, 1688, æt. 5 months.

2. Mehitable,[3] b. Jan. 29, 1688–9 ; m. Nath. Burnham. (5 child.)

3. Mary,[3] b. March 8, 1691 (m. Jonathan Burnham). (6 child.)

4. Penelope,[3] b. Nov. 18, 1693 (m. Rev. Ebenezer Williams) ; d. June 29, 1764, æt. 71. (6 children.)

5. Hannah,[3] b. May 5, 1696 (m. Capt. Gideon Welles, and Hale of Glastenbury) ; d. May 19, 1749, æt. 53. (9 children.)

6. Prudence,[3] b. March 4, 1699 ; m. Dec. 13, 1731, Col. John Stoddard, of Northampton, b. Feb. 17, 1682, grad. H. C. 1701—son of Rev. Solomon Stoddard. He d. in Boston June 19, 1748, and his widow d. Sept. 11, 1780, æt. 81. (5 children.)

7. Eunice,[3] b. May 11, 1701 ; m. Col. John Pitkin, of East Hartford.

8. John[3] (Colonel, Judge), b. June 30, 1703, grad. H. C. 1722 ; m. Nov. 19, 1747, Sarah Noyes, dau. of Rev. James Noyes, of New Haven, b. March 29, 1722. He d. Sept. 11, 1771, æt. 68. His widow

d. June 25, 1797, æt. 75. He was often a member of the General Assembly and Assistant. He was also a Judge of the County Court, and one of the most important men in the Colony, useful in the church, "a father to the fatherless and a god to the widow." He d. suddenly in the hay-field, Sept. 11, 1771. In 1748, he is said to have been the only male in his line of the name of Chester.

The bell in the church tower at Wethersfield imported from England, and his gift, bears in raised letters this inscription—"JOHN CHESTER, 1761."

9. SARAH,[3] b. July 4, 1707; m. Col. Israel Williams, of Hatfield, b. Nov. 30, 1709, grad. H. C. 1729, d. 1789. She d. in Hatfield Sept. 18, 1770, æt. 63. (7 children.)

10. THOMAS,[3] b. Aug. 31, 1711; d. May 29, 1712.

IV. Children of [Col.] JOHN.[3]

I. JOHN[4] (Colonel, Speaker), b. Jan. 29, 1749, grad. Y. C. 1766, and A.M. Harv. 1775; m. Nov. 25, 1773, Elizabeth Huntington, dau. of Hon. Jabez H., of Norwich, b. Nov. 9, 1757. He d. Nov. 4, 1809, and his widow d. July 1, 1839. He distinguished himself by his intrepidity as captain of a company at Bunker Hill, and was soon made Colonel. By his resignation in 1777, the country lost the services of a gallant and efficient officer.

In Frothingham's Siege of Boston, frequent mention is made of him, and always in the highest terms. In the same work a letter from Col. Chester dated July 22, 1775, and giving a full account of the battle, occupies three pages (pp. 389–391). This letter is repeatedly quoted in subsequent pamphlets respecting the command at Bunker Hill. Lieut. Webb of Chester's company, writes July 11, 1775: "For my part I confess when I was descending into the valley, from off Bunker Hill, side by side of Captain Chester, at the head of our company, I had no more thought of ever rising the hill again than I had of ascending to heaven, as Elijah did, soul and body together. But after we got engaged, to see the dead and wounded around me I had no other feeling but that of revenge. Four men were shot down within five feet of me, but, thank Heaven, I escaped with only the graze of a musket ball on my hat."

Col. Chester was Speaker of the House several years, Councillor, Judge of Probate, and Judge of the County Court. 12 children:—

(1) *Elizabeth*,[5] b. Nov. 10, 1774; m. June 8, 1807, Eleazer F. Backus, of Albany, b. Jan. 13, 1770. 4 children: John C. Backus,[6] D.D., of Baltimore, Md.; J. Trumbull Backus,[6] D.D., of Schenectady, N. Y.; Elizabeth,[6] d. unm.; Mary,[6] m. James Bayard, Esq., of Philadelphia.

(2) *Mary*,[5] b. April 20, 1779; m. June 3, 1806, Ebenezer Wells, of Brattleboro', Vt. 3 chil.: John,[6] Charles,[6] Henry.[6]

(3) *Hannah*,[5] b. Oct. 27, 1781; m. Sept. 26, 1808, Charles Chauncey, LL.D., of Philadelphia, b. in New Haven, 1777, grad. Y. C. 1792, d. Sept 30, 1849. She d. Feb. 6, 1821. 6 chil.: Charles,[6] grad. Y. C. 1828, d. 1831; Elizabeth Chester;[6] Susan Vaux,[6] d. 1836; Hannah;[6] two sons, d. in infancy.

(4) *Sarah*,[5] b. June 17, 1783; unm.

(5) *John*[5] (Rev. D.D.), b. Aug. 17, 1785, grad. Y. C. 1804, D.D. U. C. 1821, pastor 2d Pres. Church in Albany; m. Rebecca, dau. of Robert Ralston, of Philadelphia, where he d. Jan. 12, 1829. 6 chil.:

Sarah Ralston,[6] m. Rev. Samuel B. Jones; Elizabeth Huntington;[6] Hannah Chauncey,[6] m. Jonathan H. Hasbrouck; Marion Dorsey,[6] d. unm.; Mary Wells,[6] m. Martin B. Inches; Rebecca Ralston,[6] m. Abram Suydam Mesier.

(6) *Charlotte*,[5] b. March 20, 1787; d. July 19, 1844, unm.

(7) *Henry*,[5] b. Oct. 3, 1790, d. in infancy.

(8) *Julia*,[5] b. March 15, 1792; m. April 2, 1816, Matthew C. Ralston, of Philadelphia. 3 chil.: Sarah,[6] Robert,[6] Hannah Chester.[6]

(9) *Henry*,[5] b. Dec. 23, 1793; grad. U. C. 1814; lawyer of Philadelphia; d. 1848, unm.

(10) *William*[5] (D.D.), b. Nov. 20, 1796; grad. U. C. 1815, D.D. Wash. C. Penn.; pastor Pres. Church, Hudson, N. Y.; Sec'ry Pres. Board of Education, Phila.; m. 1826, Frances M. White, of Hudson.

(11) *George*,[5] b. June 14, 1798; d. in infancy.

(12) *Charles*,[5] b. ——; d. ——.

II. Leonard,[4] b. Sept. —, 1750; grad. Y. C. 1769; m. Sept. 12, 1776, Sarah Williams, of Pittsfield, b. Oct. 31, 1758, dau. of Col. Wm. Williams, Jr., of Deerfield. He d. in New York of yellow fever in 1805, and the place of his burial is unknown. 10 children: —

(1) *Leonard Williams*,[5] b. Dec. 20, 1777; m. Sabra Roath, of Norwich; went to sea in H. B. M. brig Quebec, and was never heard of. He left one child.

(2) *Hannah D.*,[5] b. Aug. 8, 1779; m. Mr. Leffingwell.

(3) *Henrietta*[5] (twin), b. March 8, 1781; m. Rev. Mr. Briggs, of Boxford, Mass. 1 child.

(4) *Sophia*[5] (twin), b. March 8, 1781; d. Nov. 7, 1822.

(5) *John Noyes*,[5] b. March 20, 1783; went to sea, bound to Java, and was never heard of.

(6) *Sally Williams*,[5] b. Nov. 2, 1784.

(7) *William Williams*,[5] b. July 13, 1786; m. Nov. 13, 1816, Hannah Sutherland, of Blenheim, N. Y., b. May 31, 1796. She d. Jan. 8, 1863, s. p. He founded the well known firm of W. W. Chester & Co., New York.

(8) *Thomas Leonard*,[5] b. Aug. 20, 1788; m. Oct. 15, 1815, Eliza Sidell, b. Sept. 10, 1796. 10 children:—Wm. Henry,[6] b. Sept. 17, 1816; m. June 8, 1838, Eliza K. Priest, who d. March 14, 1846. (2 children.) He m. Oct. 9, 1850, Mary Cooper. (5 children.) He was in Union Army, wounded at Gettysburg, and d. July 10, 1862. Caroline Sarah,[6] b. June 5, 1818; d. Dec. 2, 1860. John Noyes,[6] b. Sept. 25, 1820; m. Feb. 4, 1862, Fannie A. Harris. (2 children.) Eliza,[6] b. Oct. 8, 1822; d. Aug., 1827. Charles Thomas,[6] b. Jan. 6, 1826; grad. Y. C. 1845; m. June 17, 1856, Lucretia Roberts. (4 children.) Edward,[6] b. July 12, 1828; m. Aug., 1848, Sophia Hoffman. Stephen,[6] b. Sept. 19, 1830; m. Feb. 25, 1868, Caroline Georgine Harris. Henrietta,[6] b. Sept. 18, 1832; d. April 24, 1834. Julia,[6] b. Dec. 5, 1835; m. Aug. 31, 1866, Rev. O. W. Whitaker. Emeline,[6] b. April 20, 1840; d. Dec. 24, 1841.

(9) *James D. Coit*,[5] b. Aug. 13, 1792; drowned while bathing in Connecticut River.

(10) *Abigail Webb*,[5] b. June, 1796; d. Feb., 1801.

III. Sarah,[4] b. Aug. 12, 1752; m. Thomas Coit, of Canterbury. 5 children:

(1) *Joseph.*[5]
(2) *Frances,*[5] m. Rev. Parker Adams, of Johnstown, N. Y.
(3) *Sally,*[5] m. John Knickerbocker, of Waterford.
(4) *Thomas C.*[5] m. Mary Ann Morgan, of Hartford.
(5) *Stephen,*[5] m. Betsey Throop, of Norwich.

IV. Abigail,[4] b. May 27, 1754; m. Nov., 1774, Joseph Webb. 10 children:
(1) *Sally.*[5] (2) *Harriet Blackley.*[5] (3) *Joseph Hayes.*[5] (4) *Eliza Bancker.*[5] (5) *Frances Chester.*[5] (6) *John Haynes.*[5] (7) *Thomas Chester.*[5] (8) *Amelia.*[5] (9) *Thomas Chester.*[5] (10) *Henry L.*[5] (11) *Charles Barrel.*[5] (Dates not ascertained.)

V—X. Six infants d. between 1756 and 1760. (Three born at one birth, lived respectively 1 hour, 11 days, and 17 weeks.)

XI. Stephen,[4] b. Oct. 27, 1761; grad. Y. C. 1780; Sheriff of Hartford County; d. Dec. 6, 1835; m. Nov. 5, 1788, Elizabeth, dau. of Stephen Mix Mitchell, Chief Justice of Connecticut, b. Sept. 11, 1770, d. Dec. 22, 1852. 10 children:
(1) *Elizabeth,*[5] b. Sept. 15, 1789; d. Oct. 1, 1851, unm.
(2) *Maria,*[5] b. May 17, 1791; d. June 22, 1866; m. Hon. Lewis Strong, of Northampton. (10 children, 8 grandchildren.)
(3) *Stephen Mitchell,*[5] b. Oct. 18, 1793; grad. Y. C. 1813; merchant; d. April 14, 1862, unm.
(4) *Donald,*[5] b. July 25, 1795; grad. Y. C. 1814; merchant; d. Sept. 29, 1835, unm.
(5) *Walter,*[5] b. Oct. 8, 1798; d. in infancy.
(6) *Hannah Grant,*[5] b. May 27, 1800.
(7) *Walter,*[5] b. Nov. 20, 1804; m. Henrietta Lyman, of Cazenovia, N. Y., April 22, 1828. (6 children, 11 grandchildren.)
(8) *Catharine,*[5] b. Nov. 10, 1806; m. May 7, 1829, Lemuel W. Belden, M.D., of Springfield. (1 child.)
(9) *Julia Buck,*[5] b. Aug. 23, 1809; d. April 8, 1835, unm.
(10) *John,*[5] b. Jan. 23, 1813; m. Catharine M. Morell, of Detroit, Mich., June 14, 1837; d. Nov. 18, 1852. (3 children.)

XII. Thomas,[4] b. Jan. 7, 1764; grad. Y. C. 1780; d. 1831; m. Esther M. Bull, b. Sept. 29, 1777, d. June 22, 1844. Children:
(1) *Aurelia Louisa,*[5] b. May 19, 1796.
(2) *Alfred*[5] (Rev.), b. Mar. 17,1798; grad. Y. C. 1818; m. Aug. 24, 1826, Mary Ann Frances Onetwood, of Elizabethtown, N. J. (2 children, 5 gr. children.)
(3) *Caroline,*[5] b. Jan. 26, 1801; m. June 2, 1825, John Knickerbocker, of Waterford, N. Y. (5 children, 8 gr. children.)
(4) *Mary Jane,*[5] b. Nov. 10, 1804; m. Prof. Sylvester Hovey of Amherst College; d. Jan. 11, 1840. (1 child.)
(5) *Elizabeth Huntington,*[5] b. Oct. 31, 1807; m. James M. Bunce, of Hartford, Ct.; d. March 6, 1861. (6 children.)

SAMUEL CHURCH OF STONINGTON, CONN.

By Frederic C. Church, of Moscow, Idaho, and
Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

1. Samuel[1] Church died probably in Voluntown, Conn., between 17 July 1728 and 17 Sept. 1729.

He married in Stonington, Conn., 27 Nov. 1700, by Mr. James Noyes, Pastor of the First Congregational Church, Mary Edwards, born in Stonington 26 Jan. 1671/2, died perhaps in Coventry, Conn., after 7 April 1738, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Birch) Edwards.[1]

The incompleteness of the existing records makes it impossible to state, with any degree of accuracy, the ancestry of Samuel[1] Church of Stonington. He certainly does not seem to belong to the line of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass. John A. Church in his *Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.*, 1913, does not show a Samuel in any of the first four generations of this family. There is, however, a distinct similarity of given names among the descendants of Richard Church of Hartford, Conn., and those of Samuel Church of Stonington. Richard had a son Samuel and three grandsons of that name. His son died in Hadley, Mass., in 1684 and the marriage and death records of the three grandsons named Samuel have been found. None could have married Mary Edwards in Stonington in 1700.[2]

Garrett[1] Church of Watertown, Mass., and his wife, Sarah, had a son Samuel, born 10 June 1640. The marriage of this Samuel to Rebecca Shattuck, 7 Feb. 1671/2, and the birth of their daughter, Rebecca, 31 Dec. 1672, are of record.[3] Lemuel Shattuck shows the marriage of Rebecca[2] Shattuck (William[1]), born in 1655, to Samuel Church, son of Garrett, and the birth of their daughter, Rebecca, after which there is the note: "We have been unable to obtain the further history either of the child or parents."[4]

William Shattuck seems to have been a man of wealth. His estate was appraised at about £435, £103 of which was in money. In his will, dated 3 Aug. 1672 and proved the 29th of the same month, he divided his estate among his wife and children. The first item: "I give to my ten younger children thirty pound in money to be equally divided among them. . . ." The second item is particularly interesting: "I give to my son Sam: Church six pound in money to be payd a month after my disease." Samuel Church had been his "son" but seven months and yet he is the only son-in-law mentioned in the will. On 18 Nov. 1673 Susanna, widow of William Shattuck, married Richard Norcross, and on 8 April 1674 Richard Norcross signed an agreement, setting forth the manner in which he would handle the estate of William Shattuck.[5]

On 29 March 1687 the heirs of William Shattuck signed a release stating that Richard Norcross had given them their "proportion in full, according unto that bond." It was signed by three sons of William Shattuck: William, Philip and Samuel; two sons-in-law, Jonathan Brown and John Fay, and, inexplainably, by "John Mors, in ye behalf of Abigail Mors, late widow." William Shattuck's youngest

daughter, Abigail, had married Jonathan Morse, who died in 1686. It is not known who the John Morse was who signed the release for Abigail.[6]

Susanna (———) (Shattuck) Norcross died 11 Dec. 1686 and two of William Shattuck's children had died unmarried before the date of this release. Another son, John, who had married and was the father of four children was drowned on the Charlestown Ferry 14 Sept. 1675, while returning from an expedition against the Indians. Of this release Mr. Shattuck says "It will be perceived that neither the heirs of John Shattuck, nor Rebecca (Shattuck) Church, were represented in this last agreement. It is probable that the latter were dead at the date of its execution, but the former were then living in Groton. Why they were omitted does not appear. Perhaps their portion of the estate bequeathed to their father, might have been paid to their mother, at another time, either before or after their removal to Groton."[7]

Nothing is known of the whereabouts of Samuel and Rebecca (Shattuck) Church in 1687, but it is believed, contrary to the assumption of Mr. Shattuck, that they were alive—at least that Samuel Church and some of the children were alive. It does not seem unreasonable to assume that the £6 paid to Sam: Church under the will of William Shattuck was supposed, in some way, to represent Rebecca's share of her father's estate. After all he was the only son-in-law mentioned in the will and the amount of £6 in money was twice that intended for each of William Shattuck's "ten younger children."

John A. Church in the preface to his genealogy makes it plain that the families of Richard Church of Plymouth, Richard Church of Hartford, Garrett Church of Watertown, and John Church of Dover, N. H., are the only ones of that name known to have been in New England in the seventeenth century. No descendants of John of Dover have been found in Connecticut before 1700.[8a]

On page 8, volume 1, of the Vital Records of Voluntown, Connecticut, appears the following: "Samuel Church Senior Deceased November the 27th day 1724 about the nintyeth year of his age." There are only two Samuel Churches known to have been born in this country before 1650. One is Samuel[2] Church (Richard[1] of Hartford), born about 1638. He died, as has already been pointed out, in 1684. The other is Samuel[2] Church (Garrett[1]). It seems unbelievable, if it was Samuel[2] Church (Garrett[1]) who died in Voluntown in 1724, that no record of him can be found for the preceding forty-eight years. On the other hand there does not seem to be any other logical explanation of the death record in Voluntown. A study of the available records of the towns of southeastern Massachusetts and the vital, land and probate records in the Connecticut State Library failed to reveal any trace of Samuel and Rebecca (Shattuck) Church and there is no mention of them in the available records of Rhode Island.[8b]

Not only because of his age—he would have been sixty when he married Mary Edwards in 1700 and seventy-seven when his youngest

child was born in 1717/18—but also because of certain records that have been found it is obvious that the Samuel Church, Sr., who died in Voluntown in 1724 was not Samuel Church of Stonington, in spite of the fact that Samuel of Stonington had a son, Samuel, living there at that time and was, therefore, himself, "Senior." This designation at that time was not always applied to father and son, but frequently was used to distinguish two men of the same name, whether related by blood or not, and meant merely the elder of them. However, since he did die there at a time when the family of Samuel of Stonington was known to be living in that town, it seems reasonable to assume that the elder man may have been the father of Samuel of Stonington. It is believed, even though no conclusive evidence can be presented, that Samuel Church of Stonington was a grandson of Garrett Church of Watertown.

The earliest record found that mentions Samuel Church of Stonington is his marriage to Mary Edwards, 27 Nov. 1700.[9] They had four children born in Stonington: Samuel, in 1704; Daniel, in 1707 Mary, in 1708 and Jonathan, in 1710. The births of the first three were recorded on the vital statistics of the town;[10] and the baptisms of the first two and the fourth are on the church records.[11] On 6 Dec. 1702 Samuel Church and Mary, his wife, were admitted into the First Church and on the same day Mary, wife of Samuel Church, was baptised.[11] It would seem from these records that Samuel may have been baptized before coming to Stonington.

The parents of Mary (Edwards) Church, Thomas and Mary (Birch) Edwards, married in Dorchester, Mass., 10 March 1671,[12] were among the early settlers of Stonington where Thomas was granted one hundred acres of land by the town.[13] Mary, called "Marie" on the town records, was born there, the oldest of nine children, 26 Jan. 1671/2.[13] It is interesting that, although the Edwards had lived in Stonington for thirty years, none of the family had joined the church until after the marriage of Mary to Samuel Church. During the next few years several of Mary's brothers and sisters were admitted to the church in Stonington as was her widowed mother on 10 Nov. 1706.[14]

On 24 Nov. 1704 Samuel Church bought of Isaac Bayley, both of Stonington, for £8 10/, one hundred acres of land the town of Stonington had granted Bayley at a town meeting held 15 Nov. 1704. The survey of this land is signed by Ephraim Minor and Ebenezer Searle, "Town Surveighors."[15]

On 2 Nov. 1712 "Samuel Church and Mary his wife, were dismissed unto the Church at Plainfield."[16] At this time the Plainfield church was the nearest Society for the early residents on the land east of Plainfield which, in 1721, became the town of Voluntown. The births, marriages and deaths of these early settlers were recorded on the Plainfield vital records as were the births of three children of Samuel Church: Thomas, in 1713; Jonathan, in 1714 and Rebeckah, in 1718.[17]

Mr. Welch[18] seems to imply that the Samuel Church, who married in Stonington, in 1700, Mary Edwards, was a soldier in King Philip's War and, as a result of this service, was granted land in Voluntown (Volunteer's Land). Nothing has been found to verify this. Bodge shows the payment on 24 Aug. 1676 to Samuel Church, Trooper, of 11/05 for what may have been special service under Captain Prentice. On the same day Samuel Church received £1-18-05 for his services.[19] His name appears on a list of Watertown men including William Shattuck and Jeremiah Norcross. The former was a brother-in-law of Samuel[2] Church and Jeremiah Norcross was Rebecca (Shattuck) Church's half brother, that is a son of Richard Norcross by his first marriage to Mary Brooks.[20] It seems quite certain, therefore, that Samuel[2] Church (Garrett[1]) was in King Philip's War. His name does not appear on the list of original grantees in Voluntown,[21] but there are several blank spaces in the list, one of which might have been taken up soon after.

The question arises as to why a Massachusetts man should be granted land in Connecticut. This cannot be answered intelligently, but it is known that it was done in other cases. The name of James Welch appears frequently in the early records of Voluntown and is included on the list of original grantees. He was of Woburn, Mass., and served with Capt. Samuel Mosely in the Mount Hope Campaign.[22]

It is believed that Samuel Church did obtain land in Voluntown and that it was his presence there that induced Samuel Church of Stonington to remove to that town and settle near him or, perhaps, to live with him until he had obtained land of his own which, as far as is known, did not occur until 1715.

On 15 Aug. 1715 "Thomas Collins of Warwick in ye Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in New England" deeded one-fourteenth of a tract of land to "Samuel Church belonging to ye Town of Providence in ye colony abovesaid."[23] This deed was not recorded in Voluntown until 24 March 1725. In spite of this on 19 March 1718/19 "Samuel Church who now lives in Connecticut Colony by ye Rhod yt leads from Plainfd to providence within ye County of New London in New England" deeded part of this tract to "Thomas Wellch . . . beginning at a white oak standing near the southeasterly side of the above sd road and on the southerly side of a Brook which runs easterly into a pond which is southeasterly from sd Church's new dwelling house—thence the line runs west 50 rods to ye hed of Warwick line. . . ."[24] The description in this deed shows the Churches lived in the northern part of Voluntown, which was set off as Sterling in 1794. "The northern part of Voluntown was much the more prosperous and populous. The highway to Providence with it's good bridge across the Moosup, convenient access to Plainfield and Killingly, Smith's mill and tavern, better land and other attractions had drawn thither the better class of settlers. Here Mr. Dorrance was settled between what is now called Sterling Hill and Oneco. John and George Dorrance, the Gordons and other leading families had also settled in this vicinity."[25] It was near "ye Rhod yt leads from

Plainfd to providence" that the unfinished frame of the Meeting House stood for years while the controversy raged over its location.

The deed of 1715 calls Thomas Collins of Warwick and Samuel Church of Providence. Four years later Samuel Church is said to be living in Connecticut when he deeds part of this same land to Thomas Welch. The easterly bound in the 1719 deed appears to be the Rhode Island line and the reference to the "hed of Warwick line" quite definitely places the property at the point of junction of the present towns of Foster and Coventry, R. I.—just over the line in Connecticut. "This day Josiah Owen hath had the Grant of a licence to keepe a Publicke house of Entertainement for this year begining on the 14th day of Augst 1713 & so one yeare hence forward, he is to pay 20: Shillings: So also Sam[11]: Church hath the grant of a licence for one yeare afores[d] paying 10[s]."[26] At this time the Town of Providence extended to the Connecticut line as did the Town of Warwick.[27] The line between Connecticut and Rhode Island was changed several times and this may have happened between 1715 and 1719 bringing the Churches into the Connecticut Colony, just as Voluntown was "moved" from New London to Windham County in 1726.

The reference in the 1719 deed to "Church's new dwelling house" certainly indicates the Churches were living there at this time and it may lend added importance to the phrase in this deed "who now lives in the Connecticut Colony." Of this deed Mr. Welch says: "This same deed was recorded on the land records of Warwick, Rhode Island, in volume 4, page 215. The boundary line between Connecticut and Rhode Island was a source of frequent controversy, as is told at length in the histories of both colonies."[28] It is not known whether the above license was issued to Samuel Church of Stonington or to his father. It is known that the deed of 1715 from Thomas Collins was to Samuel Church of Stonington and it is presumed that the license was also.

On 8 May 1718 Samuel Church was one of six inhabitants of Voluntown who petitioned the General Court that "their miserable estate and condition, living in Voluntown and being at a great distance from any meeting house and destitute of ye public worship of God and ever likely to be, land being so much broken and nothing but barren pine holes and never likely to be inhabited so as to maintain a minister unless remidied by your honors. . . ."[29] This petition requested the Court to establish a separate Society comprising the northern part of Voluntown and the "country lands" north of the town. The petition was rejected by the Assembly on the ground that it would be unfair to the southern, less populous, part of Voluntown. It was but one of many petitions over the years in an almost unending series of controversies over the establishment of the Church, the location of the Meeting House and the settlement of Samuel Dorrance as their minister.

On 14 May 1719 the General Court empowered Joseph Backus of Norwich and John Sprague of Lebanon "to sell and confirm several tracts of land to ye north of Volintown and west to sd Volintown . . . to such persons as will settel ye same for ye promoting sd town."

Under this authority Backus and Sprague sold, on 6 Feb. 1723/4, 130 acres of land to "Sam[11] Church of Volintown." On the same day they sold 200 acres to Robert Parke and Samuel Church.[30]

In 1723 Samuel Church was signatory to two petitions requesting the installation of Samuel Dorrance to be their minister and on 15 October of that year he was one of the signers of the Confession of Faith. After several futile attempts Mr. Dorrance was, in 1723, installed as the minister of the Voluntown church which was the first, and, for many years, the only Presbyterian Church in Connecticut.[31]

The original settlers of Voluntown were a closely knit community. Among them were Robert Parke, John Gallup—called by Ellen Larned "the Plainfield Land Grabber," Ebenezer Dow and Thomas and Joseph Welch, who do not seem to have been related. Yet all of these men are connected in one way or another with this genealogy. Thomas Welch married Samuel Church's sister-in-law, Ann Edwards. Robert Parke's son, Benjamin, married Samuel Church's daughter, Mary. John Gallop's cousin's granddaughter, Abigail Harris, married Samuel Church's great-grandson, Gideon Church. Joseph Welch was probably Abigail Harris' maternal great-grandfather, and Ebenezer Dow married her father's half-sister, Martha Harris. Two sons of Samuel Dorrance were among the early settlers in what is now Kingston, Luzerne Co., Pa., where Samuel Church's grandson, Elias Church, settled in 1773.

Another example of this interrelationship is shown by Mr. Welch. On 12 Aug. 1790 Capt. Seers Harris, of Plainfield, Conn., was appointed to administer the estate of Thomas Welch of Canterbury, Conn., son of Thomas and Ann (Edwards) Welch. Thomas' sister, Ann Welch, had in Plainfield, 25 May 1744, married Daniel[4] Harris (Ebenezer,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]).[32] Seers Harris is a very unusual name and the Captain of Plainfield was undoubtedly the nephew of Daniel[4] Harris and brother of Abigail Harris, mentioned above, as is shown by the will of their father, Peter Harris, dated in Kingston, "Weftmoreland County in the State of Connecticut" 26 Dec. 1778, in which "I Do Give and bequeathe to my well beloved son Seers Harris my whole Wright of land lying and being in the township known by the name of Chillesquaqua to be his Own for Ever." Seers Harris does not seem to have gone to Pennsylvania with his father since his name does not appear on the records there. He is shown in the 1790 Census in Plainfield, the birthplace of his father.[33]

On 14 May 1724 Samuel Church was one of twenty-four residents of Voluntown who petitioned the General Court to locate the meeting house in the northern part of the town—where the unfinished frame was still standing.[34] On 27 April 1722 the Proprietors and Inhabitants of Voluntown had chosen a "spot of land" near the geographical center of the oblong shaped town as previously ordered by the Court. At the October 1725 session of the Assembly it was finally ordered that the Voluntown First Meeting House be built "with all convenient speed" on this "spot of land."[35]

On 26 March 1725 Samuel Church of Voluntown, County of New

London, sold to Jacob Bacon of Voluntown: "sd tract of land within the bounds above mentioned I purchased of Thomas Collins of Warwick . . . except ye twenty acors sold to Thomas Wellch."[36] It is this deed which proves that the sale by Thomas Collins in 1715 was to Samuel Church of Stonington and not to the Samuel Church, Sr., who died in 1724. It also shows that the tract sold by Samuel Church to Thomas Welch in 1719 came off this property.

On 9 Dec. 1725 Samuel Church of Voluntown, County of New London, deeded one hundred acres of land "to my well beloved son, Samuel Church of sd Voluntown"[37] and on 20 Feb. 1727 Samuel Church and Robert Parke agreed to a division of the property they owned jointly. Samuel Church to take all land east of the agreed line (except land sold by Robert Parke to Patrick Parke) and Robert Parke to take all land west of the line of partition.[38]

On 1 Feb. 1727/8 Samuel Church of Voluntown, County of Windham, deeded land to Daniel Laurance of Plainfield and Henory Cobb of Mortlake. In May and July 1728 Samuel Church sold three more tracts of land; 150 acres to Robert Parke, 100 acres to Daniel Laurance and 200 acres to John Mumford of Newport, R.I.[39] It is obvious from these deeds that the records of all of Samuel Church's land transactions have not been found since he is the grantor of several hundred acres more than he received in the deeds of which he is the grantee.

The deed to Mumford, dated 17 July 1728, is the last reference to Samuel Church of Stonington found on the records. On 17 Sept. 1729 Samuel Church of Voluntown, County of Windham, Colony of Connecticut, sold to James Admonde, "late from Ireland, now of sd Voluntown," a tract of land "by estimation sixty acres be it more or less . . . which land I had from my honored father, Samuel Church, late of Voluntown, deceased, as may appear by a deed under his hand bearing date December 9. 1725,"[40] which proves that Samuel Church of Stonington had died prior to 17 Sept. 1729 and was not the Samuel Church, Sr., who died in Voluntown 27 Nov. 1724 "about the ninty-eth year of his age." No death record has been found for Samuel Church of Stonington. If he were a son of Samuel and Rebecca (Shattuck) Church, he could not have been born before 1673 and therefore could not have been more than fifty-six years old when he died.

In the early months of 1738 the heirs of Thomas Edwards of Stonington signed a series of deeds which prove the parentage of Mary (Edwards) Church:

"We, Mary Church and Daniel, son of ye sd Mary Church, boath of ye Town of Coventry and ye County of Windham and Colony of Connecticut in New England, for ye consideration of ye sum of ten pounds of Bills of Publick Credit . . . Quit-Claim unto Daniel Edwards of Coventry in ye County and Colony aforsd . . . one tract or Parcel of Land lying and being in ye Township of Stonington in ye County of New London and Colony aforesd, being one hundred acres of land granted to Thomas Edwards of sd Stonington . . . In witness whereof, we, ye sd Mary Church and Daniel Church, ye son of ye sd Mary Church have hereunto set our hands and seals ye seventh day of April, 1738." Witnesses: Joseph Clark and Noah Porter. Acknowledged the same day by Joseph Strong, Justice of the Peace. Recorded 13 April 1738.[41]

"John Edwards of Scituate in ye County of Providence and Colony of Rhoad Isaland—ten pounds money—to Daniel Edwards, etc. . . . ." Dated 30 Jan. 1737/8. Witnesses: Timothy Peirce and Daniel Church. Recorded 13 April 1738.[41]

"Thomas Welch and Ann Welch, my wife of Warwick, in ye County of Providence and Colony of Rhode Island—ten pounds money—to Daniel Edwards, etc. . . . ." Dated 2 Feb. 1737/8. Recorded 13 April 1738.[41]

"Sarah Edwards of Stonington . . . six pounds money—to Daniel Edwards, etc. . . . ." Dated 13 April 1738 and recorded the same day.[41]

"Daniel Edwards of Coventry . . . one hundred and twenty pounds money—to John Potter of South Kingstown in Kings County in Colony of Rhode Island . . . said land being a hundred acre grant to my honored father Mr. Thomas Edwards formerly of Stonington, Dec'd."[41]

The births of all these grantors are shown in the vital records of Stonington as the children of Thomas Edwards.

No record of the death of Mary (Edwards) Church has been found. She seems to have been living in Coventry, Conn., when she released her claim to her father's land, probably with her son, Daniel, who also signed the deed. Daniel Church, his wife and perhaps as many as thirteen children removed from Coventry to Kent in 1750. His mother would have been seventy-eight years old at this time and it is doubtful, even if she were still alive, that she would have gone to Kent with her son, especially since her brother, Daniel Edwards, was still living in Coventry where he died 30 Dec. 1756 "in his 83rd year."[42]

There are several other items that can be reasonably explained only by associating them with this family.

On 27 July 1712 Sarah Church, presumably an adult, was admitted to the First Church in Stonington.[43] This was only about four months before Samuel and Mary (Edwards) Church were dismissed from Stonington to Plainfield and if Sarah is not related to Samuel, she is the only person of that name outside of his family mentioned in the first sixty years of the church records.[44] No Sarah Church has been found in the families of Plymouth or Hartford who could reasonably be expected to have been in Stonington in 1712.

W. G. Davis shows the marriage of Thomas[4] Harris (Ebenezer,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]) to Elizabeth Church on 11 Feb. 1713/14.[45] This "Elisabeth" is called the daughter of Samuel Church in the vital records of Plainfield (1:24). As has been stated there were no Samuels in the early generations of the family of Richard Church of Plymouth. Of the three grandsons of Richard Church of Hartford named Samuel only one, Samuel[3] (John[2]) had a daughter named Elizabeth, by his second wife, Elizabeth (———) Clark (whom he married about 1710), who was baptized 9 Jan. 1714/15.[46] It would seem that the only Samuel Church who could have been the father of Elizabeth (Church) Harris was Samuel[2] Church (Garrett[1]).[47]

The Records of the Congregational Church in Canterbury, Conn., show that on 23 Jan. 1715 "Before Rebeckah now Zerviah Church was Bap: then called Zerviah" and as Zerviah entered into the Covenant the same day. On "Janewary 1, 1722 Edward Cleveland Senior and Zerviah Church" were married. Edward Cleveland, Sr., was Edward[2] Cleveland, son of Moses[1] and Ann (Winn) Cleveland, born in

Woburn, Mass., 20 May 1663. He was, therefore, fifty-eight years old when he married Zerviah Church more than four years after the death of his first wife.[48] Edward[2] Cleveland died in Pomfret, Conn., in August or September 1746. In his will Edward divided his large property among his wife and six of his children—the three youngest not being named—appointing his "beloved wife, Zerviah," sole executrix. No children are known to have been born to Edward[2] Cleveland by his second marriage. The fact that he named his wife sole executrix of his will when he had five sons living would indicate that he had great faith in her mature judgment.[48]

There is only one Rebecca Church in the line of Richard of Plymouth born before 1710 and she married, about 1695-6, Joshua Warren.[49] No Rebecca Church of the line of Richard of Hartford has been found who could have been in Canterbury, 1715-1722. Rebecca Church, born in Watertown 31 Dec. 1672, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Shattuck) Church would have been forty-nine years and one day old on 1 Jan. 1722. It is, of course, possible that it was she who married the fifty-eight year old Edward Cleveland that day.[50]

Children, the first four born in Stonington and the last three in Voluntown:[51]

i. SAMUEL,[2] b. 3 Jan. 1703/4, bapt. in the First Congregational Church, Stonington, 27 Feb. 1703/4, by Mr. James Noyes, Pastor of the Church; probably the Samuel who d. in Granville, Mass., in 1792, when his age is said to be 84 years. If so, he m. probably in 1728 or 1729 ELIZABETH ———, d. there 13 Feb. 1798, aged 90, when she is called "w. Samuel ('one of the first settlers')" (*Stonington Vital Records*, vol. 2, p. 4; Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4; First Congregational Church Records, vol. 1, p. 77, vol. 2, p. 30, vol. 3, p. 55A; Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 204; *Vital Records of Granville, Mass., to 1850*, p. 186-7).

ii. DANIEL, b. 18 April 1707, bapt. in the First Congregational Church, Stonington, nine days later by Mr. James Noyes; d. in Lee, Mass., 9 March 1799, according to the Town Records, or 8 March 1799, "a. 92 wanting a few days," according to the Church Records; m. (1), when "twenty four year of his age to EUNICE WINTER of Killingsworth," b. about 1711, d. undoubtedly in Kent, Conn., between 18 Nov. 1750 and September 1751, in her 40th year; m. (2), in Danbury, Conn., in September 1751, ELIZABETH (STARR) MYGATT, d. in Danbury 4 Oct. 1777, daughter of Benjamin[4] and Eunice[3] (Taylor) Starr and widow of Joseph Mygatt; m. (3), before 28 Sept. 1786, ABIGAIL ———, d. in Danbury 1 March 1793 (*Stonington Vital Records*, vol. 2, p. 4; Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4; Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 206; *Vital Records of Lee, Mass., to 1850*, p. 190; Danbury, Conn., Town Records, vol. 1, p. 475; Kent, Conn., First Congregational Church Records, vol. 1, p. 3; Susan Benedict Hill, *History of Danbury, Conn.*, p. 27-8; Hosea Starr Ballou, *Early Starrs in Kent and New England*, 1944, p. 130; Danbury First Congregational Church Records, vol. 6, p. 128, 218; Mary Walton Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, 1931, vol. 2, p. 790).

iii. MARY, b. 23 Oct. 1708 (*Stonington Vital Records*, vol. 2, p. 4) "about 5 o'clock in ye morning being Saturday" (Stonington Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4); m. in Voluntown, 29 Dec. 1730, BENJAMIN PARKE (Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, vol. 3, p. 124), b. in Stonington 12 Feb. 1711/12 (Town Clerk's records, Stonington), bapt. there by Mr. James Noyes in the First Congregational Church 23 March 1712 (Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 209), son of Robert Park or Parke.

iv. JONATHAN, bapt. by Mr. James Noyes in the First Congregational Church, Stonington, 20 Aug. 1710 (*ibid.*, p. 208); probably d. young.

v. THOMAS, b. 3 Jan. 1712/13 (*Plainfield, Conn., Vital Records*, vol. 1, p. 12).

vi. JONATHAN, b. 17 July 1714; probably the Jonathan who d. in Granville, Mass., in 1809, aet. 95. If so, he m. about 1736 ABIGAIL ———, d. there 7 Oct. 1794, aet. 76 (*ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 14; *Vital Records of Granville, Mass., to 1850*, p. 186).

vii. REBECKAH, b. 15 Jan. 1717/18 (*Plainfield, Conn., Vital Records*, vol. 1, p. 18).

REFERENCES

1. Voluntown, Conn., Land Records 1A: 328, 408-9; Richard A. Wheeler, *History of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.*, 1875, p. 215. Donald Lines Jacobus, *History and Genealogies of the Families of Old Fairfield* [Conn.], 1930, vol. 1, p. 191; *Stonington, Conn., Vital Records*, vol. 1, p. 136; vol. 2, p. 4; Stonington Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4; vol. 5, p. 43.

2. Donald Lines Jacobus and Edgar Francis Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families*, 1952, p. 492.

Samuel[3] Church (Edward,[2] Richard[1] of Hartford), b. in Hadley, Mass., 4 Aug. 1663 (Sylvester Judd, *History of Hadley, Mass.*, 1863, p. 460); d. in Lyme, Conn., before 24 June 1718, when the inventory of his estate was taken (District of New London, Conn., Probate Record #1231); m. about 1697 Susanna[3] Hungerford (Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]), who survived him (Mary Walton Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines*, 1931, vol. 2, p. 481).

Samuel[3] Church (John,[2] Richard[1]), b. about 1670; d. in Hartford before 17 Dec. 1718, when the inventory of his estate was taken by Nathaniel Goodwin and George Sexton (Charles William Manwaring, *A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records*, 1904, vol. 2, p. 369); m. (1), Elizabeth Stannard; m. (2), about 1710, Elizabeth (———) Clark (Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield, Conn.*, 1904, vol. 2, p. 53).

Samuel[3] Church (Samuel,[2] Richard [1] of Hartford), b. in Hadley, Mass., 19 Aug. 1667; d. about 1737; m. (1), in 1692, Abigail Harrison; m. (2), about 1720, Abigail Strong (Judd, *op. cit.*, p. 460; Stiles, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 220). His widow m. (2), Ebenezer Chapin of Enfield, Conn., 24 Sept. 1738 (Francis Olcott Allen, *History of Enfield, Conn.*, 1900, vol. 2, p. 1760).

3. Henry Bond, *Genealogies of the Families and the Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.*, 1855, p. 158.

4. Lemuel Shattuck, *Memorials of the Descendants of William Shattuck*, 1855, p. 76.

5. *Ibid.*, p. 61-65 *passim*.

6. *Ibid.*, p. 65, 76.

7. *Ibid.*, p. 61, 68-71, 66.

8a. John Scales, *History of Dover, New Hampshire*, 1923, p. 493-9, shows that all the descendants of John Church of Dover settled in New Hampshire or Maine with the exception of Sarah[2] Church (John[1]) who married Nathan Folger of Nantucket, Mass., in 1699. Sarah also had a sister, Mary, not shown by Mr. Scales, who married Thomas Clark, also of Nantucket in 1700 (*Vital Records of Nantucket to 1850*, 1925-28, vol. 3, p. 217).

8b. In the will of Dr. Philip[2] Shattuck (William[1]), a brother of Rebeca (Shattuck) Church, dated in Watertown, Mass., 29 Jan. 1722, there is a bequest to his son Philip "of Saybrook." Dr. Shattuck had another son named Philip also referred to in the will as "youngest son of my present wife." Lemuel Shattuck points out that it was impossible for him to find any further trace of Philip of Saybrook after the mention of him in his father's will (Shattuck, *op. cit.*, p. 71). It is believed that Samuel and Rebecca (Shattuck) Church also removed to one of the coastal towns of Connecticut or Rhode Island where so many of the records were destroyed.

9. Stonington Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4; Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 215.

10. Stonington Vital Records, vol. 2, p. 4; Stonington Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4.
11. Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 191, 204, 206, 208.
12. Jacobus, *op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 191.
13. Alexander McMillan Welch, *Philip Welch of Ipswich, Massachusetts, 1654, and His Descendants*, 1947, p. 299, 300; Stonington Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 136.
14. Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 206.
15. Stonington Land Records, vol. 2, p. 260, 217.
16. Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 192. Richard Anson Wheeler, *History of the Town of Stonington, Conn.*, 1900, does not mention any member of the Church family. The genealogies given in this history seem to be largely of those families which remained in Stongington.
17. Plainfield, Conn., Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 12, 14, 18.
18. A. M. Welch, *op. cit.*, p. 295.
19. George Madison Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 1896, p. 84, 376.
20. Shattuck, *op. cit.*, p. 61, footnote.
21. Bodge, *op. cit.*, p. 442-4.
22. C. B. Welch, *Descendants of James Welch, Soldier in King Philip's War*, 1946.
23. Voluntown Land Records 1A, 154.
24. *Ibid.*, 1A, p. 61.
25. Ellen D. Larned, *History of Windham County, Connecticut, 1874-80*, vol. 1, p. 255.
26. *Early Records of Providence, Rhode Island*, vol. 10, p. 132.
27. Map drawn by Richard LeBaron Bowen for *Early Rehoboth*, 1945-50, vol. 1.
28. A. M. Welch, *op. cit.*, p. 296. There is no mention of either Samuel Church or Thomas Collins in *The Early Records of the Town of Warwick, Rhode Island*, 1926.
29. Larned, *op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 243.
30. Voluntown Lands Records, 1A, p. 68, 70.
31. Larned, *op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 247-9, 252.
32. A. M. Welch, *op. cit.*, p. 302. Walter Goodwin Davis, *The Ancestry of Bethia Harris*, 1934, p. 13.
33. S. Judson Stark, *The Records of the Probate Court of Westmoreland in the County of Litchfield, in the Colony of Conn., Liber A*, 1923, p. 181-2. In February 1769 forty men, most of them from Connecticut, including Peter Harris, mentioned above, established the first permanent settlement in the Wyoming Valley along the east branch of the Susquehanna River in what is now Pennsylvania. That spring they built a fort on the west side of the river and called it Forty Fort. This land, so largely settled by Connecticut families, was the source of controversy and fierce fighting between Pennsylvania and Connecticut—the Yankee-Pennamite War—until the Decree of Trenton, 30 Dec. 1782, awarded the land to Pennsylvania (William Brewster, *History of the Certified Township of Kingston, Pa.*, 1930, p. 30-34, 190.
34. Larned, *op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 255.
35. Charles J. Hoadly, *The Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut*, 1872, vol. 6, p. 560.
36. Voluntown Land Records, 1A, p. 155.
37. *Ibid.*, p. 153.
38. *Ibid.*, p. 313.
39. *Ibid.*, p. 338-9, 324-5, 337, 328.
40. *Ibid.*, p. 408-9.
41. Stonington Land Records, vol. 5, p. 43, 44, 45.
42. Susan Whitney Dimock, *Births, Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths in Coventry, Connecticut*, 1897, p. 181.
43. Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 192.
44. *Ibid.*, p. 189-222.
45. W. G. Davis, *op. cit.*, p. 13.
46. Edwin Pond Parker, *History of the Second Church of Christ in Hartford* [Conn.], 1892, p. 322.
47. Thomas[4] Harris who married in Plainfield Elizabeth Church was a half-

brother of Peter Harris whose daughter, Abigail, married Gideon[4] Church (Elias,[3] Daniel,[2] Samuel[1] of Stonington).

48. Edmund James Cleveland and Horace Gillette Cleveland, *The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families*, 1899, vol. 1, p. 47-48; *ibid.*, p. 48. Horace Gillette Cleveland, *A Genealogy of Benjamin Cleveland*, 1879, p. 85. *The Records of the Congregational Church in Canterbury, Conn., 1711-1844*, 1932, p. 50, 102 and 98 respectively.

49. Church, *op. cit.*, p. 35.

50. It is stated in the *Cleveland-Cleaveland Genealogy*, vol. 1, p. 48, that it may possibly have been Mrs. Zerviah (Church) Cleveland who married Cornelius Whitney or Whiting of Killingly, Conn., in the Brooklyn, Conn., church, 7 Nov. 1751. Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, 1896, vol. 1, p. 36, gives the name as Cornelius Whitney. No proof is offered that it was the widow of Edward Cleveland who married Cornelius Whitney. Rebecca[3] (or Zerviah) Church (Samuel,[2] Garrett[1]) would have been within two months of her ninetieth birthday at this time.

51. The names of children are frequently significant. Of the children of Samuel and Mary (Edwards) Church the oldest son and oldest daughter were named for their parents; Daniel was named for his uncle, Daniel Edwards, and Thomas for his maternal grandfather. Two of their sons were named Jonathan. If Samuel Church of Stonington was Samuel[3] Church (Samuel,[2] Garrett[1]), he had an uncle named Jonathan, born in Watertown in 1646 (Bond, *op. cit.*, p. 158). In this case the youngest child would have been named for her paternal grandmother, Rebecca (Shattuck) Church.

DANIEL CHURCH

By Frederic C. Church, of Moscow, Idaho and
Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

Born while Anne was Queen of England, Daniel[2] Church (second son of Samuel[1] and Mary (Edwards) Church),[1] died during the administration of John Adams, having lived successively in six towns in Connecticut and one in Massachusetts. It is amazing that after two centuries records can be found relating to him in all of these towns. He seems to have been a man of ability, shrewd in matters of business and, fortunately for later generations, careful that all his transactions were properly recorded. Besides being mentioned frequently in various town records, twenty-nine deeds in which Daniel Church is either grantee or grantor have been found.

Daniel Church was five and a half years old when his family removed from Stonington to the land north of Stonington and east of Plainfield which in 1721 became the town of Voluntown. He grew to manhood in this new country where the opportunities for an education must have been very limited and yet he seems to have had some advantages since all of the nineteen deeds in which he is the grantor are signed by him, none by "his mark." His name does not appear on the vital or land records of Voluntown, but on 17 April 1723, one day before his sixteenth birthday, he, with other residents of the town including his older brother Samuel, offered special services to the new minister, over and above their taxes, to encourage Samuel Dorrance to settle among them; Daniel's was to provide "Carting."[2] The fact that Daniel Church at sixteen was taking an active part in the affairs of the church is characteristic of the family of Samuel Church of Stonington. Daniel seems to have continued his close association with the church throughout his long life.

Daniel Church was just about twenty-one years old when his father died. If he (Samuel[1]) left an estate, no record of it has been found.

Daniel's mother and older brother were living and it is believed that Daniel left Voluntown soon thereafter, about 1729 or 1730, to "seek his fortune."

No record of the marriage of Daniel Church and Eunice Winter, or of her parentage has been discovered. In the Danbury town records she is said to have been of "Killingsworth."[3] No Winter family has been found in that town, but Daniel and Eunice had three children born in Killingly, Windham Co., Conn., and baptized in the Putnam Church between 1731 and 1734.[4] "Eunice Church wife of Daniel" was admitted to that Church 29 April 1733.[5] At that time the town of Killingly adjoined Voluntown, and the part known as Putnam was within twenty miles of Daniel's old home in the present town of Sterling. It seems reasonable to assume that Eunice Winter may have come from Killingly rather than Killingworth since the name of Winter does appear there. Moreover, note that on 1 Jan 1735, in Killingly, Amy Winter married John Church (son of John[3] Church, David,[2] Garrett[1] of Watertown, Mass.).[6] If the assumption that Daniel's father was a grandson of Garrett of Watertown is correct[7] then Daniel Church and John Church were second cousins. This relationship may explain why Daniel Church went there. The name of Ensign John Winter appears frequently on the Killingly records: it is quite possible that Eunice may have belonged to his family.[8]

On 19 March 1733 (O.S.) Daniel Church and his wife were dismissed from the Putnam Church in Killingly to the church in Coventry,[9] where the births of eleven more children are recorded between 1734 and 1749.[10] (The account of the family given in Danbury says there were fifteen children, but the births of only fourteen have been found.) It is not surprising that Eunice, having been delivered of so many children, is said to have "Dec^{d} in her 40th year."

The name of Daniel Church does not appear in the index to the land records of Killingly. However, on 15 March 1734, four days before his dismissal from the Putnam Church he, still called of Killingly, is grantee in a warranty deed from James Badcock.[11] The poor condition of the copy on the Coventry Lands Records makes it impossible to read all of the deed. The consideration seems to be £130 "money." The land abutted that of William Edwards, undoubtedly his first cousin, son of his mother's brother Daniel, one of the first settlers in Coventry.[12] One of the witnesses to James Badcock's signature was Daniel Edwards, Jr., brother of William.

Daniel Church and his mother, Mary (Edwards) Church, both "Of Coventry," signed a deed 7 April 1738 releasing their claim to one hundred acres of land which the town of Stonington had granted Mary's father.[13] The grantee was Daniel Edwards of Coventry, Mary's brother.

In 1742 Daniel Church purchased land in Coventry adjoining his own from Ebenezer Searls for £10. "money;"[14] and in 1744 he bought from the heirs of Jonathan Metcalf, by warranty deed, thirty-two and a half acres of land contiguous to his own for £16. 15s.[15] On 24 May

1747 Daniel Church, Joshua More and Ebenezer Badcock traded small pieces of land to square up their property lines.[16] On 7 Feb. 1746/7 Daniel Church had sold one hundred acres of land, including the Metcalf Lot, to Benajah Geers.[17] This property was the cause of long, involved legal manouverings as is shown in the *Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut.* All the chapters in the story are not revealed in the records, but it seems apparent that Zebulon Badcock of Sharon, finding some flaw in the title given by the Metcalf heirs to Daniel Church, on appeal to the General Court had displaced Geers as the owner of the property. There follows a series of appeals by the Metcalf heirs who claimed they had new evidence to present. Their case was "put over" year after year and the records do not give the final outcome.

In 1749 Daniel Welch bought land in Coventry abutting land of Daniel Church.[18] Daniel Welch was another first cousin of Daniel Church, being a son of his aunt, Ann (Edwards) Welch.

Daniel Church sold the rest of his land in Coventry 8 Jan. 1750 to his neighbor, Joshua More.[19] The total consideration from Geers and More was £3300. "bills of credit, old tenor" (that is bills emitted by the Colony of Connecticut in 1709). By 1750 these bills had lost more than seven-eighths of their value.[20] Assuming them to be worth ten per cent of their face value (£330.) Daniel Church still had a reasonable profit on his transactions since he had paid only £156. 15s. "money" for the properties.

The unindexed volume "Coventry Deeds and Vital Records, 1692-1840," which is on microfilm in the Connecticut State Library, shows that Daniel Church was active in the affairs of Coventry during the sixteen years he lived there. He is frequently one of the "Listers and Enspectors."[21]

"Then voted to give Daniel Church twenty pound old taner for bulding ye bridge over ye River by Mr. Mores to be raist upon next August List provided Mr. Church brings a copy of ye Records from Mansfield of a highway from sd. Mores to ye bridge where it is now practised."

This was on 22 Jan. 1744/5. On 21 June 1745 the town voted:

"Then Thomas Porter and Joseph Strong esq. was chose to go and vew ye Surcomstances of ye highways that Daniel Church and Ebenezer Badcock with others offer to open for Highways and consummate that afare."[22]

Since Joshua More and Ebenezer Badcock were abutters of Daniel Church it is obvious that Daniel was pushing projects which would benefit his own holdings, which lay in the southern part of Coventry between the Willimantic and Hop Rivers.

In 1747 Church was elected Constable to collect "ye Countey Rate."[23] The following year he and Joseph Liman were elected Constables, but this year Liman was to collect the Rate.[24]

"October ye 30 A. D. 1749 then taken up in a suffering condition by Daniel Church of Coventry one Brownish Read Halfer with a white Back with white under ye Belly marked with a halfpany in ye underside of ye Left ear, one year of age Last spring. Entred November ye 6:1749.

"November ye 9th day A. D. 1749 then taken up in a suffering condition by Daniel Church of Coventry one small white sow without any mark with five small pigs. Entred November ye 9th day A. D. 1749.

"We the subscribers being desired by ye Town Clark of Coventry Did on ye 10th day of May A. D. 1750 apprise under oath one stray haffer taken up by Daniel Church of Coventry in ye year 1749 at ye just valew of 07:10:00.

"And also one sow with five pigs taken up by sd Church in ye year A D 1749 at ye just sum of 16:00:00. Abner Fitch; Jehiel Rose.

"And the charges arising on sd Haffer that ye sd Church tuck up and entred in ye Clarks offes acording to law is as follows

For keeping sd haffer half a year	06:00:00
to ye prisers of sd Haffer	00:06:00
to Justises fees	00:02:00
to ye Clark's fee	00:04:00

"And ye charges arising on sd sow and five pigs that sd Daniel Church tuck up and entred in ye Clark's offes according to law is as follows

for keeping sd sow and five pigs half a year	14:00:00
to prising sow and pigs	00:06:00
Justise's fees	00:02:00
Clarks fees	00:04:00
to Daniel Churches fees	00:10:00

"the Cost & Charge for keeping, entring & prising sd stray criters is alowed as is above set down by Joseph Strong, Justic of ye peice.

The above written a true copy of ye original entered Thomas Porter Town Clerk.

"Due to ye Town from sd Church ~~01 : 16 : 00~~ March ye 4 day A. D. 1750/51 (?) received of Daniel Church 01:16:00."[25]

The above records show that Daniel Church, by the payment of 24s. in legal fees and the payment of £1. 16s. to the town received £23.10s. worth of "criters," according to the "aprised valew."

"Daniel Church his mark is a half crop in ye underside of each ear with a slit in ye underside of ye left ear under ye half crop."[26]

On 13 March 1750, when he was still "of Coventry," Daniel Church purchased land in Kent, then in Hartford now in Litchfield County, Conn., from Nathaniel Berry,[27] who was one of the earliest settlers and largest landowners in Kent.

The Berrys are known to have been in Tolland until 1739 and it is believed that during this period a friendship existed between the Berrys and Churches in the adjoining town of Coventry. This may explain why Daniel Church decided to move to Kent, where he had become settled by 21 July 1750, when he is called "of Kent" in a deed from Jehiel Benton.[28] This was a trip of about seventy-five miles over roads that were probably not much more than trails through the wilderness at a time when even carts were not very common. It is unlikely that the Churches enjoyed the luxury of a wagon for even in the older settlements, such as Hadley, Mass., most of the travelling was done on horseback.[29]

The land that Daniel Church purchased from Jehiel Benton in 1750 for £309. included a grist mill and the right to dam the stream. Thirteen years latter, on 23 Sept. 1763, Daniel Church sold this lot back to Jehiel Benton for 20s.[30] Because no mill is mentioned in this second deed it is assumed that the mill had burned or was destroyed.

The Proprietors Records of Kent indicate that:

"Att a Lawfull proprietors Meeting holden in Kent att the meeting hows on the 22 Day of October, 1750 att twelve of the Clock on sd Day and opnd according to Law . . . a vote that Daniel Church shall have the fore Rod highway that Lieth between sd Churches and Nathaniel Slossons Land that Leadeth from the 12 Rod highway that runs through the town to the River In a Recompens for a pent highway to go In by his hows and so to run as the path now goeth to this River sd Church providing sufficent gates and Barrs and them mentaining in good repair forever for people's pushing through and it is to be understood that wee reserve so much of the above sd fore Rod highway as that Nathaniel Slossons Barn now stands on."[31]

This seems to have been sufficient "recompens" for Daniel Church but more than three years later the town found it necessary to give Nathaniel Slosson "thirty rods of Land off from the highway, against the South East End of the hom Lot whence Daniel Churches New dwelling hows Now stand." This is called an agreement between a "Committee for the Town of Kent to exchange highways for highways for the use and benefit of the sd town" and Nathaniel Slosson.[32] This shows that Daniel Church had built a house on the land he bought from Nathaniel Berry in 1750.

Daniel Church and his wife were admitted to full communion in the First Congregational Church in Kent 18 Nov. 1750.[33] This appears to be the last record relating to Eunice (Winter) Church. She undoubtedly died there the following winter, perhaps in giving birth to her fifteenth child, although no record of the birth or her death have been found.

On 28 Jan. 1750/1 Daniel Church purchased land in Kent from Joshua Lassell.[34] There were several land transactions in 1751 including one on 9 August, when Daniel Church sold to Daniel Comstock, Jr., "15 acers of the best land there lying."[35] The Church and Comstock families seem to have been closely associated in Kent for there were numerous land transactions between them. Later Daniel's daughter Rachel married Abijah Comstock (see below).

"Daniel Church was married to Elizabeth Mygatt Widow and Relick of Joseph Mygatt of Danbury, Dec[d] in September in the year of our Lord . . . 1751."[36] Elizabeth (Starr) Mygatt was a granddaughter of two of the earliest settlers of Danbury, Josiah Starr and Thomas Taylor. Her father's half brother was considered the richest man in Danbury.[37] On this basis it is believed that Daniel Church was a person of some importance by the time he removed to Kent. He married as his second wife a woman belonging to one of the leading families in Danbury and the following year his oldest son married the daughter of one of the outstanding citizens of Kent. In all probability Daniel Church was not a complete stranger to the Starr family when he removed to Kent in 1750, for there was a Starr family, closely related to the Danbury family, living in Killingly during the years Daniel Church lived there.[38]

He was forty-four years old and the father of at least nine living children when he married Elizabeth (Starr) Mygatt in 1751. The

births of two children of Joseph and Elizabeth (Starr) Mygatt are shown on the Danbury Records.[39] This made a large family for Daniel Church to support, although some of his older children were undoubtedly earning. In the twenty-nine deeds in which he is grantee or grantor no title, trade or occupation is ever mentioned. In view of the many land transactions in which he was involved, especially in Kent, it is thought that, in addition to being a farmer, as most men were in those days, he was also a speculator in land.

On 16 Dec. 1754 Daniel Church gave a deed to land in Kent to his son Elias as "his full portion oute of my estate." The land seems to have been Daniel's homelot, the southern part of the property that he bought from Nathaniel Berry in 1750.[40] This is the last deed found in which Daniel Church is called "of Kent." It would appear that he had given his home to his oldest son and removed to Danbury for, 15 Oct. 1756, he is called "of Danbury" when he sells to Comfort Starr of Danbury[41] the northern part of the land he had bought from Nathaniel Berry.

In 1760 Daniel sold another tract of land in Kent to his son Elias for £20.;[42] and on 23 March 1761 he sold to Thomas Edwards of Coventry and Jonathan Badcock of "Whendam" land in Kent for £100.,[43] taking their bond in lieu of cash. The interesting thing about this deed is that it is acknowledged in "Whendham" by Daniel Church, 24 March 1761, which certainly indicates that Daniel made a trip "back east" at this time. The deed was recorded in Kent three weeks later. Nine months later Daniel took a quit claim deed for this same piece from Jonathan Badcock and Mary Edwards, Administratrix of the Estate of Thomas Edwards, the consideration being the bond given Daniel Church by Edwards and Badcock.[44]

On 20 Jan. 1769 Daniel Church and his wife "Elisebeth," who signs with her mark, sold land in Kent to Benjamin Betts of Norwalk.[45] This land had been devised to Elizabeth in the will of her uncle, Comfort Starr, who died in Danbury 11 May 1763, aet, 56.[46] This is the first indication found that Elizabeth (Starr) (Mygatt) Church owned land in her own right; and the only deed in which any of his wives joined her husband, Daniel Church, as grantor.

On 18 Dec. 1771 Capt. Comfort Hoyt, Dea. Daniel Comstock and Mr. Daniel Church were appointed a committee on the complaint which was brought against Matthew Crowfoot by Thadeus Benedict, Justice of the Peace.[47] Some four years later, 29 Feb. 1776, Daniel Church was a member of a committee to deal with matters of discipline.[48]

Elizabeth (Starr) (Mygatt) Church died in Danbury 4 Oct. 1777, less than six months after the town was burned by the British.[36] Although there is no way of knowing how many land transactions Daniel Church may have had in Danbury before the destruction of the town records in 1777, he was grantor in three deeds to land in Danbury after the fire. The first of these to Nathaniel Starr, dated 8 May 1778, is interesting because the land involved abutted property belonging

to the "heirs of my wife, Elesebeth, dec^{d}.;"[49] hence it is further proof that Elizabeth owned land in her own right. On 26 June 1778 Daniel Church deeded three and a half acres of land in Danbury to the Selectmen of Danbury.[50] His name appears on a roll of Freemen in Danbury 13 Aug. 1778.[51]

Sometime before 28 Sept. 1786, when they are listed as Communicants in the Danbury Church, Daniel married Mrs. Abigail Wood, widow of Capt. John Wood of Danbury, who had left one-third of his real estate to his wife in lieu of dower. On 29 March 1791 his seven children signed an agreement dividing this land among themselves, saying that their mother was "advanced in years."[52] On 1 April following, Daniel Church, in consideration of "a valuable sum of money," sold to the children of John Wood his title "in all that land which was distributed from the Estate of the late Capt. John Wood dec^{d} to Abigail, my wife formerly the widow of the sd Capt. John Wood, dec^{d}."[53] Abigail, Daniel Church's third wife, whose maiden name and parentage have not been determined, died in Danbury less than two years later, 1 March 1793.[54]

In the 1790 Census for Connecticut (p. 10) Daniel Church was listed as the head of a household consisting of one male over sixteen and one female. His name appears on the tax lists in Danbury until 1794, but not thereafter.

It is certain that after the death of his third wife Daniel Church removed to Lee, Berkshire Co., Mass., to be with or near his son and namesake, Daniel.[3] But there is a series of admissions and dismissals to and from the Congregational Churches in Lee and Danbury that are hard to understand.

Daniel Church and five others (named) were admitted to the church in Lee,[55] 14 July 1793. But in November 1793 Daniel Church was recommended to the church in Lee by the church in Danbury.[56] On 30 March 1794 the church in Lee "voted to give Daniel Church, Senr [and others named] certificates expressive of their regular standing in this Church, & also to recommend them to the fellowship of the churches in the places to which they are gone."[57] And on 10 June 1794 Daniel Church is admitted to full communion in the church in Danbury on letter recommendatory from the church in Lee![58]

In 1793 and 1794 there were three men and one child all named Daniel Church and of this family living in Lee: Daniel[2] himself; his son Daniel[3]; his grandson Daniel,[4] son of Thomas[3]; and his great-grandson Daniel,[5] a child born after 1790. Daniel[3] Church had lived in Lee since the formation of the town and was admitted to the church there when it was formed in 1780.[59] Daniel[4] (son of Thomas[3]) is undoubtedly he of this name who, with others named, was "taken into this church" 9 Dec. 1792.[60] This makes it seem reasonable that it was Daniel[2] who was admitted 14 July 1793, four months before his dismissal from Danbury! It is possible that, after the death of his wife, he went to visit his son in Lee and decided to stay there, sending to Danbury for his letter. The dismissal from Lee and admission to

Danbury in 1794 may be explained by some need on his part to return to Danbury for personal or business reasons. If so, how long did he stay in Danbury? At the annual Town Meeting held in Lee on Monday, 7 March 1796, "Daniel Church, Senr" was elected "Field Driver."[61] Was this Daniel[2] or his son, Lt. Daniel[3]? Was the designation "Senr" applied to him or his son who, for at least four years, had been senior to Daniel[4] (son of Thomas[3]) who is referred to in two of the records pertaining to him as Daniel, Jr. But to complicate the problem the last named had been given by the church in Lee a letter of transfer on 19 Feb. 1796,[62] only a fortnight before; but perhaps he had not left town, and hence his uncle, Daniel[3] Church, was still known as "Senr" in town, especially if his father had not returned to Lee. It hardly seems possible that an old man, in his 89th year, only slightly known in town, would have been elected to the office of "Field Driver" which involved preventing wandering cattle from damaging crops and impounding them when necessary. Hence we may conclude that Daniel[2] Church either had not yet returned to Lee to live with his son, Lt. Daniel, or was living quietly in his son's family and there spent the three years of life remaining to him.

Daniel[2] Church died in Lee 8 March 1799, "aged 92 years, wanting a few days."[63] He was buried in the oldest part of the cemetery on the road near the gate which was then the only entrance to the cemetery, beside the grave of Hannah, first wife of his son, Daniel[3].[64] His gravestone, still (1964) perfectly legible, reads: "In memory of / Mr. D. Church / seig^{n} who died / March 8 1799 / aged 92 years."

Although Daniel Church was involved in many land transactions in Coventry, Kent and Danbury, Conn., and certainly seems to have been a person of property, no probate records relating to him have been found in Berkshire County or the Connecticut State Library. It seems, therefore, that Daniel must have divided his estate, probably largely real, among his children before he died. Of the nine children known to have been living in 1750 at least two, Asa and Thomas, predeceased him, both leaving heirs.

Issue of Daniel[2] Church and his first wife, Eunice Winter:

i. RACHEL, b. in Killingly 28 May 1731, bapt. in Putnam Church 30 May 1731; presumably d. before 1744 (Killingly Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 7; Putnam Church Records, vol. 1, p. 6).

ii. ELIAS, b. in Killingly 2 July 1732, bapt. in Putnam Church 9 July 1732; m. in Kent, 27 July 1752, ELIZABETH BERRY, b. in Tolland, Conn., 18 Dec. 1731, d. in Kingston, now Luzerne County, Pa., 5 Oct. 1775, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Hatch) Berry (Killingly Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 9; Putnam Church Records, vol. 1, p. 6; Kent Vital Records, LR1, p. 16; Tolland Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 72; William Brewster, *History of the Certified Township of Kingston, Penna.*, 1930, p. 305; Williams T. Blair, *The Michael Shoemaker Book*, 1924, p. 507). Eleven children.

iii. CALEB, b. in Killingly 8 Sept. 1733, bapt. in Putnam Church 16 Sept. 1733; d. after 27 July 1782; m. before 1774 JOANNA ——— (Killingly Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 13; Putnam Church Records, vol. 1, p. 6; Danbury Probate Records, vol. 4, p. 24; Danbury Church Records, vol. 1, p. 20). One child.

iv. GIDEON, b. in Coventry 22 Nov. 1734 (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24).

v. ASA, b. in Coventry 29 Feb. 1735/6; d. before 27 July 1782; m. in Sharon, Conn., 17 July 1755, HANNAH CURTICE, d. in Danbury before 10 Feb. 1791 (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24; Danbury Probate Records, vol. 4, p. 24, 37; Sharon Vital Records, LR3, p. 412). Three children.

vi. EUNICE, b. in Coventry 29 Jan. 1737/8 (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24).

vii. SAMUEL (sometimes called LEMUEL), b. in Conventry 21 May 1739; m. in Windham, 12 Feb. 1761, BETHIA[5] LASSELL (Isaac,[4] Joshua,[3] Thomas,[2] John[1]) (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24; Scotland (Windham) Congregational Church Records, vol. 2, p. 70; Kent Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 67; THE REGISTER, vol. 88, p. 360, October 1934). Ten children.

viii. DANIEL, b. in Coventry 21 Feb. 1740/1; d. in Lee 9 April 1800 "in 60th y.;" m. (1), before 1770, HANNAH ———, b. about 1741, d. in Lee 15 April 1784 "in 44th yr.;" m. (2), in Lee, 20 Sept. 1785, ANNE BATES, b. about 1743, d. there 25 April 1801 "in 59th yr." (Dimock, *op. cit.* p. 24; *Vital Records of Lee, Mass., to 1850*, 1903, p. 123; Wilcox *op. cit.*, p. 150). Seven children.

ix. THOMAS, b. in Coventry 15 July 1742; d. in Danbury 6 April 1782; m. there, 1 March 1765, ELIZABETH ——— (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24; Danbury Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 439). Four children.

x. RACHAEL, b. in Coventry 3 July 1744; m. in Kent, 17 April 1763, ABIJAH COMSTOCK, son of Daniel Comstock, Jr., of Kent (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24; Kent Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 149).

xi. CHRISTIANA (twin), b. in Coventry 17 Sept. 1745 (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24).

xii. TRIPHENA (twin) ,b. in Coventry 17 Sept. 1745 (*ibid.*).

xiii. DELIVERANCE, b. in Coventry 4 June 1747; m. in Kent, 12 May 1767, MOSES SKIFF, d. there 20 June 1777 (*ibid.*; Kent Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 158).

xiv. REBECKAH, b. in Coventry 2 May 1749; m. in Kent, 4 Feb. 1770, SAMUEL BEEMAN (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24; Kent Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 190).

?xv. A CHILD, b. in Kent after 18 Nov. 1750.[65]

REFERENCES

1. See THE REGISTER, vol. 118, p. 271, October 1964, and the references cited there; also *Records of the Town of Lee From Its Incorporation to A.D. 1801* [ed. by Dorvil Miller Wilcox), 1900, p. 180, 288. *

2. Ellen D. Larned, *History of Windham County, Conn.*, 1874, p. 249.

3. Danbury Town Records, vol. 1, p. 475, quoted below, note 36.

4. Killingly, Conn., Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 7, 9, 13; Putnam, Conn., Church Records, vol. 1, p. 6.

5. *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 10.

6. Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, 1902, vol. 5, p. 35. See also John A. Church, *Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.*, 1913, p. 4. On p. 314 John A. Church lists the family of Daniel among the "Unplaced members of the Plymouth Family:"

"Coventry, Conn. Records

"Daniel and Eunice Church. The following family was living in Killingly, Conn., contemporaneously with John Church, no. 60 and preceded Jonathan, no. 213 to Mansfield, Conn. Daniel does not appear to have been a landholder for his name is not found in the book of Deeds or Mortgages in either town. The family name of the wife never appears. Their children were:" Then follows a list of the fourteen children of Daniel and Eunice (Winter) Church—three born in Killingly and eleven born in Coventry not Mansfield. The John Church, no. 60, was John[4] (John,[3] Joseph,[2] Richard[1]) of Plymouth and Jonathan, no. 213, was his son, born in 1724; married Abigail Cady. The births of the children of Jonathan and "Abigal" are shown on the Mansfield records. John, no. 60, and Jonathan, no. 213, were ancestors of John Adams[8] Church, author of the genealogy.

This Daniel Church did not belong to the Plymouth family. He removed from Killingly, not to Mansfield, but to Coventry where his name appears on the vital, land and town records. The Churches of Killingly, at this time, are an example

*Page 335, this volume.

of "confusion of families:" representatives of both the Watertown and Plymouth families were living there.

7. The Register, vol. 118, p. 265, October 1964. *

8. The Killingly Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 72, state that Ens. John Winter died there 25 June 1748, aged about 80 years.

9. Putnam Church Records, vol. 1, p. 13.

10. Susan Whitney Dimock, ed., *Births, Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths . . . in Coventry, Conn.*, 1897, p. 24.

11. Coventry, Conn., Land Records, vol. 2, p. 414.

12. Charles J. Hoadley, ed., *Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut*, 1872, vol. 6, p. 111 (1717-1725).

13. Stonington Land Records, vol. 5, p. 43.

14. Coventry Land Records, vol. 3, p. 181.

15. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 345.

16. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 509.

17. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 476.

18. Alexander McMillan Welch, *Philip Welch of Ipswich, Mass., 1654, and His Descendants*, 1947, Appendix.

19. Coventry Land Records, vol. 3, p. 617.

20. J. Hammond Trumbull, *The Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn.*, 1886, vol. 1, p. 326.

21. *Op. cit.*, p. 90, 98, 105.

22. *Ibid.*, p. 102.

23. *Ibid.*, p. 108.

24. *Ibid.*, p. 112.

25. *Ibid.*, p. 382.

26. *Ibid.*, p. 450. The records also show that Daniel Church "tuck up other animals and entred them in the Town Clark's offes" according to law.

27. Kent Land Records, vol. 1, p. 519.

28. *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 536.

29. Cf. "The Diary of Elizabeth (Porter) Phelps" in The Register, vol. 118-119 *passim*.

30. Kent Land Records, vol. 3, p. 297.

31. Kent Proprietors' Records, 1738-1802 (on microfilm, Connecticut State Library), vol. 2, p. 25.

32. *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 32.

33. Kent First Congregational Church Records, vol. 1, p. 3.

34. Kent Land Records, vol. 1, p. 628. Joshua Lassell of Kent was Joshua[3] Lassell (Thomas,[2] John[1]), born in Plymouth 18 Feb. 1688/9, son of Thomas and Mary (Allen) Lassell. He was a first cousin of Rebecca (Hatch) Berry, mother-in-law of Elias[3] Church (Daniel,[2] Samuel[1]). He married as his second wife Rebecca's sister, Elizabeth, widow of Stephen Skiff of Tolland. Joshua's granddaughter, Bethia[5] (Isaac[4]) married in Windham Samuel or Lemuel Church, Elias' brother (The Register, vol. 88, p. 260-1, 360-1, July-October 1934), in which the marriage is said to have been in Kent). The land involved in this transaction, Daniel Church sold in two parcels, the first to Medad Benton in 1762 (Land Records, vol. 3, p. 150; the second to Phinehas Dean of Winsor, N. Y., in 1768 (*ibid.*, vol. 5, p. 157).

35. Daniel Church bought land in Kent from Abel Wright and Jonathan Morgain (*ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 591, 595; vol. 2, p. 7).

36. Danbury Town Records, vol. 1, p. 475. The record reads in full: "Daniel Church was Born in Stoningtown on the 18 of April 1707; married in the 24th year of his age to Eunice Winter of Killingsworth [*sic*] by whome he had 15 children; the said Eunice dec[d] in the 40th year of her age; the said Daniel Church was married to Elizabeth Mygatt, Widow and Relick of Joseph Mygatt of Danbury dec[d] in September in the year of our Lord . . . 1751; the said Joseph Mygatt Dec[d] in April 1749; and the said Elizabeth Dec[d] the 4th day of October 1777." It should be noted that the Danbury records were destroyed when the British, under General Tryon, burned the town, 21 April 1777. Afterwards the Selectmen, one of whom, Eli Mygatt, was the son of Elizabeth (Starr) (Mygatt) Church, did all they could to reconstruct the town records from documents in private possession. Cf. James Montgomery Bailey, *History of Danbury, Conn.*, 1896, p. 91-2. Joseph

*Page 329, this volume.

Mygatt, great-grandson and namesake of one of the Founders of Hartford, was baptized in the Second Church 19 Feb. 1709 (Edwin Pond Parker, *History of the Second Church of Christ in Hartford, Conn.*, 1892, p. 319). He was a son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Taylor) Mygatt. His father died 27 Dec. 1724, leaving his mother a widow with four children, the oldest of whom was Jacob, born about 1707. Jacob stayed in Hartford and in 1730 married Elizabeth Butler of Wethersfield, baptized there 21 June 1710, daughter of Jonathan[3] Butler (Samuel,[2] Richard[1]) (Henry R. Stiles, *History of Ancient Wethersfield*, 1904, vol. 2, p. 175). Stiles states this Elizabeth Butler married Joseph Mygatt. This is disproved by the will of Jacob Mygatt, dated 9 Aug. 1748, in which he gives the usual dower to his wife and the remainder of his estate to his only son Jonathan, "and in case my sd. son shall die before he attain the age of 21 years without issue, then I give to my beloved wife, Elizabeth Mygatt, 1-3 part of the estate which I have given to my sd. son, and 1-3 part to her brother Daniel Butler" (Charles William Manwaring, *A Digest of Early Connecticut Probate Records*, vol. 3, p. 604).

Manwaring shows that the widow, Elizabeth (Taylor) Mygatt, married secondly, between 1 March 1725/6 and 23 March 1726/7, Benjamin Stephens of Danbury (*op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 552-3). Joseph seems to have gone to Danbury with his mother at the time of her remarriage, where, about 1732, he married his second cousin, Elizabeth Starr, daughter of Benjamin and Eunice (Taylor) Starr (J. M. Bailey, *op. cit.*, p. 48). Elizabeth (Taylor) Mygatt and Eunice (Taylor) Starr were granddaughters of John[1] Taylor of Lynn, Mass., and Windsor, Conn. (Mary Walton Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancetral Lines*, 1932, vol. 2, p. 785-90, *passim*.).

37. Ballou, *op. cit.*, p. 97-98.

38. *Ibid.*, p. 57, 130. Comfort[4] Starr (Comfort,[3] John,[2] Dr. Comfort[1]) was one of the early settlers in that part of Killingly which later became the town of Thompson. He was a second cousin of Benjamin Starr, father of Elizabeth (Starr) (Mygatt) Church.

39. Danbury Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 377, 438. It is believed there were other Mygatt children, including Comfort Starr Mygatt, Clerk in Danbury in 1790 when he is shown in the Census as the head of a household consisting of three males over sixteen and five females.

40. Kent Land Records, vol. 2, p. 180.

41. *Ibid.*, vol. 2, p. 616.

42. *Ibid.*, vol. 2, p. 620.

43. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 25.

44. *Ibid.*, vol. 3, p. 165. Thomas Edwards was another cousin of Daniel Church. He and his wife Mary are shown on the Coventry records as the parents of nine children born between 1736 and 1751. Thomas died there 25 Sept. 1761 (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 41, 181).

45. *Ibid.*, vol. 4, p. 297.

46. Ballou, *op cit.*, p. 98; J. M. Bailey *op. cit.*, p. 28, 504.

47. Danbury Minutes of Council, p. 8.

48. *Ibid.*, p. 49.

49. Danbury Land Records, vol. 1, p. 25.

50. *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 354.

51. Danbury Town Records, vol. 1, p. 510.

52. Danbury Land Records, vol. 2, p. 390. The children of Capt. John Wood named in the settlement and also in the deed from Daniel Church three days later were: John Wood, Abigail Benedict, David Wood, Elijah Wood, Benjamin Wood, Preserve Wood and Sarah Hoyt, wife of Jonathan Hoyt.

53. *Ibid.*, vol. 2, p. 392. Daniel Church's third wife Abigail was not identified in THE REGISTER, vol. 118, p. 271, October 1964. This deed provides the identification. *

54. Danbury First Congregational Church Records, vol. 6, p. 218.

55. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 274.

56. Danbury First Congregational Church Records, vol. 6, p. 292.

57. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 263. [Editor's query: could the earlier record of admission have been that of his grandson, Daniel[4] (Thomas[5])?]

58. Danbury First Congregational Church Records, vol. 5, p. 58; vol. 6, p. 131.

59. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 247.

60. *Ibid.*, p. 273.

*Page 335, this volume.

61. *Ibid.*, p. 84.
62. *Ibid.*, p. 267.
63. *Ibid.*, p. 288.
64. There is a photograph of his gravestone reproduced in Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 301, where those of his son, "Daniel Church Junr." and his first wife are also portrayed.
65. Was there a child born at the time of its mother's death, or a few days before? Cf. the quotation from the Danbury vital records (note 36 above) which states that there were fifteen children. Note also that the records of eleven of the children, born in Coventry, are found in the Coventry Deeds and Land Records, 1692-1840, p. 420, where there are differences in spelling and, in a few instances, in dates of birth when compared with Mrs. Dimock's transcript of the vital records.

DANIEL CHURCH: ADDITION:—An effort was made in THE REGISTER, vol. 119, p. 82, * April 1965, to identify Eunice Winter, first wife of Daniel Church. She was the fifteenth of sixteen children of Ensign John and Abigail (————) Winter of Watertown and Cambridge Farms, Mass., and Killingly, Conn., baptized in Killingly 19 April 1713. She was not a sister of Amy Winter who married there, in 1735, John[4] Church.

Ensign John Winter was a son of John[3] Winter (John[2]), baptized in Scituate, Mass., 1 April 1638; married in Cambridge Farms, in 1660 or 1662, Hannah[3] Cutler (James[2]).

Boise, Idaho. ARIEL L. CROWLEY.

*Page 340, this volume.

DANIEL CHURCH OF LEE, MASS.

By Frederic C. Church of Moscow, Idaho and
Robert M. and Helen C. Search of New Harbor, Maine

Daniel Church, whose name appears frequently on the 18th century records of the town of Lee, Mass., seems to have been a man of some prominence during the nearly forty years he lived there prior to his death in 1800. He was often elected to Town Office, served on various committees for the town and the church, was called Lieutenant on the Town Records and was referred to as "Gentleman" in several deeds to land in Lee. He was Daniel[3] Church (Daniel,[2] Samuel[1] of Stonington, Conn.), born in Coventry, Windham Co., Conn., 17 Feb. 1740/1.[1] He was nine years old when his family removed to Kent, then in Hartford County, where his mother died that winter. He was probably not more than fifteen years old when his father, who had remarried, removed to Danbury in Fairfield County. It seems likely that Daniel[3] went to Danbury with his father and stepmother. His name has not been found in the records of Kent or Danbury, but he is presumed to be the Daniel Church who served in the French and Indian Wars from Fairfield County under Capt. Samuel Elmore in the 4th Connecticut Infantry from 1 May to 12 Nov. 1758 and again from 30 March to 3 Dec. 1759 under Capt. Samuel Hubbell in Col. Wooster's Regiment.[2]

It is not known just when Lt. Daniel Church removed to the Berkshires. In the first reference to him which has been found he is named as an abutter to land in Mt. Ephraim (later Richmond), Berkshire Co., which his brother Samuel sold, 7 Oct. 1763, to Samuel Spencer of Salisbury, Conn.[3] According to a typewritten copy of the early proprietary records of Richmond in the Middle Registry of Deeds, Pittsfield, Mass., Daniel Church and Levi Benton were assigned seat #20 in the Richmond Church, 27 Jan. 1767.

The early records of this part of Berkshire County are sadly deficient. All of the records of Richmond were destroyed when the Town Clerk's house burned.[4] On 1 April 1769 Daniel Church sold one-half of lot 10, 2nd Div., in Richmond to Elijah Norton and in 1773 he sold the other half of this lot to Simeon Carpenter.[5] It has not been possible to ascertain when or how Daniel Church acquired title to this property.

In the deed referred to above, whereby Daniel Church transferred one-half of lot 10, 2nd Div., to Elijah Norton, one of the witnesses to Daniel Church's signature was Hannah West. She was born in Tolland, Conn., 28 April 1741,[6] daughter of Peletiah[4] West (Francis,[3] Samuel,[2] Francis[1]) and his wife Elizabeth[4] Lathrop (Hope,[3] Joseph,[2] Rev. John[1] Lothrop of Barnstable, Mass.).[7] The gravestone, still (1964) in good condition in the Lee Cemetery, of the first wife of Lt. Daniel Church reads: "Mrs. Hannah Church/ the wife of Mr./ Daniel Church who/ died April 15, 1784 in/ the 44th year of her age."[8] Although no proof has been found it is believed that it was Hannah West whom Lt. Daniel Church married within a few months after the date of this deed, 1 April 1769, as his first wife. The Lee

records indicate a close association between Daniel Church and members of the West family. In 1772 Daniel Church and Samuel Porter, both called of Richmond, purchased from James Carpenter, also of Richmond, 42 acres "being the west part of lot 4, 1st div. in Richmond." Hannah Church was one of the witnesses to James Carpenter's signature. The deed was acknowledged in North Providence, R. I., which may indicate that James Carpenter removed from Richmond after signing this deed.[9] Samuel Porter had married Prudence West, sister of Hannah.[10]

On 13 May 1773 Peletiah West[11] who with Joseph Hatch of Tolland, Conn., had become major, if not sole owners of the old Glass Works Grant, "East of Stockbridge," sold for £110, 100 acres of land in the Glass Works Grant to Daniel Church, called of the same grant. On 1 Jan. 1783 Lt. Daniel sold 20 acres of this land to Samuel Porter.[12]

The will of Peletiah West, dated 11 April 1787, just three months before his death, names his wife Elizabeth and all ten of his children, three sons and seven daughters. The married names of six of his daughters are given, but of the seventh the will says: "And I give to the children of My Daughter Hannah five shillings to be Equally Divided between them." Although her married name is not given it is clearly indicated that Hannah had died before the drawing of her father's will. The file in the Middle District Probate Court, Pittsfield, relating to Peletiah West (Docket #1374) is quite complete and ordinarily the distribution would name the children of his daughter Hannah. Unfortunately the estate was declared to be insolvent so that the terms of the will were not carried out.

The fact that Hannah West witnessed the deed from Daniel Church to Elijah Norton fifteen months before the birth of Rachel Church, daughter of Daniel and Hannah; that Hannah Church witnessed the deed from James Carpenter to Daniel Church and Samuel Porter; that the will of Peletiah West indicates that his daughter Hannah, who was the right age to have been Hannah Church, had died prior to 1787 and the close association between Daniel Church and members of the West family, indicate that the first wife of Lt. Daniel[3] Church was Hannah[5] West (Peletiah,[4] Francis,[3] Samuel,[2] Francis[1]).

Lee was the last town formed in Berkshire County. On 6 Jan. 1774 forty-five men, including Daniel Church, petitioned the Governor and Council that a town be established out of the northeast part of Great Barrington (known as the Hoplands), the southwest part of Washington (Hartwood), the Glass Works Grant and part of Williams' Grant. Peletiah West, his three sons and three of his known sons-in-law also signed this petition, which, coming as it did just before the beginning of the Revolution, received but scant attention as is shown by another petition of later date signed by many of these same men. About this time a movement was afoot to incorporate the southwest part of Washington into a separate town—Hartwood. On 30 May 1776 many of this same group, including Daniel Church, petitioned that the formation of Hartwood be delayed until the petitioners could be heard relative to the establishment of the larger

town. Finally on 21 Oct 1777 the General Court acted favorably on the original petition and the Town of Lee was created.[13] Lee was named for Gen. Charles Lee, at that time a hero of the Revolution whose later record was not exactly commendable.

Josiah Gilbert Holland in his *History of Western Massachusetts,* (1855), vol. 2, p. 516, says that "a son to Daniel Church was the first child born in Lee." This is rather confusing. Lt. Daniel had four sons but all were born before the incorporation of the town.

The fact that Daniel Church owned land in the former Glass Works Grant definitely locates his property in "west central" Lee. "The Glass Works Grant" included the present Meeting House and extends west to the town line and northwesterly to that part of the Williams' Grant which was included in Lee.[14]

The first Town Meeting in Lee was held at the house of Peter "Willcock" 17 Nov. 1777. Daniel Church was elected Surveyor of Highways. During the next seven years he was elected to office almost every year. Although the town was small and the list of offices to be filled was long, Lt. Church seems to have held some of the more important positions. At the Annual Town Meeting, 1780, he was not only elected Tythingman, but also named, with two others, "for a Committee of Correspond for the year Insuing."[15]

The early records show the stress and strain of a small town in the time of war. Many calls were made for supplies for the army and, especially, for the "raising of beef." Committees were frequently appointed to carry out these demands and to apportion them equitably. The town was divided into "Classes" for the raising of beef and this system seems to have been carried on even after the close of the war. On 29 Nov. 1782: "14th Voted to Make those Men that was Heads of Classes for raising of beef Collectors For Sd Classes Namely. . . ." The list of six includes Daniel Church.[16]

Wilcox, *op. cit.,* p. 14, shows the beginning of the Meeting House controversy. At an "Agorned" Town Meeting 7 Dec. 1777 it was "31y Voted to Build a Meeting House in And for the Use of the Town of fifty Two feet long and thirty six feet Wide—Voted to Hope Davis & Job hamblin and Oliver West & Peter Willcocks and Levi Nye Samuel Porter & Prince West Daniel Church and Noah Crocker—to Build a Meeting house Where the Town shall agree to set [it] And sell the Pew spots at Publick Vandew Except the Town Will Agree to pay them sum other way."

It would seem from the wording of this record that these nine men were to build the Meeting House, putting up their own money, on the chance that they would be repaid by selling the "Pew Spots." At this same meeting another committee of three was appointed to receive the bond of the first committee and, presumably, to oversee the work.

The Meeting House was built and first used for Town Meeting 14 July 1781. The building was, however, not acceptable to the citizens who repeatedly "passed in the negative" motions to give up the bond to the committee that had built the Meeting House and to pay them for their labors. C. M. Hyde in his *The Centennial Celebration and*

Centennial History of the Town of Lee, Mass. (1878), p. 227, says of this controversy: "The contradictory motions passed 1781, August 28, will show the tribulations and perplexities of a building committee, aggravated by a more than ordinary amount of human perversity in the people of the town." The Meeting House was very plain of design, covered on the outside with rough boards and unplaned timbers showing inside all the way to the ridge. The building was unheated which accounts for several votes "11y to agorn for eight minutes" and meet in someone's house or barn.

Finally on 9 May 1785 it was voted to deliver the bond to the Committee.[17] Although this should have settled the matter the Meeting House and it's many problems came up again and again over the next ten years and it was only the building of the "Second Meeting House" in 1800 that finally gave the old controversy a *quietus est.*

The fact that he was chosen a member of the Committee to build the Meeting House under such conditions would indicate that Daniel Church was a responsible and substantial citizen of the town.

Daniel Church, then thirty-six years old, is shown as a Sergeant in Captain Whittelsey's Company on a twenty day alarm "at the Northward" beginning 7 Sept. 1777 and again for four days "at Berkshire" in October 1780. He is on a "list dated Lee Mar. 25, 1781 of men who paid money as a bounty to John Ellis for 3 yrs. enlistment." In a warrant, dated 12 Nov. 1784, "to pay men for service on an alarm at the Northward," he is called Capt. Daniel Church. This reference to him in the Massachusetts Archives is the only one found in which he is accorded this title.[18]

Lt. Daniel Church seems to have had two "Creature-Marks." His first, "a Cropp of the Left Ear and a slit und side of the same," was taken by E. Porter. "Daniel Churches 2d mark Crop off the right ear & a half penny under the left."[19]

At the annual Town Meeting, 3 March 1783, Daniel Church, Joshua Wells and Prince West were elected Assessors.[20] It is believed that Joshua Wells had married Zerviah, sister of Hannah (West) Church, and that Prince West was her first cousin.

In 1784 Lee voted to establish public schooling. On 10 May of that year it was "Voted that every Districts Shall Draw Money to pay for the Schooling according to their ratable Estate . . . ." and five men—"Capt. Thomas Crocker, Capt. David Porter, Lieut. Church Esq.r Jenkins & Ozias Strong" were chosen as agents for the town. Ozias Strong had married Pelatiah West's daughter Sussanna.[21]

In May 1783 Lt. Daniel's oldest son, Daniel, died. The following September another son, whom they called Daniel also, was born, "being sick and not likely to live he was baptized at his Father's house" 15 Jan. 1784. He died 16 February and two months later on 15 April his mother, Hannah (West) Church, died. These three deaths in one year may account for the fact that Daniel's name is not mentioned on the town records during the next three years.[22]

There is an apparent undercurrent of dissatisfaction and dissention evident throughout the early Town Meeting Records. There are an unusual number of votes to reconsider former actions with

many reversals of the former vote. One example of this was the election of Abraham Howk as Constable in 1797 with Daniel Church as one of his sureties. Later in the same meeting there was a vote to "Reconsider the Vote in Choosing Ab^{m} Howk Constable and Choose Eph^{m} Williams in his room." In each case the Constable was to receive "12 Dollars on the £100.[22a]

The saddest thing revealed in the town records is the almost unbelievable depreciation in the value of the currency. At the annual Town Meeting, held 20 March 1788, it was voted to remit certain taxes on Job Hamlin's bills "as desperate" in the amount of £74.10.4. "The above Brought into Silver at 6/ for £20 is 1-2-6."[23] The inability of the several states to meet their obligations and the return of the soldiers from the war, most of whom had been paid in Continental Currency, now nearly worthless, were the fundamental causes of Shays' Rebellion.

In a deed from Elisha Crocker, dated 7 Aug. 1785, Daniel Church is called "Gentleman." In 1789, 1791 and 1794 when he sells small pieces of land to Henry Donly, Isaac Howk and John Green he retains this title. However, in a deed, dated 8 March 1801, Levi Church, "Administrator of the estate of Daniel Church of said Lee *yeoman* Deceased," sells land to Jesse Clark.[24]

On 20 Sept. 1785 Lt. Daniel Church married, as his second wife, "Anne Bates."[25] Her gravestone in the Lee Cemetery says she died 25 April 1801 in her 59th year. If this age at death is correct, and there seems no reason to doubt it, she was about forty-three years old when they were married and about forty-eight when her youngest daughter and namesake was born. It is believed she was the widow of Barnabus^{5} Bates (Samuel,^{4} Samuel,^{3} Samuel,^{2} Clement^{1}). The will of Samuel^{4} Bates, executed in Monkton, Vt., 27 Sept. 1798, mentions his daughter Anna, who is presumed to have been the widow of his son Barnabus, then deceased. Joseph^{5} Bates, brother of Barnabus, and his wife Deliverance had four sons, two of whom were named Daniel and Winter. The significance of these two names leads to the belief that Deliverance Bates was Deliverance, daughter of Daniel and Eunice (Winter) Church, born in Coventry, Conn., in 1747; married (? first) in Kent, in 1767, Moses Skiff who died there in 1777. Samuel^{4} Bates was one of the earliest settlers in Kent.[26] If this assumption is correct, Daniel^{3} Church married, as his second wife, his sister's sister-in-law. Another Church "inlaw," Abijah Comstock, husband of Rachel Church, sister of Daniel,^{3} died in Monkton in 1791.

After his marriage to Anna Bates Daniel's name again appears on the town records though he does not again hold a town office. Could the Meeting House controversy have sickened him of further service to the town? It is significant that when the seats in the Second Meeting House were sold none of the Building Committee for the First Meeting House purchased one except Levi Nye; it is possible that this purchaser was Levi, Jr., and not the man who served on the first committee.[27] Daniel's name does appear in certain of the Church Records after his second marriage.

Lt. Daniel^{3} Church inherited from his father and grandfather an

abiding attachment to the church. However, he does not seem to have been as punctilious in business matters as his father. He failed to acknowledge his deed to Samuel Porter in 1783 for 20 acres "of the Lot the said Church now lives on." The deed was witnessed by Nathan Ball and Silvanus Dimmick. The latter appeared in the Court of Common Pleas, October Term, 1802, and deposed that he and Nathan Ball, then deceased, saw Daniel Church sign the deed. Daniel Church also failed to acknowledge his deed to John Green, dated 18 Nov. 1794, for a lot containing one and one-quarter acres adjoining Green's. The witnesses to this instrument were Daniel's sons, Levi and Eli. Levi swore to the signature in the Court of Common Pleas in September 1800.

Daniel[3] Church appears in the 1790 Census of Lee as the head of a household consisting of 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16 and 2 females; undoubtedly Daniel, his second wife Anna, two sons by his first marriage, Levi, aged 15 and Eli, aged 13, and his older daughter by his second marriage, Hannah, aged 3.[28]

During the closing years of the 18th century and the beginning of the 19th Berkshire County was in the forefront of the religious and literary revival which was later to spread throughout New England. The Rev. Alvan Hyde, ordained minister of the Lee Church 6 June 1792, was one of the religious leaders in this resurgence. The strong feeling generated by this "wave of religion" is exemplified by the contention between the church in Lee and Capt. Jesse Bradley. Bradley had, from the formation of the town, been one of the outstanding leaders in both civic and church affairs. He and Oliver West were the first two Deacons of the church. He expressed certain views concerning baptism which were not in accordance with the teaching at that time. To us, today, they would seem unimportant if not trivial, but then they caused a schism in the church of Lee which lasted for years. In April 1786 because of the "great attention to oneasunesses with Deacon Jese Bradley the Church Voted to invite" the churches of Stockbridge, Lenox and Pittsfield to meet in Lee and "attend to all matters of difaculty and disagreement between the Church and Deacon Bradley and give their advice in the matter." It was also voted: "Chose Cp.t Josiah Yale Aaron Benedick Leut. Daniel church a committy to make provision for the above named council and proportion the cost on the church."[29]

There being no settled minister in Lee at that time, the church members themselves voted to excommunicate Jesse Bradley and James Pennoyer for their heretical views. On 27 June 1792, upon their confession of guilt and "publicly confessing their wickedness," both men were reunited with the church.[30] Even this did not settle the matter. Time and again complaints were brought before the church against Jesse Bradley, many of them by Josiah Yale.

Lt. Daniel Church's father, Daniel,[2] died in Lee 8 March 1799. Thirteen months later, 9 April 1800, Lt. Daniel died there in his sixtieth year intestate. The only paper in Docket #2046, Middle District Probate Court, relating to Daniel Church of Lee is the distribution of his personal estate, dated 7 July 1801. The sharp depreciа-

tion of the currency probably accounts for the small amount of his estate: "To Rachel, wife of Dorman Johnson, Levi Church, Eli Church, Hannah Church and Anna Church, Children and heirs of Said Deceased: vis Ten Dollars twenty two cents and six mills to each of them."

No distribution of the more than sixty acres of land which Daniel Church seems to have owned at the time of his death has been found. It is strange that, along with a devotion to the church, one of the outstanding characteristics of the descendants of Samuel Church of Stonington is an unwillingness to make wills. No probate records of any kind have been found in the first two generations and the only probate records found in the third to the fifth generations are those pertaining to administrators. No will has been found in the first five generations.

In the 1800 Census of Lee Anna Church appears as the head of a household consisting of two other females, undoubtedly her two daughters, Hannah and Anna. She was appointed guardian of the two girls 6 May 1800 with Levi Church as surety "in the full sum of One Thousand Dollars." The death of Anna (———) (Bates) Church, 25 April 1801, made the appointment of another guardian necessary; so, 7 July 1801, Capt. Josiah Yale,[31] one of the outstanding citizens of Lee and a close associate of Daniel[3] Church, was appointed guardian of the two girls. Levi Church was again surety, this time in the sum of $2000. This was the third death in the family in twenty-five months.

The present entrance to the cemetery in Lee is at the top of the hill east of the town. A road runs along the north side of the cemetery; from this is another entrance to the oldest part of the graveyard. About fifty feet inside this entrance at the top of a sharp rise, near the road and facing it, are the four gravestones of Anna, Relict of Daniel Church, Jr.; Daniel Church, Jr.; Mrs. Hannah, wife of Daniel Church and Mr. D. Church Seig[n].

Children of Daniel[3] Church by first wife:

i. RACHEL,[4] b. 26 July 1770; m. (intention West Stockbridge, Berkshire Co., Mass., 1 March 1789) DORMAN JOHNSON. This marriage is not recorded in Lee, but proof of it is found in the distribution of her father's estate. In the 1790 Census of West Stockbridge Dorman Johnson appears as the head of a household consisting of 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16 and 1 female which indicates that there may have been a son born before the Census was taken even though this birth is not found in the West Stockbridge vital records.[32]

ii. DANIEL, b. 8 June 1772; d. 10 May 1783.[33]

iii. LEVI, b. 14 Aug. 1775; m. (intention in Lee, 2 June 1799) HANNAH GARDNER "of Tyringham;"[34] administrator of his father's estate as is shown by a deed dated 8 March 1801; surety for his step-mother, 6 May 1800, when she is made guardian of her two daughters; and again surety, 7 July 1801, for Josiah Yale when he assumed guardianship of Hannah and Anna. He appears in the 1800 Census of Lee as the head of a household consisting of 1 male 10-16, 1 male 16-25 and one female. He is not shown in the 1810 Census anywhere in Berkshire County.

No record of Levi[4] Church has been found after his departure from Lee, which probably occurred late in 1801 or the following year. Timothy Hopkins, *Kelloggs in the Old World and the New* (1903),

p. 591, shows the marriage in Jacksonville, Ill., in 1831, of Esther[6] Kellogg and Levi Church, a tailor, born in Lexington, Ky., 28 April 1808, who removed to Jacksonville with his father in 1827. The name of Levi Church does not appear as the head of a household in either the 1810 or 1820 censuses of Lexington, Ky. (nor in the 1810 census of Lexington, N.Y.).

Levi is an unusual name in any of the Church families. It is believed that the Levi Church who married Esther Kellogg in 1831 was Levi[5] Church (Levi,[4] Daniel[3]) of this family. In 1812 in Sheffield, Berkshire Co., Mass., Jonathan[5] Church (Jonathan,[4] Elias,[3] Daniel[2]) married Frances[5] Kellogg, a first cousin once removed of Esther[6] Kellogg. The 1850 Census in Morgan County, Ill., shows Levi and Esther Church with a family that corresponds to that shown in the Kellogg genealogy mentioned above.

iv. ELI, b. 19 Aug. 1777; m. in Lee, 6 Feb. 1800 (when he is called "Of Lanesborough"), by the Rev. Alvan Hyde, ELIZABETH CHADWICK, b. in Lee 27 July 1781, daughter of Archelaus and Sarah Chadwick.[85] He seems to have removed from the Berkshires before September 1800 since only Levi appeared in the Court of Common Pleas to swear to his father's signature on a deed even though both brothers had witnessed it.

Eli Church is shown in the 1800 Census of Champion, Oneida Co., N.Y., in a household consisting of 2 males 16-25 and 1 female. This is believed to be Eli[4] Church and his wife Elizabeth. The other male may have been John Chadwick, brother of Elizabeth, b. in Lee in 1784, d., according to the Lee records, in 1818, aged 34, in Genoa, N.Y., twenty-five miles from Homer, N.Y., where Eli and Elizabeth are shown in the 1820 Census with what appears to be a family of six children. Edmond James Cleveland and Horace Gillette Cleveland, *The Genealogy of the Cleveland and Cleaveland Families* (1899), vol. 1, p. 552, shows Brainard[6] Cleveland, b. about 1796; d. in Easton, Mason Co., Ill., 25 Nov. 1879, aet. 83; m. (1), in Homer, 20 Sept. 1824/5, Sophia Church, b. there 12 June 1798 [*sic*], d. in Scipio, Seneca Co., Ohio, 6 June 1834, daughter of Eli and Elizabeth Church.

Eli appears in the 1830 Census in Scipio with a family consisting of 1 male 50-60; 1 female 40-50; and 2 males 10-20. Brainard Cleveland also appears in this Census in Scipio with a family of 1 male 30-40; 1 female 20-30 and a boy and a girl under 5. The age of his wife "of 20 and under 30" would indicate the date of birth of Sophia (Church) Cleveland as given in the Cleveland genealogy is in error. A Daniel Church is also shown in this Census in Scipio which may indicate that a son of Eli was old enough to be head of a family in 1830.

It is significant that Brainard Cleveland died in Mason County, Ill., where Levi and Esther Church were living in 1850.

v. DANIEL, b. 8 Sept. 1783; d. 16 Feb. 1784.[86]

Children by second wife:

vi. HANNAH, b. 7 Aug. 1787.

vii. ANNA, b. 16 June 1791.[87]

No records have been found relating to the two daughters of Daniel[3] by his second marriage after Captain Yale became their guardian in 1801. The 1810 Census of Lee indicates that there were two girls of the right age in his family, but it is presumed they were his daughters, Electa and Lucy Tracy. It is possible that Hannah and Anna married young or became "lost" with their half-brother, Levi.

ADDENDUM

The Vital Records of Lee, Mass., to 1850 (1903) reveal the presence of another Church family in the town. In 1806 Samuel Church

started the first paper mill in Lee, the second in Berkshire County. He was Samuel[5] Church (Caleb,[4] John,[3] John,[2] Richard[1] of Hartford, Conn.), who removed with his family to Lee from East Hartford some time between the enumeration of the Federal Census of 1800 and the opening of the mill in 1806. His wife, Dorothy (Olmstead) Church, died in Lee 5 July 1830 and was buried in the Lee Cemetery where her gravestone is still standing. Sometime before this date Samuel and certain members of his family removed to Ogden, Monroe Co., N.Y., where Samuel died in 1844, aet. 86. Samuel and Dorothy (Olmstead) Church were grandparents of Frederic Edwin Church, well-known landscape artist of Hudson, N.Y. All of the name of Church who appear on the Lee records after 1806 are believed to have belonged to this family.[38] By a strange coincidence there was a hiatus of several years between the death of Daniel's second wife, the last mention of any member of his family in the vital records, and Samuel Church's arrival in Lee.

References

1. Susan Whitney Dimock, *Births, Marriages, Baptisms, and Deaths . . . in Coventry, Conn.* (1897), p. 24.
2. *Connecticut Historical Society Collections* (1905), vol. 10, p. 83, 151.
3. Middle Registry of Deeds, Berkshire County, Pittsfield, Mass., Book 2, p. 480.
4. David Dudley Field, *A History of Berkshire County, Mass.* (1829), p. 325.
5. Middle Registry of Deeds, Book 9, p. 451; Book 10, p. 589.
6. Vital Records of Tolland, Conn., vol. 1, p. 110, attested by Caroline Metcalf, Town Clerk, correcting an error in the date of birth of Hannah West as shown in the West genealogy (The Register, vol. 60, p. 148, July 1906).
7. Loren P. Waldo, *The Early History of Tolland, Conn.* (1861), p. 121. Amos Otis, *Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families,* C. F. Swift, ed. (1888), vol. 2, p. 162-166 passim.
8. D. M. Wilcox, ed., *Records of the Town of Lee . . . to 1801* (1900), p. 301, for picture of Hannah's gravestone.
9. Middle Registry of Deeds, Book 10, p. 588.
10. Samuel Porter, b. in Coventry, Conn., in April 1736, son of Samuel and Sarah (Skinner) Porter (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 91); m. in Richmond, Berkshire Co., Mass., 22 Jan. 1777, Prudence West "of Glass Worke" (*Vital Records of Richmond, Mass., to 1850* (1913), p. 73, daughter of Peletiah[4] West, b. in Tolland 1 June 1751 (The Register, vol. 60, p. 148); d. in Lee 16 May 1813, aet. 62 (*Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 221).
11. Peletiah[4] West was bapt. in The First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn., 30 Sept. 1711, by Mr. James Noyes, Pastor of the Church (Richard A. Wheeler, *History of the First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn.* (1875), p. 209). The Wests and the Churches lived in Stonington at the same time. Peletiah's father, Dea. Francis[3] West, was one of the earliest settlers in Tolland where he owned seven hundred acres of land in the southeast corner of the town on the Coventry line (Waldo, *op. cit.*, p. 115). This land extended over the town line into Coventry as is shown by his will (Charles William Manwaring, *A Digest of the Early Connecticut Probate Records* (1906), vol. 3, p. 128). This means that Daniel[3] Church and Hannah[5] West lived within ten miles of each other as children.
12. Middle Registry of Deeds, Book 25, p. 201; Book 39, p. 418.
13. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 318-327. The three sons-in-law of Peletiah West who signed the petition of 1774 were Ozias Strong, Moses Ingersoll and Elisha Grant.

Ozias Strong, b. in Coventry 30 Sept. 1734, son of Phineas, Esq., and Mary (Parker) Strong; m. there, 9 Aug. 1757, Susanna West "of Tolland" (Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 110, 164), b. in Tolland 28 March 1737, daughter of Peletiah West (Waldo, *op. cit.*, p. 121).

Moses Ingersoll, d. in Lee 9 Sept. 1813, aet. 65; m. (1), Eunice West, b. in Tolland 30 April 1745 (Waldo, *op. cit.*, p. 121), d. in Lee 19 Nov. 1795 "in 51st year" (*Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 209), daughter of Peletiah West. For a record of the "Children of Moses Ingersoll and Eunice his wife" see Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 163, which contains an error of 10 years in the date of death of Eunice.

Elisha Grant is believed to be the Elisha[5] Grant, b. in Tolland 24 March 1752, son of Ephraim[4] Grant, brother of Noah,[4] ancestor of Ulysses Simpson[8] Grant, 18th President of the United States (Waldo, *op. cit.*, p. 123; James William Hook, *Lieut. Samuel Smith ... and One Line of His Descendants* (1953), p. 215-6). Elisha Grant m. Mary West, b. in Tolland 28 June 1753 (Waldo, *op. cit.*, p. 121), youngest child of Peletiah[4] West. For record of the "Children of Elisha Grant & Marah his wife" see Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 157.

14. *Ibid.*, p. 329.
15. *Ibid.*, p. 11, 15.
16. *Ibid.*, p. 25.
17. *Ibid.*, p. 36.
18. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War*, vol. 3, p. 440.
19. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 124, 129.
20. *Ibid.*, p. 26. The will of Peletiah West mentions his daughter Zerviah. A careful study of a photostatic copy of the will, which appears to be in the handwriting of Jahleel Woodbridge of Stockbridge, seems to indicate that her married name was "Wills." The Town Records of Lee (Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 18-71) mention the name of Joshua Wells fifty-seven times between 1780 and 1793. He was very prominent in town affairs, being elected from time to time to most of the important offices. He does not seem to have been a member of the church and his name does not appear on the vital records. Zerviah "Wells" was admitted to the church in Lee, 5 May 1793, and received a letter of dismissal from that organization 23 August of the same year.

It is believed that Joshua "Wells" of Lee was the Joshua Wills 3d, b. in Tolland in 1742, son of Joshua Wills, Jr., and grandson of Joshua Wills, Sr., whose will was witnessed in Tolland 27 May 1736 by Zebulon West and his brothers, Christopher and Peletiah (Waldo, *op. cit.* p. 71; Manwaring, *op. cit.*, vol. 3, p. 485).

21. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 30.
22. *Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 29, 190; Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 253.
22a. *Ibid.*, p. 88, 89.
23. *Ibid.*, p. 48.
24. Middle Registry of Deeds, Book, 29, p. 70; Book 30, p. 100; Book 39, p. 287, 322, 465.
25. *Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 123.
26. *The Bates Bulletin*, 4th Series, April 1924, p. 114.
27. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 104.
28. 1790 Census, p. 29.
29. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 256.
30. *Ibid.*, p. 261. Correcting error in Richard D. Birdsell, *Berkshire County* (1959), p. 61. The Rev. Mr. Hyde did not excommunicate Jesse Bradley in 1786.
31. Captain Yale was Josiah[6] (John,[5] John,[4] Thomas,[3] Thomas,[2] Thomas[1]). His marriage to Ruth Tracy, 26 Sept. 1776, was the first recorded on the Lee records. Ruth's sister Elizabeth m. Daniel[5] West (Peletiah[4]).
32. *Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 29; *Vital Records of West Stockbridge, Mass., to 1850* (1907), p. 61.
33. *Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 29, 190.
34. *Ibid.*, p. 29, 123. No proof has been found that Levi[4] Church went to Lexington, Ky., but some relatives removed to that neighborhood. His uncle, Eleazer[5] West, m. 3 Sept. 1761 Olive[4] Redington, and removed to Clarksburg, Va. (West Va.), where she d. in 1788. Their daughter Olive m. in Clarksburg, in 1795, Dr. George Selden and d. in Paris, Ky., twenty miles from Lexington, in 1831 (The Redington genealogy, THE REGISTER, vol. 61, p. 229, July 1907).
35. *Vital Records of Lee, op. cit.*, p. 27, 29, 123, 189.
36. *Ibid.*, p. 29, 190.
37. *Ibid.*, p. 29 for both Hannah and Anna.
38. The only known exception to this statement is the birth of Charles Sylvester in 1849 (p. 29), son of Charles and Mary Amanda (Chadwick) Church.

Charles Church was the sixth son of Sylvester and Nancy Church who removed "from Rhode Island" to Blandford, Mass. It is believed they were members of the family of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass. (Letter from Mrs. N. A. Adriance to Frederic C. Church, now of Moscow, Idaho, dated Pittsfield, Mass., 20 Feb. 1917).

The authors are grateful to Mr. and Mrs. William A. Walter of Independence, Mo., for their courteous and friendly help in searching the Census Records.

SAMUEL AND JONATHAN CHURCH OF GRANVILLE, MASS.

By Frederic C. Church, of Moscow, Idaho and
Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

Even though a man's name may appear frequently on the early records of a town it is often difficult to find his place of origin and trace his ancestry. This is true of two men, Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville, Hampden Co., Mass. Both names appear on the

Granville records, both men were elected to town office and each appears as grantee and grantor in the various deeds in the Hampden County Registry of Deeds, Springfield, Mass. The purpose of this article is to present the known facts concerning Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville, who seem to have been brothers, and to endeavor to show that they were the sons of Samuel[1] Church of Stonington, Conn.

One of the outstanding characteristics of the family of Samuel[1] Church was a devotion to the church as has been pointed out in other articles.[1] Another interesting thing about the family is that its members all seem to have had at least the rudiments of an education. They were all, including the women, able to sign their names as is shown in various deeds. They seem to have been middle class farmers—the yeomanry of England. In fact Samuel Church and Samuel Church, Jr., are each called "Yeoman" in deeds in Voluntown, Conn. None seems to have had a trade or profession.

Samuel[2] Church (Samuel[1]) was born in Stonington 3 Jan. 1703/4. His brother, Jonathan,[2] the second of that name, was born 17 July 1714 in what was later (1721) Voluntown.[2] The *Vital Records of Granville, Mass. to 1850* (1914), p. 186-7, gives the death records of Samuel and Jonathan Church as

> Jonothan, old age, — 1809, a. 95. P.R.6.
> Samuel, — 1792, a. 84. P.R.6.

It will be seen that, although the age at death of Jonathan in Granville agrees with the date of birth of Jonathan[2] (Samuel[1]), there is a discrepancy of four years in that of Samuel.

While working on the problems presented by Samuel Church of Stonington and his descendants it has been necessary to collect considerable material on the other early Church families: Richard Church of Hartford, Conn., Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass., David Church of Marlborough, Mass., and John Church of Dover, N. H., all of whom had descendants in western Massachusetts during the last half of the eighteenth and first half of the nineteenth centuries. Samuel was a given name seldom used among the descendants of Richard of Plymouth. In fact was not "given" to any child in the first five generations, nor is it a name found among the descendants of John of Dover in the early generations. On the other hand the name Jonathan has not been found among the descendants of David of Marlborough.

Therefore, if Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville were brothers, and it is believed they were, the only two families to which they could have belonged were those of Richard of Hartford and Garrett of Watertown, Mass., assuming Samuel of Stonington to have been a grandson of Garrett. The birth records of many Jonathan Churches have been found, but none except that of Jonathan[2] (Samuel[1]) agrees with the death record of Jonathan Church in Granville by even a reasonable number of years.

"P. R. 6" in *Vital Records of Granville* refers to "private record from the Rev. Timothy Mather Cooley manuscript;" it is the reference most cited in this volume. Timothy Mather Cooley, a native of Granville, was minister of the Congregational Church there for sixty-three years during which he kept a record of the births, marriages and deaths in the town. When he was ordained in 1793 there had been no settled minister in Granville for two decades and the Rev. Mr. Cooley began collecting such vital records as could be remembered by those still living. Since the death record of Samuel Church "——— 1792, a. 84" was "set down from memory" it is thought there may have been an error of four years in the date or the age at death. Jonathan Church did not die in Granville until sixteen years after Mr. Cooley's ordination and the record of his death was entered by the minister himself. It is, therefore, reasonable to assume that the record is accurate. No indication has been found that Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville belonged to any of the other Church families.

Samuel[2] Church (Samuel[1]) was baptized in the First Congregational Church, Stonington, 27 Feb. 1703/4, by Mr. James Noyes, Pastor of the Church. In 1712 he removed to the land north of Stonington which, nine years later, became the town of Voluntown, with his father and mother, his brother Daniel and his sister Mary. On 17 April 1723 Samuel, along with his brother Daniel, was one of the residents of Voluntown who offered special services, over and above their taxes, to Samuel Dorrance to encourage him to become their minister. Samuel Church offered to provide "work." He and his father were two of the signers of the "Confession of Faith" 15 Oct. 1723. Samuel Church and Samuel Church, Jr., are listed as among the earliest members of the Voluntown church.[3]

In 1726 Samuel Church, Jr., bought from the Colony of Connecticut, through its agents, Backus and Sprague, thirty acres of land in "the addition" in Voluntown. The preceding December his father had given him one hundred acres of land in Voluntown, sixty acres of which he, Samuel, Jr., sold on 17 Sept. 1729 to James Admonde "late from Ireland, now of sd Volintown . . . land which I had from my honored father."[4] This deed is the last mention of any member of this family on the land records of that town.

The three oldest children of Samuel[1] and Mary (Edwards) Church, Samuel, Daniel and Mary, are known to have been living in 1729. The fourth child, Jonathan, is thought to have died when but a few days old. His baptism is recorded on the church records,[5] but his birth is not shown on the town records of Stonington. No further records concerning Thomas and Rebecca, after those of their births in 1713 and 1718, have been found. It is believed that the sixth child, Jonathan, born in 1714, was also living in 1729 and that he was the Jonathan Church who died in Granville in 1809, aet. 95.

Samuel[1] Church died before the grant to Admonde because Samuel, Jr., speaks of his father as "now deceased" in that deed. The

following year, 1730, Mary Church married Benjamin Parke in Voluntown, and Daniel married Eunice Winter and was living in Killingly, Conn. It is thought that Samuel, Jr., had married Elizabeth ———— before the deed to Admonde and, having disposed of his property in Voluntown, he, with his wife and fifteen year old brother Jonathan, removed from the town.[6]

The records of the Congregational Church in Somers, Conn.—the Second Ecclesiastical Society of Enfield—contain the following entry by the minister Samuel Ellis: "Nov. 30, 1729 my wife and Sam[ll] Ch[h] being admitted to fellowship with us by vote of ye ch[h] being members of other Churches."[7] This was two and a half months after Samuel[2] Church sold his land in Voluntown to James Admonde. No proof has been found that the Samuel Church admitted to fellowship in the Somers Church was in fact Samuel Church of Voluntown. On the other hand there does not seem to have been a Samuel in any of the other Church families who could have been in Somers at this time. The fact that he sought fellowship in the Somers church while on the move westward would be typical of a member of this family.

On 4 Jan. 1729/30 "Samuel Church son of Samuel and Elizabeth his wife was born" appears on the town records of Enfield. On "March 1, 1730 baptis[d] Sam[ll] the son of Sam[ll] and Elisabeth Church."[8]

Again about two and a half months later Jonathan Ball of Springfield, Mass., and his wife "Elisabeth," both of whom signed the deed (she by her mark), sold to Samuel Church, "Husbandman," also called of Springfield, for £30. "current Money," land "Lying on the West Side of the Great River in the Township of Springfield afors[d] at a place called and known by the name of Agawam."[9] Samuel and Elizabeth Church lived here for several years. The baptism of their daughter Elizabeth was recorded in the First Congregational Church of West Springfield, Mass., 11 June 1732, and likewise the baptism of "a child" of Samuel Church 22 Sept. 1734.[10]

Josiah Gilbert Holland, in his *History of Western Massachusetts* (1855), p. 59, lists Samuel Church as one of the earliest settlers in Bedford, later Granville. He does not, however, give the date of his arrival there, but it was certainly after 1735 when Samuel Bancroft, also of West Springfield, became the first settler in Bedford. Mr. Holland speaks of the longevity of the early settlers in Granville, and attributes his account of the town to the Rev. Mr. Cooley who was then still living.

It is thought that about 1736 Jonathan, who had probably been living with his brother since they left Voluntown and was now twenty-two years old, married Abigail White (?)[11] and settled in a nearby town the records of which are not now available, perhaps in Southwick.[12]

Samuel and Elisabeth Church were living in Bedford 26 July 1739 when their daughter Michal was born.[13] On 28 Oct. 1739 "Micah, s[*sic*] of Sam[ue]ll Church (now of Bedford)" was baptized in the First Congregational Church in West Springfield.[14] There was no church

in Bedford at this time and it must have been an arduous trip to West Springfield on horseback for the baptism of their three months old daughter. It is symbolic of Samuel's devotion to the church. This baptismal record proves that the Samuel Church of Bedford was the same man who had resided previously in West Springfield. It is known that Samuel Church of Bedford had a son Samuel,[3] whose marriage to Sarah Stephason appears on the Granville records in 1755 and to whom Samuel, Sr., gave one hundred and fifty acres of land in 1762, just as Samuel[1] of Stonington had given land to his son Samuel[2] in Voluntown. Samuel Church, "Jr.," was just about the right age to have been the Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, born in Enfield, Mass., in 1730. It seems very likely that the Samuel and Elizabeth Church of Bedford were the Samuel and Elizabeth Church who had resided temporarily in Somers.

The land comprising the present towns of Granville and Tolland, Hampden Co., Mass., was sold by an Indian "Captaine" Toto to James Cornish, 10 June 1686. James Cornish was a man of education and unusual abilities, who taught school in many towns along the Connecticut Valley and in Norwalk, Conn. He was the first schoolmaster in Northampton and the first town clerk of Westfield, Mass. Sir Edmond Andros appointed him Clerk of the Courts in Northampton and in this capacity he recorded his own deed to "six miles square or the contents thereof" west of Westfield (the description of the land in this deed is very vague). James Cornish died in Simsbury, Conn.: "Thos that died in 1698 . . . old Mr. cornish."[15] His estate descended to his two sons, Gabriel and James, Jr. Gabriel died intestate in Westfield in 1702. The two children of Gabriel, James and Demaris, thereby inherited half the land their grandfather had bought from Toto. Gabriel's son, James, died in Her Majesty's service in 1710. Before leaving on this service James made a will leaving all he had to his sister, "Demary," specifically mentioning his lands "in Westfield." Shortly after James made his will his sister married William Tuller of Simsbury, Conn. On 26 June 1713 James Cornish and William Tuller, both of Simsbury, William Tuller's wife Demaris consenting, sold the land James Cornish, Sr., had bought from Toto twenty-seven years earlier, to Atherton Mather of Suffield, then in Hampshire Co., Mass., now in Connecticut, for £30. "bills of publick Credit."

Atherton Mather must have been an extremely shrewd business man. He immediately started selling large tracts of land to speculators in various parts of the country, especially in and around Boston. These men became the Proprietors of what at that time was known as Bedford. Over the next twenty years Atherton Mather sold for £5300. the land for which he had paid the Cornish heirs £30. in 1713.

The title to this property which was only vaguely described in the deed from Toto was further confounded by the settlement of the Massachusetts-Connecticut boundary line a few weeks after Mather received his deed from James Cornish and William Tuller. He

(Mather) went before the Boundary Commission asking for an adjustment of his claim. The Commission granted his request but in so doing failed to accurately describe the bounds of the land he was to have.

In 1738 the Proprietors, realizing that titles to the land bought from Atherton Mather were insecure, appealed to the General Court for confirmation. At this time the Court was anxious to establish new settlements along the frontier of the Colony. The report to the General Court, which was accepted, showed that the Proprietors of Bedford did not have good title to the lands they held. "altho the said Mather sold the whole of said Land described in said Plat, yet it does not appear that the said Mather had any right so to do, of which nevertheless the Petitioners were at the Time of their respective Purchases altogether Ignorant.

"That the Purchasers supposing the said Mather's Title to be good had already settled some Families on the Premises and do propose to settle more, Build a Meeting House &c.

"The Committee are therefore Humbly of the opinion that the Land Described in the aforesaid Plat be confirmed to the Persons therein mentioned . . . Upon Condition the Persons mentioned in Said Plat Do within the term of Three years from the End of the Present Session of this court, Build so many Dwelling Houses thereon of Eighteen feet Square and seven feet Stud at the least as shall with what are already built make Seventy in the whole and have Seventy Familes settled therein and for each of the said Families have Six Acres of Land brought to, and Plowed or brought to English Grass and fitted for Mowing and do also within said Time Build a Meeting House for the Publick Worship of God, and settle a Learned Orthodox Minister."

This certainly was a reversal of the theory of *caveat emptor*! The Proprietors, realizing that, in order to truly secure their titles they would have to have settlers on the land, each agreed to give one-fifth of his land for "settling lots" to any one who would fulfill the requirements laid down by the General Court. The many deeds on record show that the Proprietors did give settling lots on the terms laid down by the General Court. These early land transactions are fully described in the first chapter of Albion B. Wilson's *History of Granville, Mass.* (1954). One thing that Mr. Wilson did not mention and which is hard to understand is that one man was granted more than one settling lot: Samuel Church is known to have had three and Jonathan Church two!

It has been shown that Samuel and Elizabeth Church were living in Bedford in 1739 when their daughter Michal was born. Sometime before 10 March 1742 Jonathan and Abigail Church moved to Bedford for the birth of their son Josiah is found in the Granville records.[16] It is, therefore, not surprising that Samuel and Jonathan Church are both referred to as "of a place called Bedford" when they received their first "Settling Lots." Samuel got one hundred acres

from Gershom Brigham of Marlborough, Middlesex Co., Mass., on 22 May 1741. On 14 June 1743 Samuel Shipton of Boston granted two adjacent settling lots, each of one hundred acres, to Samuel and Jonathan Church. Less than a year later, 2 June 1744, Jonathan Church took a deed for 120 acres of settling land from John Webb, "Clerk of Boston;" and on 3 Oct. 1747 he purchased fifty acres of land adjacent to his settling lot from Daniel Brown "of Bedford" for £30. In these deeds Samuel and Jonathan Church are referred to variously as "Yeoman" and "Husbandman."[17]

On 10 Oct. 1748 Samuel Church was the grantee in another "settling" deed from James Church of Hartford, Conn., which he, Samuel, sold to Philip Goss for £60., 7 June 1754. Micael Church, daughter of Samuel, was one of the witnesses to her father's signature. There is no evidence that Michal signed by her mark.[18]

It is interesting in these deeds that Gershom Brigham, John Webb and James Church were among the original proprietors but Samuel Shipton was not. Shipton seems to have acquired the land of Dr. Ebenezer Terry and thus, presumably, became a Proprietor since he granted at least two settling lots.

It is presumed that Samuel and Elizabeth Church had three children born before their settlement in Bedford: Samuel, born and baptized in Enfield; Elizabeth and an unnamed child, baptized in West Springfield. Probably it was this Elizabeth who died in Granville 28 Oct. 1742 and the unnamed child was Bethuel who died there 29 Jan. 1743. In both of these deaths (taken from the town records) the age is not given. The deaths of three children: "Elizabeth, ———— 1748, a. 11;" "Samuel, ———— 1748, a. 9" and "Ruth, ————, 1762, a. 21"[19] were taken from the Cooley Manuscript. It seems certain these three who died in Bedford in 1748 and 1762 were children of Jonathan and Abigail Church. If this is true, it is significant that Jonathan named his first two children Elizabeth and Samuel. When they were born in 1737 and 1739 Samuel and Elizabeth Church had a son Samuel and a daughter Elizabeth living. Also in 1752 Jonathan named a son Bethuel presumably for Samuel's son who had died nine years earlier. This name, rather unusual, was given to her oldest child by Michal (Church) Holcomb, daughter of Samuel. This interchange of given names among the children of Samuel and Jonathan Church is a strong indication that they were brothers.

The name of Samuel Church is one of twenty-nine which appear on a petition to the General Court in November 1749. He served as Tax Collector in Bedford as shown by a vote at Town Meeting, 15 April 1751: "That the account brought into sd. meeting by Samuel Church, Collector for the years 1748 and 1749 be exceptord." His pay for these two years was £2.[20]

In granting the franchise for Bedford the General Court laid down certain requirements, including the settling of seventy families on the land, which were to be met. In an accounting to the Court on 20 June 1750 the Proprietors certified "that the following persons have

been admitted Settlers in said Bedford: 1. Rev. Moses Tuttle 2. Mr. David Brown 3. Jonathan Church 4. Jonathan Rose 5. Samuel Church. 6. Samuel Bancroft"[21] and seventy others including Samuel Church, Jr., and Daniel Edwards.

In 1750 Samuel Church, Jr., was twenty years old and was not married until five years later. It is doubtful if he had a separate house. A careful study of this list seems to indicate that, although there were more than seventy "persons," there may have been fewer than this number of families settled on the land.

The name of Daniel Edwards appears on this list and also on the petition to the General Court in 1749. At the end of the 1750 list of settlers is the note: "N. B. There are besides, Residents in this Place, Elijah Edwards, and Joseph Sweatman, and Benajah Edwards." There are no Daniels in the early generations of the descendants of William Edwards of Hartford. Mary (Edwards) Church who, it is believed, was the mother of Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville, had a brother, Daniel Edwards, who was one of the earliest settlers in Coventry, Conn. His son, Daniel Edwards, Jr., was living in Coventry in 1734 when he witnessed the signature of James Badcock on a deed to Daniel[2] Church (Samuel[1] of Stonington)[22] and is shown on the Coventry records, with his wife Hannah, as parents of ten children born between 1726 and 1748.[23] Two of their sons were Elijah, born in 1727, and Beniah, born in 1731. It is thought that the Daniel Edwards in Bedford in 1749 and 1750 was a first cousin of Samuel and Jonathan Church. This seems further evidence that Samuel and Jonathan belonged to the Stonington family.

Samuel Church was one of the witnesses to the signature of the Rev. Moses Tuttle on a receipt for his salary for 1748 and 1749. At the first town meeting of Granville, 28 March 1754, Jonathan Church was elected Town Clerk but, for some unexplained reason, refused to serve and Joseph Clark was elected in his stead.[24]

The town voted, 15 April 1754, that Jonathan Church should take care of the Meeting House the following year and that he should receive one shilling for his services the preceding year. The remuneration would indicate that Jonathan was performing "a labor of love" and that, like Samuel, he was closely associated with the church. Samuel Church served on Granville's Board of Selectmen in 1756.[25]

In the back of Wilson's *History of Granville* is a facsimile of the plat referred to in the report to the General Court in 1738. The plat is the result of a survey made by Timothy Dwight of Northampton, covering 41,982 acres. By using the facsimile of the plat and taking the descriptions from photostatic copies of the deeds in the Hampden County Registry it is possible to project these lots on a modern topographical map of Granville and Tolland with reasonable accuracy.

The settling lots which Samuel and Jonathan Church received from Samuel Shipton in the southwest corner of Granville on the Farmington River (now in the town of Tolland) are shown on the topographical map to be in very mountainous area in which there is

no evidence of any dwellings or roads. No record has been found of the sale of these lots by Samuel or Jonathan Church so it is possible that they forfeited their titles because they did not fulfill the contract outlined in the deeds from Samuel Shipton.

Gershom Brigham's proprietary lot, on the other hand, was on the state line in southeast Granville. It began about a mile west of the southeast corner and ran west on the Province line. It would seem that Brigham had acquired title to the proprietary lot adjacent to his for he says in his deed to Samuel Church: "the Proportion of Land for Settling to be taken out of his the Said Gershom's Two Hundred & Eighty seven acres & one hundred and ninety three acres late belonging to Jonas Houghton Deceased . . . ." Samuel Church's 100 acres of settling land (just about one-fifth of Brigham's two lots) was obviously the eastern third of Brigham's original lot.

In 1759 Samuel Church purchased for £53., 327 acres of land from John Snow of "Liecester," which from the description was part of Gershom Brigham's 480 acres.[26] The land was adjacent to Samuel's settling lot and the 327 acres he now owned included most of South Mountain and extended, on the east, from a point on the Connecticut line near where an unnamed road from Granville to Granby, Conn., along the East Branch of Salmon Brook, crosses the State line to a point where another road from South Lane in Granville to East Hartland, Conn. also crosses the State line.

In 1760 Samuel Church sold 100 acres of land to his son-in-law, Eldad Holcomb. This was the southern part of his land; the description in the deed is sufficiently accurate so that it can be plotted on the topographical map. Two years later Samuel Church "for love and affection" gave 150 acres of land to his son Samuel, Jr. It is unfortunate that the description in this deed gives neither course nor distance: "begin at a white oak tree at Phinehas Perkin's Land, from thence a Straight line to ye Mouth of ye Small Brook that runs Easterly thence where it empties into ye Great Brook so called." The only thing that can be definitely established is that it was north of Eldad Holcomb's land and ran the full width, east to west, of Samuel Church's lot. The "Great Brook so called" is undoubtedly Seymour's Brook.[27]

This left Samuel Church with an irregular piece of land in the northern part of his lot, wider on Phinehas Perkins' line, on the east, and running over to and including Water Street on the west. Either the acreage stated in these deeds is not accurate or Samuel Church acquired title to another seventy-five acres the deed for which has not been found. After deeding 250 acres to his son and son-in-law, Samuel Church sold 50 acres to Elihu Stowe of Middletown, Conn., obviously in the northeast corner of Samuel's land on both sides of "Salmon Brook Road." In 1781 Samuel Church sold to Titus Adams of Simsbury, Conn., 100 acres including "the building thereon" which seems to have been Samuel's own homestead.[28]

It is interesting that in these instruments Samuel Church, Jr., and

his wife Sarah are witnesses to the deed to Eldad Holcomb and that the latter (Holcomb) witnessed the deed to Samuel Church, Jr.

The settling lot Jonathan Church received from John Webb, together with the fifty acres he purchased from Daniel Brown, lay north of the present village of Granville Centre. It was bounded west on the Blandford Road and the southwest corner was a few hundred yards north of the North Cemetery, Granville Centre. The south line ran 200 rods east crossing the now disused road from the Centre to Westfield. This lot included most of the western part of Bad Luck Mountain and lay north of the settling lot of the first minister, Moses Tuttle, which is known to have included the first meeting house, supposed to have been on the knoll west of Blandford Road about half way between West Cemetery and North Cemetery.[29]

On 12 June 1759 Jonathan Church sold a small piece of land "beginning at the north west corner of that parcel of land on which I now live . . . on the highway" to his neighbor, Ebenezer Seward. Josiah Church was one of the witnesses to his father's signature.[30]

Sometime before 10 April 1772, when their first child was born, Jonathan's son Abijah had married Sarah[5] Hale (Joseph,[4] Timothy,[3] Timothy[2]), born in Suffield 8 Oct. 1748.[31] Although the births of all of Abijah's children are recorded in Granville he seems to have been living in Suffield 18 Jan. 1777 and 21 May 1778 for he is called of that town in two deeds from his father to land in Granville. The first of these deeds is witnessed by Jonathan Church, Jr. In the second Jonathan gives to Abijah one half of "my house wherein I now dwell and one half my barn and all the land that lyeth between sd house and barn . . . ." Something seems to have happened to Jonathan between 18 Jan. 1777, when he signed the first deed to Abijah, and 21 May 1778, when the deed to his son is signed by his mark as is another deed to Abijah, dated 8 July 1796, in which Abijah is called of Granville. In this last deed Jonathan gives Abijah "one half of all the land of which I am now possessed," bounded west on the Blandford Road.[32]

There is one other death record in Granville which is both significant and confusing:[33] "Abigail [Church], delerium, Dec. 14, 1808 a. 93. P. R. 6." *Vital Records of Granville* (1914) show the deaths of twenty-six Churches. One of these is believed to be an error.[34] Of the remaining twenty-five all but the above mentioned Abigail have been definitely identified as belonging to the families of Samuel and Jonathan. From the record she does not seem to have been married. It can only be assumed that she was a sister of Samuel and Jonathan Church, born about 1715, even though no record of her birth has been found on the Plainfield records.

Neither Samuel or Jonathan appears as the head of a family in the 1790 Census for Massachusetts. Jonathan's son Josiah Church, who married in Granville, in 1768, Mariah Clark, is shown as the head of a household consisting of 2 males over 16, 3 males under 16 and 5 females. This is a larger family than Josiah is known to have

had. Abijah Church, to whom Jonathan gave half his land, is also shown in this Census as the head of a household which corresponds with his known family.

Josiah seems to have left Granville before the 1800 Census. Abijah is still there and is shown in a family consisting of one male, 10-16 years old (Abijah, Jr.), two females, 16-26 (Sarah and Marcy), two males over 45 and two females over 45. Abijah was 55 years old in 1800 and Sarah, his wife, was 52. This leaves one male and one female "over 45" unaccounted for. Abigail (? White) Church, wife of Jonathan, had died in 1794. It is believed that Jonathan and his sister Abigail, both of whom were to die before the next census, were living with Abijah in 1800.

Samuel Church, Jr., seems to have left Granville sometime after 1767 and since his name does not appear in the 1790 Census he may have died by this date. His brother-in-law, Eldad Holcomb, died in Granville in 1789. It has not been possible to find where Samuel and Elizabeth (———) Church were living in 1790. Both died before the 1800 Census.

No probate records have been found in Hampden County for Samuel, Jonathan or Abigail Church.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (———) Church:

i. SAMUEL, b. in Enfield, Conn., 4 Jan. 1729/30, bapt. Second Ecclesiastical Society, Enfield (Somers), 1 March 1730; m. in Granville, 15 May 1755, SARAH STEPHANSON. Five children, b. in Granville.[35]

ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. First Congregational Church, West Springfield, 11 June 1732; probably d. in Granville 28 Oct. 1742.[36]

iii. A CHILD of Samuel Church, bapt. First Congregational Church, West Springfield, 22 Sept. 1734; probably Bethuel who d. in Granville 29 Jan. 1743.[37]

iv. MICHAL, b. in "Bedford" 26 July 1739, bapt. First Congregational Church, West Springfield, 28 Oct. 1739; d. in Granville in 1779, aet. 40; m. there, 23 Dec. 1756, "ELDAD HOALCOMB [int. Holcomb of Simsbeary]," probably b. in Simsbury 9 Jan. 1734/5, d. in Granville in 1789, when he is said to have been 60 years old, son of Azariah Holcomb. Eldad m. (2), before 9 March 1781, when their first child was born, Martha ———, d. in Granville 17 Jan. 1810, aet. 60. Her gravestone is still (1964) in good condition, West Cemetery, Granville.[38] Six children, b. in Granville.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail (? White) Church:

i. ELIZABETH, b. about 1737; d. in Granville in 1748, aet. 11.[39]

ii. SAMUEL, b. about 1739; d. in Granville in 1748, aet. 9.[39]

iii. RUTH, b. about 1741; d. in Granville in 1762, aet. 21.[39]

iv. JOSIAH, b. in Granville 10 March 1742; m. there, 31 March 1768, MARIAH CLARK. Three children, b. in Granville.[40]

v. ABIJAH, b. in Granville 15 July 1745; d. in Granville 15 June 1811, aet. 63; m. SARAH HALE, b. in Suffield 8 Oct. 1748, daughter of Joseph and Mercy (Gillett) Hale. Four children, b. in Granville.[41]

vi. HANNAH, b. in Granville 22 Oct. 1749; d. there 29 Nov. 1840, aet. 91; m. in Granville, 21 Sept. 1769, CAPT. NATHANIEL[6] BATES (John,[5] James,[4] Samuel,[3] James,[2] James[1]), b. there 17 March 1745, d. there 18 Nov. 1825, aet. 80. Nine children, b. in Granville.[42]

vii. BETHUEL, b. in Granville 19 Sept. 1752. Removed to Salem, N. Y., where

he is shown in the 1790 and 1800 Censuses as the head of a household which indicates he had four sons and five daughters.[43]

viii. JONATHAN, b. in Granville 17 Oct. 1755; living in 1777.[43]

REFERENCES

1. THE REGISTER, vol. 118, p. 263-274, October 1964; vol. 119, p. 81-92, April 1965. *
2. Stonington, Conn., Vital Records, vol. 2, p. 4; Land Records, vol. 3, p. 4; Plainfield, Conn., Vital Records, vol. 1, p. 14.
3. Richard A. Wheeler, *History of the First Congregational Church, Stonington, Conn.* (1875), p. 204; Ellen D. Larned, *History of Windham County, Conn.* (1874), vol. 1, p. 249, 250; Voluntown Church Records, vol. R, p. 53.
4. Voluntown, Conn., Land Records, vol. 1A, p. 153, 186, 408.
5. Wheeler, *op. cit.*, p. 208.
6. No record of their marriage has been found in the Connecticut State Library nor in the scanty, available records of Rhode Island towns near Voluntown; it has not been possible to identify Elizabeth. Samuel and Elizabeth named a daughter "Michal," as the name is spelled on the Granville records (or "Micael," as she seems to have signed it on a deed). This is an unusual given name for a female, although it was the name of King Saul's daughter whom he gave to David to wife. The only Micael found in the early records is Micael[2] Jennison (William[1]) who married first, Richard[2] Bloss (Edmund[1]); and secondly, John[2] Warren (John[1]). Her name is spelled "Micael" in the Jennison family records, but "Michal" in the record of her marriage to John Warren. All of these were Watertown families and it is believed that Samuel Church of Stonington was a grandson of Garrett Church of Watertown.

Richard and Micael (Jennison) Bloss had a daughter, Micael, born in 1664, but no further record of her has been found. They also had a son, Richard[3] who married in Cambridge Farms, Mass., Ann[2] Cutler (James[1]). They removed to Killingly, Conn., in 1716. Richard and Ann Bloss were the parents of four children, born between 1701 and 1707, but then the record of the family stops. Daniel[2] Church (Samuel[1] of Stonington) married, presumably in Killingly, although no record of the marriage has been found, Eunice Winter, granddaughter of John[2] Winter and his wife, Hannah[2] Cutler (James[1]) of Cambridge Farms. It is possible that Elizabeth Church of Granville may have been a daughter of Richard[3] Bloss (Richard,[2] Edmund[1]) of Killingly.

Henry Bond, *Genealogies of the Families and the Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.* (1855), p. 44; James O. Bloss, *Bloss Genealogy* (1887), p. 4, 5; John Adams Vinton, *The Giles Memorial* (1864), p. 238-9; Mary Walton Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1943), p. 200; private records of the Crowley family in possession of Ariel L. Crowley of Boise, Idaho.
7. Francis Olcott Allen, *History of Enfield, Conn.* (1900), vol. 3, p. 2187.
8. *Ibid.*, vol. 2, p. 1613; vol. 3, p. 2177.
9. Hampden County Registry of Deeds, Springfield, Mass., Book F, p. 130.
10. *Vital Records of West Springfield, Mass.* (1945), vol. 1, p. 52, 53.
11. *The Bates Bulletin*, Series 4, vol. 5, p. 170, gives the names of the parents of Hannah Church who married Nathaniel[6] Bates as Jonathan and Abigail (White) Church. No reference is given and it has not been possible to verify the maiden name of Jonathan Church's wife. The genealogy, of which this is a part, seems to have been compiled from family records since certain items that appear in *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.* (1914) are not included in the genealogy (e.g. the genealogy shows the marriage of Charlotte Bates to "a Barber or a Bancroft"—*Vital Records* show her marriage to Jonathan Barber Bancroft, who was a grandson of Samuel Bancroft, first settler and "Patriarch" of Granville, and his wife, Sarah[5] White (John,[4] John,[3] John,[2] Elder John[1] of Hartford) (Allyn S. Kellogg, *Memorials of Elder John White* (1860), p. 57). No Abigail White who could have married Jonathan Church of Granville has been found in any of the available genealogies of the descendants of Elder John White of Hartford; Nickolas White of Taunton, Mass.; or John White of Wenham and Lancaster, Mass. According to her age at death she was born about 1718.

*Pages 327-338, 339-350, this volume.

12. Holland, *op. cit.*
13. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 26.
14. *Vital Records of West Springfield, Mass.*, vol. I, p. 52.
15. Albert C. Bates, *Simsbury, Conn., Births, Marriages and Deaths* (1898), p. 21.
16. There was also a Jonathan Church in Springfield at this time. His name appears frequently as grantee and grantor of deeds to land in Springfield and Enfield recorded in the Hampden County Registry of Deeds. He was also, from time to time, a witness to various legal documents (Allen, *op. cit.*, vol. 3, p. 1952, 1964, 2084, 2087, 2108, 2123, 2124). In the deeds he is referred to as "hatter" and "feltmaker." He was Jonathan[4] Church (Richard,[3] John,[2] Richard[1] of Hartford), born in Westfield, Mass., 7 Dec. 1700, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Noble) Church. Lucius M. Boltwood, *History and Genealogy of the Family of Thomas Noble of Westfield, Mass.* (1878), p. 566, shows that he removed to Springfield, where he married first, in 1728, Ruth Hitchcock; and secondly, in 1745, Miriam Chapin; and that he was a hatter and Deacon of the First Church.

Henry A. Baker, *History of Montville, Conn.* (1896), p. 713 (Appendix) says: "It now appears to be clearly established that Richard Church of Westfield, Mass., born in 1664, and married 3 March, 1692, Elizabeth Nobles, b. 9 Feb. 1673, daughter of Thomas Nobles of Boston was the father of Jonathan Church, who married Abigail Fairbanks of North Parish, 24 Feb. 1724." It does not seem likely that Mr. Boltwood erred in this case. He was an eminent genealogist and in the volume referred to he was dealing with his own family. This leaves the ancestry of Jonathan Church of Montville, Conn., untraced.

During the years that Jonathan and Abigail (? White) Church were having children in Granville and Jonathan and Abigail (Fairbanks) Church were having children in Montville, Jonathan[5] Church (John,[4] John,[3] Joseph,[2] Richard[1] of Plymouth) and his wife Abigail Cady were having children in Mansfield, Conn., and Jonathan[5] Church (John,[2] John[1] of Dover) and his wife Abigail Hanson were having children in Dover and Barrington, N. H.

17. Hampden County Registry, Deeds, Book N, p. 458; Book O, p. 218; Book X, p. 575; Book 4, p. 258; Book S, p. 135.
18. *Ibid.*, Book R, p. 360; Book 10, p. 213. James Church of Hartford was another son of Richard and Elizabeth (Noble) Church. He was one of the speculators to whom Atherton Mather sold the land called Bedford. There is no evidence that Ensign James Church was ever in Granville.
19. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 186-187.
20. Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 38, 40.
21. *Ibid.*, p. 34, 35. The name given second on this list is undoubtedly an error. No David Brown is found in the early records of Granville. Daniel Brown was probably the leading citizen there at this time and was worthy of the title "Mr." Since these lists were usually arranged in the order of importance it is interesting that Jonathan Church was third and Samuel fifth.
22. Coventry, Conn., Land Records, vol. 2, p. 414.
23. Susan Whitney Dimock, *Births, Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths . . . In Coventry, Conn.* (1897), p. 42.
24. Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 57, 164.
25. *Ibid.*, p. 169, 310.
26. Hampden County Registry, Deeds, Book 1, p. 789.
27. *Ibid.*, Book 23, p. 154; Book 9, p. 526.
28. *Ibid.*, Book 17, p. 420; Book 7, p. 375.
29. Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 30.
30. Hampden County Registry, Deeds, Book 31, p. 213.
31. Donald Lines Jacobus and Edgar Francis Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), p. 279.
32. Hampden County Registry, Deeds, Book N, p. 456; Book 28, p. 526; Book 36, p. 647.
33. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 186.
34. "Grove W. [Church]. Oct. 1, 1837, a. 24 G. R. 3." On p. 187 is the death record of "Grove [Clark], Oct. 4, 1837, a. 24. P. R. 6." It is unlikely that two men with such similar names and the same age would die in a town the size of Gran-

ville within three days. There is a gravestone still standing (1964) in the North Cemetery (G.R.3) that bears the name "Grove W. Clark."

35. Allen, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 1613; vol. 3, p. 2177; *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 106, 26.
36. *Ibid.*, p. 186; *Vital Records of West Springfield, Mass.*, vol. 1, p. 52.
37. *Ibid.*, *op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 53; *Vital Records of Granville, Mass., op. cit.*, p. 186.
38. *Ibid.*, p. 26, 51, 106, 204; *Vital Records of West Springfield, Mass.*, vol. 1, p. 52; A. C. Bates, *op. cit.*, p. 129.
39. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass., op. cit.*, p. 186-7.
40. *Ibid.*, p. 25, 26, 106.
41. *Ibid.*, p. 25, 26, 187; Jacobus and Waterman, *op. cit.*, p. 279.
42. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 26, 183; *Bates Bulletin*, p. 170.
43. *Vital Records of Granville, Mass.*, p. 25, 26.

DANIEL CHURCH OF LEE, MASS.: ADDITION:—In the article, Daniel Church of Lee, Mass. (THE REGISTER, vol. 120, p. 91, April 1966), an effort was made to identify * Anna Bates, second wife of Lt. Daniel Church. Various records indicated that she was the widow of Barnabus Bates. While searching the land records of Kent, Conn., for transactions relating to Elias Church, oldest brother of Daniel of Lee, it was found that photocopies of the Indexes to these land records are available. Miss Elizabeth Faries, Head, History and Genealogy Section, Connecticut State Library, supplied the authors with such a copy of the Index to volume 1 showing the name "Church." The first Church in the Grantor Index was "Anna to Bates, Andrew, Bk. 8, p. 545, Q. C., Feb. 8, 1794."

While it was known that the oldest son of Barnabus Bates was named Andrew it seemed incredible that this accidental discovery would prove the identity of Anna Church.

A photocopy of this deed reads as follows:

"Know all persons whom it may Concern that I Anna Church of Lee in the County of Beirkshier and Common Wealth of Massachusett Bay Do forever Quit all the right Title Demand or Claim which I have or ought to have to my thirds of a Certain peice of Land formerly the property of my Husband Barnabus Bates of Kent in the County of Litchfield and State of Connecticut unto my Son Andrew Bates Said Land Lying in Said Town of Kent in the County and State aforesaid In witness of the foregoing Instrement I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 28th Day of Janeary 1794
Levi Church Anna Church [Seal]
Hannah Young
Recorded Feby 8th 1794 by Jedidiah Hubbell, Register"

This deed proves that Anna, second wife of Daniel Church of Lee, was the widow of Barnabus Bates of Kent. It is witnessed by Levi Church, Anna's step-son, and by Hannah Young, wife of James Young (D. M. Wilcox, ed., *Records of the Town of Lee . . . to 1800* (1900), p. 249). Hannah Young may have been related to Anna Church, perhaps her sister.

New Harbor, Maine. ROBERT M. AND HELEN C. SEARCH.

*Page 349, this volume.

CHURCH:—In the article, "Samuel and Jonathan Church of Granville, Mass." (THE REGISTER, vol. 120, p. 176, July 1966), the statement is made that no further record has been found relating to Rebecca[2] Church (Samuel[1]) after that of her birth in 1718. The author of this note is a direct descendant of Rebecca Church and had been unable to identify her until Samuel Church of Stonington, Conn., appeared in THE REGISTER (vol. 118, p. 272, October 1964). A handwritten copy of the inscriptions on the gravestones in the cemetery in Pomfret, Conn., is in the vaults of the Society. It shows she was born in Plainfield, Conn., 15 Jan. 1717/18; died in Pomfret, Conn., 20 Nov. 1798, aet. 83; and that she married 5 Jan. 1743/4 Isaac Sharpe, born 23 May 1716. The dates of birth on her gravestone and on the Plainfield vital records are the same, which would appear to be sufficient evidence to identify Rebecca (Church) Sharpe as the youngest child of Samuel and Mary (Edwards) Church. It is possible she went to Pomfret to live with her aunt, Rebecca—"Zerviah"—(Church) Cleveland when the family was broken up after the death of Samuel.[1]

Newbort. R. I. PETER C. CARD.

JOHN AND AMY (WINTER) CHURCH OF KILLINGLY, CONN.

By MRS. LORRAINE MCELROY PEIRCE, of Mill Valley, Calif.,
with additions by ROBERT M. AND HELEN C. SEARCH, of New Harbor, Maine

Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, vol. 5, p. 35, shows the marriage in Killingly, Windham County, Conn., on 1 Jan. 1735 of John Church and Amey Winter. There seems little reason to doubt that he was John[4] Church (John,[3] David,[2] Garrett[1]) of Watertown, Mass.[1] Gordon Kent Church[2] of Sattley, Sierra County, California, has in his possession a Family Bible which contains a record of one line of the descendants of John[4] Church which is remarkable in that it shows the births and deaths of this family from the birth of John Church in Killingly in 1709 to the death of his great, great, great granddaughter, Elizabeth Jane (Church) McElroy[3] in Sacramento, California, in 1962, an uninterrupted record of the family for 253 years.

FAMILY RECORD

Births	*Deaths*
John Church was born at Killingly (Con) March 5th 1709	Died at Vershire (Vt) Feby. 15. 1806 aged 97
Ame Church was born at Killingly (Con) May 15, 1711	Died at Vershire Vermont ** April 4 * May 4th 1815 Aged 104 years save 11 days
Isaac Church was born at Killingly (Con) Feby 11. 1742	Died at Ferrisburgh Vt. Feb. 3rd 1838. Aged 96 years save 8 days

* X-ed out in the original

** April 4 crossed out on record

[1] Page 363, this volume.

Elener Church was born at Pomfret (Con) Nov. 23. 1747	Died at Ferrisburgh Vt Sept. 15th 1838 Aged 92 years
Alpheus Church* was born at Killingly Feb. 24, 1764	Died at Killingly (Con) May 27, 1765

This Bible Record, in the possession of Gordon K. Church, of Sattley, Calif., is published with his consent.

FAMILY RECORD

Births	*Deaths*
Roxanna was born at Killingly (Con) Nov 23 1768	
Esther was born at Mansfield (Con) April 11. 1771	
Othello was born at Shutesbury (Mass) Feby 11. 1774	
Isaac was born at Shutesbury (Mass) June 26. 1776	Died Aug 20 1858 at Columbia Ohio
John was born at Worthington (Mass) March 4. 1779	
Saml was born at Worthington (Mass) Nov 5. 1781	
Achsah was born at Worthington (Mass) Dec. 17. 1783	Died at Worthington January 11, 1784
William was born at Worthington (Mass) Oct. 29. 1785	
Willard was born at Brookfield (Mass) Aug. 11. 1789	

FAMILY RECORD

Births	*Deaths*
Ezra B. Church born at Hinesburgh, Nov. 23, 1801	Died in Sattley Sierra Co Cal Feb 22nd 1887 aged 86 years
Harriet S. Church born at Ferrisburgh July 26 1806	Died Oct 8. 1891 at Sattley Cal Aged 85 years 2 mos 15 da
Isaac S Church born at Ferrisburgh Oct 25 1829	Died at Sattley Cal Apr. 18. 1914 aged 84 years

* X-ed out in the original

Robert Church born at Ferrisburgh Dec 4 1830	Died at Ferrisburgh, Vt. Sept. 9, 1838, aged 7 years 9 months 5 days
Abram D. Church born at Ferrisburgh Nov 7 1833	Died near Canton N. Y. April 9, 1913 aged 79 years
Albert Church born at Ferrisburgh March 18 1835	Died at Ferrisburgh Vt Sep. 4, 1838 aged 3 years 5 mos, 19 days
Roxey B A[?] Church born at Ferrisburgh Feb 4. 1839	Died at Ferrisburgh Vt Feb 22 1856 aged 17 years 18 days
Henry Harrison Church b[illegible]n at Ferrisburgh Apr 3 1841	Died at Ferrisburgh Sept 25, 1843, aged 2 years 6 mos
Mary Sophia Church born at Ferrisburgh July 25, 1843	Died Sept 5 1935 age 92 yrs 1mo. 11 da
Eliza Jane Church born at Ferrisburgh Nov. 13 1845	Died at Ferrisburgh Vt May 13 1858 aged 12 years 6 mos
Ezra Edwin Church born at Ferrisburgh Feb. 21 1847	Died Dec 17 1896 at Quincy Plumas Co Cal

Family Record of Isaac Sattley Church and Sarah Ellen (Geer) Church

Births	*Deaths*
Francis Sattley Church born at Sierra Valley Mar. 3rd 1861	Died at Riverbank, Stanislaus Co. Cal Aug 27, 1929 age 68 years
Charles Pease Geer Church born at Sierra Valley Oct. 29, 1863	Died Sept. 13, 1944, age 80 yrs, 10 mos 15 da at Huntley Ranch, Sierra Valley buried at Loyalton, Calif.
Mary Pier Church born at Sierra Valley Oct. 2, 1865	Died at San Jose Sept 19 - 1947 age 82 yrs
Charlotte Abbie Church born at Sierra Valley Aug. 10, 1867	Died Jan 12 —1952 Age 85 yrs at Sacramento, Calif.
Albert Bliss Church born at Sierra Valley Nov. 10, 1870	Died at Folsom, Calif. June 18, 1961 buried at Sattley, Calif.
Elizabeth Jane Church born at Sierra Valley Oct. 23, 1872	Died at Sacramento Calif Oct 7, 1962 buried at Sattley, Calif.

Harriet Georgianna Church born at Sierra Valley Jan. 12, 1876	Died at Eldridge, Sonoma Co., Cal. Mar. 9, 1898, age 22 yrs.
Isaac Sattley Church born Oct 25 1829	Died April 9 1914 age 85 yrs.
Sarah E Geer Church born Apr 15 1830	Died Jan 27 1882 age 51 yrs.

The first four birth records are in the same hand—in Old English Script. It is possible that John Church may have made these entries and presented the Bible to his son Isaac, in whose hand are recorded the deaths of his father and mother and the births of his own children.

Bailey, *op. cit.*, p. 38, shows the marriage in Killingly of "Isaac Church & Elinor Daniels Sept. 5, 1765." In the Bible Record their first child, Roxanna, is born in Killingly and the second, Esther, in Mansfield. Susan Whitney Dimock in her transcription of *Births, Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths in Mansfield, Connecticut* (1898), p. 42, shows the births of both Roxanna and Esther in Mansfield which would indicate that the Churches removed to Mansfield soon after Roxanna's birth which they had recorded there rather than in Killingly.

Sometime before the birth of their oldest son, Othello, the family removed to Shutesbury, Franklin County, Mass., where their son, Isaac, was also born. It was from here that Isaac, Sr., served two tours of duty in the Revolution, the second as a Lieutenant in Capt. Daniel Shay's Company, Col. Rufus Putnam's Regiment.

Before the close of the War the family had removed to Worthington, Hampshire County, Mass. Here four more children were born even though their births are not given in the Vital Records of the Town. The baptisms of "Isaac, ch. Mr. Church" on 28 June 1778 and "Samuel, ch. Isaac" on 3 Mar. 1782 are on the records of the Church of Christ in Worthington.[4]

Willard, the youngest of the nine children of Isaac and Eleanor (Daniels) Church was born in Brookfield, Worcester County, 11 Aug. 1789. Isaac Church is listed in the 1790 Census in Brookfield, Mass., as the head of a household consisting of two males over 16, six males under 16, and four females. There were six sons in the family, the oldest, Othello, being just 16. According to the Bible Record there were two daughters still living in 1790. If Othello was counted as one of the six males under sixteen then there are one male over 16 and one female unaccounted for. It is quite possible that John and Amy (Winter) Church were living with Isaac at this time. There seems no other place for them in the census and they removed to Vermont, apparently with Isaac's family, some years later, where John died in Vershire, Orange County, 15 Feb. 1806. Isaac was still living in Vershire on 3 Apr. 1818 when he applied for his Revolutionary Pension. Sometime after this date he removed to Ferrisburgh, Addison County, Vt., where both he and his wife, Eleanor, died in 1838.

Less is known about Isaac[6] Church (Isaac,[5] John[4]) than about any other named in this record. Born in Shutesbury, Mass., in 1776 he was living in Hinesburg, Vt., in 1801 when his son Ezra Bliss was born. His wife's maiden name was Rebecca Bliss.[5] About 1834 Isaac removed to Berea, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. He seems to have been the only person in this line who did not maintain the Bible Record. The birth of his son Ezra Bliss is shown in the Bible but it is in the same handwriting that records the birth of Ezra's wife, Harriet Sattley,[6] and his children so it would seem that Ezra took up the family record where his grandfather had stopped.

Five of Ezra's nine children died in Ferrisburgh. The rest of the family removed to California by 1860 following the lead of Isaac Sattley, the oldest son, who had yielded to the call of the gold rush ten years before. The family settled, finally, at "Church's Corner" in Sierra County which was later renamed Sattley in honor of the wife of Ezra Bliss Church. The Churches still live in Sattley and on the hill near the town is the private cemetery of the Church Family in which many descendants of John and Amey (Winter) Church are buried.

In 1888 Truman Tenny Church of Stowe, Vermont, then 84 years old, compiled, largely from memory, a partial genealogy of his family, and printed a very small edition that year.[7] Truman was the son of Bela and Polly (Lurvy) Church and a grandson of Asa and Abiah (Pease) Church. There seems no reason to question the facts presented by Mr. Church regarding his grandfather's family and later generations. However, there is good reason to doubt the name, as given in this genealogy, of his great-grandfather. Truman Church's account begins:

RECORD OF ISAAC CHURCH'S FAMILY

Married 1736 } Isaac age 82
His wife; her maiden name not known age 104

Children's names as follows:

Asa, Born June 25, 1738
Isaac, Jr.
Samuel,
Jacob,
John,
Mrs. Fletcher, maiden name not known.
One other daughter, not known.

Remarks:—The above names were personally known by the writer when a boy, as most of them were frequent guests at my father's house. They emigrated from Connecticut, all with families, to Vershire, Vt., at an early day, except Samuel and John, and Mrs. Fletcher, who settled in Augusta; the boys, Samuel and John, in Farmington, in what was then called the province of Maine. They were of English descent.

It will be seen that Truman Tenny Church states that his great-grandparents were married in 1736; that his great-grandmother was

104 years old at her death; that they had seven children and that they removed to Vershire, Vermont.[8] Vershire was a town of more than 400 residents in 1790; it does not seem likely two Church families with such similar characteristics could have moved there at about the same time. Therefore it is believed that Truman Tenny Church erred in calling his great-grandfather Isaac. It seems reasonably certain that he was John[4] Church (John,[3] David,[2] Garrett[1]).

In 1962, in response to requests to members of the family for genealogical information, a rough chart was received from Merton F. Church of Canton, N. Y. According to this chart he is a great-great-grandson of Isaac[6] Church (Isaac,[5] John[4]) through his son Willard E., who is not shown in the Bible Record. The chart traces clearly the family line back to John Church who married "Annie Winters" in Killingly and shows John's father as "John Church, Sr." of whom Merton Church erroneously says "b. at Killingly, Conn 1668."

Across the top of the chart Merton Church shows another line of descent from "John, Jr." It is as follows: "Asa, b. 1738 at Killingly, Conn. died Vershire Vt. / Bela, b. 1777 at Vershire, / Truman, b. 1804 at Vershire, died 1891 / W. G. Church a doctor b. 1850 youngest of 7 children who gave us much knowledge." Of Isaac and Eleanor (Daniels) Church, Merton Church says "this old couple died at grandfather's when he was 8 years old." He says also that Isaac and Rebecca (Bliss) Church "visited my grandfather and his father Willard E. about 1852 on the new R.Road"

Unfortunately, after receiving this chart repeated efforts were made to communicate further with Mr. Church but no reply was received from him and the source of his information remains something of a mystery. In spite of this there are only minor variations from the Bible Record and the inclusion by Merton Church of the Truman Church line is further proof that that line, too, was descended from John and Amy (Winter) Church.

References

1. Henry Bond, *Genealogies of the Families and the Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.*, 1855, p. 158, shows that David Church, youngest son of Garrett of Watertown, was born there 1 Sept. 1657. He and his wife, Mary, had a son, John, baptized there 6 Nov. 1687. Bond states that David removed to Marlborough about 1701. In the introduction to his genealogy John A. Church, *Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.*, 1913, p. 3-4, differentiated between the two David Churches of Marlborough pointing out that it was David, son of Garrett, who went to Killingly, Conn., in 1708 where he was a Patentee of the Town and the first Town Clerk. A 1738 deed is quoted showing that David gave land to his "beloved son, John" and mentions his grandson, John, who married Amy Winter. John A. Church states that the son of John and Amy, another John, removed to Fort Western (now Augusta), Maine. It is stated also that David had seven grandchildren born in Killingly to John and Amy Church. The Barbour manuscript shows them as: Asa, 14 June 1738; Amy, 23 Sept. 1740; Isaac, 31 June 1742; Elizabeth, 23 Apr. 1744; Zerviah, 30 Aug. 1747; Mary, 30 Mar. 1750; John, 9 May 1753.

2. Gordon Kent Church is a son of Albert Bliss Church in the Bible Record.

3. Lorraine McElroy Peirce is a granddaughter of Elizabeth Jane (Church) McElroy who, in later life, was known as Roxie Elizabeth (Lyda). She married 21 Dec. 1890 Charles McElroy.

4. *Vital Records of Worthington, Mass. to the Year 1850*, 1911, p. 23, where is shown also "John, ch. John, bp. May 16, 1779." This would seem to indicate that Isaac's brother, John, who later went to Maine was in Worthington at this time. However, since the Bible shows that Isaac had a son John born Mar. 4, 1779, the clerk of the Church may have inadvertently written "ch. John" instead of Isaac.

5. She was Rebecca Bliss, b. Preston, Conn., 12 Apr. 1779, a direct descendant of Richard[1] Bliss of Hartford, Conn.

6. Harriet Sattley was born in Ferrisburgh 26 July 1806. Her father is listed in the 1790 Census in Ferrisburgh as "Robert Saterly." The first eight members of this family, shown in the record to have reached maturity, attained an average age at death of more than 90 years.

7. The Author has seen a typewritten copy of this genealogy. "The original of this genealogical pamphlet was published in a very small edition in 1888. * We have made five typescript copies with several additions supplied by Mrs. Carrie E. Chatfield of Minneapolis, Minn.

[No date is given] Wilder's Genealogical Bookshop
Somerville 43, Massachusetts"

The copy referred to was purchased from Goodspeed's Bookshop, Boston.

* When Frank J. Wilder, of Somerville, Mass., reprinted it in 1921 (as an edition of ten copies) he was able to locate only one copy of the original printed in 1888. His reprint is called "Wilder's Genealogical Reprint, Series M, no. 4"; and has the cover title *Records of the Church Family from 1700 to 1888*. There is a copy of this reprint in the Society's Library.

GARRETT CHURCH OF WATERTOWN, MASS.

By Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

Comparatively little is known concerning the first two generations of the family of Garrett Church of Watertown, Mass. John A. Church says he was "a man of mark in Boston, 1624" but fails to give any references. He also states that Garrett and Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass., may have been brothers and quotes Deacon Benjamin Church, great grandson of Richard of Plymouth, who stated that: "he, with two of his brethren, came early into New England as refugees from religeous oppression of the parent state." John A. Church goes on to say: "Dea. Benjamin makes the singular mistake of saying that the founder of the Plymouth family was named Joseph, and this may be the name of the third brother, who for some reason did not become established in the country."[1]

Merton A. Church, of Canton, New York, stated in 1962 that "two brothers and a Cousin came from near Liverpool, Eng., about 1636, Richard and Garrett and Cousin Richard." Unfortunately the source of Merton Church's information is not known.[2] There is a distinct similarity of given names among the descendants of Garrett and those of Richard of Hartford. John A. Church points out that he found only two instances of intermarriage between the families of Richard of Plymouth and Richard of Hartford and these in later generations. None has been found between the descendants of Garrett and those of either Richard.

Savage and Bond both list the children of Garrett, "by wife Sarah" as follows: John, b. 10 Mar. 1637/8; Samuel, b. 12 June 1640; Sarah, b. 10 Mar. 1642/3; Mary, b. 15 May 1644; Jonathan, b. 13 Dec. 1646; David, b. 1 Sept. 1657. Since Garrett is believed to have been in Watertown by 1636 it is presumed the births were in that town.[3] There is a "gap" of a decade between the births of Jonathan and David.

Sarah's maiden name has not been found nor has any indication of the date or place of death of either Garrett or Sarah. It is not known when Garrett came to this country or, positively, from what part of England. From an affidavit it has been determined that he was born about 1611. John A. Church speaks of five early Church families: Garrett of Watertown; Richard of Plymouth; Richard of Hartford; John of Dover and David of Marlborough. In this article an effort will be made to show that the last two named families—and one other—actually belonged to the Watertown family.

John Church "of Dover, N. H.", an account of whom is given in John Scales, *History of Dover, N. H.*, 1923, p. 493-9, married in Salisbury, Essex County, Mass., 29 Nov. 1664, Abigail[2] Severance (*John*[1]). He was killed by the Indians in Dover 7 May 1696 having lived there thirty years. According to his age as given in an affidavit he was born in 1640 or 1641. Mr. Scales says that family tradition called him a nephew of Capt. Benjamin Church but the famous Indian

fighter was the third child of Richard[1] and Elizabeth (Warren) Church of Plymouth, Mass., born in 1639. It would therefore have been impossible for John Church of Dover to have been a nephew of Benjamin. If he did belong to the Plymouth family he would have to be a brother of Benjamin; there does not seem to be room for him in the already large family attributed to Richard[1] by John A. Church.[4]

John Church's name has not been found on any of the early ship's passenger lists. If he was an immigrant no indication has been found of his entry into this country. It is possible that his age was misstated in the affidavit, that he was actually two years older, in which case he may have been the eldest child of Garrett Church of Watertown. Three of his children were named Jonathan, Sarah and Mary.

Bond shows the birth of Samuel[2] Church and his marriage 7 Feb. 1671/2 to Rebecca Shattuck as well as the birth of their daughter, Rebecca, 31 Dec. 1672. Lemuel Shattuck repeats these records and goes on to say that no further information concerning this family had been found and suggests that Rebecca and her heirs had died by 29 March 1687 when neither Rebecca nor the heirs of her brother, John, who was known to have died, signed the release to their step-father, Richard Norcross, concerning the estate of their father William[1] Shattuck.[5]

At the suggestion and with the help of Mr. Maclean W. McLean of Pittsburgh, Penna., the records of Middlesex County, Mass., have been consulted. An abstract of a deed supplied by Mr. McLean reads as follows:

> I, Christopher Hall of the town of Grotton in the County of Middlesex . . . convey . . . unto Hezekiah Usher of Boston, in New England, Caleb Church of Watertown, John Graves of Sudbury, Joseph Dane of Concord, John Ball of Watertown, Daniel Meetup of Watertown, Benjamin Graves of Concord, Joseph Grew of Watertown, Jacob Bullard of Watertown and Samuell Church of Grooton in New England, unto all of them, jointly and severally, their heirs and assigns forever . . . all the mine and minerals of one kind or another to be found or that may be found in my tracts or parcells of land in said Grotton lying and being at a place commonly called Cold Spring . . . and I do covenant with the same Hezekiah Usher, Caleb Church and the other above named parties that they have liberty to dig and delve or make use of any part . . . of the above property . . . this 25th day of May 1681. Signed Christopher Hall, Sarah Hall. Entered 28 May 1681.[6]

It has been possible to identify some of the men in this venture. Hezekiah Usher was the son of Hezekiah[1] Usher and a brother of John Usher, Lt. Gov. of New Hampshire. He was born in 1639, died 11 July 1697; married 1686 Bridget (Lisle) Hoar, daughter of John Lisle, Esq., one of Cromwell's lords, and widow of Dr. Leonard Hoar, President of Harvard.

Caleb Church of Watertown was the son of Richard[1] of Plymouth and married Joanna[2] Sprague (*William*[1]) of Hingham, Mass.

John Ball of Watertown was the son of John[2] Ball (*John*[1]), b. 1644; d. 8 May 1722; he married 17 Oct. 1765, Sarah Bullard, daughter of George[1] Bullard and sister of Jacob[2] Bullard of Watertown another of the adventurers. A son of John[3] and Sarah (Bullard) Ball, John[4], married Bethia Meetup, daughter of Daniel and Bethia (Beers) Meetup of Watertown. Daniel Meetup was also one of the grantees in the deed from Hall.[7]

Jacob Bullard, b. 6 April 1642; died apparently s. p. before 17 Oct. 1733 when Joseph Ball, his nephew, was claimant in his behalf in the Narragansett #6.[8]

Benjamin Graves of Concord married there 21 Oct. 1668 Mary[3] Hoar (*John*[2]) niece of Dr. Leonard Hoar, first husband of Hezekiah Usher's wife.[9]

In view of the preponderance of Watertown men in this venture and the fact no other man of this name is known to have been in New England at this time it seems that the Samuel Church of Groton was undoubtedly Samuel[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]).

The *Vital Records of Groton, Mass.*, 1926, vol. 1, p. 54, shows the birth of Jonathan Church, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, 12 Feb. 1686. From this it appears that Samuel's first wife, Rebecca Shattuck had died prior to 1686 thus accounting for her failure to sign the release to Richard Norcross which now, obviously, was signed only by the living heirs of William Shattuck.

Samuel[2] Davis (*Barnabas*[1]) of Charlestown devised to his daughter "Elizabeth Church."[10] Since no son, or grandson, of Richard Church of Plymouth is known to have married a woman named Elizabeth it would appear that Samuel[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]) had married as his second wife Elizabeth[3] Davis (*Samuel*,[2] *Barnabas*[1]), b. Charlestown in 1658. It is interesting that the three sisters of Elizabeth (Davis) Church married men named Pratt, Green and Cady, names that were common in Groton and Killingly, Conn., where Samuel Church's grandson, Daniel, married Eunice Winter of another Watertown family.

Samuel Church is listed in the garrison at Groton in 1692.[11] His name does not again appear on the vital records of the town and further reference to him has not been found in Middlesex County. He is believed to be the Samuel Church, Sr., who died in Voluntown, Conn., 27 Nov. 1724 "about the nintyeth year of his age."

Also listed in the 1692 garrison at Groton is Cornelius Church whom Frank R. Holmes (*Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families*, 1620-1700, 1923, p. xlviii) states was a head of one of the Church families. On 14 June 1670 Cornelius Church married in Chelmsford, Middlesex County, Sarah[2] Tarbell (*Thomas*[1]). The intentions were recorded in Groton June 4th when the name of the bride was erroneously given as Mary.[12]

Groton was a focal point of attack in King Philip's War and the town was deserted by its inhabitants. Wyman (*op. cit.*, vol. 1, p. 215)

says "Mr. C. 'from Groton with wife at J. Baxter's, May 1, 1676' (per Selectmen's records)." They were still in Charlestown 9 Jan. 1680/1 when Sarah was admitted to the church. As has been pointed out the Churches had returned to Groton by 1692. Cornelius died there 12 Dec. 1697.[13] On July 1698 his widow, Sarah, made her will which was proved 18 July 1715. Again the authors are indebted to Mr. McLean for this abstract:

> In ye name of God Amen, ye first day of July 1698, I, Sarah Church of ye town of Groton in ye County of Middlesex in New England, Knowing the brvity of Life and the certainty of Death . . . do under this Last Will and Testament . . . commit my body to the Earth to be buried in a Christian and Decent manner by James Bennit my sister's son and Samuell Cutler who married my sister's daughter and by the advice of my Christian friends. . . . And for the outward Estate yt God hath bin pleased to bless me with . . . I give as followeth . . . lstly to James Bennett, my sister's son, I give and bequeath 2/3rds of my lands in Groton . . . I give to Samuell Cutler Junr. of Salem who marryed my sister's daughter, one third of my land in Groton. . . .
> Witnessed: Rebecca Preston, Ginger Porter, Israel Porter.[14]

The court ordered 30 June 1715—Rebecca Preston, appointed and made oath that she saw Sara Church, widow, sign and seal the above and yt Israel Porter and Ginger Porter did signe with herself as witnesses. Approved 18 July 1715. James Bennett of Groton [deposed] 4 July 1715 . . . legatee of ye late Sarah Church, deceased, of Groton, afsaid . . . [that the deceased] dyed at Salem in Co. Essex . . . Samuell Cutler of Salem, Co. Essex, a legatee of the aforesaid Sarah Church hath this day presented (for remembrance), an authorized copy of the sd Will, wherein no executor is named 4 July 1715. His bond was set 18 July 1715.[15]

It will be seen that Sarah devised all her estate to her sister's children. This strongly indicates that she had no direct heirs. Since the will was executed shortly after her husband's death it is reasonable to assume that they had no children, at least none who survived Cornelius.

The Tarbell genealogy in The Register (vol. 61, p. 70, Jan. 1907) shows that Sarah was 33 years old in October 1681. No indication of the time or place of Cornelius' birth has been found. Like John of Dover, if he was an immigrant no record of his entry has been discovered. The name Cornelius does not appear in the first five generations of the family of Richard Church of Plymouth. Cornelius and Sarah were married in 1670. Sarah was born about 1648. If Cornelius was about the same age as Sarah it is possible he was a son of Garrett Church born in that "gap" between Jonathan and David. Further evidence that Cornelius had no children is to be found in the statement of Wyman who says that he "and wife" were in Charlestown, 1676. In other, similar cases Mr. Wyman usually names the number of children.

No record other than that of his birth has been found concerning Jonathan[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]). More, however, has been found relating to David[2], youngest son of Garrett, than any other member of the family. Most of this information relates to his life in Marlborough, Middlesex County, and, later, in Killingly, Windham County, Conn. Until his removal to Marlborough in 1701, when he was 44 years old, all that is known about him is given by Bond: born, 1 Sept. 1657; his wife, Mary, admitted to the church in Watertown 6 Nov. 1687, the same day their son, John, was baptized. Their daughter, Sarah baptized there 6 Oct. 1689. David was an Innkeeper in Watertown, 1687, 1688 and is called a "tailor".[16] No record of his marriage has been found.

The other David Church, referred to as "of Marlborough", married Mary Wilder in 1710. John A. Church emphasizes the fact that David, son of Garrett, who removed to Killingly about 1708, and David "of Marlborough" were not the same person although they had frequently been confused. Mr. Church, however, does not suggest the possibility that they may have been father and son. Like John Church of Dover and Cornelius Church of Groton no record of the early life of David of Marlborough has been found. In fact the first record found in each case is that of marriage.

John[3] Church (*David*[2], *Garrett*[1]) had a son, John[4], born in Killingly in 1709. It appears from this that John[3] Church and David of Marlborough were about the same age. It is possible that they were brothers. David[2] (*Garrett*[1]) was thirty years old when his son John was born. It is quite possible that he had children other than those shown on the Watertown records.

John A. Church points out that the unusual given names of the children of David and Mary (Wilder) Church: Adonijah, Noah and Ephraim, make it seem unlikely that they belonged to one of the established Church families. It is known that Ephraim was a given name frequently used in the Wilder family. John A. Church shows that Noah, son of David of Marlborough was one of the early settlers in New Marlborough, Berkshire County, Mass. A number of descendants of Samuel Church of Stonington also removed to the Berkshires. At least two of his descendants are known to have been listed as heads of families in the 1790 Census in Berkshire County. They were: Caleb[3] (*Daniel*[2], *Samuel*[1]) in Lanesboro and Daniel[3] (*Daniel*[2], *Samuel*[1]) in Lee. A third Daniel Church will be discussed in the October issue.

In the article *Samuel Church of Stonington, Conn.* (THE REGISTER, vol. 118, p. 263, Oct. 1964) it was pointed out that Samuel of * Stonington was believed to be a grandson of Garrett of Watertown. The various deeds of Samuel Church found in the Stonington and Voluntown records were all attributed to the younger man; none seemed to belong to his presumed father, Samuel[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]) who is believed to be the Samuel Church, Sr., who died in Voluntown 27 Nov. 1724, "near the nintyeth year of his age." It is known that the first Church deed (1715) on the Voluntown records was

*Page 327, this volume.

definitely attributable to Samuel of Stonington, but nothing was found to indicate that Samuel, Sr., was involved in any of the other land transactions there.

Lemuel[3] Church (*Daniel*[2]), grandson of Samuel of Stonington, married Bethia Lasell in Windham, Windham County, Conn., and they had children baptized there between 1773 and 1787.[17] While looking through the Windham Land Records certain deeds relating to Samuel Church of Stonington were, very unexpectedly, found. Miss Elizabeth Faries, Head of the History and Genealogy Department, Connecticut State Library, has supplied photostatic copies of these deeds.

In the first, dated 10 Sept. 1705 (Windham Land Records, Bk. D, p. 49) Benjamin Howard of Windham, County of Hartford, sells for £8 current silver a one hundred acre lot (one of four such lots which he, Howard, had bought from Jonah Palmer of Windham) to Samuel Church of Stonington, County of New London. The witnesses to this deed were Daniel Edwards and Joshua Moore. The former is undoubtedly Samuel Church's brother-in-law who, with Jonah Palmer, was among the original proprietors of Windham.[17a] Daniel Edwards was later one of the earliest settlers in Coventry, across the Willimantic River from Windham, where Joshua Moore was an abutter to Daniel Church, son of Samuel of Stonington, more than a quarter of a century later.

The second deed (*ibid.*, Bk. D, p. 103), dated 31 Jan. 1708, conveys the one hundred acre lot in the foregoing instrument by Samuel Church of Stonington to Isaac Tomson of Westerly, R.I., for the sum of £10 current silver.

Some question seems to have arisen as to the title to this land. On 23 May 1713 (*ibid.*, Bk. D, p. 349) Samuel Church swore in an affidavit that he had received his full share of the quarter part of the four hundred acre lots that Jonah Palmer had sold to Benjamin Howard and that he exonerated Palmer from any further claim "by, through or under him": he further stated that he had sold this land to "Mr. Tomson as may appear by a deed duly executed under my hand and seal on sd Windham Records."

This affidavit was executed little more than six months after "Samuel Church and Mary his wife" were dismissed from the Church in Stonington to the Church in Plainfield. It is, therefore interesting that it says "Whereas I Sam[ll] Church now resident in Providence In the Colony of Road Island . . .". This seems to strengthen the theory outlined in the article on Samuel Church that he did live in the Town of Providence and that it was a change in the Colony Line between this date and 19 March 1718/9 which "brought" the Churches back into Connecticut for, on that day, he said in a deed "who now lives in the Connecticut Colony." This affidavit is dated only two months before the Town of Providence granted Samuel Church a license to keep a public house.

There are two deeds recorded consecutively (*ibid.*, Bk. E, pp. 257, 258, 259). One was executed 3 Jan., the other 5 Jan. 1720/1 by Israel

Fullsham of Stafford, Hartford County. In the first Fullsham sells "one hundred acres of land lying between Stafford and the Willamantuck River and is the moiety or one half of the [two] hundred acres I the sd Israel Fullsham bought of mathew [?Fuller] equally to be devided between me the said Israel Fullsham and David Church" who is named as the grantee in the deed. David Church is called "of Providence In the Colony of Road island." The compensation was £7 10sh. current money.

In the second deed Fullsham sells the other hundred acre lot for £6 10s. current money to Samuel Church, now called of Voluntown, County of New London. This deed is similar to the first except that it says "to be equally devided between the sd Sam[ll] Church and his brother David Church."

There are only two David Churches known to be living at this time: David, Town Clerk of Killingly and David of Marlborough. John A. Church does not show a David in any of the early generations of the Plymouth family. David[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]) removed from Marlborough to Killingly about 1708. He was an original Patentee of the Town and its first Town Clerk, an office he is supposed to have held for twenty years. Ellen D. Larned (*History of Windham County, Conn.* 1874, vol. 1, p. 165) points out that there are no town records extant for Killingly during this period. David is known to have been living there in 1738 when he deeded land to his son, John. He died before 17 Dec. 1751 when Mary Church died in Killingly and was referred to as widow of David.

On 8 July 1710 David Church was one of nineteen citizens of Woodstock and Killingly who petitioned the Town of Providence to lay out a road for their use into Providence because "Wee have great Occasion to Come to your Town in an Ordinary way shall have more and more."[18] The David Church who signed this petition was undoubtedly the Town Clerk of Killingly.

The Providence Records contain another reference to David Church: "July ye 4th - 1720 It being munday the Council is A gaine in being—Mr. Henry Harris of this Towne of Providence hath appeared before the Councill this day and hath oblidged him self to defray all charges that shall or may A Rise or accrew by reason of Dauid Church Tailor: his Remaineing in this Towne and that he ye sd Harris will procure the sd Church Remoued out of sd Towne by the first day of November next and that the sd David Church shall have no more foothold to Claime any Right of Previledg in sd Towne than he had when he first come in to it. as witness my hand Henry Harris — The Councill is adjourned to ye 13th of July Instant being wednsday."[19]

Even though this David Church, like David[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]) in Watertown, is called "tailor" it does not seem likely that the Town Clerk of Killingly would be "warned out" of Providence. There is no indication that David[2] (*Garrett*[1]) resided anywhere except Killingly after 1708. If the David Church referred to in the Providence Town Records is the same man as the grantee named by

Fullsham in the Windham Land Records then it would appear that Henry Harris had not fulfilled his obligation to have David Church removed from the Town by Nov. 1st since Fullsham speaks of him as "of Providence" the following January.

If the deed from Fullsham was to David[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]) then his brother, Samuel, would be the Samuel, Sr., in Voluntown who, in January 1721, would be more than 80 years old and to whom none of the deeds on the Voluntown records have been attributed. It seems more probable that the deed in Windham was to Samuel Church of Stonington and that "his brother David Church" was an heretofore unknown son of Samuel[2] Church (*Garrett*[1]).

There is another record in Providence which may relate to this family: Abigail Church married there in 1706 "Jo Palmer" of Stonington.[20] Is he the Jonah Palmer of Windham? If he was a brother-in-law of Samuel of Stonington this would account for Samuel's willingness to complete the affidavit mentioned above.

Presumed Family of Samuel[2] Church (*Garrett*[1])

1. Rebecca, b. Watertown, Mass., 31 Dec. 1672; perhaps identical Zerviah Church who mar. Edward Cleveland, Sr., in Canterbury, Conn. 1 Jan. 1722.
2. Samuel, d. Voluntown, Conn. between 17 July 1728 and 17 Sept. 1729; mar. in Stonington, Conn. 27 Nov. 1700, Mary[2] Edwards (*Thomas*[1]).
3. Jonathan, b. Groton, Mass. 12 Feb. 1686.
4. Sarah, perhaps the Sarah admitted to the Church in Stonington, 27 July 1712.
5. Abigail,—she who mar. Jo Palmer of Stonington in Providence, 1706.
6. Elizabeth, "daughter of Samuel", who mar. in Plainfield, Conn., 11 Feb. 1713/14, Thomas[4] Harris (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Thomas*[1]); he d. s.p. before 1750.
7. David, grantee in deed from Israel Fullsham in Windham when he is referred to as brother of Samuel Church and perhaps the David Church who was grantee in a deed from James Curtice (both of Stonington) to land in Stonington 4 Feb. 1734. (Stonington Land Records, vol. 4, p. 485). If so then he was probably the David Church whose daughter, Annie, was baptized in the First Church, Stonington, 10 Nov. 1734 (Richard A. Wheeler, *History of the First Congregational Church of Stonington, Conn.*, 1875, p. 222).

References

1. John A. Church, *Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.*, 1913, p. 8.
2. Records of Lorraine McElroy Peirce of Mill Valley, Calif. Merton A.[9] Church of Canton, New York (*William D.*[8], *Willard E.*[7], *Isaac*[6], *John*[4], *John*[3], *David*[2], *Garrett*[1]).
3. James Savage, *Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, 1860, vol. 1, p. 385, lists the Church families as follows:
   "Cornelius—Groton—m. 4 June 1670, Mary—whose surname is not known —of Charlestown—1680—but went back to Groton and d. 2 Dec. 1697. Francis—New Haven—1642-44 of whom I hear no more. Garrett or Jared Of Watertown 1637—was b. 1611, freeman 1649—by wife Sarah (list of children as given in text). John—Dover—1662—killed 1669—at Salisbury, m. 29 Nov. 1664 Abigail, dau of John Severance had [List of children given is incomplete.] Samuel—Watertown, elder bro. David [Marriage, and birth of dau. Rebecca given]". Henry Bond, *Genealogies of the Families and the Descendants of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.*, 1855, p. 158.
   The following information is copied from a notebook of the late Frederic C. Church of Moscow, Idaho:
   "Garrett Church has "lett" 21 in the fourth division 20 acres, made July 25, 1636 at Watertown. has been granted two acres Feb. 28, 1636 of the

plowlands at Beaverbroke Planes. He is 105 of the 106 freemen. (*Hist. Watertown Lands, Grants & Possessions*, p. 4 & 8).
Granted 2 A. of the Westpine Meaddows June 26, 1637 (no. 89 of 113 freemen).
Garrett has lot 87 (63 acres) in the division of March 10, 1642.
His possessions p. 176 of the inventory of 1644 (Hist. Lg P113)".

4. Church, *op. cit.*, Chapter 1.
5. Lemuel Shattuck, *Memorials of the Descendants of William Shattuck*, 1855, p. 76.
6. Middlesex County Deeds, vol. 7, p. 375.
7. The information about Hezakiah Usher and John Ball was supplied by Miss Edith Munro of Swansea, Mass.
8. George Madison Bodge, *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, 1896, p. 419.
9. Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Massachusetts Marriages*, 1914, vol. 3, p. 37.
10. Thomas Bellows Wyman, *The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown . . . 1629-1818*, 1879, vol. 1, p. 278.
Samuel Davis d. 28 Dec. 1699. The other daughters named in his will, drawn after 1692, were: Mary, m. (1) 1680 Isaac Lewis & (2) after 1691 Thomas Pratt; Patience, m. 1692, John Green, and Sarah who m. ——— "Cade". Thomas Tarbell and Samuel Davis were two of the original proprietors of Groton, each acquiring a 20 acre "reight" equal, upon division, to more than 1000 acres (Caleb Butler, *History of Groton*, [Mass.] 1848, pp. 26, 27). Samuel Davis, John Green and four men named Cady are also in the 1692 garrison in Groton (*ibid.*, p. 91). In 1707 a list of those considering leaving Groton includes the names of Samuel Davis, Daniel and John Cady (*ibid.*, p. 99). Orrin Peer Allen, *Descendants of Nicholas Cady of Watertown, Mass.* 1910, p. 22, shows that Cap't. Joseph[2] Cady (*Nicholas*[1]) b. Watertown 28 May, 1666; m. Sarah Davis, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Waters) Davis. Joseph Cady and his family removed to Killingly, Conn. about 1703.
11. Butler, *op. cit.*, p. 91.
12. *Vital Records of Chelmsford, Mass.*, 1914, p. 205. The intentions were not recorded in Chelmsford. Bailey, *op. cit.*, vol. 3, pp. 34, 57 shows the marriage in Chelmsford to "Sarah" and in Groton to "Mary" both on June 4. *The Vital Records of Groton, Mass.*, 1926, p. 42, shows the intentions to "Mary" on that date.
13. *Ibid.*, p. 211.
14. Middlesex Co. Probate #4452, Liber 14, p. 34D.
15. *Ibid.*, p. 341.
16. Bond, *op. cit.*, p. 158.
17. The Register, vol. 88, p. 360, Oct. 1934.
18. *The Early Records of Providence, R. I.*, 1903, vol. 17, p. 271.
19. *Ibid.*, vol. 12. In vol. 12, pp. 32, 88 there are two references to John Church. In each case the reference has to do with applications to keep a Public House. It is believed that this is John[4] (*John*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Richard*[1] of Plymouth) who, later, removed to Killingly. (Church, *op. cit.*, 51).
20. *Ibid.*, p. 319.

DANIEL CHURCH OF NEW HARTFORD, CONN.

By Robert M. and Helen C. Search, of New Harbor, Maine

In The Register, vol. 119, p. 87, April 1965, the statement was * made: "In 1793 and 1794 there were three men . . . named Daniel Church and of this family living in Lee: Daniel[2] Church himself; his son, Daniel[3]; and his grandson Daniel[4] son of Thomas[3]." It has now been established that the third Daniel Church was not "of this family" but was, rather, Daniel[5] Church (*Daniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *John,*[2] *Richard*[1] of Hartford, Conn.), born New Hartford, Conn., 11 Sept. 1752.[1]

He served in the Revolutionary War and copies of his Pension Application have been obtained from the General Services Administration, Washington, D.C.[2] In his application he gives the place and date of his birth and says: "I resided principally at the place of my birth till about the close of the Revolutionary War when I removed to the Town of Lee in the State of Massachusetts, from whence I removed to the town of Granville in the state of New York. I subsequently resided in Queensbury in the State of New York, and in the town of Wells and Poultney in Vermont. In the year 1818 I removed to the Town of Pembroke in the County of Genesee and the State of New York where I now (1832) reside."

In his application Daniel Church states that he enlisted 1 May 1775 at New Hartford in a company of volunteers commanded by Capt. Job Griswold for a term of six months. They marched to Greenbush, New York and thence to Fort George and Ticonderoga where they came under the command of General Schuyler. In September General Montgomery arrived with the New York forces. "As soon as boats could be prepared we went aboard and went down the Lake to Isle Aux Noix, an Island in Lake Champlain, from which we crossed to the main land and went through the woods to St. Johns where we remained as near as I can recollect about two months" doing guard duty while General Montgomery went on to Quebec. Again as near as he "could recollect" his "time was up about the end of November"; he received his discharge and went home.

The following spring, 1776, he enlisted in a company of Light Horse commanded by Capt. Noah Phelps. They were not called out until sometime in the fall when they were ordered to White Plains, New York. They stayed there about a month when Daniel's time was up and he received his discharge and went home.

"The year that Danbury was burnt I was again called out but have no distinct recollection how long I was gone or what time it was."

Daniel Church was "inscribed on the rolls of the State of New York at the rate of 24 Dollars and 99 cents per annum to commence the 4th day of March 1831".

The records of the Town of Lee give an "Account of Persons belonging to the Town of Lee that took the Oath of Allegiance to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts previous to the 21st of March 1787 —coram Eli Root Esq[r]. at Pittsfield; his return dated Apr[l]. 14th. 1787 —Nathaniel Blasdet [or Blazedel] Gun given up, David Tyler—

*Page 345, this volume.

Gun given up, Joseph Crocker, Elisha Herrick, Horatio Strong, Daniel Church, David Foot.—"[3]

This is undoubtedly a list of men who served under Daniel Shays in the Rebellion. Col. Ichabod Nye, whose father-in-law Gen. Benjamin Tupper, was, according to Colonel Nye, largely responsible for the defeat of Shays' men at Springfield, wrote an account of his father-in-law, a typewritten copy of which is in the Campus Martius Museum in Marietta, Ohio.[4] On page 27 of this copy, after giving a detailed account of the Rebellion, Colonel Nye says: "The insurgents dispersed themselves in every direction. Some few of their leaders were made prisoners; two afterwards were condemned to suffer death, but were finally pardoned. But all those that had taken an active part in the Rebellion were required to take the Oath of Allegiance to the State of Massachusetts which restored them to Citizenship."

Daniel[3] Church seems to have been one of the leading citizens in Lee. One month after the date of this return, 14 May 1787, he, Josiah Yale and Jesse Bradley were appointed "a committee to procure preaching for the Town the present year."[5] Thus it is inconceivable that Lt. Daniel Church could have been one of Shays' men.

The Census shows there were two Daniel Churches in Lee in 1790. Daniel of New Hartford states in his Pension Application that he removed to Lee about the close of the Revolution. It seems certain that it was this Daniel Church who took the oath of allegiance.

He probably married about this time; the 1790 Census shows him as the head of a household consisting of one male over 16, one male under 16, and two females.

On 9 Dec. 1792 Daniel Church was one of the twelve persons admitted to the Lee Church.[6] Daniel[2] Church (*Samuel*[1] of Stonington, Conn.) was still living in Danbury, Conn., with his wife Abigail. Daniel[3] Church had been admitted when the Church was first gathered in 1780. It seems therefore, that it was Daniel of New Hartford who was admitted in 1792. Although he was married at this time his wife does not join with him in his admission to the Church. In fact, no indication of her name—not even her given name—has been found. This family, although shown on the church records and in the 1790 Census, does not appear in the vital records of Lee.

The baptisms of three of Daniel's children: Huldah, James, and Polly, are shown on the church records 10 Feb. 1793.[7] The census record suggests that Huldah and James were born before, and Polly after, 1790. On 15 June 1794 "Daniel, son of Daniel Church Junr., was baptized."[8] The Church met, 19 Feb. 1796 and voted a letter of recommendation to Daniel Church from the Church in Lee to the Church in South Granville, New York.[9]

Daniel Church is shown as the head of a larger household in 1800 in Granville, Washington County, New York [spelled Grenville in the census records], consisting of one male over 45; one female 26-45; five males [one of them Daniel, Jr. ?] under 10; one male [James?] 10-16; one female [Polly?] under 10; and one female [Huldah?]

10-16. It appears that four sons were born after the family removed from Lee—or at least after the baptism of Daniel, Jr., in 1794.

According to his Pension Application, Daniel Church and his family removed from Granville to Queensbury, also in New York and to Wells and Poultney in Vermont,[10] and thence to Pembroke in Genesee County, New York, where Daniel is shown in the 1820 Census as head of a household in which he and his wife are said to be "over 45"; two males 10-16; two males 16-26; one female 10-16; and one female 16-18. Five members of the family were engaged in agriculture. Of this family in 1820 four, two boys and two girls, were born after 1800. Huldah and Polly were probably married since they are not shown in their father's household.

James Church, presumably Daniel's oldest son, is shown in this census in Pembroke as the head of his own household in a family which consists of himself and his wife, three males and three females under sixteen years of age.

Daniel Church—70-80 years old—and his wife—60-70 years old, are shown still in Pembroke in 1830 with two other females, one 15-20 and the other 30-40. Also shown there in this census is Orson Church with one female in the same group and three females under ten years old. It is a reasonable assumption that Orson Church was a younger son of Daniel of New Hartford, especially since Daniel is shown in 1840, aged 87 years, in Pembroke in the home of Orson Church.[11]

REFERENCES

1. Daniel[4] Church (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *Richard*[1] of Hartford, Conn.) married in New Hartford, Litchfield County, Conn., 1 Dec. 1743, Eunice Kelsey, shown by Frederic W. Bailey, *Early Connecticut Marriages*, vol. 3, p. 144, as the first marriage recorded in the church at New Hartford, in which Bailey spells her last name "R ———y [?]". Proof of her identity is found in the will of Stephen Kelsey of New Hartford, dated 8 Dec. 1744, in which he names his daughter Eunice Church (Charles William Manwaring, *A Digest of Early Connecticut Probate Records*, 1906, vol. 3, p. 425, 426).
2. Pension File #23155.
3. D. M. Wilcox, *Records of the Town of Lee From Its Incorporation to A.D. 1801* (1900), p. 44.
4. Ichabod Nye, "A Biographical Sketch of the Origin & Descent of Gen'l. Benjamin Tupper."—"Memoirs of Ichabod Nye".
5. Wilcox, *op. cit.*, p. 44.
6. *Ibid.*, p. 273.
7. *Ibid.*, p. 277.
8. *Ibid.*, p. 278.
9. *Ibid.*, p. 267.
10. Janet W. Foley, *Early Settlers of New York*, vol. 7, p. 118 shows the death in Poultney of "Church, Daniel from Salem, in 1824". This Daniel Church has not been identified. Daniel, son of Daniel Church of New Hartford, does not again appear in the records with his father's family. It may have been he who died in Poultney in 1824. There is no record of this death in the office of the Secretary of State, Montpelier, Vermont. The authors are grateful to Miss Gladys Ladu, (1964) Assistant Librarian, New York State Library, for this information.
11. *1840 Census of Revolutionary Pensioners.*

The authors are also grateful to Mrs. William Walter of Independence, Mo., for searching the Census Records for them.

JOHN CHURCH OF KILLINGLY, CONN.: John A. Church in his introduction to his *Descendants of Richard Church of Plymouth, Mass.* 1913 p. 3-4 goes to considerable pains to show that there were two David Churches living at the same time. One he calls "David of Marlborough" and the other, "David, son of Garrett". Although both lived parts of their lives in Marlborough, Mass., Mr. Church shows that they were two men and "plots their respective courses."

The Marlborough Vital Records show that David Church married Mary Wilder and had four children, Adonijah, Noah, Ephraim and Mary born in that town. The other David Church removed from Marlborough to Killingly, Windham County, Connecticut about 1708 where he was a patentee of the new settlement and its first Town Clerk, a position he is supposed to have held for about twenty years. Mr. Church endeavors to show that the David Church who went to Killingly was the son of Garrett of Watertown. He refers to a deed of 1738 in which David transfers property to his son John and mentions his grandson John.

We have been fortunate enough to obtain a photo copy of this 1738 deed from the microfilm records in the Connecticut State Library. It was recorded in the Killingly Land Records Book 4, page 255.

In this deed David Church, then 82 years old, gives for "love" etc. to his son John Church a twenty-five acre lot in Killingly bounded on the north by land of Joseph Leavens, Esq., on the East by Common Land, on the south by land of his grandson John Church and on the west by the River. He also gives to his son John all his right in the Second Division of land in Killingly and in any subsequent divisions as well as any interest he might still have had in the Common Lands. He then goes on to give his son John whatever right he may still have in the Town of Killingly in both the Narraganset and Canaday grants of the General Assembly of Massachusetts. Then, and this is a point Mr. Church did not mention, the deed reads: "also all of ye Estate Reight Title & Interest which I have in the town of Watertown in ye county of Middlesex in the province of massachusets bay in New England Decending to me in Right of my honored father garret Church . . ."

This unusual deed which mentions four generations in one family seems to prove without any reasonable doubt that the John Church born in Killingly in 1709, married there to Amy Winter 1 Jan. 1735/6 and who died in Vershire, Vt. 1806, aged 97 was John[4] Church (John[3], David[2], Garrett[1]).

New Harbor, Maine ROBERT M. and HELEN C. SEARCH

JOEL WINTER CHURCH

By Robert M. and Helen C. Search,
of New Harbor, Maine

Joel Winter Church was born in Danbury, Fairfield County, Conn., 27 Feb. 1757,[1] the younger and only surviving son of Asa[3] Church (*Daniel*[2], *Samuel*[1], of Stonington, Conn.). A blacksmith by trade, Joel Winter was a soldier in the American Revolution even though his father, a Loyalist, "went off with the British Troops at the Time they made an inroad into Danbury in April 1777". The story of Joel Winter's life is typical of many revolutionary veterans. The years of struggle and poverty which they endured for decades after the close of the war, which were brought on to a large extent by the depreciation of the currency, led to the enactment by Congress, 18 March 1818, of an act "to provide for certain persons engaged in the Land and Naval service of the United States in the Revolutionary War". The pensions paid under this act would, according to present day standards, be considered exceedingly meager and yet the National Archives in Washington contains literally thousands of pages of applications and affidavits by and for veterans endeavouring to obtain the benefits of this act although those "benefits" rarely exceeded eight dollars a month.

Joel Winter's father, Asa, born in Coventry, Windham County, Conn., 29 Feb. 1736,[2] was one of the ten children of Daniel and Eunice (Winter) Church now known to have been living when, in 1750, the family removed to Kent. Eunice, Daniel's first wife and the mother of all his children, died that winter and the following September Daniel married the widow Elizabeth (Starr) Mygatt of Danbury to which town Daniel and some of his family removed within a few years. Asa seems to have been one of the children who moved to Danbury with his father. It is known that he owned land in Danbury but the destruction of the town records by the British in April 1777 makes it impossible to trace his transactions. On 17 July 1755 Asa Church married, in Sharon, Conn., Hannah Curtice.[3]

Elias, the oldest of Daniel Church's sons, remained in Kent when the family went to Danbury. There is an unusual entry on the Kent Land Records recorded 25 June 1762 by Robert Ranson, Register. It does not deal with land, therefore it would seem that it was recorded at the special behest of Elias Church who, for some reason, wished it to be a matter of public record that he had repaid in kind his brother Asa what was owed him:

> Know all men by these presents that I Elias Church of Kent in Litchfield County Do for ye Consideration of ten pounds Lawfull money Deliver unto Asa Church for a debt ye said Asa Church hath against me of ten pounds one three year old Colt of a whitish coller Both Passes [paces] and trots for his own use and behoof as my own proper Estate for ye consideration before written in Confirmation whereof I sign this Bill in presents of us
> Benjamin Skiff
> Amos Chappel Elias Church[4]

The only deed concerning Asa Church found on the Danbury Land Records is dated 27 Jan. 1777 although it was not recorded until 15 March 1785,[5] eight years after the burning of Danbury. In this deed, which is a mortgage deed from his brother Caleb on the latter's homestead, Asa joins with his brother, acting as Caleb's surety, on a note to "Major David Starr and the rest of the School Commity of sd Danbury for payment of thirty pounds lawful money on interest for money the sd Caleb Church borrowed of sd Committee some time in the spring of the year 1774".

Asa Church's brother-in-law, Benjamin Starr, was stricken with camp fever while serving in the army before White Plains. He obtained leave of absence but died 3 Sept. 1776 before reaching home. On the 14th of the following November, Asa Church and his sister, Christiana Starr, were appointed Administrators of Benjamin's estate. They were held in a bond of £1000, Daniel Church signing the bond with them.[6] The inventory, dated 24 December of that year, showed a total of real and personal property amounting to £265.8s.7d. After the payment of debts due and the usual expenses there was left only £15.8s.1d "clear" which the Court ordered paid to the "wid. Christiany Starr". The real estate was distributed to the widow and children 3 April 1777. Later that same month guardians were appointed for the children, all of whom were under age at that time. Asa Church was appointed guardian of Benjamin Starr, Jr., whose date of birth is not known and who seems to have died before 1792. Caleb Church acted as bondsman for Asa in the sum of £100. Asa served as bondsman in the adoption of three of the other children—each in the sum of £100.[7] In this same month, April 1777, Asa deserted to the British when they invaded Danbury.

Christiana (Church) Starr, with her twin sister, Triphena, was born in Coventry, Windham County, Conn., 17 Sept. 1745.[8] She was, therefore, only thirty-one years old when her husband died. Benjamin and Christiana were the parents of ten children, three of whom, triplets, died at birth. On 9 Sept. 1782 Christiana married Josiah Rockwell by whom she had several more children. After the death of her second husband she lived with a daughter in Yonkers, N. Y., where she died about 1811.

The records show that in the March 1778 session of the Assembly:

> Hannah Church—of Danbury, the wife of Asa Church, late of Danbury, showed the Governor and Council that her husband had joined the British Army and was then in New York and that she had no estate to support her; and prayed for liberty to go to New York to her husband. The Governor and Council gave her liberty to go to New York, with such necessary apparel as the Committee of Inspection of said Danbury shall think proper; and General Silliman was directed to grant a flag or passport to said Hannah accordingly.[9]

On the 24th of March 1778, Joel Winter Church enlisted for a term of three years in the "Company commanded by Cap't Stephan Osborn in the Regiment of Col. Jeduthan Baldwin in the line of the State of Connecticut on the Continental establishment" according to his pension application.[10] The Massachusetts records say:

"Joel W. Church, Danbury—Cap't James Horton's (Conn.) Co., Col. Baldwin's regt of artificers—en Mar. 24, 1778—for 3 yrs. Roll dated—July 20 1780".[11]

Jeduthan Baldwin, a native of Brookfield, Mass., "Col. of Engineers and Lieut. Col. commandant of artificiers" was a remarkable man. A day by day account of his activities during the early years of the war, 1775-1778, has been preserved by the De Burians of Bangor, Maine, who had his diary printed in 1906.[12] His regiment, the forerunner of the Army Corps of Engineers, was composed of companies enlisted in Massachusetts and in Connecticut. Col. Baldwin had under his command artificers of almost every description from carpenters and masons to miners and sappers. The diary reveals Col. Baldwin's infinite attention to detail in his supervision of the work done by his men.

The diary ends just about the time Joel Winter Church enlisted in Danbury. From other sources[13] we can trace the movements of Baldwin's artificers during most of the three years Joel Winter Church served in the regiment. In his application for a pension Joel states that he was in Col. Baldwin's Regiment throughout the three years "except that he was occasionally attached to an Artillery Corps at Morristown in New Jersey". The winter of 1779-1780 in Morristown, where General Washington gathered his troops from the Middle and Southern States, was probably more severe than the more publicized winter at Valley Forge. The conditions were almost unbelievable. There was insufficient shelter, many of the men having to sleep in tents while the weather was unusually rigorous. Bitter cold, high winds, and snow drifts four to six feet high made life miserable for the men. They had no warm clothing and boots were unobtainable. Their food supply gave out soon after Christmas and the men ate "horse's food—except for hay" making bread from the feed intended for the horses.

In the fall of 1780 Baldwin's Artificers were at West Point where, on Oct. 2d, Major John Andre was executed as a spy. It is said that Andre's coffin was made by them.

Joel Winter Church was discharged from the Army in March 1781 at Fishkill, New York. He seems to have returned to Danbury and within a few years to have married Beulah, maiden name unknown, who was born, according to the census records and Joel's application for a pension, about 1764.

In May of 1782 Joel Winter's mother again appealed to the Assembly:

> Upon the Memorial of Hannah Church of Danbury Shewing to this Assembly that Asa Church her late Husband went off with the British Troops at the Time they made an inroad into Danbury in April 1777 and soon after died in New York, that agreeable to the Law then in force his moveable Estate was Seized and disposed of for the Benefit of the Public and all his real Estate order to be leased out by which means she was deprived of the Improvement of any part of said Estate towards her support and the Honest Creditors debarred of recovering their Just Debts, that her only surviving Son early entered into the Service of his Country where he faithfully Served for three Years and was then discharged and that the real Estate of her said

Husband which is but small value has never been adjudged forfeit to the State and thereupon Praying said Estate may be settled according to Law as Per Petition on File—Resolved by this Assembly that the Court of Probate for the District of Danbury be and the said Court is Hereby Authorized and directed to grant Administration on the Estate of the said Asa Church Deceas[d] which has not already been disposed of agreeable to Law and order the Same to be settled in the Same manner as Intestate Estates by Law are ordered to be Settled.[14]

As a result of this petition, Caleb Church was appointed, 27 July 1782, administrator of his brother's estate with John Trowbridge of Danbury as surety in the "penal sum of £200 Lawfull money".[15] There are ten original papers relating to this estate on file in the Connecticut State Library. Asa seems to have been more prosperous than the other members of his family. There, thirty-five debts, all of them small, are listed as due the estate. Eight of them are against other estates; some of them may have been the result of his blacksmithing. The fact that he was a blacksmith is shown in the inventory and it was probably in his father's shop that Joel Winter learned the trade. Asa's two older brothers, Elias and Caleb, were both indebted to him, and the inventory shows that his younger brother "Daniel Church of Lee, Mass." owed him 15s. The total inventory of Asa's estate amounted to £155.18s.2d, £100 being in real estate. In view of Hannah Church's statement that Asa's personal estate had been expropriated and that his real estate was of "little value" this seems rather a large inventory. It is hard to understand why Asa was the only member of his family to remain loyal to the King.[16]

The Distribution of the Estate of Asa Church Late of Danbury Deceased Set out to the widow Hannah Church Relict of sd Dece[d]—the East End of the House the lower and upper rooms and with one half the Seller also set out 50 Rods of Ground, said Land running North from the South East Corner Eight Rods by the widow Benedict Land, then running westerly Nine Rods & ½ by sd widow Benedict's Land then Southerly 4 Rods to a stake, one rode North of the Barn, then running Easterly to a Larg Appel Tree 4 rods through sd House then running 3 Rods Easterly to the first mentioned stake, it being the whole of the sd widows Part in the real Estate

	£	s	d
which makes	33 +	6 +	8
Set out in moveable Estate	17 +	19 +	5
Which makes the whole of the widow's thirds	51 +	6 +	1

Set of to Joel Winter Church two shears in sd Estate viz Remaind of sd House

& Lot with barn which makes	46 +	13 +	4
also set of the sd Church the River Lot at	20 +	0 +	0
in Moveable Estate	3 +	1 +	8
which makes the whole of sd Winter's part	69 +	15 +	0
Set of to Hannah the wife of Joshua Porter in moveables	34 +	17 +	6

it being the whole of sd Hannah Part in said Estate

Dated in Danbury 10 Feb. 1783 and signed by John Trowbridge and Noble Benedict, Distributors.[17]

Two weeks after Caleb Church's mortgage to Asa was recorded, 1 April 1785: "Hannah Church widow & Relict to Asa Church late of Danbury, dec[d] and Joel Winter Church only surviving male heir to the Estate of sd Asa, dec[d]" signed a release of the mortgage the estate held against Caleb.[18]

On 6 Oct. 1787, Joel Winter Church mortgaged his homestead in Danbury to Elisha Whittelsey for the sum of £17.4s.10d. This is a rather strange amount for the mortgage on a property that had, only five years earlier, been appraised at £80.[19]

"Winter Church" is shown in the 1790 Census in Danbury as the head of a family consisting of three males over sixteen, two males under sixteen and three females. Joel Winter was then thirty-three years old. He was certainly one of the males over sixteen; the other two could not have been his sons. However, there are several members of this family unaccounted for in this census so it is possible that these two other males may have been Joel's uncle, Elias, and the latter's son John. The two males under 16 were probably Joel's sons Oliver L. and another who died before 1800. It is known that Hannah (Curtice) Church, Joel Winter's mother was alive in 1790 —presumably living in her "eastern end" of the homestead—so the three females were probably the mother, his wife Beulah and his daughter Lucy.

Hannah (Curtice) Church seems to have died intestate early in 1791. Joel Winter Church was appointed administrator of her estate 10 February of that year, with Nathan Gregory as his surety in the sum of £50. On 4 Aug. 1791 Nathan Gregory and Timothy Taylor took an inventory of Hannah's personal effects: "An inventory taken by us Persons under Oath of the Real and Personal Estate of Widow Hannah Church . . . ." There is, however, no mention of real estate. The total, £23.10s.2d, consists largely of clothing and jewelry: "1 Black Bonnet, 3 Caps with lace borders, 4 old caps . . . 1 fan, 1 Gold ring, 1 tortis [!] ring, 1 pr old Silver Sleave Buttons, 1 pr Green Glass Specticles, 1 looking glass etc." There is a certain amount of linen and some furniture but the general impression given is that it was the inventory of a well dressed woman.[20]

The appraisors included in their inventory of the estate, which they represented as insolvent, a list of creditors:

	£	s	d
To Joel Winter Church	27 +	17 +	8
Doct. Sallue Pell	0 +	18 +	8
Doct. John Wood	1 +	16 +	0
	30 +	6 +	4

Other charges reduced the estate by £2.17s.6d "which makes 13/7 on the pound which the Administrator is directed to pay." On August 20th Judge Joseph P. Cooke appointed Timothy Taylor, Nathan Gregory and Ebenezer Benedict, Jr., "to make a just Appraisement, under oath, of that part of the Dwelling House and Homelot which was set off to Hannah Church late of Danbury de-

ceased as Dower in the Estate of her late husband Asa Church late of Danbury deceased". They did so two days later, placing a value of £15 on the real estate even though eleven years earlier it was given a value of £33.6s.8d. This £15 rendered the estate solvent although there is no indication of this in the records.

Joel Winter Church appears on the Danbury Tax List in 1793, 1794, and 1795.[21] On 8 April 1796 he paid off his mortgage to Elisha Whittelsey[22] and the next day sold to Seth Comstock and Elijah Gregory, both of Danbury, for £200 his homestead "with a House and Shop thereon Standing, containing one acre be the same more or less—the Shop stands partly on the Highway and partly on Said Asel Benedict land—and partly on my own land". Mary Whittelsey and Elisha Whittelsey were the witnesses to Joel Winter's signature.[23] This is the last reference to Joel Winter Church found on the Danbury records. No one of the name of Church is listed as head of a household in Danbury in the 1800 Census.

However, Joel W. Church is shown in that census in South East, New York, and in the 1810 Census in Patterson; both towns, then in Dutchess County, are now in Putnam County. By 1820 the Churches were living in Pawling in the south-east corner of the modern Dutchess County where Joel Winter died 10 April 1834, aet. 77.[24]

As a resident of Pawling on 30 June 1829 Joel Winter Church applied for a pension under the Act of 1818. He had applied earlier but "from a deficiency in his proof and in the place of making the same his application was not allowed". In the 1829 petition to the Court of Common Pleas at Poughkeepsie, Joel Winter stated his service in the Revolution, adding that he was dependent on his trade as a blacksmith for himself and his family and that his financial condition had not changed since 1818. This "condition" is revealed in the inventory submitted with the application:

Real Estate I have none —
Personal Estate. Wearing apparel and bedding excepted

one table	one pot	one frying pan
6 chairs	one kettle	one spyder
6 Cups & saucers	6 Bowls	6 plates
6 knives & forks	2 Jugs	One pint cup
One pitcher	1 pair Andirons	4 Bottles
3 Glasses	One chest	Shovel and Tongs
1 Tea Kettle	2 spades	1 Axe
one hoe	4 hammers	1 Anvil
		4 pr. Blacksmiths tongs
1 Broken vice	1 pr Blacksmiths Bellows — all of which	
2 riviting tools old and principally poor	8 fowls 1 pig	are old and

And the deponent further says that his family consists of himself and Beulah his wife aged sixty-five years sickly and infirm and his son David K. Church aged twenty-three years who occasionally lives with him is in feeble health and has no property And deponent has nothing but his trade to maintain himself and family.
Sworn in open Court June 30, 1829
Henry I. Traver Clerk Joel W. Church

Appended to this application is an affidavit signed by "James Hor-

ton, Cap't Artificers" certifying that Joel Winter Church belonged to his "Company of Artificers hath taken an oath to be true & faithful to these United States of America".

Joel Winter Church appears as a pensioner on the rolls of New York State, 3 Oct. 1829, at the rate of eight dollars a month. He does not, however, seem to have received the pension. In March 1852 Abijah B. Church, son of Joel Winter, made out an affidavit in Romulus, Seneca County, New York, in an effort to be appointed administrator of his father's estate. He claimed that a sum not exceeding $444 was due the estate in back pensions. This amount is equal to what would have been paid from 1829 to the date of Joel Winter's death. In this document Abijah states that his father left a widow "him surviving" and the following children "this deponent [Abijah], Lucy Lane, Rhoda B. Schooley, residing in the aforesaid Town of Romulus, Oliver L. Church and David K. Church". For some reason this paper was not signed but was sent to Washington and is now in the National Archives.[25]

On 12 March 1852 Abijah B. Church wrote a letter, which seems to be in his own handwriting, to John Rankin, Jr. The script and context of the letter indicate that Abijah had had the advantages of a good education.

Assuming that the children shown in Joel Winter's family are his it is possible, with the aid of Abijah's affidavit of 1852 and the Census Records, to reconstruct Joel's family as follows:

i. Oliver L., b. between 1774 and 1784, shown in the 1790 Census as one of two males under 16; in the 1800 Census as the one male 16-26 and in the 1810 Census in Patterson, N. Y., as the head of his own family; living, 1852.

ii. A son, b. before 1790; d. before 1800.

iii. Lucy, b. between 1784 and 1790, the girl 10-16 in the 1800 Census and 16-26 in 1810; mar. by 1820 (when she is not shown in her father's family) —— Lane; living in Romulus in 1852.

iv. Abijah B., b. between 1790 and 1794, shown as the boy under 10 in 1800; 10-16 in 1810 and still in his father's family; mar. before 1825 when his oldest son, Daniel, was born. The name of his first wife, by whom he had eight children, is not known. He is shown in the 1860 Census of Romulus, aged 67, with wife Eliza aged 38, and five more children.

v. A daughter, b. 1790-1800, and dead before 1810.

vi. A daughter (*ibid.*).

vii. Rhoda B., the girl under 10 in 1810; mar. by 1820 (when she no longer is shown in her father's family) —— Schooley; living in Romulus in 1852.

viii. David K., b. about 1806; said by his father to be 23 years old in 1829; and unmar.; living (not in Romulus) in 1852.

References

1. Notebook of Frederic Corss Church, late of Moscow, Idaho.
2. Susan Whitney Dimock, ed., *Births, Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths* in Coventry, Conn. (1897), p. 24.
3. F. C. Church, *op. cit.*
4. Kent Land Records, vol. 3, p. 193. This record is not shown in the *Index to Kent Land Records*, Connecticut State Library.
5. Danbury Land Records, vol. 2, p. 202.

6. It is very unfortunate that this paper in the Connecticut State Library is so badly worn and tattered that the bottom of the sheet is missing, therefore, the signatures are gone. Of all the records found concerning Daniel[2] Church this is the only one that might have shown his signature because it is an original paper and not a copy. That it was Daniel[2] Church and not Daniel[3] is assured by the fact that Daniel[3] was in the Berkshires at this time.

7. Danbury Probate Records, File #4476; Burgess Pratt Starr, *A History of the Starr Family*, 1879. The references to Christianna in this book were the first found concerning her after the record of her birth. The family of Benjamin and Christianna Starr, reconstructed from the above references seems to be:

Child	Guardian	Surety
Gideon, b. 29 Jan. 1763	Nathaniel Starr	James Starr
Urana, b. 23 March 1766	Caleb Church	Asa Church
Martin, b. 1767	Thadeus Stevens	Comfort Hoyt
Orange, b. 12 Jan. 1768	Eleazer Starr	Asa Church
Samuel, b. 27 Sept. 1770	Predeceased his father	
Anna	Caleb Starr	Asa Church
Benjamin, d. prob. bef. 1792	Asa Church	Caleb Church
Triplets, d. at birth 12 Sept. 1774.		

8. Dimock, *op. cit.*, p. 24.

9. Charles J. Hoadley, ed., *Public Records of the State of Conn.*, vol. 1, p. 571.

10. Revolutionary War Pension Application #S28647, National Archives.

11. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War*, vol. 3, p. 443. Shortly after Joel Winter's enlistment Capt. Horton replaced Capt. Osborn.

12. Jeduthan Baldwin, *Military Journal, 1775-1779*, 1906. A copy of this rare book is in the Maine State Library, Augusta, Maine.

13. Douglas Southall Freeman, *George Washington*, 1951, vol. 3 & 4; see references to Jeduthan Baldwin and his Journal in the Index, vol. 4.

14. Leonard Woods Labaree, ed., *Public Records of the State of Connecticut*, vol. 4.

15. Danbury Probate Records, File #1188.

16. One explanation may be that many of the Curtices were Tories.

17. Joshua Porter and Hannah Church were mar. in Danbury June 1776 (F. C. Church, *op. cit.*). No record of the birth of Hannah Church has been found.

18. Danbury Land Records, Bk. 2, p. 261.

19. *Ibid.*, Bk. 3, p. 333.

20. Danbury Probate Records, File #1189.

21. F. C. Church, *op. cit.*

22. Danbury Land Records, Bk. 3, p. 375.

23. *Ibid.*, Bk. 3, p. 376.

24. Patterson is just north of South East occupying about the eastern quarter of the present Putnam County. Pawling is in the southeast corner of the present Dutchess County, directly north of Patterson (see Henry Noble MacCracken, *Old Dutchess Forever*). The Authors are very grateful to Miss Vera Thomson and Miss Jean Rowley, both now of West Hartford, Conn., for their research concerning "South East".

25. Beulah (——) Church, whose maiden name is not known, is said to have been living when Joel Winter died, according to the unsigned affidavit of Abijah. The date of her death was left blank—to be filled in, no doubt—when the affidavit was signed (Revolutionary war pension claim #S28674, National Archives).

The Authors are very grateful to Mrs. William A. Walter of Independence, Mo., for searching the census records for us; to the History and Genealogy Division of the Connecticut State Library for the 38 pages of photostats of the various probate records referred to, as well as "pictures" of the land records, and to the Library of the Society for the many books we have borrowed from time to time.

"JOHN CHURCH IS SAID TO HAVE GONE TO OHIO"

By the late Robert M. and Helen C. Search,
of New Harbor, Maine

The only genealogy of the descendants of Samuel Church of Stonington, Conn. in print appears as a footnote in Williams T. Blair, *The Michael Shoemaker Book*, 1924, p. 507-9. It was compiled by Mr. Blair largely from notes supplied him by Dr. Frederic C. Church who was (in 1917) a member of the faculty, Pennsylvania State College.[1] On p. 507 John Church is listed as the eleventh child of Elias and Elizabeth (Berry) Church: "John, perhaps member of Captain Simon Spalding's Company, Connecticut Militia, in the War of the American Revolution, named by Dr. Miner (Bib.-4, p. 57)[2] as a member of Captain Samuel Ransom's Company. John Church is said to have gone to Ohio."

Dr. Frederic Church had for many years in his possession the following letter addressed to his grandfather, Addison Carver Church, of Kingston, Luzerne County, Penna.:[3]

Townsend Huron Co Ohio Jan 23-1854

I am to a los to what to write as I did not now that I had any friends living on my father side but I am so glade to hear from you that it pussels me to write my father was a brother to Gideon Church muy father died in the year of 1839 June 11th Mr Perrens told me all about you and wonts you to write to him he marred uncle Almon Church girl Polly and Mr Boldwin mared Almira Church those to is all the friends on my fathers sid that I new of Mr. Perren lives in Milen Erie Co Ohio five miles from me now I want you to write and tel me how menny thare is of my friends living thare Thare is fore of us living my mother is living yet thare is Elias Church and my self and Betsey 3 only of us children
now write as son as you git this
yours truly

John Church

Until recently this was all that was known about this John Church. At the request of the authors, Mr. and Mrs. William A. Walter of Independence, Mo., made a dilligent search of the Census records and at Mr. Walter's suggestion copies of John Church's pension records were obtained from the National Archives in Washington.[4] Very little is known concerning him. Not even his given name is a certainty. In the *Index to Revolutionary Applications*, p. 196, he is listed as "John, Jonathan, John J. Elias, John J. Ellis." In his application for a pension dated 24 Sept. 1819, which he signs with his mark, he calls himself "Jonathan". His widow in various affidavits refers to him as "John or Jonathan". He is called "John" in the 1830 Census and his pension application is marked "John alias Jonathan."

This article is based largely on information obtained from the Census records and from the papers in the National Archives.

John[4] Church (*Elias*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Samuel*[1]) was not the youngest child of Elias and Elizabeth (Berry) Church as shown by Blair but was, rather, the fourth child and third son, born probably in Kent, Litchfield County, Conn., between October 1757 and August 1758. He may have been one of the "children of Elias Church" baptized

in the First Congregational Church of Kent, June 1771 but he was not one of those named as being baptized there in 1761. John died in Townsend, Huron County, Ohio, 11 June 1839. He married, perhaps in New York State, 11 Dec. 1810, ABIGAIL FRANKLIN, born in Connecticut about 1784.

Sometime between 13 Jan. 1773 when he signed a deed in Kent[5] and March 1774 when he served on a Grand Jury in Kingston, then in Westmoreland County, Conn., but now Luzerne County, Penna.,[6] John's father, Elias Church, removed from Connecticut to the Wyoming Valley with some of his family. Of the ten children born in Connecticut, records of only six have been found in Kingston.[7]

In September 1776 John Church, then 18 years old, enlisted at Kingston in Capt. Samuel Ransom's Company in the Regiment of "Col. Durgy" for and during the war. He served for four and a half years being discharged at "Wilksbury, on account of a broken ancle". In his pension application he says "—& was in the Battle at Mill Stone—& was in the Battle at New Bromswicke—& at the battle at Mudfort in Pennsylvania &c". These battles would indicate that "Durkee's Regiment" was part of Sullivan's brigade. Actually the companies commanded by Ransom and Durkee were two independent companies not attached to any regiment or division, acting as a distinct corps. They were raised by the Continental Congress in Wyoming for the protection of Wyoming and it was only the extreme emergencies of 1777 that caused them to be sent to join Washington's Army. On 1 Jan. 1777 they marched through Stroudsburgh arriving that evening at Morristown and the next morning were engaged in the Battle of Millstone following up Washington's brilliant victory at Trenton.

John says in his application that they were in the Battle of Brunswick. They were also at Germantown and Brandywine. The Independent Companies of Wyoming were stationed at Woodbury in New Jersey across the Delaware from Philadelphia in November 1777 "detachments were drafted for duty on the works and sustained the hottest of the enemy's fire" in the Battle of Mud Fort. This was England's attempt to break through the river defenses south of Philadelphia in an effort to supply Howe in the Colonial Capitol. The defences held and Philadelphia was made untennable for the British.

The Wyoming Companies spent the winter at Valley Forge. Early in the Spring rumors reached the Army of the impending attack by the British and Indians on the settlements of Wyoming. The officers urged the immediate stationing of the Independent Companies in Wyoming but they were urgently needed elsewhere. Several officers resigned their commissions and returned home to strengthen the garrison there. The Wyoming Companies were reorganized into one Company under Capt. Simon Spalding and ordered to the relief of Wyoming. "They marched first to Lancaster, then to Reading, Bethlehem, Nazareth, the Wind Gap, to Shoup's, four miles from Merwine's, where they were on the 3rd of July—the day of the battle. What countless woes might have been averted had they not been ordered away, or permitted sooner to return. The first order was to

march in, and take possession of the Wilkesbarre fort, as a rallying point; and they advanced to the creek where the gate, this side of Pocono, stands. Meeting the flying inhabitants, who told them, with their force they could do no good, Capt. Spalding sent scouts to see, who returned with the news that the whole valley was in possession of the savages. They returned to Stroudsburgh—gave all the assistance in their power to the suffering fugitives, waited for reinforcements, and under the command of Col. Butler, marched in, early in August, to Wyoming."[8]

"Near this spot was fought
On the afternoon of Friday, the thid day of
July, 1778.
THE BATTLE OF WYOMING,
In which a small band of patriotic Americans,
Chiefly the undisciplined, the youthful and the aged,
Spared by inefficiency from the distant ranks of the Republic,
Led by Col. Zebulon Butler and Col. Nathan Denison,
With a courage that deserved success,
Boldly met and bravely fought
A combined British, Tory and Indian force
of thrice their number."[9]

Capt. Ransom, one of those who had resigned his commission and returned home, was wounded in the thigh and carried by his captives into Fort Wintermoot—and there beheaded. "There was the most tiger-like ferocity exhibited against all who had been into service from Wyoming, especially the officers". Among those killed that day was Joel Church, John's younger brother, then just 18 years old.

The following year General Sullivan invaded New York State in what is known as the "Western Campaign" partly in revenge for the massacre at Wyoming and partly to destroy the Indian strongholds especially in the Seneca Country. Spalding's Company from Wyoming was with Sullivan on this expedition. John Church and his brother Nathaniel may have been with Spalding. It is known that Charles Harris, whose aunt, Abigail Harris, was to marry Gideon Church after the war, substituted for Gideon for nine months at about this time.[10]

It seems the irony of fate that after four and a half years as a foot soldier John Church should have been discharged early in 1781 "on account of a broken ancle".

Another brother, Jonathan, born in Kent 4 June 1759, is presumed to have gone to Lee, Mass., to live with his uncle, Daniel[3], rather than to have gone to Kingston with his father.[11] It is believed that it was he who enlisted from Lee, 20 Aug. 1781: "Stature 6′, Complexion light, Hair light, occupation laborer—age 22 years".[12] Just a month earlier John Church: "receipt dated Lee July 20 1781 for bounty paid said Church by John Howght—in behalf of a class of the town of Lee to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 6 mo".[13] There is no proof that this was John[4] Church (*Elias*[3]) but no Church family is known to have been in Lee at this time except that of Daniel[3] Church (*Daniel*[2]). In addition to this it is believed that Elias, father of John and Jonathan, was also in Lee about this time.[14]

Gideon Church is shown in the 1790 Census in Kingston with, it is presumed, his youngest brother, Almon. Nathaniel died before the Census and Jonathan is believed to be the Jonathan Church shown as the head of a household in Springfield, Mass. Neither John nor his father has been found as the head of a household in this census. There are two males, unaccounted for, in the family of Joel Winter Church, John's first cousin, in Danbury. Either John or Elias—or both—may have been staying there.

John Church was residing in Ulysses, Tompkins County, New York in September 1819 when he filed an application for a pension. He had applied previously but the application was denied. He stated that he was in reduced circumstances and that he had no evidence of his service; "his discharge being burnt in a building."

"Inventory of the real and Personal property of Jonathan Church, a Pensioner under the act of 18th March 1818.
Real Property None
1 sit Knives & forks 1 Pot 1 Kittle 1 pan 4 plates
½set Tea Cups & saucers 1 Axe 1 Hoe 1 Shaving Knife 1 Sythe
1 Sickle 1 Bake Kittle 1 cow 1 Pig 1 Tea Pot
1 Milk cup 1 Table 2 Chairs
No Debts Due
Valued at $30.

his
Jonathan X Church
mark

"John Alias Jonathan Church" was "Inscribed on the roll of the State of New York at the rate of 8 Dollars per month to commence on the 8th of August 1818.

28 Arrears to 4th of Sep. 1819. 12—mo.	$103.22
31 Semi-anl. all'ce ending 4 March 1820	$ 48.00
	$151.22"

In an affidavit dated 26 Sept. 1820 at Ulysses, when he said his age was 62 years, John stated "that he has a wife and three children to support the names & ages of his children are as follows Elias aged Nine years, John aged four [?] years Betsy aged one year, seven months. All unable to support themselves or contribute to their support, that he is a laborer that from his age he is unable to support himself & family without the assistance of his Country—

his
Jonathan X Church"
mark

On 11 Nov. 1850 John's widow, Abigail, appeared before White Lammis, Justice of the Peace, in Townsend, Huron County, Ohio, and in an affidavit which she signed with her mark she stated that she was 66 years old and had been married "to the said John or Jonathan Church 40 years" and that she was still a widow. The purpose of the affidavit was "to obtain the amount due her . . . under the act passed 7th June 1832".

There is no evidence that Abigail received a pension as a result of the foregoing application. On 15 March 1853 she filed a much more detailed account "in order to obtain the benefit of the provisions made by the act of Congress passed February the third A. D. 1853".

"That she is the widow of John Church, sometimes called John Johnathan Elias Church who was a United States pensioner for Revolutionary Service and drew ninety Six dollars a year for a period not far from nineteen years, to which papers now on file in the depart [ment] she refers for evidence. That his certificate of enrollment was issued to him when he was a resident of Ithaca in the County of Tompkin in the State of New York about thirty years ago. That he removed with his family to the County of Gallia in the State of Ohio & Town of Gallipolis and drew his pension then at —— agency. That he then removed to the County of Huron, State of Ohio, about twenty four years ago, and has resided in the County, ever since till the day of his death, and drew his pension at Pittsburgh agency, or Cincinnati Agency which she now does not recollect.

She further declares that she was married to the said John Church, on the Eleventh day of December (A. D.) (1810) Eighteen hundred and ten. That her husband the aforesaid John Church or John, Johnathan, Elias Church died the Eleventh Day of June A. D. 1839. That she was married to him at the time above stated. She further states that she was a widow at the passage of the act [?] the 3d of Feby; 1853. And is still a widow, and that she has never before made application for a pension & that no public or private Record is in existence of their said marriage.

(signed) Abigail Church

On 2 Nov. 1853 Abigail received a certificate for a pension of $96.00 a year.

Abigail made out another application. This time, on 30 April 1855, for the purpose of obtaining Bounty Land under an act passed in March of that year. The application is on a printed form that was intended for use by the veterans of the War of 1812. Much of the form is crossed out for this reason. After all it was more than seventy-three years since the Battle of Yorktown and there were probably not many Revolutionary Veterans on the lists. It is in this paper that her maiden name appears. She signed it with her mark which was witnessed by Amasa Franklin, presumably her brother, and by Benjamin F. Roberts who, in another affidavit, dated 9 June 1856 said that he was Abigail's brother-in-law and that she was then living in or near Delta, Fulton County, Ohio, "in feable health, as he verily believes".

It has been suggested that John may have been living with his cousin, Joel Winter Church, in Danbury, Conn., in 1790. He has not been found in either the 1800 or 1810 censuses. In December of the latter year he married Abigail Franklin but it is not known where the marriage took place. John was 52 years old in 1810 and Abigail 26. No indication has been found that this was not his first marriage. By 1820 the family was living in Ulysses, New York. John is shown as the Head of a Household in Norwalk, Ohio,[15] in 1830 with a family that seems to correspond to that shown in his 1820 affidavit. "Abigale", aged 50-60, is the head of the household in Townsend in 1840. There are three males aged 20-30 which may indicate that they had a farmhand living with them. Betsy still seems to be in the family though her age is erroneously given as 15-20.

In the 1850 Census John Church, even though he was not the oldest

son, is shown as the head of the household: aet. 33, Farmer, $6000. Real Estate, b. in Penna. Abigail is shown as living with John: age 66, b. in Conn., and so is Elias: age 39, b. in N. Y. Also in the family is Cornelia Ledson, age 15, b. in N. Y.—"attended school". Since John said in his letter to Addison Church that Betsy was living in 1854 it is possible she was married before this census. It may be that her mother was living with her in Delta in 1856.[16]

References

1. Frederic Corss[8] Church (*William F.*[7], *Addison Carver*[6], *William*[5], *Gideon*[4], *Elias*[3], *Daniel*[2], *Samuel*[1] of Stonington, Conn.), b. 3 Oct. 1885; *d. s. p.* 12 Oct. 1966. His research in the records of Pennsylvania and Connecticut before the First World War is the basis for the several articles on this family that have appeared in THE REGISTER.

2. *History of Wyoming, in a Series of Letters, from Charles Miner, to his Son William Penn Miner, Esq.*, 1845. The reference should be to page 57 of the Appendix which shows that on 7 Oct. 1777 the three brothers, Nathaniel Church, John Church and Gideon Church were members of Capt. Samuel Ransom's Co.

3. This letter is now in the possession of the authors. The ink is faded but is perfectly legible. The penmanship is very good showing that John had had some schooling. There is no sign of a punctuation mark and there is only one capital letter indicating the beginning of a sentence.

4. Revolutionary War Pension Record # W1143.

5. Kent Conn. Land Records vol. 5, p. 95.

6. Blair, *op.cit.*, p. 507.

7. Elizabeth, Gideon, Nathaniel, John, Joel and Almon.

8. Douglas Southall Freman, *George Washington*, 1951, vol. 4, Chap. 20. Miner, *op.cit.*, Appendix p. 23-27.

9. The lettering on the northwest side of the Monument erected at the site of the Battle of Wyoming in the Borough of Wyoming, Kingston Township. About 175 names of those killed are inscribed on the monument.

10. Miner, *op. cit.*, Appendix, p. 27.

11. D. M. Wilcox, ed., *Rcords of the Town of Lee to 1800*, 1901, p. 50.

12. *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the American Revolution*, vol. 3, p. 444.

13. *Ibid.*, p. 443.

14. Wilcox, *op.cit.*, p. 56.

15. Norwalk probably included Townsend in 1830. Huron County, Ohio was part of the "Firelands" of the Connecticut Western Reserve. By act of the Connecticut legislature of May 1792, 500,000 acres of land was given to the "Sufferers" of the British raids during the Revolutionary War (Leonard Woods Labaree, Compiler, *The Public Records of the State of Connecticut*, 1948, vol. 7, p. 461).

16. There was a John Church in Washington County, Ohio in the 1830s. He was a farmer, not very prosperous, but "a mighty good hand with horses."

CHURCH. Recent research has located some basic documents which clearly show that it was John[3] Church (*David*[2], *Garrett*[1]) who married first, Elizabeth Evans, and second, Susanna Morris. Probate court records identify John[4] Church (*John*[3], *David*[2], *Garrett*[1]) as the administrator of the estate of Susanna (Morris) Church and as the guardian of her son, Abner Church. In addition, numerous deeds in the Killingly and Mansfield, Conn., land records and in the Providence, R. I., registers trace the movements of John[3] Church and his sons, showing various relationships heretofore believed to be those of another John Church. Copies of pertinent documents are attached to the article.—Maxwell Emerson, 223 Lorece Lane, Memphis, Tenn. 38117.

JOHN CHURCHILL, OF PORTLAND, CONNECTICUT, AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By FRANK F. STARR, Professional Genealogist, Middletown, Conn.

1. JOHN[2] CHURCHILL, son of Nathaniel[1] and Mary (Hurlbut) Churchill, was born at Wethersfield, Conn., January 19, 1705–6, and died at Port-

land, Conn., April 13, 1793. About 1725 he removed to Portland, where he continued to reside, and was one of the organizers of the Congregational Church in that place. He married June 8, 1727, Bethiah Stocking, who was born April 12, 1703, and died July 20, 1779. She was daughter of George and Elizabeth Stocking, of Middletown. Their children were:

i. Mary, b. March 18, 1728; d. July 30, 1798; m. George Cooper, who was bapt. Feb. 23, 1724, son of Thomas and Abigail (Whitmore) Cooper, of Middletown. They had five children:—1. *Abigail*,[4] bapt. June 9, 1749, d. 1751. 2. *Abigail*,[4] bapt. June 7, 1752. 3. *George*,[4] bapt. Jan. 20, 1754. 4. *Mary*,[4] bapt. May 23, 1756. 5. *Elizabeth*,[4] bapt. Nov. 11, 1766.
ii. John, bapt. Jan. 25, 1729–30; d. June 2, 1753.
iii. Hannah, bapt. April 11, 1731; d. June 12, 1810; m. Josiah Pelton, b. 1714–15, d. Feb. 2, 1792, son of John and Jemima Pelton, of Saybrook, Conn. Their children were:—1. *Jemima*,[4] bapt. Sept. 1751. 2. *Josiah*,[4] bapt. Jan. 21, 1753. 3. *Prudence*,[4] bapt. April 9, 1755. 4. *Hannah*,[4] bapt. 1760. 5. *Moses*,[4] bapt. 1762. 6. *Phebe*,[4] bapt. July 28, 1764. 7. A child,[4] bapt. March 30, 1765. 8. *Marshall*,[4] bapt. October 16, 1768. 9. *Josias*,[4] bapt. April 5, 1772. 10. *John*.[4]
2. iv. Joseph, bapt. Jan. 27, 1734.
v. Lydia, bapt. May 23, 1737; d. young.
vi. Elizabeth, bapt. June 16, 1747.
vii. Lydia, bapt. June 16, 1747; m. Nathaniel Olcott.
viii. Prudence, bapt. June 16, 1747.
ix. Sarah, b. 1744; d. Sept. 11, 1828; m. Feb. 11, 1761, Elisha Hurlbut, b. Dec. 20, 1741, d. Jan. 21, 1826, son of David, Jr. and Ruth (Belden) Hurlbut, of Middletown. Children:—*Jehiel*,[4] b. Sept. 10, 1769. 2. *Asa*,[4] bapt. Feb. 19, 1769. 3. *Charles*,[4] bapt. Feb. 19, 1769. 4. *John Churchill*,[4] bapt. July 5, 1772. 5. *Seth*,[4] bapt. May 21, 1775. 6. *Sarah*,[4] bapt. June 1, 1777. 7. *Bethiah*,[4] bapt. April 23, 1780. 8. *Jared*,[4] bapt. Oct. 13, 1782.

2. Joseph[3] Churchill (*John*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), baptized Jan. 27, 1734; died Dec. 19, 1797; married Sept. 4, 1754, Prudence Tryon, born January 25, 1731, died May 1, 1799, daughter of John and Esther Tryon, of Wethersfield, Conn. They had nine children:

i. Prudence, b. May 13, 1755; d. Feb. 21, 1808; m. Sept. 2, 1779, George Bush, b. June 11, 1756, d. March 3, 1843, son of Moses and Susannah (Johnson) Bush, of Portland, Conn. Children:—1. *John Churchill*,[5] b. Aug. 10, 1780. 2. *Joseph*,[5] bapt. June 24, 1789. 3. *Prudence*[5] (twin), bapt. April 11, 1790. 4. *Lucy*[5] (twin), bapt. April 11, 1790.
ii. John, b. Jan. 8, 1757.
iii. Bethiah, b. Feb. 19, 1759; m. Jan. 26, 1784, Benjamin Goodrich, b. ——. This family removed to Schenectady, N. Y.
iv. Mary, b. April 10, 1761; d. 1833; m. July 2, 1777, Jesse Plum, b. July 26, 1746 (?), d. June 6, 1811, son of Samuel (?) and Prudence (Ward ?) Plum, of Middletown. They had three children:—1. *Jesse*,[5] b. Feb. 7, 1779. 2. *Elijah Tryon*,[5] b. Nov. 5, 1785. 3. *Bethiah*,[5] b. April 1, 1794.
v. Joseph, b. May 20, 1763.
vi. Asel, bapt. June 21, 1765.
vii. Asahel, bapt. May 21, 1768.
3. viii. Charles, b. June 12, 1769.
4. ix. David, b. May 16, 1771.

3. Charles[4] Churchill (*Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born June 12, 1769; died April 21, 1840; m. Oct. 29, 1788, Ruth Chipman, born Jan. 4, 1768, and died Jan. 11, 1849. Children:

5. i. JOHN, b. July 28, 1789.
ii. MELANTHA, b. Sept. 11, 1791; m. Benjamin Goodrich.
6. iii. ALFRED, b. Jan. 26, 1794.
iv. LAURA, b. July 25, 1797; d. June 20, 1815.
v. RUTH, b. Aug. 29, 1799; d. Dec. 30, 1818.
7. vi. CHARLES, b. Jan. 29, 1802.
vii. JOSEPH BUSH, b. July 5, 1804; d. Aug. 11, 1805.
viii. JOSEPH BUSH, b. Feb. 21, 1807; d. Feb. 16, 1824.
ix. PRUDENCE, b. Dec. 23, 1809; m. Feb. 26, 1829, Erasmas Gladwin, b. Oct. 19, 1801, son of James and Margaret (Tripp) Gladwin, of Haddam, Ct. Children :—1. *Joseph Churchill.*[6] 2. *Leora.*[6] 3. *Frederick Erasmus.*[6]

4. Capt. DAVID[4] CHURCHILL (*Joseph,*[3] *John,*[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born May 16, 1771; died May 19, 1821; m. Oct. 14, 1792, Jerusha Ufford, born April 25, 1771, died Oct. 16, 1805, daughter of Eliakim and Christian (White) Ufford, of Portland. Their children were:

i. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Sept. 28, 1793: d. May 9, 1801.
ii. MARIA, b. Sept. 29, 1795; d. May 3, 1796.
8. iii. HENRY UFFORD, b. June 30, 1797.
9. iv. DAVID DICKINSON, b. Jan. 31, 1800.
v. MARY, b. May 2, 1803; d. March 27, 1868; m. June 25, 1826, Samuel Cooper Hall, b. Sept. 8, 1799, d. Oct. 1852, son of William C. and Olive (Cooper) Hall, of Middletown, Conn. No children. Mrs. Hall's funeral was attended at the same time and place as her brother's, Capt. Henry U. Churchill, No. 8.
vi. GEORGE, b. Sept. 26, 1805.

Capt. David Churchill married second, Betsey Griffin, and had:

vii. EBENEZER, b. 1807; d. Sept. 10, 1815.
viii. WILLIAM, b. 1811; d. Oct. 15, 1815.
ix. ELIZABETH PRUDENCE, m. Lucius Smith, of Brooklyn, L. I.
x. ANNA MARIA, b. Sept. 17, 1817; d. June 7, 1865; m. Oct. 9, 1850, John Frelinghuysen Schenck, M.D., b. June 6, 1799, son of Henry H. and Nellie (Hardenburgh) Schenck, of Flemington, N. J. Their children are :—1. *Griffin Churchill.*[6] 2. *Charles Edward.*[6] 3. *Mary Elizabeth.*[6]

5. JOHN[5] CHURCHILL (*Charles,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *John,*[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) was born July 28, 1789, and died Feb. 27, 1875; m. July 1, 1809, Emily Wilcox, b. June 17, 1792, daughter of Asahel and Lucy (Crittenden) Wilcox, of Portland. Their children were:

i. JOHN.
ii. FREDERICK A.
iii. SYLVESTER.
iv. LAURA E.
v. LUCY W.
vi. RUTH C.
vii. JOSEPH.
viii. EMELINE P.
ix. EUNICE V.

6. ALFRED[5] CHURCHILL (*Charles,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *John,*[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born Jan. 26, 1794; died April 1, 1855; m. Oct. 3, 1813, Sally Hall, b. ——, d. Sept. 9, 1864, daughter of David and Lucia Hall, of Portland, Conn. Children:

i. SALLY MARIA.
ii. WILLIAM H.

7. CHARLES[5] CHURCHILL (*Charles,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *John,*[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born Jan. 29, 1802; died Aug. 19, 1841; m. Lucy Taylor, of Glastenbury, Conn. Children:

i. Mary Hannah.
ii. Charles Russell.
iii. Edwin Franklin.
iv. Hannah.
v. Joseph Miles.

8. Capt. Henry Ufford[5] Churchill (*David*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born June 30, 1797; d. March 30, 1868; m. June 30, 1817, Emily Green Hall, b. June 3, 1797, d. July 9, 1874, daughter of Joel and Lucy (Brown) Hall, of Portland, Conn. Children:

i. Jerusha Ufford.
ii. Emily Hall.
iii. Mary Brown.
iv. Frances Matilda Gertrude.
v. David.
vi. Joel Hall.
vii. Lucy Hall.
viii. William Henry.
ix. George Atwood.

9. Capt. David Dickinson[5] Churchill (*David*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *John*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]), born Jan. 31, 1800; died Aug. 21, 1844; m. July 21, 1831, Esther Patten Payne, daughter of John and Hannah (Hall) Payne, of Portland, Conn. Children:

i. Julia Maria.
ii. William Payne.
iii. Ella.
iv. Margaret.
v. Elizabeth.
vi. David Dickinson, dead.

Clark (*ante*, p. 231).—In reply to Clark query, I will say that my manuscript Folk-Book of East Haddam, Conn., which is a digested transcript of all records personal, which I could find in that town, shows that in the First Church, Thomas Clark had three children baptized: *Mary*, 16 Sept. 1722; *Thomas*, 16 Sept. 1722; *Hannah*, 5 Ap. 1724. Nothing further shown of them, unless one of them be Thomas Clark of Haddam, who m. 14 March, 1761, with Susanna Swaddle of East Haddam.

No records of Clarks in Millington (not Willington) Parish before Daniel, 1746. If Thomas Clark bought and sold land in East Haddam, an examination of the land records would bring out the facts.

D. Williams Patterson.

Newark Valley, N. Y.

GEORGE CLARK, SR. AND JR., OF MILFORD, CONN., AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by R. D. Smyth and communicated by Bernard C. Steiner.

These two men were among the first settlers of Milford. Savage (Vol. 1, p. 393) incorrectly calls them father and son. They had some relationship to each other and were more probably uncle and nephew. The families were among the most prominent in church and town. The names of the several children were the same, and on account of the imperfect state of the records there is some difficulty in distinguishing them.

1. George Clark, Senior, carpenter, refers to his brothers John, Edmund and Daniel in his will dated April 5, 1690. His inventory, made Nov. 12, 1690, showed property valued at £987 9s. In the will he refers to his ownership of a small parcel of copyhold estate at Much Munden, Hertfordshire, England. He was admitted to the church at Milford, March 31, 1644, and died August 1690. His wife Mary —— was admitted to the church there April 2, 1644, and died Sept. 22, 1689.

   Their children were:

   i. Hannah,[2] m. Dea. John Platt of Norwalk, June 6, 1660.
   ii. Abigail, m. Rev. Abraham Pierson, of Branford, Newark, N. J.
   iii. Ruth, m. Robert Plumb, town clerk of Branford.
   iv. Sarah, bap. Feb. 14, 1644, m. 1, Reynold Marvin of Saybrook, Nov. 27, 1663. He d. 1676, aged 42. m. 2, Capt. Joseph Cill or Sill, Feb. 12, 1677-8, who d. Aug. 6, 1696, aged 60.
   v. Rebecca, m. Mr. John Brown and had no children.
   vi. Mary, m. Samuel Clark, son of Dea. George Clark, Dec. 21, 1673.
   vii. John, d. single after his father, whose executor he was.

2. Deacon George Clark, called "Junior," "farmer" and "husbandman," was admitted to the church at Milford, Feb. 21, 1641. He died June 18, 1690. His wife, Sarah ———, was admitted to the Milford Church, Nov. 22, 1640. She died July 19, 1689. He was frequently a delegate to the General Court. Mrs. Sarah Whitman (widow of Elder Zachary) calls him nephew. His inventory included "an old negro woman," and £201 in money. The total amount of property was £1581 6s. 10d. There is no will on the Probate Records at New Haven, but in a suit brought by his grandson George Clark against Nathan Clark, March 30, 1737, it is alleged that he left a will dated April 15, 1678, which was proved before the Court of Assistants at Hartford, May 26, 1691, in which he devised certain lands to his wife Sarah, during life, with remainder over to his son George Clark and the heirs of his body. In the course of that trial, it appears that this will was also entered on the Town Records at Milford, but a search in both places has not disclosed it.

   The children of George and Sarah Clark were:

3. i. Thomas,[2] b. ——, d. Oct. 23, 1719.
   ii. Hannah, b. 1640.
   iii. Ruth, b. 1641.
   iv. Sarah, b. 1643; m. Jonathan Law, Esq., father of Gov. Law, June 1, 1664.

v. Rebecca, b. 1645.
4. vi. Samuel, b. 1646.
vii. Esther, b. 1647; d. Oct. 19, 1661.
5. viii. George, b. March 5, 1648-9.
ix. Mary, b. Feb. 3, 1650-1.
x. John, bap. Aug. 29, 1652.
xi. Abigail, b. Jan. 9, 1653-4.
xii. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 27, 1655.

3. Thomas Clark[2] (*George*[1] *Jr.*) m. 1, Hannah, daughter of William Gilbert of New Haven, May 20, 1663. She died Nov. 4, 1703, and was the mother of all his children. m. 2, Mrs. Grace Pruden, who died Jan. 1724. He lived at Milford and with his brother George, Col. Robert Treat, Ens. Joseph Treat and others, received an Indian deed of the Town of Wiantinoque (New Milford) from Papetōo, Wempetoo, and twelve other Indians, for £60 current money and £20 in goods at money prices, on Feb. 8, 1702–3. The deed is recorded at Milford.

Thomas Clark's children were:

i. Sarah,[3] b. March 4, 1664; m. Benjamin Fenn, Jr.
6. ii. Samuel, b. Aug. 4, 1666; d. May 28, 1725.
7. iii. Thomas, b. Jan. 22, 1668; m. March, 1728.
8. iv. John, b. Dec. 31, 1671; d. 1704.
9. v. George, b. Aug. 31, 1673; d. April, 1726.
10. vi. Joseph, b. March 4, 1676-7; d. Dec., 1752.
vii. Hannah, b. March 20, 1679-80; m. Samuel Pruden or Prudden, Dec. 20, 1705.

4. Samuel[2] Clark (*George*[1] *Jr.*) lived in Milford and m. 1, Mary Clark, daughter George Clark, Sr., Dec. 21, 1673; 2, Sarah ——. His children were:

i. Sarah,[3] m. Joseph Rogers.
ii. Samuel, mentioned in George Clark Sr.'s will.
iii. Mary, m. John Prudden, Jan. 9, 1706.
iv. John.

5. Ensign George[2] Clark (*George*[1] *Jr.*) of Milford, married Deborah, daughter of Hon. Nathan Gold.

Their children were:

i. Elizabeth,[3] m. Ebenezer Curtiss.
12. ii. George, b. April 3, 1682; d. Aug. 1762.
iii. Abigail, m. Gov. Joseph Tolcott, 1698, and d. March 24, 1724. He d. Oct. 11, 1741.
13. iv. Nathan, d. Sept. 1729.
v. Sarah, m. Joseph Beard, Jan. 27, 1706.
vi. Deborah, m. Joseph Judson.
vii. Jane, m. —— Clark.
viii. Jerusha, m. Thomas Baldwin, Jan. 17, 1711-12.
ix. Martha, m. James Booth.
x. Silence, m. Samuel Buckingham, May 20, 1714.

6. Capt. Samuel[3] Clark (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) of Milford, a merchant, married Mehitable ——, who died Dec. 16, 1721.

Their children were (the order is uncertain):

l. Hannah,[4] m. Rev. Thomas Toucey.
ii. Samuel.
iii. Mehitabel, m. —— Bryan.
iv. Oliver, b. July 6, 1704; d. June 21, 1724.

v. Ann, b. June 30, 1709; m. ——— Judson.
vi. Sarah, b. ———; d. May, 1724.
vii. Thomas, m. Susannah Woodruff, Dec. 15, 1725, and had son Isaac, b. Feb. 21, 1726-7.
viii. John, b. June 6, 1711.
ix. Gamaliel, bap. Dec. 7, 1712; admitted to church Jan. 4, 1735-6; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin and Susanna Cary of Bristol, R. I., Dec. 25, 1740. He had three sons and one dau. In 1753 he removed to Bristol. He graduated at Yale College in 1734 and was dead before 1763.

7. Thomas[3] Clark, Jr. (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) of Milford, married Martha ———, Nov. 22, 1703.

Their children were:

i. Rebecca,[4] b. Oct. 4, 1704.
ii. Martha, b. Jan. 15, 1705-6.
iii. Ann, b. Oct. 9, 1707; d. May 29, 1708.
iv. Thomas, b. March 22, 1708-9; m. Deborah, dau. of Samuel Buckingham.
v. Keziah, b. ———; m. John Buckingham, March 25, 1731.
vi. Jonathan, b. March, 1717; d. April 9, 1717.
vii. Jared, b. Jan. 29, 1718-19.

8. John[3] Clark, Jr. (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) of Milford, married Lydia ———. After his death she married Thomas Oviatt, June 7, 1705. John Clark had one child:

i. Deborah, b. Jan. 14, 1703-4.

9. George[3] Clark (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) married Sarah, widow of John Buckingham, July 3, 1705–6.

Their children were:

i. Sarah,[4] b. Oct. 21, 1706; m. Samuel Gunn.
ii, Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1707; d. single, Feb. 1729.
iii. George, b. July 2, 1710; d. July 18, 1710.
iv. George, b. Sept. 28, 1711; d. single, May 1748.
v. Abigail, b. Jan. 4, 1712-13; d. young.
vi. Thomas, b. Aug. 29, 1715.

10. Deacon Joseph[3] Clark (*Thomas*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) married Mary ———.

Their children were:

l. Mary,[4] b. March 24, 1703-4; m. Joseph Sanford.
9. ii. Hannah, b. Jan. 4, 1705-6; m. Jan. 9, 1728-9, Jonathan Fowler, who d. aged 70, May 5, 1773.
iii. Joseph, b. Oct. 9, 1708.
iv. Daniel, b. Dec. 9, 1715, probably is the one who m. Abigail, dau. of Samuel and Silence (Clark) Buckingham, who was b. Nov. 19, 1720.

11. John[3] Clark (*Samuel*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) is probably the husband of Rebecca Prince. She married John Clark, Feb. 6, 1723, and their children were:

i. Rebceca,[4] b. Nov. 19, 1724.
ii. John, b. Jan. 15, 1726.
iii. Lydia, b. June 15, 1729.
iv. Jamy, b. and d. June 19, 1731.
v. Hannah, b. March 7, 1734.

12. Lieut. George[3] Clark (*George*,[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) of Milford, married Mary ———.

Their children were:

i. MARY,[4] b. Nov. 1, 1701; d. Feb. 23, 1773; m. Dea. Joseph Smith of Brookfield, Conn., July 7, 1720. (See REGISTER for July 1891.) Her son, Capt. Richard Smith, m. Hannah Dunning. (See REGISTER for ——— 189) His son, Richard Smith, Jr., m. Lovine Hebert. (See REGISTER for ——— 189 R. D. Smyth was their son.
ii. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 1703-4; m. Deacon Peck.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 17, 1706; m. Timothy Smith, Oct. 29, 1729.
iv. GEORGE, bap. Oct. 12, 1707, graduated at Yale College, 1726, and d. Sept. 28, 1754, "leaving a large landed estate, incumbered heavily with debt." He took an active part in the organizatiou of the Second Church in Milford, in 1741. He m. his second cousin Abigail, dau. of Gov. Jonathan Law, and appears to have left no children.
v. DAVID.
vi. HEZEKIAH.
vii. SARAH, m. ——— Camp.
viii. JOB.

13. NATHAN[3] CLARK (*George,*[2] *George*[1] *Jr.*) married June 29, 1710, Elizabeth Fowler.

Their children were:

i. JONATHAN.[4]
ii. NATHAN, b. Dec. 25, 1714.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. March 21, 1719.
iv. MARTHA, b. May 31, 1722.

GEORGE CLARK, SR. AND JR.—Since the publication of the October [1900, pages 384–389] number of the REGISTER, my attention has been called to the fact * that in Volume III. of Salisbury's "Family Histories and Genealogies" occur some notes on the families of Clark, which give a very different list of children for the two George Clarks, assigning to George Clark, Jr., most of those assigned to George Clark, Sr., by Mr. Smyth. The Salisbury notes also attribute different titles, &c., to the two men, than are given in the REGISTER article, and call George Clark, Sr., "Deacon." This is a proof of the danger of confusion of the two families, spoken of in Mr. Smyth's notes, for two independent workers have come to directly opposite conclusions in regard to the families. Other additions and corrections furnished me are: 1st, that the wife of 3 Thomas[2] was Hannah Gibbard, not Gilbert. 2d, that the wife of 10 Deacon Joseph[3] was Mary, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Canfield) Platt. 3d, that 10 Deacon Joseph's son, iii. Joseph,[4] married Mary, daughter of Andrew Sanford, and had children who settled in New Milford; and 4th, that Treat Genealogy, page 200, refers to six children of iv. George Clark,[4] son of 12 Lieut. George,[3] two of whom, dying young, are commemorated by a tombstone in Milford Cemetery.

BERNARD C. STEINER.

Baltimore, Md.

*Pages 413-416, this volume.

THOMAS CLARK OF MILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS[1] CLARK took the oath of fidelity at New Haven in 1644. He may have been a brother of James Clark of that place. In May, 1652, he married Ann, widow of John Jordan of Guilford. He lived at Milford before his marriage, and was a joiner. He was buried Oct. 10, 1668, and his inventory, taken in Feb., 1668–9, amounted to £200. On Apr. 14, 1669, at New Haven, the inventory was presented and his widow was made administratrix. He resided at Guilford the latter years of his life, kept a store there, and was sued there by John Hill for slander in 1658, but the court dismissed the case with costs, as what Clark had said with reference to an assault made on him by Hill was the truth. Clark occupied Jordan's home lot, and also bought from John Scranton a parcel of upland allowed for 3 acres. His widow died in Saybrook, Jan. 3, 1672–3, whither she removed after his death, leaving an estate of £26 in Guilford, and £77 in Saybrook. She was a daughter of John and Anna Bishop of Guilford, and had by her first husband, John Jordan, a prominent settler of Guilford, two children: *John*, born in 1646, and *Mary*, who married Abner Post of Saybrook.

Children:

i. SARAH,[2] b. Feb. 1, 1653–4.
ii. ELIZABETH.
2. iii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 19, 1657–8.

2. DANIEL[2] CLARK (*Thomas*[1]) was a joiner, and married Mary ———. After his death, she married Philip Bill of New London and Groton, who died July 10, 1739, aged 85.

Children:

3. i. DANIEL,[3] b. Feb. 3, 1683.
ii. THOMAS, b. Feb. 11, 1686.
iii. MERCY, b. Oct. 9, 1702; m. John Willett of Groton.

3. DANIEL[3] CLARK, Jr. (*Daniel*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Killingworth, married, Dec. 8, 1708, Bathsheba, daughter of John Griswold.

Children:

i. MARY,[4] b. Feb. 27, 1709; m. ——— Bailey.
4. ii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 26, 1711.
iii. JOHN, b. Jan. 9, 1712–13; d. Oct. 22, 1713.
iv. JOHN, b. Sept. 1, 1716.
v. THOMAS, b. Apr. 25, 1718.
vi. BATHSHEBA, b. Sept. 25, 1719.
vii. RUTH, b. Dec. 19, 1725.

4. DANIEL[4] CLARK, 3d (*Daniel*,[3] *Daniel*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), married Margaret ———.

Children:

i. DANIEL,[5] b. Dec. 13, 1741.
ii. AARON, b. Aug. 30, 1743.
iii. MARGARET, b. Mch. 1, 1745.
iv. SAMUEL, b. May 7, 1748; d. young.
v. ELIPHALET, b. Nov. 12, 1750.
vi. SAMUEL, b. July 16, 1753.

CLARK-CLARKE FAMILIES OF EARLY CONNECTICUT

By Prentiss Glazier, of Sarasota, Florida

A study of the early vital, probate and land records available at the Connecticut State Library in Hartford indicates that 25 separate groups of Clarks-Clarkes took part in the settlement and growth of Connecticut prior to 1750. Of these 25 heads of families, only two were known brothers, James and John of New Haven. Three more—John of Hartford and Saybrook, William of Hartford and Haddam and Nicholas of Hartford—are bracketed by association. It has been suggested that the two George Clarkes of Milford were cousins, but coincidence may have been a factor. Thomas of Milford and New Haven, settling at Guilford, might have been related to one of the three groups, but proof is lacking.

The purpose of this survey of early Connecticut Clarks-Clarkes is to guide and occasionally to warn against pitfalls of error. The serious researcher will bear this in mind. The listings include references to works better qualified to provide the minutiae. Addenda are those items seemingly important to a better understanding. An asterisk designates sons known or believed to have left issue. The 25 families follow:

1. Benjamin (1663-1750) resided at South Kingstown, R.I., and Plainfield, Conn. A detailed study by William H. Eldridge, "Benjamin Clarke of Plainfield, Conn.", in the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society opines English birth. He was apparently not connected with Clarks of Medfield, Mass. By his first wife, Mercy Smith, he had: Mary, Sarah, Benjamin*, Emanuel*, Samuel* and Jeremiah*; by second wife, Jean or Jane, perhaps Dean, he had: Theophilus*, James, Ann, Elizabeth, Martha, Hannah, Rest and Abigail. He and his widow each left wills.

2. Benjamin (1722-1786) of Stonington was born at Westerly, R.I., son of Samuel and Susanna (Champlin) Clark. He married Susanna Babcock and died at Colrain, Mass. His will names Benjamin, Paul, Pardon, Amie, Francis, Simon, Charles and William Pitt (none traced). See George A. Morrison, *Clarke Genealogies, the "Clarke" Families of Rhode Island* (1902). William, his older half-brother, was also of Stonington.

3. Daniel (1622/3-1710) resided at Windsor. By first wife Mary Newbury, he had: Josiah*, Elizabeth, Daniel*, John*, Mary, Samuel*, Sarah, Hannah and Nathaniel. Emma Lee Walton, *The Clark Genealogy* (1913) gives partial coverage of descendants. Addenda and English data are given by Cyril B. Clark in a microfilm work, "Samuel Clarke of Lebanon, Conn." available at the Library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society and 13 other locations. Cyril B. Clark thought Daniel to be the son of Richard and grandson of Anthony Clark of Harborough; however, a recent correspondent has cited the 1623 baptism at Tarvin, co. Chester, of Daniel, son of the Rev. Sabbath Clark and grandson of Joseph Clark, Jr., and of the Rev. Valentine Overton. His older brothers were Samuel and Josias. The Rev. Josias Clark of Boston, Mass., is identified by *Colonial Clergy . . .* as son of the Rev. Sabaoth Clark. The link is obvious.

4. Daniel (post 1650-post 1737) of Lyme was perhaps of English birth. However, the possibility of New Haven origin should be checked, for a Daniel born in 1675 was alive in 1725. Scant traces are found in Lyme land records. Research in Lyme and perhaps New Haven is needed, but his probable family, perhaps not by wife Patience, is: Daniel*, Abraham, Susanna, Elizabeth, Priscilla and Joanna.

5. Ebenezer (1717-1807) of Mansfield and Ellington was born at Rowley, Mass. (*Richard*[3], *John*[2], *Richard*[1]). By first wife Ann Dimick, a descendant of Gov. Wil-

liam Bradford, he had: Temperance, Simon*, Timothy*, Joanna, Wicom*, Abigail, Ebenezer*, Daniel*, Ann, Eunice, Jonathan*, Mary and Solomon*. See Thomas B. Peck, *Richard Clarke of Rowley, Mass.* . . . (1905) and the same author's "Descendants of Richard Clarke of Rowley, Mass." in THE REGISTER, 58:267-274. Ebenezer Clarke stated in 1804 that he was descended from Richard Clarke of the *Mayflower*.

6. GEORGE (ca. 1610-15-1690) settled at Milford by 1639 and was called "Sr." and carpenter. By wife Sarah, he had: Thomas*, Sarah, Samuel* and George*. The family is well traced by George C. Bryant, *Deacon George Clark(e) of Milford, Conn.* . . . (1949), excellently prepared by Donald Lines Jacobus. Mormon records call him son of George[4] (*George*[3], *William*[2], *George*[1]) of Hertfordshire, whose 1661 will should be checked in England for confirmation. These same records conflict, and caution is advised.

7. GEORGE (also 1610-15-1690) was called "Jr." and farmer and was at Milford by 1640. His wife Mary bore Hannah, Ruth, Sarah, Rebecca, Esther, Mary, John, Abigail and Elizabeth. His 1690 will referred to brothers Daniel, John and Edward, all of England, and to property at Much Munden, co. Herts. Mormon records err in English data, claiming him to be the George who was still at Luton, England, in 1642, and making no note of the Much Munden reference. His male line ended with son John, but daughter Mary married Samuel[2] Clark, son of George Sr. preceding.

8. HANNIEL or HANIEL (1682-1753) resided at Killingly and was born at Haverhill, Mass. (*Haniel*[2], *Edward*[1]). He had seven children by wives Hannah Shepard and Tabitha, perhaps Hartshorn or Hazeltine. "Daniel" in his death record is a copyist's error. See Mary W. Ferris, *Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines* (1943), 1:182-5, and Carol C. Johnson, *A Genealogical History of the Clark & Worth Families* . . . (1970). Son Zabdiel or Zachariah* settled at Dedham, Mass.; Nehemiah*, Stafford, and Nathaniel*, at Pomfret and Woodstock.

9. JAMES (ca. 1610-post 1661) of New Haven was probably a brother of John. By his first wife he had: Mary, Sarah, James* (of Stratford); and prob. Marcy, Samuel*, daughter who married Nathaniel Sanford, Susan and Ebenezer* (of Wallingford). The family is well traced by Donald Lines Jacobus, *Families of Ancient New Haven* (1924), 2:407-413. See also *The American Genealogist*, 9:60 and 31:130-1. The mother of his children was perhaps born Fernes or was perhaps Sarah Harvey, but no proof has been found. He was probably not the legatee mentioned in Henry F. Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (1907), 2:1256-7, for no brother John is mentioned. It is probable that this reference is to James of Roxbury, Mass.

10. JOHN (ca. 1610-1649) of New Haven is believed to be brother of James preceding. By an unknown wife he had: John*, Samuel, Abigail and Hester. See Jacobus, *op. cit.*, 2:403-7. This group had two offshoots to Middletown and one to Woodbury.

11. JOHN (ante 1630-1712) of Farmington. A line is traced by Julius Gay, *A Record of the Descendants of John Clark, of Farmington, Conn.* (1882). Better dates for the children are given in George F. Marvin and William T. R. Marvin, *Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin* (1904), pp. 312-14. The children were: Elizabeth, Rebecca, John, Sarah, Matthew*, Hannah, Abigail, Martha (married Thomas Clark Jr. of Milford), Rachel, Mercy and Ebenezer (died young).

12. JOHN (ca. 1640-1709) of Norwich and Preston was born at Ipswich, Mass., to Sergeant Thomas[1] Clark. By his first wife Mary Burnham, he had: John*, Thomas*, Mary, Phebe, Isaac* and James*. He left a will. Isaac, Jr., went to Keene, N.H. See Vivien B. Keatley, *The Cooley Genealogy* (1941), pp. 503-4, and Carol C. Johnson, *op. cit.*, pp. 115-122.

13. JOHN (ca 1600-1674) of Hartford and Saybrook died at Milford. He is believed a brother of Nicholas and of William, and was perhaps from Braintree, co. Essex. His first wife, perhaps Elizabeth, bore: Elizabeth, John*, Sarah and Joseph. The family is well documented in Donald L. Jacobus and Edgar F. Waterman, *Hale, House and Related Families* (1952), pp. 492-6, and in Mary W. Ferris, *op. cit.*, 2:200-5. Also helpful are Robert N. Wallace, *Twelve Generations of Descendants of John Alden and of John Clarke* (1940) and Helen M. Kyes, *John Clarke of Hartford and Saybrook, Conn.* . . . (1912). The best reference is J. E. Bull's unpublished study in the Connecticut State Library.

14. JOHN (ca. 1685-poss. 1772) of Stonington was probably born at Boston to Timothy[2] (*Jonas*[1] of Cambridge) and Sarah (Richardson) Clark. By his first wife Mary, he had daughter Mary; by second wife Lydia Andrus, he had: John, Samuel, Esther, Timothy*, Ephraim* (minister at Cape Elizabeth, Maine), Aaron*, Moses and Elizabeth. See George A. Morrison, *op. cit.*, pp. 261-4.

15. JOHN (1692-1782) of Windham and Hampton was born at Gloucester, Mass., son of Joseph[2] (*Edmond*[1]). He married Ruth Haskell and had: John*, Stephen*, Daniel, David*, Jeremiah*, Hannah, Amos*, Mary, Jonathan and Isaac. It is uncertain whether Isaac married. See Royal R. Hinman, *A Catalogue of the . . . Early Puritan Settlers of . . . Connecticut* (1852), pp. 613-14, fn. Probate and land records are helpful here.

16. NATHANIEL (1672-1746) of Lyme was born at Boston to John[2] (*Thomas*[1] of Plymouth) and Sarah, perhaps Wales. His father is buried at Lyme. He married Sarah (Lay) DeWolf and had: John* (of Colchester), Nathaniel*, Thomas*, William* (of Derby), Samuel* (of East Haddam), Sarah and (adopted) Eleazer*. A line is traced in *The American Genealogist* (57:7-16) but with errors and omissions. Accurate and extensive coverage is provided by Arthur H. Radasch and Katharine W. Radasch, *The Thomas Clark Family* (1972).

17. NICHOLAS (ca. 1610-1680) of Hartford is thought to be a brother of John of Saybrook and William of Haddam. By an unknown wife he sired son Thomas* and two daughters. He apparently had New London connections. The unpublished "Early Families of Hartford" in the Connecticut State Library traces some descendants but contains errors. This family includes large landholders in the East Hartford-Bolton area. Intensive research is needed here.

18. ROBERT (ca. 1620-1694) resided at Woodbury and Stratford. He (or perhaps an unrecorded Robert Jr.) married Hannah and had John* and Hannah, 1684-7. See the Rev. Samuel Orcutt, *A History of . . . Stratford . . .* (1886), 2:1175.

19. SETH (1723-1811) of Woodstock was born at Braintree, Mass., to David[2] (*Joseph*[1]). He married in 1744 at Norton, Mass., Mary (Weld) Leonard, who bore: Eunice, Abigail, Sarah, William* (to Belchertown, Mass.), David* and John*. His brother William[3] probably settled at Norton. See Clarence W. Bowen, *The History of Woodstock, Conn.* (1932),

20. THEOPHILUS (1670-1737) of Ashford was born at Medfield, Mass., to Benjamin[2] (*Joseph*[1]). By wives Rachel Partridge and Elizabeth (Underwood) Cutler, he sired 16 children, some at Medway, Mass. Many by the first marriage went to Keene, N.H., and some by the second, to Pennsylvania. The 1803 will of son Benjamin, who died without issue, is helpful, for he was apparently the last of this group in Ashford. Land records should be checked.

21. THOMAS (ca. 1620-1668) of Guilford was earlier at New Haven and Milford. He married Ann (Bishop) Jordan, widow of John, and had Sarah and Daniel* (mar. Ruth Barber and Mary ——). The latter settled at Killingworth, where his only surviving son, Daniel Jr., had a family. See Ralph D. Smyth, "Thomas Clark of Milford, Conn., and His Descendants". THE REGISTER, 59:132, and also *The American Genealogist*, 9:232. Clifford S. Sims, *Account of the Ancestors . . . of John Lardner Clark . . .* (1870) errs in identifying Thomas of Egg Harbor, N.J., who was actually Thomas Jr. from Haddam, via East Haddam and Lyme.

22. THOMAS (1645/6-1739) followed sons Joseph* and David* to Coventry, where he died. He is not of the Plymouth, Mass., family, and some have thought him perhaps from Boston, where several Thomases are confused. He married at Scituate, Mass., in 1676, Martha Curtis and had many descendants in Hanover, Pembroke, Rochester, Middleboro and Freetown, Mass., areas. Son David* married Maria Hammond, a *Mayflower* descendant, and their sons Joseph* went to Granville, Mass., and David Jr.* to Farmington and Lenox, Mass. Thomas Jr.* had sons Joseph* and Seth*, also of Coventry.

23. THOMAS (ca.1715-20-17??) of Sherman lacks identification. He is found only in the Sherman Church records. He, four sons and a daughter were baptized together in 1754 (Thomas, Joshua, William, Robert and Ruth). Son Joseph was baptized later in 1754; sons John and Phineas, in 1756. Thomas Jr. and Ruth are found in New Milford records. Joshua, William, Robert, and perhaps John and Phineas left traces at Woodbury and Bethlehem. A close study of Sherman

*Page 417, this volume.

records, separately indexed at the Connecticut State Library, might set up a source-and-migration pattern for other families there.

24. William (ca. 1610-1681) of Hartford and Haddam was probably a brother of John Saybrook and Nicholas of Hartford. His wife Katherine Bunce bore at least eight children, order assumed: William* (of Wethersfield), John* (of Middletown), Elizabeth (married probably James Wells or Wheeler), Joseph*, Sarah (married John Fenner or Timothy Spencer?), Mary (married Daniel Hubbard), Thomas* (married Elizabeth Bailey), and Hannah. See *Americana*, 36:478; Mary W. Ferris, *op. cit.*, 2:206-9, and *The American Genealogist*, 27:165, 170. A line from Middletown to Woodbury is set forth in Salter S. Clark, *A Few Genealogical Items Connected with . . . Ebenezer Clark . . .* (1880).

25. William (1656-1725) of Lebanon was born at Dorchester, Mass., son of Lt. William and Sarah (Holton?) Clark, pioneers of Northampton, Mass. By first wife Hannah Strong, he had: Hannah (married Ebenezer Hunt and Thomas Bissell), Abigail, William 3rd* (married Bethiah Williams), Jonathan* (married Hannah Smalley, a *Mayflower* descendant), Thomas* (married Sarah Strong and settled at Waterbury), Joseph* (mar. Rebecca Huntington) and Benoni* (married Hannah Root). He had by second wife Mary, daughter of Benjamin Smith of Milford: Timothy* (married Deborah Beard), Gershom* (mar. Esther Strong) and Mary and two Davids, who all died young. Further data are found in Donald L. Jacobus, *The Waterman Family* (1939), 1:637-40; Winifred L. Holman's typescript, "Clark Notes" (1928), and the anonymous *Ancestry of General Emmons Clark* (1891). Rodney Clark of Raynham, Mass., is planning imminent publication of a genealogy of this Clark family.

The study of early Connecticut Clarks disclosed many towns with which the families had been associated and certain migration patterns worthy of notation. The following comments are generalizations, of course, and apply only to Clarks.

The family of George dominated Milford and spread to Oxford, Derby, Woodbridge, New Haven, New Milford, Litchfield, Woodbury, Sharon and nearby towns. New Haven was the bailiwick of brothers John and James, although some descendants of Nathaniel of Lyme went there. The line of James Jr. multiplied at Stratford, where Robert's line barely survived. Lyme fostered the Nathaniel group, with an obscure Daniel making little impression. Killingworth long knew the descendants of Daniel, only son of Thomas of Guilford. Saybrook "belonged" to its pioneer John's progeny, who spread into Essex and Chester. Windham, Hampton and Chaplin were long monopolized by John from Gloucester, Mass. John from Ipswich took over the Norwich-Preston area, with "strays" from the Benjamin Clark family of Plainfield and Canterbury. Stonington and Voluntown were "other homes" of commuters from Rhode Island. Pomfret accepted Haniel's son from Killingly and buried Samuel from North Kingstown, R.I. Woodstock welcomed Seth and other late-comers from Massachusetts. The children of Theophilus left Ashford to the offshoots of the Lebanon and Mansfield groups. In Lebanon, William's descendants outnumbered two branches from Daniel of Windsor, who also shared Mansfield with Ebenezer from Rowley, Mass. Grandsons of Thomas from Scituate left Coventry for Granville and Lenox, Mass., via Farmington.

Colchester was principally the home of two prolific branches from Daniel, one via Hartford. However, John, son of Lyme's Nathaniel, settled there, some of his progeny going to Kent, New Milford and New Haven, also to Bradford, Vt., and Clinton, N.Y. East Windsor,

Bolton and East Hartford protected the obscurity of Nicholas' descendants there, while one line moved to New Britain via Farmington, another to Woodbury. Wintonbury (now Bloomfield), Simsbury and Suffield received many of Daniel's tribe, some going to Granby and meeting cousins from Lebanon. Farmington was taken over from the tenuous line of John by New Haven emigrés, some of whom had monopolized Wallingford and spread to Torrington and Waterbury, where they encountered William's grandson Thomas from Lebanon. Southington took the overflow from New Haven and from Farmington.

Haddam, except for Daniel from Saybrook, was ruled by William's progeny. His son John was early at Middletown, with offshoots going to Woodbury, Chatham (now East Hampton), Durham and East Haddam, there meeting Nathaniel's son Samuel from Lyme. Several other Haddamites chose New Marlboro and Otis, Mass. Middletown became more the home of two branches from new Haven.

Woodbury received several unrelated Clarks, including Capt. Ebenezer (great-grandson of William via Middletown), Joseph (great-grandson of Nicholas), Zadock (from John of New Haven); Samuel (great-great-grandson of George), transient sons of the obscure Thomas of Sherman, and some from Stratford's James, Jr. Washington, set off from Woodbury, was the final resting place of some of these Clarks. Bethlehem drew Dan from East Haddam and sent Elisha, Jr. (from Middletown) to Pawlet, Vt. In Litchfield area we find some of William's worthies pausing, en route to Vermont; James and Jonah, sons of Caleb from Waterbury (the former to Nassau and Chatham, N.Y., and the latter to Branford), and sundry descendants of the Stratford clan. Some of George's strain were buried there, including Ebenezer, unrecorded son of John 3rd of Waterbury.

Waterbury long knew kin of Thomas from Lebanon and Caleb from Wallingford. The latter sent two sons to Litchfield and perhaps Caleb, Jr., to Berkshire County, Mass. Torrington received Uzel from East Haddam (of Lyme Background and not to be confused with Uzziel of Middletown, later of Vermont). Winchester (now Winsted) had three Clark groups, from Saybrook, New Haven and Whately, Mass., Daniel of Winchester, perhaps from Killingworth, also linked with Norfolk, where Eliphalet from Killingworth tarried. Another Daniel paused at Canaan, before joining father Reuben (from Haddam) at New Marlborough, Mass. Second cousin Jacob followed the same pattern. Boston-born Samuel had children at Canaan, en route from Westminster, Mass., to Richmond, Mass., and Weybridge, Vt. Salisbury received Aaron, Jr., from Lebanon, via Union. Sharon drew Daniel, his distant cousin, from the Wintonbury kin of Daniel.

Capt. James, son of Adam of Stratford and Redding, was of Danbury. Joseph, native of Mansfield and from Daniel, was of Danbury and Newburgh, N.Y., but returned to rest in Clark Cemetery at Chaplin. The few Stamford Clarks were probably from Bedford, N.Y. Ridgefield puzzles the contributor, and one must look for possible links with Danbury or with New York State border towns.

Huntington and Shelton took their Clarks (few from Robert and

many from James, Jr.) from the parent town of Stratford. Orange had many derived from George. New Milford Clarks were generally from Milford, but William, Jr., of the Nathaniel (of Lyme) group had followed the Colchester-Kent path. Obscure Thomas, Jr., Sherman-based, married and had a family at New Milford, and there were also a few from the Stratford brood. Cornwall also attracted some from Stratford.

In conclusion, parallels are interesting and provocative, sometimes informative, sometimes misleading. Some towns had as many as seven unrelated Clark households. Caution, therefore: Be aware and not beguiled.

The late Vice President Charles Gates Dawes had lines from William of Haddam, John of Saybrook and Haniel of Killingly. Two signers of the Declaration of Independence had Clark-of-Connecticut ancestry: Oliver Wolcott, from Daniel; and Samuel Huntington, from John of Saybrook and John of Farmington. Worthy Ebenezer of Mansfield and Ellington sired several solid citizens and a maladjusted, inept and good-natured rover, the search for whose identity led to the collection of these records.

CLAY.—This account of the family of JOSEPH[1] CLAY of Guilford, Conn., compiled by the late Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, may be of interest:

At a town meeting in Guilford the 20th of March, 1670–71, liberty was granted to Joseph Clay to seek some accommodation suitable to himself to be viewed by some men. At a town meeting Aug. 2, 1673, he was appointed one of the surveyors. His home-lot, granted by the town, was "situate lying and being in the town of Guilford containing one acre and bounded Northerly on the Highway, Westerly on the land of Daniel Evarts, Southerly partly against the land of Andrew Ward and part of the land George Hiland, Easterly on Common land."

1. JOSEPH[1] CLAY died Nov. 30, 1695. He married, Apr. 18, 1670, Mary Love, or Low, who died Dec. 7, 1692.

Children:

i. Mary,[2] b. Jan. 10, 1670-1; m. Nicholas Masson of Saybrook.
ii. Sarah, b. Mch. 5, 1674; d. Apr. 5, 1717; m. Mch. 13, 1701, John Chittenden, who d. Feb. 1710.
iii. Hannah, b. Aug. 3, 1677; d. young.
iv. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1677; d. young.

Baltimore, Md. BERNARD C. STEINER.

THE CLINTON FAMILY OF CONNECTICUT

Compiled by Mrs. E. J. Clinton of Clintonville, Conn., and communicated by Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.*

1. Lawrence[1] Clinton was of Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1665. Two years later he called himself about 24 years old, and this would place his birth about 1643. His antecedents are unknown. The English family, founded in the twelfth century by Osbert de Clinton, held at this time the earldom of Lincoln. A branch went to Ireland in the reign of Henry II and settled in County Louth (see *County Louth Archaeological Journal*, vol. 2, p. 398); and from this Irish branch probably descended the Charles Clinton family of New York, members of which were Gen. James Clinton, the Revolutionary soldier, George Clinton, Vice-President of the United States, and DeWitt Clinton, the famous Governor of New York. It is possible that Lawrence Clinton descended likewise from the Irish branch; the name Lawrence was of common occurrence among the Louth Clintons, most of whom were dispossessed in the Cromwellian wars. Records of a court trial in 1667, referred to later, make it seem more likely that Lawrence of Ipswich was of English birth. James Ford deposed that he heard Goodman Cross, Sr., say "that his man Clenton had good friends in England, he said that Capt. Breeden told him so." Also Lawrence's sister-in-law, Ruth White, testified that he "had rich friends in England."

He married first, in Dec. 1665, Rachel Halfield, daughter of Richard and Martha, a lady thirteen years his senior. Previous to his marriage he had been apprenticed to Robert Cross, Sr., but bought his freedom for three years and a half by paying his master twenty pounds. This money he procured from Rachel, who claimed that her mother gave it to her. Thomas White, the husband of Rachel's sister Ruth and guardian of her mother Martha Halfield, doubted Rachel's honesty, and sued Robert Cross for receiving the money. The case occupied the attention of the court on 20 Nov. 1666 and again on 27 Nov. 1667. The deposition of Rachel Clinton herself is of interest:

"This deponent saith that Robert Cross senior did much solisitt me to be married to Lorrence Clenton & also did labor hard with the worshipfull Mr. Simonds to marry us together. He told me that he was a man that deserved a maid worth a bushell of gold & also Robert Cross Senr. said that he would give me a better portion than ever my Father did & also he sent his son to persuade me to be married to Lorrance Clenton, further this deponent saith Lorence Clenton said that he had a unkell worth thousands & he would make him his heir & that he had fifty pound in gold to come in Capt. Pearse, and that he had a mother at Boston and also he told me a thousand lyes more to delude me so as to be married to him and to cause me

* The material for this article was collected mainly through the efforts of Mrs. E. J. Clinton of Clintonville, Conn., and was prepared for publication, with some additions, by Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of New Haven, Conn. Acknowledgment is made to all who furnished material, but especially to Orson P. Clinton of Waukesha, Wis., and to John C. Pearson of Cleveland, Ohio. All places mentioned in this article are situated within the present limits of the State of Connecticut, unless another State or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

to put money into his hands. Farther this deponent saith that Robert Cross senr. threatened this deponent that in case the money now in controversy were taken from him again, then he would sell her and her husband Clenton too for servants." Sworn in court at Salem, 27, 9 mo., 1667.

In 1676 Lawrence Clinton served in King Philip's War. It is not likely that he lived with his first wife long after their marriage, and on 12 Oct. 1681 she petitioned for a divorce, which was granted (Mass. Archives, vol. 9, p. 104). Rachel was tried for witchcraft in 1692, and was confined in the Ipswich jail, but escaped. She lived the remainder of her life alone, in a hut on Hog Island, Ipswich, on a piece of land given to her from her mother's estate. On 7 Jan. 1695 administration on the estate of Rachel Klenton was granted to her sister, Ruth White of Wenham, Mass., who was the principal creditor.

Lawrence Clinton married secondly, at Providence, R. I., 9 Feb. 1680/1, MARY WOODEN, daughter of John and Mary of Beverly, Mass., by whom he had previously had at least one child. She was born at Haverhill, Mass., 6 Mar. 1653, and died probably at Newport, R. I., in Jan. 1690/1. The following appears in the records of the Rhode Island Friends:

"——— Clenton ye wife of Laurance Clenton: she Departed this Life, (aged abought 35 yeares:) in newporte one Rhoad Island y^e^ —: day 11 m^o^ 1690, she was nephew to John Johnson."

The age given does not exactly coincide with the date of Mary Wooden's birth, but the discrepancy is not great. Her death is given in the Quaker records probably on account of her connection with John Johnson, who is mentioned several times between 1679 and 1689 in the book recording the meetings of Friends.

Lawrence Clinton appears on record for the last time in a suit brought by Peleg Chamberlain to eject him from half a house and half a lot in Newport, R. I., 28 Mar. 1704 (Newport Court of Trials, vol. A., p. 153). Judgment was found for the plaintiff, but Lawrence carried the case to the Assembly:

"Upon an appeal of Lawrence Clinton, tenant to John Easton Junr to this Assembly, against a verdict of jury and judgment of Court passed against him on a rehearing at the last Court of Triall in September, on action commenced by Peleg Chamberlain, guardian to the children of Samuel King deceased, the judgment passed in the Assembly, that said verdict of jury [be] conformed, and that this Assembly cannot give the said Clinton any further relief in said case," 25 Oct. 1704 (R. I. Colonial Records, vol. 3, p. 512).

Samuel King's wife was Jane Chamberlin, born Dec. 1667, died 1 May 1702, sister of Peleg; but the basis of Lawrence's claim to King or Chamberlin land has not been ascertained.

He probably married thirdly MARGARET (PAINTER) MORRIS, born about 1667, daughter of Shubael and Mercy (Lamberton) and widow of ——— Morris (REGISTER, vol. 68, p. 275). She married thirdly * Jeremiah Mott, with whom she removed, prior to 1742, to Wallingford, Conn. The evidence for this third marriage of Lawrence Clinton and for the children of it is circumstantial. In 1702 a Lawrence Clinton appeared in West Haven, Conn., and settled later at North Haven. The identity of names makes it almost certain that

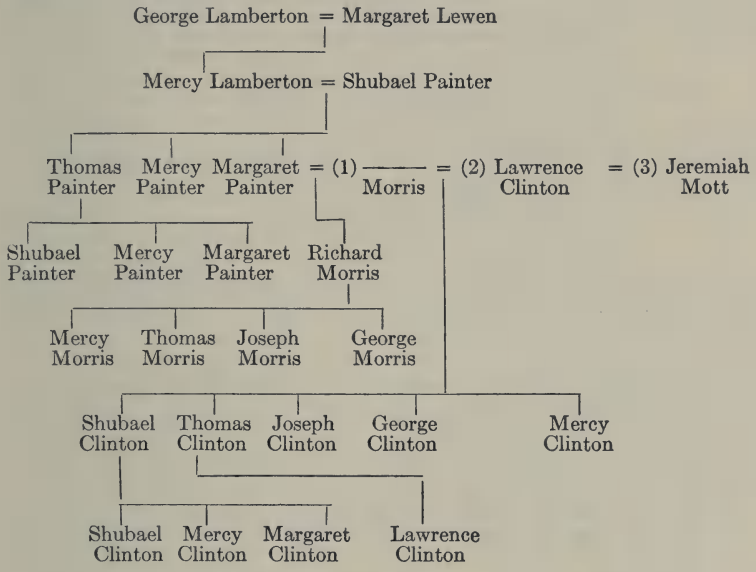
*Page 3, Vol. III of this work.

he was a son of Lawrence of Newport, R. I., and his age leads us to suppose that he was a child of the second wife. A Mary Clinton, who married at New Haven in 1708, was probably own sister of this second Lawrence. Between 1718 and 1728 four other Clintons — Shubael, Thomas, Joseph, and George — settled at West Haven. When George had a case in court, the other three went bond for him, and therefore it is supposed that they were brothers. The belief that they were sons of Lawrence of Newport rests on the following considerations: (1) Thomas was baptized at Newport prior to 1709. (2) Joseph, according to court records, had disappeared from Newport in 1728, and he first appeared at West Haven in 1726. Thus it is proved that the West Haven brothers came from Newport. (3) Lawrence of Newport was living as late as 1704, and was the only adult Clinton then at Newport, or, so far as is known, in New England. (4) Thomas named a son Lawrence. (5) Both the Newport and the West Haven Clintons were attached to the Church of England. But the West Haven Clintons must have been born after the death of Lawrence's second wife (1691), when he was over fifty years old. The existence of a third wife must therefore be postulated, and for the following reasons it is believed that she was Margaret Painter: (1) It is thought that she was a daughter of Shubael Painter, because of the names that she gave to her sons. Shubael would be named for her father, Thomas for her brother, and George for her grandfather, George Lamberton. Furthermore, a Mercy Clinton was baptized at Newport in 1711, who would be named for Margaret's mother, Mercy Lamberton. (2) In 1743 Jeremiah and Margaret Mott of Wallingford, Conn., conveyed to George Clinton one fourth of one sixth of the Lamberton farm. A study of the deeds proves that Margaret Mott could not have possessed this portion except as child of Shubael and Mercy (Lamberton) Painter. According to the theory advanced, this Margaret was either aunt or mother of George Clinton and his brothers. Now, besides Margaret, Shubael Painter is known to have had two other children, Thomas and Mercy. According to the law of inheritance, Thomas would receive one half and each of the daughters one fourth of the Lamberton estate in possession of their parents.* Therefore all the surviving children of Shubael and Mercy Painter are accounted for. Mercy Painter has been traced, and consequently Margaret is the only daughter of Shubael Painter who could have been mother of the Clintons. (3) Margaret's last husband, Jeremiah Mott, was on 22 June 1699 admitted an inhabitant of Westerly, R. I. (town records, vol. 1, p. 23), the very town where the Painters were early settled. Adam Mott, probably Margaret's stepson, settled in Wallingford prior to 1717. (4) Both Thomas and Joseph Clinton bought land in Wallingford, and Thomas lived there from 1726 to 1728. Their interest in Wallingford is explained if their mother, Margaret Mott, was living there. (5) Thomas Painter, brother of Margaret, went from Newport to West Haven before 1694; and the four Clinton brothers followed him there later, and were intimate with his family. He too bought land in Wallingford. (6)

* For the children of Capt. George Lamberton and for the Lamberton estate see REGISTER, vol. 68, pp. 283–285.

Richard Morris of Milford, Conn., agreed in 1742 to support Margaret wife of Jeremiah Mott. It is a significant fact that Morris came to Milford from Newport.

The curious correspondence of names in the Painter and Clinton families, too striking to be a mere coincidence, may best be shown by the following chart:



Children by second wife:

i. A CHILD,[2] b. prior to 25 Sept. 1677 (Salem Court Records); perhaps d. young, or possibly identical with ii or iii.

2. ii. LAWRENCE, b. abt. 1679, according to age given by himself in his will.

iii. JACOB, b. abt. 1681 (?); d. at Ipswich, Mass., 17 Oct. 1720; m. ELIZABETH MOULTON, who d. 23 Nov. 1720, dau. of James. Children: 1. *Jacob*,[3] b. 28 Dec. 1705. 2. *Jonathan*, b. 28 Jan. 1707; d. 25 Oct. 1794; m. 8 Dec. 1732 Sarah Moulton, b. 1705, d. 3 Mar. 1798, dau. of William and Jane (Conant); left issue. 3. *Elizabeth*, d. 11 Dec. 1729. 4. *John*, b. abt. 1714; m. at Danvers, Mass., 6 July 1752, Prudence Braden; left issue. 5. *James*, b. abt. 1718; m. 19 July 1743 Sarah Tilton, who m. (2) (intention 10 Nov. 1770) Capt. Richard Manning; left issue.

iv. MARY, m. at New Haven, Jan. 1708, SAMUEL HUMISTON.

Children by third wife:

v. MERCY, bapt. as an adult at Trinity Church, Newport, R. I., 4 Jan. 1711.

3. vi. SHUBAEL.

4. vii. THOMAS, bapt. as an infant at Newport, R. I., prior to 1709.

5. viii. JOSEPH.

ix. MARTHA, bapt. at Newport, R. I., 13 May 1711.

x. GEORGE, d. 27 Mar. 1776 (private record); m. (1) 24 May 1733 MARY CLARK, b. 11 June 1711, d. 28 Feb. 1736/7, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (Beecher); m. (2) 8 Nov. 1737 ANNE (BRISTOL) HODGE, b. 12 Feb. 1701, widow of Thomas. George Clinton

first appears in the New Haven records in Nov. 1728, when he was charged with being the father of the child of Elizabeth Painter, for whom see REGISTER, vol. 68, p. 276 (3, vii). He pleaded not guilty, was found guilty by the court, and ordered to "contribute towards the maintenance of child two shillings and six pence p week from the Birth untill it be two years old, and thenceforward as this Court shall hereafter order. George Clinton of New Haven principall and Shuball Clinton and Joseph Clinton of said New Haven, and Thomas Clinton of Wallingford, acknowledged themselves bound in a Recognizance of one hundred pounds." George, Shubael, Thomas, and Joseph Clinton were summoned in Jan. 1729 "to shew Cause why Judgment should not be Given and Execution awarded against them for the sum of 100 lb." Three months later they appeared, and George paid down £13, "whereof £10 : 6 : 0 was delivered to Mr. Thomas Panther for the use of his daughter Elisa" (County Court Records, vol. 3, pp. 270, 284, 287). In July 1744 Isaac, illegitimate son of George Clinton of New Haven, chose James Miles of Wallingford as his guardian (Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 559). Children by first wife: 1. *Obedience*,[3] b. 25 Mar. 1734 (New Haven records); d. 31 Jan. 1739 (gravestone at West Haven). 2. *David*, b. abt. 1736; d. 17 Aug. 1742 (gravestone at West Haven). Child (illegitimate) by Elizabeth Painter: *Isaac*, b. 1728; d. on sea voyage 26 July 1750 (Wallingford records).

2. LAWRENCE[2] CLINTON (*Lawrence*[1]), born about 1679, died at North Haven in 1757. He married first MARY BROCKETT, born 18 May 1674, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Doolittle); and secondly ELIZABETH SANFORD, born 7 Nov. 1704, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Chubb). He was in New Haven as early as 1702, owned land at West Haven, and was one of the first settlers of North Haven. Clintonville, a section of the latter town, was named after his family. He had three persons in his family in 1704 (New Haven Proprietors' Records, vol. 4, pp. 112, 125, 159). He was a communicant of Christ Church (Anglican), Stratford, on 25 Dec. 1724; but his family belonged to the Congregational Church at North Haven. In his will, dated 21 Sept. 1742 and proved in 1757, he called himself about 63 years old, mentioned his children by name, and appointed his friend Capt. John Sanford and his brother Gershom Barns executors (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 127).

Children by first wife:

i. ELIZABETH,[3] b. abt. 1703; d. 22 May 1760; m. 20 Jan. 1725/6 JAMES BISHOP, b. 17 Feb. 1698/9, d. 15 July 1780. James Bishop, Jr., and wife Elizabeth conveyed, 21 Aug. 1754, to Moses and Samuel Brockett several pieces of property that was their grandmother Elizabeth Brockett's (New Haven Deeds, vol. 18, p. 402).

ii. ABIGAIL, m. MARKUS BAXTER (?).

iii. MARY, m. at New Haven, 21 Oct. 1725, ISAAC GRIGGS. Isaac Griggs of Wallingford and wife Mary conveyed, 29 May 1760, to Moses and Samuel Brockett all right from their grandfather John Brockett (New Haven Deeds, vol. 25, p. 448). In his will, dated 14 Jan. 1763 and proved 1 Mar. 1768, Isaac Griggs named wife Mary, sons Jacob, Noah, Samuel, Solomon, and Paul, and daughters Sarah, wife of William Munson of Wallingford, and Rachel, wife of John Spencer of Waterbury (Woodbury Probate Records, vol. 6, p. 61).

iv. Lydia.
v. Sarah, m. Robert Byington of Wallingford, b. at Branford, 14 Jan. 1714/15. Robert and Sarah Byington of Wallingford conveyed, 1754, to Samuel and Moses Brockett all right from their grandfather John Brockett (New Haven Deeds, vol. 18, p. 401).
vi. Anne, unm. in 1754. Phebe and Anne Clenton of New Haven conveyed, 13 May 1754, all right from their grandfather John Brockett (Wallingford Deeds, vol. 13, p. 132).
vii. Phebe, unm. in 1754.

Children by second wife, recorded at New Haven:

6. viii. Lawrence, b. 1 Jan. 1737.
ix. John, b. 9 Apr. 1740; d. in autumn of 1777; m. 7 June 1764 Ann Thorpe, b. 7 May 1731, d. 10 Oct. 1777, dau. of Samuel and Ann (Payne). In Dec. 1778 Lawrence Clinton, the only brother, was appointed administrator of his estate (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 12, p. 285). Child: 1. *Anna*,[4] b. 9 Apr. 1766; d. 29 Sept. 1777.

3. Shubael[2] Clinton (*Lawrence*[1]) was baptized as an adult 21 Mar. 1734. He married Elizabeth ———, who was baptized 7 May 1734. Their six children were baptized in the same year. (Records of Christ Church, Anglican, West Haven; the baptisms of his family appear also in the records of Christ Church, Stratford.) He enlisted in the French and Indian War, and was reported dead 5 Oct. 1756. His wife survived him; but Eliphalet Stevens, husband of his daughter Elizabeth, was appointed administrator of his estate. The only item in his inventory was the amount due for service in the war. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, p. 35.)

Children:

i. Elizabeth,[3] m. June 1737 Eliphalet Stevens, b. 24 Jan. 1717.
ii. Mercy.
iii. Mary.
iv. Shubael, probably d. young.
7. v. Henry, b. abt. 1727.
vi. Margaret, b. abt. 1728; d. at Bethlehem, Conn., 12 Dec. 1806; m. at Milford, Conn., 20 Nov. 1749, Joseph Stilson of Milford, who d. at Bethlehem 26 Apr. 1811.

4. Thomas[2] Clinton (*Lawrence*[1]), baptized as an infant at Newport, R. I., prior to 1709, died at West Haven in 1761. He married first, at New Haven, 7 Aug. 1718, Hope Downs, born 11 Mar. 1697/8, died about 1729, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Humphreville); and secondly Mary ——— (probably Downs, sister of his first wife, born 22 Jan. 1701/2). In Nov. 1725 he was charged with "Resisting the Constable some time in March last," and was found guilty (County Court Records, vol. 3, pp. 209, 221). He was a communicant of the Anglican Church at Stratford 7 Aug. 1726. On 29 Dec. 1726 he bought 85½ acres in Wallingford of Benjamin Dutton, and sold this land 26 Mar. 1728, calling himself "of Wallingford, blacksmith" (Wallingford Deeds, vol. 5, pp. 268, 452).

Children by first wife:

8. i. THOMAS,[3] b. at New Haven 20 June 1719.
9. ii. JOHN, b. at New Haven 8 Nov. 1721.
10. iii. LAWRENCE.
iv. SAMUEL (probably s. of *Thomas*[2]), m. MARY BRYAN, dau. of Joseph of Milford. In 1750, Samuel Clinton and Mary his wife of Milford conveyed to their brother Joseph Bryan all their right to the estate of their father Joseph Bryan (Milford Deeds, vol. 12, p. 147). In Oct. 1746 Samuel Clinton memorialized the Assembly, alleging that he, "of New Haven," enlisted in His Majesty's service in the intended expedition against Canada, and that David Sandford of Milford held from him (who was his apprentice) £24. 10s. premium for service (Col. Records of Conn., vol. 9, p. 254).
11. v. SIMEON, b. at Wallingford 26 Jan. 1727/8.

Children by second wife:

vi. RHODA, bapt. at West Haven 6 Mar. 1730/1; d. 8 Oct. 1775; m. (1) 7 Oct. 1746 (New Haven records, but according to the records of Christ Church, Stratford, this marriage took place at Derby, 3 Nov. 1746) SAMUEL STEVENS, b. 6 Sept. 1718; m. (2) REUBEN THOMAS of Woodbridge, Conn.
12. vii. LEVI, bapt. at West Haven 27 Dec. 1732.

5. JOSEPH[2] CLINTON (*Lawrence*[1]) appears twice in the records of the Newport Court of Trials (vol. B.), both times as defendant in a suit for recovery:

Mar. 1728. "Daniel Hunt of Rehoboth in the County of Bristol and Province of Massachusetts Bay, Innholder pltff in an action of the Case Dam. £6 Joseph Clenton of Newport aforesd Cordwainer Deft. The Deft. made Default. Therefore it is considered by the Court that the sd Daniel recover of the sd Joseph three pounds & ten pence Debt & Costs of Suit £2. 15. 10."

Since both suits were lost by default, it would seem that Joseph had left Newport; and a record of Sept. 1728 reads:

"Hunt vs. Clenton. Neither Body nor Estate is to be found by me. Robert Taylor Const."

Joseph next appears in the records of New Haven, where we find his marriage and the births of his children. After that, he disappears entirely. He married, 31 Mar. 1725/6, ESTHER WOODING, born 29 Jan. 1702/3, daughter of William and Jane (Holmes). His last deed in New Haven is dated 19 Nov. 1739 (New Haven Deeds, vol. 12, p. 68). In 1732 he purchased land in Wallingford, but never resided there (Wallingford Deeds, vol. 6, p. 633, vol. 7, p. 22).

Children:

13. i. WILLIAM,[3] b. 15 May 1726.
ii. SYBIL, b. 21 Apr. 1729.
iii. ESTHER, b. 27 Apr. 1732; m. at Litchfield, 20 Sept. 1750, ABISHA BUCK.
14. iv. JOSEPH, b. 19 Sept. 1733.
v. JESSE, b. 17 July 1736; reported dead in the French and Indian War, in the campaign of 1756.
vi. ELIPHAZ, b. 17 July 1739. Eliphaz Clinton, sandy complexion, 5 ft. 11 in. in height, aged 20 yrs., b. in Boston, laborer, enlisted 17 Apr. 1758 in Queens Co., N. Y. Perhaps he is identical with the Eliphaz of this genealogy, although the birth of the latter was recorded, at least, in New Haven. One Peter Clinton enlisted in the same company.

6. Capt. Lawrence[3] Clinton (*Lawrence,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 1 Jan. 1737, died at North Haven 9 Sept. 1804. He married first, 15 Nov. 1759, Elizabeth Todd, born 29 Sept. 1736, died 3 Apr. 1803, daughter of Gershom and Hannah (Mansfield); and secondly Mrs. Lucretia (———) DeWitt, who married thirdly, 1 Apr. 1807, Nathaniel Johnson of Northford and died in 1844. In 1777 he was made a member of the prudential committee of the First Congregational Church, North Haven, and in 1780 was one of the special committee to tear out of the meeting house the pew of the Tory, Joshua Chandler. He became captain of the militia in 1781, and from 1782 to 1796 was entrusted with the seating of the meeting house.

Children by first wife:

i. Esther,[4] b. 5 Aug. 1760; d. 4 May 1842; m. 30 Dec. 1779 Solomon Jacobs, b. 1 July 1759, d. 7 Nov. 1799.

15. ii. Jesse Eton, b. 9 Aug. 1762.

iii. David, b. 27 Aug. 1765; d. 21 Apr. 1783.

iv. Eunetia, b. 13 Dec. 1768; m. 13 Jan. 1791 Thomas Beach; removed to Vermont.

v. Hannah, b. 1772; d. 15 Jan. 1861; m. 20 Sept. 1790 Joel Pierpont.

7. Henry[3] Clinton* (? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born about 1727, died 15 Apr. 1814. He married at Derby, Conn., about 1760, Rachel Pierson, born 16 Sept. 1742, died 26 June 1815, daughter of Stephen and Hannah (Munson). Before 1763 he removed to Barkhamsted, and in 1764 to New Milford. About 1782 he returned to Barkhamsted and about 1807 removed with his son Lyman to Colebrook. There is no direct proof that this Henry was identical with Henry the son of Shubael; but the correspondence of name and age makes the identity practically certain.

Children:

i. Elijah Pierson,[4] bapt. at Derby (Congregational Church) 29 Apr. 1762.

16. ii. Henry, b. at Barkhamsted 27 Nov. 1763.

iii. Samuel, b. at New Milford 1765; lived at Barkhamsted, where he d. in 1795; m. 3 Nov. 1785 Lydia Alling, who d. in 1814. Children: 1. *Rachel,*[5] b. 1 Apr. 1786; d. unm. at Canton, Conn. 2. *Hannah,* b. 24 Oct. 1787; d. at Torringford 5 Jan. 1835; m. Truman Walling, who d. 1820. 3. *Lydia,* b. 10 Oct. 1789; m. ——— Hill. 4. *Stephen Pierson,* b. 11 Oct. 1791; d. at Clayton, Adams Co., Ill., 11 Apr. 1876; m. 1840 Nancy Hopper, who d. 14 Sept. 1878. He served in the War of 1812, and made his way by peddling from Barkhamsted to Clayton, where he occupied a soldier's claim in 1835. No issue. 5. *Sophia,* b. 1793; m. ——— Spencer of Richmond, Mass.

17. iv. Sheldon, b. 6 Aug. 1767.

18. v. Lyman, b. 3 Apr. 1771.

vi. Clarissa, b. 1780; m. 13 Dec. 1799 Ira Andrus.

8. Thomas[3] Clinton (*Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Haven 20 June 1719, died 26 Dec. 1759. He married, 10 Aug. 1743

* The genealogy of the descendants of Henry[3] Clinton has been compiled by Orson P. Clinton of Waukesha, Wis.

(New Haven Records), MARTHA STEVENS, born 11 Nov.1709, daughter of James and Mary. Thomas and Simeon Clenton took the freeman's oath at New Haven, 7 Apr. 1755. In Feb. 1760 administration on his estate was granted to the widow Martha, who became guardian to Mary, Mamaree, Thomas, and Ebenezer (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 9, pp. 301, 437, 442). As late as 21 June 1790 Ebenezer Clinton of Derby appears in behalf of Martha Clinton, administratrix on the estate of Thomas Clinton dec'd (*ib.*, vol. 15, p. 351).

Children, born at New Haven:

i. MARY,[4] b. 10 May 1744; m. at Derby, 25 Sept. 1766, ABRAHAM HARGER, b. 26 Oct. 1745, d. 1773.

ii. MAMRE, b. 11 Sept. 1747; bapt. as MEMORST (Christ Church, Stratford) 1 Oct. 1747, and recorded as MARMORET (Christ Church, West Haven); called MAMAREE in the Probate Records; probably d. young.

19. iii. THOMAS, b. 13 May 1750.

20. iv. EBENEZER, b. 20 Feb. 1755.

9. JOHN[3] CLINTON (*Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Haven 8 Nov. 1721, lived for a time at Fairfield, Conn., and then settled in Ballston, N. Y., where he bought 300 acres, 16 Apr. 1772. On 29 Feb. 1776 John Clinton of Ballstown, N. Y., recovered judgment against Levi Clinton (New Haven Deeds, vol. 35, p. 116). He married, in Nov. 1746 (Fairfield records), ELIZABETH BEECHER, born 18 Sept. 1729, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Trowbridge) of West Haven. His children were baptized at Green's Farms, Fairfield.

Children:

i. DAVID,[4] b. at Fairfield 9 Oct. 1747; was a taxpayer in Ballston, N. Y., 31 Dec. 1779.

ii. JOHN, bapt. 23 Apr. 1749; d. 5 Feb. 1749/50.

iii. PHEBE, bapt. 24 Mar. 1750/1; d. 18 Apr. 1751.

21. iv. JOHN, b. at Fairfield 4 May 1752.

v. ELIZABETH, b. at Fairfield 10 May 1754; bapt. 19 May 1754; probably m. ——— MARVIN.

vi. JOSEPH, d. 29 Oct. 1756.

vii. FRANCES, bapt. 6 May 1759; probably m. ——— FENTON.

viii. SARAH, bapt. 29 Aug. 1760; d. 18 Apr. 1812; m. JOHN HIGBY, who d. 18 Feb. 1817, aged 60.

ix. JOSEPH, removed abt. 1798 from Ballston, N. Y., to Otsego Co., N.Y.; d. 1802; m. ELIZABETH CLINCH. On 31 Mar. 1817 Widow Elizabeth Clinton, with Robert and Benjamin Clinton, conveyed land to John Rockwell, John Clinton witnessing the deed. Children: 1. *Robert C.*,[5] "went to Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., married an English officer's daughter, and died leaving no children." 2. *Benjamin*, b. abt. 1797; d. abt. 1880; had several children, including Joseph,[6] DeWitt, and a dau. who m. ——— Miller of Oneonta, N. Y.

10. LAWRENCE[3] CLINTON (*Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]) settled at Woodbridge, Conn. There he married first, 10 May 1746, ABIGAIL NORTHROP; and secondly, 20 Apr. 1758, SARAH TRYON of Glastonbury, who died 9 Dec. 1794. On 20 July 1776 Lawrence Clinton of Milford conveyed to his son-in-law Amos Stilson and his wife "my daughter Sarah Stilson" all right in the 9th Division of New Haven laid out to John

Downs, which "descended to me by heirship from my parents Tho. and Hope Clinton." (New Haven Deeds, vol. 35, p. 115.) On 4 Apr. 1791 Lawrence Clenton of Woodbridge conveyed land to Samuel Clenton of Woodbridge (Woodbridge Deeds, vol. 3, p. 141).

Children by first wife:

i. SARAH,[4] b. at Milford 10 Aug. 1747; bapt. at Woodbridge 20 Sept. 1747; m. 12 Aug. 1772 AMOS STILSON.

22. ii. SIMEON, b. at Milford 9 Feb. 1748/9.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. at Milford 24 Aug. 1751; bapt. at Woodbridge 2 Sept. 1751. Perhaps she was the Nabby Clinton who d. at Woodbridge Jan. 1803.

iv. REBECCA, bapt. at Woodbridge 21 July 1753.

v. SAMUEL, b. at Milford 22 July 1754; m. at Woodbridge, 7 Dec. 1774, MERCY DOWNS, b. 8 Jan. 1755, dau. of Seth and Sarah (Wilmot). Samuel and Simeon Clinton joined the church at South Britain, Conn., in 1777, but returned to Woodbridge. In 1795 Samuel Clinton removed to Waterbury, Conn. By writ dated Nov. 1800 Samuel Allcox of Wolcott sued Samuel Clinton of Wolcott (Records of Superior Court, New Haven, vol. 1, p. 165). The record of his family is incomplete. Children: 1. *Samuel*,[5] bapt. at South Britain 27 July 1777. 2. *A daughter*, d. of canker 11 Oct. 1779 (Milford Deaths *). 3. *Anson*, bapt. at Woodbridge 1786. 4. *Dexter*, bapt. at Woodbridge 19 Mar. 1789. 5. *Ned*, bapt. at Woodbridge 2 Feb. 1794.

vi. LEWIS (?), d. 9 Oct. 1775, in the Revolutionary War.

Children by second wife:†

23. vii. ISAAC (?), b. at Milford 21 Jan. 1759 (private record).

24. viii. THOMAS (?), b. abt. 1763.

ix. HANNAH (?), m. at Woodbridge, 11 Sept. 1788, SILAS WILMOT of Waterbury. Silas Willmott witnessed a deed of Thomas Clinton in 1812 (Woodbridge Deeds, vol. 10, p. 161).

11. CAPT. SIMEON[3] CLINTON (*Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 26 Jan. 1727/8, died at St. Croix, W. I., 11 Aug. 1766. He married, 26 May 1756, HANNAH SMITH, born about 1735, died 29 Dec. 1812 (Woodbridge records), daughter of Andrew and Mercy (Painter) (cf. REGISTER, vol. 68, p. 276). She married secondly Caleb Beecher, born 18 Apr. 1724, died 5 Dec. 1784; and thirdly, at Woodbridge, 9 May 1785, John Dibble. **

Child:

25. i. ANSON,[4] b. abt. 1764.

12. LEVI[3] CLINTON (*Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), baptized at West Haven 27 Dec. 1732, died 17 Sept. 1780 (private record), probably without surviving issue. He married SARAH TROWBRIDGE, born 22 Apr. 1731, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Brown). In 1761 he conveyed land undivided between the heirs of "my father Thos. Clenton dec." and Asa Smith (New Haven Deeds, vol. 26, p. 225). He is given traditionally as the father of David, who may, however, have been a son of George (1, x) by his second wife.

* A private record of deaths in Milford.

† For reasons for believing that the following list of children is correct *vide infra, sub numero* 23.

**Page 4, Vol. III of this work.

Child (?):

i. DAVID,[4] b. abt. 1755; d. on the prison ship *Jersey*, to which he was transferred from the *Good Hope*, abt. 1781; m. AMY PAINTER, b. abt. 1757, d. abt. 1832, dau. of Joseph and Amy (Stevens). She m. (2) Thomas Benham, and removed to Amenia, N. Y. (Cf. REGISTER, vol. 68, p. 278.) Child: ———,[5] d. 3 Sept. 1777 (private record).

13. WILLIAM[3] CLINTON (*Joseph*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 15 May 1726, settled at Brookfield, Conn. He and his son William, Jr., are known to have traded at Danbury about 1795. He may be identical with the William Clenton of Charlestown, Mass., who married at Boston, Mass., 23 July 1747, ANN WALKER; but the records of this branch of the family are very incomplete.

Children:

i. WILLIAM.[4]

26. ii. JESSE, b. 1772.

14. JOSEPH[3] CLINTON (*Joseph*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 19 Sept. 1733, settled at New Canaan, Conn. He married, 1 Dec. (1 Sept. according to the church records of New Canaan) 1757, PHEBE BENEDICT of Norwalk. The births of his children are recorded at Norwalk, and the baptisms of the first seven are recorded at New Canaan.

Children:

i. LEVI BENEDICT[4] (twin), b. 26 Mar. 1758; enlisted in the Revolutionary War 1 Jan. 1777; was a prisoner at Whitemarsh, Pa., 7 Dec. 1777.

ii. SYBIL (twin), birth not recorded; bapt. with Levi 28 May 1758; probably d. young.

iii. ESTHER, b. 15 June 1760; bapt. 26 Oct. 1760; m. 25 Oct. 1790 SAMUEL JARVIS CAMP, b. 11 Aug. 1769. Three children.

27. iv. JOSEPH BENEDICT, b. 28 May 1762.

v. ALLEN, b. at Norwalk 7 Mar. 1764; bapt. 11 Mar. 1764; d. 1856; m. 21 Oct. 1787 SARAH KEELER, who joined the church at New Canaan 4 Jan. 1829 and d. 4 Jan. 1851. He served in the Revolution. Children: 1. *A son*,[5] d. in infancy. 2. *Esther*, b. 10 Sept. 1788; m. David Olmstead. 3. *Sally*, b. 1 Sept. 1793; m. Stephen Bartow.

vi. SALMON B. (twin), b. 13 July 1766; d. at Stratford 5 Mar. 1803; m. at Stratford, Apr. 1802, CATHERINE JUDSON (Christ Church records).

vii. AMARYLLIS (twin), birth not recorded; bapt. with Salmon B. 26 Apr. 1767; d. before 1826.

28. viii. SIMEON, b. 3 July 1768.

ix. MARTHA, b. 15 Oct. 1770; probably the Patty Clinton who joined the Congregational Church at South Norwalk 18 Nov. 1798 and was dismissed to the Methodist Church 24 Oct. 1803.

x. ISAAC, b. 4 June 1775.

xi. PHEBE, b. 9 Aug. 1777; m. at Wilton, Conn., 9 Jan. 1798, JAMES TRUMBULL.

15. JESSE ETON[4] CLINTON (*Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Clintonville, Conn., 9 Aug. 1762, died there 12 Dec. 1836. He married PATIENCE TODD, born 9 June 1768, died 23 Aug. 1845, daughter of Enos and Sarah (Blakeslee).

Children, born in Wallingford:

i. Eunetia,[5] b. 25 June 1788; d. 21 Nov. 1824; m. Eli Sackett, who d. 15 Mar. 1836.

29. ii. David, b. 20 June 1790.

iii. Lyman, b. 21 Sept. 1791; drowned at Branford 10 June 1811.

iv. Sally, b. 29 July 1793; d. at Toole City, Utah, July 1867; m. 6 May 1813 Edward Tuttle.

v. Hannah, b. 10 June 1795; d. 11 Aug. 1878; m. Harvey Todd, b. Dec. 1790, d. 15 July 1867.

vi. Elizabeth, b. 20 Sept. 1796; d. 28 Nov. 1886; m. 17 June 1816 Josiah Todd, b. 18 Dec. 1794, d. 22 Oct. 1869.

vii. Bemon Lawrence, b. 1 Oct. 1798; m. (1) 5 Nov. 1826 Lavinia Tuttle, b. 27 Feb. 1800, d. 20 Sept. 1852; m. (2) Sarah Frisbie; m. (3) Julia Wells. Children by first wife: 1. *Harriet Polina Tuttle*,[6] b. at Wallingford 13 May 1830; m. at New Haven, 17 Aug. 1851, Louis W. Gunn, who d. 2 Dec. 1900; divorced. 2. *David Burton*, b. at Blandford, Mass., 14 Oct. 1831; d. *s.p.* 29 Jan. 1912. 3. *Sarah Burwell*, b. at Wallingford 28 Nov. 1833; d. 29 Oct. 1879; m. at New Haven, 21 Aug. 1853, Washington Cunningham. 4. *Mary Orminda*, b. at Wallingford 31 Dec. 1835; d. 19 Aug. 1895; m. 10 Oct. 1867 William Cook. 5. *Jane*, b. at Wallingford 19 Mar. 1838; m. at New Haven, 19 July 1860, George H. Auger, who d. 15 Jan. 1904.

viii. Cynthia, b. 27 Jan. 1801; d. 13 Jan. 1848; m. Dea. Lewis Bates, b. 1798, d. 10 Feb. 1876.

ix. Aurelia, b. 14 July 1803; d. 4 May 1892; m. 30 Oct. 1823 Orrin Todd, b. 26 Feb. 1800, d. 8 Dec. 1888.

30. x. Jesse, b. 13 May 1805.

16. Henry[4] Clinton (*Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Barkhamsted 27 Nov. 1763, died at Waukesha, Wis., 1 July 1843. He married, 19 Oct. 1786, Eleanor Darrow, born 26 Sept. 1768, died 29 Sept. 1858, daughter of Jonathan and Avis (Harding). About 1795 the family removed to Ferrisburg, Vt. He served in the War of 1812, and about 1817 settled in Potsdam, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y. In 1838 he and his wife and son Norman removed to Prairieville (now Waukesha), Wis., whither their sons Allen and Edmund had preceded them.

Children:

i. Eleanor,[5] b. at Barkhamsted 26 May 1788; d. at Gulls Prairie, Mich., 13 Nov. 1836; m. 1807 Solomon Stone, who d. 3 Feb. 1872. They resided at Vergennes, Vt., Potsdam and Clintonville, N. Y., and Kalamazoo and Richland, Mich.

ii. Henry, b. at Barkhamsted 4 Jan. 1790; d. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 13 Apr. 1813.

iii. Tryphenia, b. at Barkhamsted 21 Nov. 1794; d. at Englewood, Ill., 24 July 1891; m. 23 Jan. 1812 Silas Taft, b. 21 June 1779, d. 30 Oct. 1865. They lived at Broadhead, Wis.

31. iv. Norman, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 29 Dec. 1796.

v. Sally, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 13 Jan. 1800; d. at Broadhead, Wis., 13 Jan. 1886; m. at Potsdam, N. Y., 26 Mar. 1816, Daniel Stone, b. 29 May 1789, d. at Potsdam, N. Y., 7 Oct. 1866.

32. vi. Allen, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 17 Aug. 1801.

33. vii. Edmund D., b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 19 Apr. 1804.

34. viii. Charles Hawley, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 27 Apr. 1806.

35. ix. Orson P., b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 22 Nov. 1808.

x. Maria, b. at Ferrisburg, Vt., 30 Jan. 1813; d. at Waukesha, Wis. 18 Oct. 1874; m. at Shalersville, Ohio, 16 July 1835, George A. Hine.

17. Sheldon[4] Clinton (*Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New

Milford 6 Aug. 1767, died at Northfield, Minn., 9 Dec. 1862. He married, 30 Sept. 1792, PELIA HARRINGTON, who died at Smithfield Centre, Bradford Co., Pa., in Oct. 1844, aged 77. After his wife's death, he made his home with his daughters.

Children:

i. JEREMIAH,[5] b. abt. 1793; d. when 7 yrs. old because of the overturning of a cart.

36. ii. TRUMAN, b. 15 May 1797.

iii. LYMAN, served in the War of 1812, and afterwards went West, and "ran a boat on the Mississippi River."

iv. SALLY, m. JOSEPH TERRILL, who served in the War of 1812.

37. v. HARMON, b. at Barkhamsted 12 July 1802.

vi. PRUDENCE, b. at Barkhamsted 1803; d. at Ancona, Livingston Co., Ill., 20 Apr. 1870; m. at Oxford, N. Y., 19 June 1825, LEWIS JOHNSON, b. at Norwich 27 Mar. 1803, d. at Amity, Ill., 10 May 1895.

vii. MARIA (called "HETTY"), b. at Grand Isle, Vt., 8 Mar. 1804; d. at Jefferson, Iowa, 20 Mar. 1889; m. (1) MALON CARPENTER; m. (2) JOHN L. ROOT; m. (3) at Jefferson, Iowa, 26 Feb. 1882, WILLIAM CRAWFORD.

viii. PHEBE, d. at Greenwood Prairie, Minn.; m. SAMUEL DAVIS.

ix. GEORGE, "went west."

38. x. HENRY DEWITT, b. in Chenango Co., N. Y., 29 May 1812.

xi. WASHINGTON, of Costello, Potter Co., Pa., b. in Chenango Co., N. Y., 3 Oct. 1813; m. (1) Feb. 1838 LAURA BACON, b. 11 Feb. 1821, d. 26 Mar. 1847; m. (2) 27 June 1848 MATILDA BOOTH; m. (3) 25 Dec. 1866 BETSEY WESTFALL. Children by first wife: 1. *Elizabeth*,[6] b. 15 Apr. 1839; d. 1889; m. ———. 2. *Lyman*, b. 9 Sept. 1842. 3. *George*, b. 6 Jan. 1845. 4. *Orson*, b. 15 Mar. 1847. Children by second wife: 5. *Margaret*, b. 28 Aug. 1849. 6. *Henry*, b. 3 July 1851. 7. *Benjamin*, b. 23 Sept. 1853. 8. *Robert*, b. 7 Aug. 1855.

xii. FREELOVE, m. JOHN A. LOGAN (or HOAGLAND) of Genesee Co., N. Y.

xiii. AMANDA, b. in Chenango Co., N. Y. 16 Nov. 1818; m. 5 May 1844 O. J. BURLINGAME of East Smithfield, Pa.

18. LYMAN[4] CLINTON (*Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Milford 3 Apr. 1771, died at Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y., 30 Apr. 1855. He married, 28 Feb. 1796, MEHITABEL PEASE, who was born in 1777 and died 7 Sept. 1834. He was made a freeman at Barkhamsted in 1796, whence he removed to Colebrook with his father about 1807. In 1830 he visited Newark Valley, N. Y., where he bought 600 acres of land, dividing it among his children and reserving a portion for himself. The family moved to that place in 1831.

Children:

39. i. LYMAN,[5] b. at Barkhamsted 7 May 1798.

40. ii. SAMUEL, b. at Barkhamsted 2 Nov. 1800.

iii. HENRY, b. at Barkhamsted 2 Sept. 1802; d. *s.p.* at Galesburg, Kalamazoo Co., Mich., 3 Aug. 1871; m. abt. 1827 MAY WISEMAN. They settled at Galesburg in 1836.

iv. MEHITABEL, b. at Barkhamsted 24 July 1805; d. unm. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1868.

41. v. SHELDON, b. at Colebrook 20 Oct. 1807.

42. vi. GEORGE, b. at Colebrook 14 July 1809.

43. vii. ELI, b. at Colebrook 25 June 1811.

viii. RHODA L., b. at Colebrook 12 June 1814; d. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 19 Mar. 1875; m. (1) 31 Dec. 1834 ALBERT A. WILLIAMS; m. (2) 2 Sept. 1868 JASON PHELPS.

19. Thomas[4] Clinton (*Thomas,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Haven 13 May 1750 and baptized at West Haven 15 July 1750, resided at Derby, and died prior to 1792, probably much earlier. The name of his wife is unknown, but it is believed that she married secondly Joseph Davis.

Child:

i. Anna Betsey,[5] bapt. at St. James Church (Episcopal), Derby, 21 July 1771; d. 16 Jan. 1841 (gravestone at Derby); m. 4 Mar. 1787 John Beers, a Revolutionary soldier, b. abt. 1759, d. 22 Apr. 1848 (gravestone). On 24 Jan. 1792 Mary Harger, Ebenr. Clinton, and John Beers and his wife Anna Betsy, all of Derby, disposed of land in West Haven (New Haven Deeds, vol. 46, p. 405). Child: 1. *Susan,* m. Eben H. Collins.

20. Ebenezer[4] Clinton (*Thomas,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Haven 20 Feb. 1755, died at Derby 7 Sept. 1835. He married first Lois Smith, daughter of Asa and Sarah (Thompson); and secondly Elizabeth ———. The will of Asa Smith, proved Dec. 1782, names daughter Lois, wife of Ebenezer Clinton (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 14, p. 72). He removed to Derby, and about 1800 his wife Lois bought a considerable portion of the real estate of Ephraim Harger from his heirs. On 20 Jan. 1801 Ebenezer Clinton and wife Lois conveyed to sons Thomas and Ebenezer, Jr., land to be used by Thomas until Ebenezer should attain the age of 21 years (Derby Deeds, vol. 16, p. 269). On 29 Nov. 1811 Ebenezer Clinton conveyed to children Ebenezer Clinton, Jr., Mamery Clinton, Sarah Clinton, and also to the heirs of son Thomas Clinton dec'd the use of all land "that was and did belong to my former wife Lois Clinton deceased" (Derby Deeds, vol. 25, p. 322). Ebenezer, Jr., conveyed land, 15 Jan. 1814, to Elizabeth wife of Ebenezer, Sr. (*ib.*, vol. 20, p. 92). On 7 May 1835 Ebenezer conveyed to Mamory Clark land, buildings, furniture, and clothing (*ib.*, vol. 27, p. 316).

Children by first wife:

44. i. Thomas,[5] b. at New Haven 8 Feb. 1779.
ii. Mamre, m. (1) David Clark of Derby; m. (2) at Seymour, 3 Feb. 1843, Isaac Blake. On 23 June 1834 David Clark and wife Mamory conveyed land to William Wooster and wife Sarah (Derby Deeds, vol. 26, pp. 266, 606).
45. iii. Ebenezer, bapt. at Derby 12 July 1789.
iv. Sarah, b. abt. 1795; probably the dau. who was bapt. at Derby 17 Mar. 1796; d. 11 Sept. 1839; m. William Wooster of Derby.
v. Asa Smith, bapt. at Derby 2 Sept. 1798; d. young.

THE CLINTON FAMILY OF CONNECTICUT

Compiled by Mrs. E. J. Clinton of Clintonville, Conn., and communicated by Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

21. John[4] Clinton (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Fairfield 4 May 1752 and baptized at Green's Farms, Fairfield, 10 May 1752, died in 1832. He married first Mary Scribner,

* For abstracts of wills and other records concerning the Mavericks of Barbados *vide* Register, vol. 67, pp. 365–367. Cf. also the will of Henry Harding, dated 15 Dec. 1704, in *New-York Hist. Soc. Coll., Wills*, vol. 1, pp. 443–444.

† Savage (Geneal. Dict., vol. 3, p. 180) gives a John Maverick of Boston, who by wife Jane had John, born 18 Apr. 1653, and Dorothy, born 23 Jan. 1654/5. By a second wife, Rebecca, he had another son John, born 28 July 1662. Perhaps this John who had wives Jane and Rebecca was a son of Samuel (5) of Winnissimet and of Noddle's Island. On 1 July 1652 a Mr. John Mavericke and William Fryer, mates of the ship *Eagle* of London, which was cast away on the northeast side of the Isle of Sable 26 Mar. 1652, rendered an inventory to the magistrates at Salem, Mass., of goods saved from the wreck. (Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Massachusetts, vol. 1, p. 259.)

born at Norwalk about 1748, died at Fly Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., 16 Dec. 1805, daughter of Zaccheus and Mary; and secondly Mrs. Elizabeth Darby, who was born in 1769. He settled at Ballston, N. Y., whence he removed to Otsego Co., N. Y., between 1790 and 1792. He served in the Revolutionary War as a private in the Fifth New York Regiment from 21 May 1779 to 1 Jan. 1780, and also as a sergeant in a regiment levied in 1781.

Children by first wife:

i. Phebe,[5] b. abt. 1774; m. Stephen Rockwell of Ballston, N. Y. Children: 1. *David*, b. 6 Aug. 1794; d. 23 Apr. 1873. 2. *Samuel*, b. 17 Sept. 1796; d. 2 Apr. 1881. 3. *Phebe*, b. 26 July 1800; d. 19 Apr. 1894; m. (1) Christian C. Finck; m. (2) Oliver Ladue.

46. ii. John, b. 25 Mar. 1776.

47. iii. Simeon, b. 3 Feb. 1779.

48. iv. Joel, b. 1782.

Child by second wife:

v. Samantha, b. 12 Feb. 1817; d. at Henry, Ill., 6 Jan. 1889; m. ——— Mallary. Children: 1. *John Clinton*, b. 8 July 1849; d. 10 Dec. 1850. 2. *Joseph*, b. 11 May 1850; d. 12 May 1850. 3. *Willard J.*, b. 12 Oct. 1853; m. 28 Feb. 1873 Mary V. Hankinson.

22. Simeon[4] Clinton (*Lawrence*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]) was born at Milford 9 Feb. 1748/9 and was baptized at Woodbridge 12 Feb. 1748/9. He married at Woodbridge (but he was recorded as of Bethlehem), 30 July 1772, Anna Johnson, born 8 June 1750, died 1 Jan. 1833, daughter of Samuel and Mabel (Perkins). On 6 Dec. 1793 Samuel Clinton of Woodbridge recovered judgment against Simeon Clinton late of said Woodbridge, now absconded (Woodbridge Deeds, vol. 3, p. 526). Anna (Johnson) Clinton was admitted to the church at South Britain, Conn., from Bethlehem, 25 Aug. 1777. She returned to Woodbridge and married there secondly, 23 Feb. 1786, David Ford.* On 2 Feb. 1832 Anna Ford conveyed land to John M. Page of Woodbridge (Woodbridge Deeds, vol. 16, p. 369). Administration on the estate of Anna Ford was granted in 1833 to John M. Page of Cambridge, Washington Co., N. Y. (New Haven Probate Records, vol. 42, p. 386.)

Children:

i. Anne,[5] b. abt. 1773; d. 10 June 1834 (gravestone at Woodbridge); m. 22 May 1791 Enoch Newton, Jr., b. abt. 1772, d. 20 Sept. 1837 (gravestone at Woodbridge).

ii. Simeon Johnson, b. at Southbury 3 Oct. 1774; removed to Cooperstown, N. Y.; m. ——— Van Buren. He claimed relationship to the Ballston (N. Y.) branch of the Clintons, descended from his grandfather's brother John (9), some of whom then lived at Cooperstown. Child: 1. *Marie*,[6] dressmaker, d. unm.

49. iii. Truman, b., probably at Bethlehem, abt. 1776.

iv. Mary, bapt. at South Britain 25 Oct. 1778; m. at Woodbridge, Jan. 1798, John M. Page.

* She had obtained a divorce from Simeon Clinton.

23. Rev. Isaac[4] Clinton (*Lawrence,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]),* born at Milford 21 Jan. 1759, died at Lowville, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1840. He married, in 1787, Charity Welles, daughter of David of Stratford, a descendant of Gov. Thomas Welles. He was graduated at Yale College in 1786, and was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church at Southwick, Mass., 30 Jan. 1788. In 1807 he became minister at Lowville, N. Y., and principal of the academy at that place. He was the author of a standard "Treatise on Infant Baptism" and of other religious publications.

Children, baptized at Southwick, Mass.:

i. David Wells,[5] bapt. 23 May 1789; d. 26 Aug. 1803.
ii. Maria, b. 4 May 1791; bapt. 19 June 1791; d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 5 Sept. 1871; m. at Lowville, N. Y., 11 July 1811, Ela Collins, b. at Meriden, Conn., 14 Feb. 1786, d. at Lowville, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1848.†
iii. George, bapt. 26 Apr. 1795; d. 30 Aug. 1803.
iv. Caroline, bapt. 24 Sept. 1797; d. 27 Aug. 1803.
v. James, bapt. 3 Nov. 1799; d. 25 Aug. 1803.
vi. Sophia, bapt. 16 Nov. 1802; d. 28 Aug. 1803.
vii. Isaac, bapt. 30 Sept. 1804.
viii. Samuel Wells, bapt. 30 Nov. 1806.

24. Thomas[4] Clinton (*Lawrence,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born about 1763, resided at Woodbridge, where he died 12 Nov. 1824. He married, 16 Feb. 1792, Amy Moss, born at Wallingford 30 May 1764, died at Woodbridge 9 Jan. 1844, daughter of Joseph and Esther (Lewis). For proof of the parentage of Thomas Clinton see first footnote on this page.

Children:

i. Laurin,[5] bapt. 6 Oct. 1793; d. 2 May 1812.
ii. George, bapt. 4 Jan. 1795; d. at Middletown (whither he had removed from Woodbridge) Aug. 1825; m. Sept. 1817 Lua Booth, bapt. 7 Apr. 1798, dau. of Walter and Mary (Newton), who m. (2) Alvan E. Bevins of Meriden. Child: 1. *Henry Laurens,*[6] b. 21 Feb. 1820; bapt. at Woodbridge 30 June 1820; d. *s.p.* 7 June 1899; m. Elizabeth Spencer Clinton, granddaughter of Gov. DeWitt Clinton. In his youth he taught school in Connecticut, and afterwards went to New York to study law. He became one of the most noted lawyers of his day, was one of the counsel for the prosecution in the Tweed trial, and was prominent in the Vanderbilt will case.
iii. John, bapt. Mar. 1799; was of Middletown 1825; returned to Woodbridge prior to 1830, and was living there 1844. A John of Hamden d. 31 Jan. 1861, aged 62 (Beckwith's Almanac).
iv. Hannah (?), d. at Woodbridge 28 July 1824, aged 23.
v. Esther, bapt. 2 May 1802; m. Alfred Dorman of Hamden.
vi. Caroline, b. 1804; m. at Hamden, 28 Sept. 1820, Elihu Mix of Hamden.

* The parentage of Rev. Isaac[4] Clinton and his brother Thomas (24) has been determined by the following facts: Henry Laurens Clinton (24, ii, 1), grandson of Thomas, stated that Rev. Isaac Clinton was his uncle, and that he had visited him at Lowville. In an old letter Isaac Clinton stated that his *only brother,* George's father [George was son of Thomas and father of Henry Laurens], died at Woodbridge. The only Clinton of Woodbridge who could have been father of Isaac and Thomas was Lawrence[3] (10), and it is significant that Thomas had a son Laurin and a grandson Henry Laurens, both Laurin and Laurens being corruptions of Lawrence. The gap in the Woodbridge church records from 1755 to 1772 makes absolute proof impossible.

† For descendants of Ela and Maria (Clinton) Collins see Addendum at the end of this article.

vii. Sarah, bapt. 12 Jan. 1806; d. at Middletown 18 Mar. 1825.
viii. Lewis, d. at Woodbridge 4 Mar. 1844, aged abt. 40.

25. Capt. Anson[4] Clinton (*Simeon,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born about 1764, lived at West Haven, where he died 13 Sept. 1813 (gravestone). He married, 12 June 1793, Rhoda Andrews, born about 1772, died 8 Jan. 1849 (gravestone), who married secondly, at Seymour, 16 Nov. 1825, Joseph Tuttle.

Children:

i. Hannah,[5] b. 24 Jan. 1794; m. ——— Beardsley.
ii. Lovisa, b. 23 Apr. 1797; m. at Orange, 25 Oct. 1814, Capt. Thaddeus Thomas, bapt. 7 Nov. 1790, d. 28 Aug. 1825. Children: 1. *John Henry.* 2. *Elizabeth Maria.*
50. iii. Simeon, b. 26 July 1799.
iv. Anson, b. 6 Dec. 1801; d. *s.p.* 14 Mar. 1849; m. at New Haven, 18 Dec. 1831, Lucy (Lord) Johnson, widow of Dr. Ebenezer.
v. Henry, b. 27 Apr. 1804; m. at Cheshire, 23 Dec. 1833, Amanda Bristol. They lived at Orange, and had a son who d. young.
51. vi. Charles C., b. 9 Mar. 1806.
vii. Charlotte, b. 22 June 1809; d. at Hyde Park, N. Y., 8 June 1860; m. at Derby, 17 Apr. 1829, Rev. Thomas Ellis, b. in Flintshire, Wales, 1 Jan. 1800, emigrated to America 1 Apr. 1824, became a Methodist Episcopal preacher, d. at Pine Plains, N. Y., 31 May 1873. Children: 1. *Mary J.*, m. William S. Eno of Germantown, Pa. 2. *Adam C.* 3. *Matthew H.* The two sons are lawyers in New York City.

26. Jesse[4] Clinton (*William,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born in 1772, died in 1824. He married Thirza Ruggles, who was born in 1779 and died in 1871. He removed from Brookfield, Conn., to Butternuts, N. Y., in 1806, when the country was new and wild, purchasing a farm of 128 acres four miles north of Gilbertsville, N. Y.

Children:

i. Eli R.,[5] b. 21 Sept. 1801; d. 21 July 1872; m. Charlotte Kinne, b. 23 Feb. 1807, d. 19 Jan. 1885. He lived at Gilbertsville, N. Y. Children: 1. *Cornelia,*[6] b. 23 June 1832; d. at Butternuts, N. Y., 6 July 1908; m. 27 Jan. 1855 Andrew D. Jackson of Gilbertsville, N. Y., b. 9 Oct. 1826. 2. *Delia,* b. 27 May 1834; d. at Canaan, Conn., 28 May 1910; m. 28 Feb. 1854 John H. Wilcox of Morris, N. Y., b. 27 May 1832, d. at Canaan 8 Mar. 1911. 3. *Helen M.*, b. 5 Mar. 1836; d. at Morris, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1908; m. 9 Nov. 1853 Olney Braley of Morris, b. 16 Apr. 1826, d. at Morris 2 Apr. 1913. 4. *Lucia Holman,* b. 3 Feb. 1838; m. 11 Oct. 1859 Erasmus L. Donaldson of Gilbertsville, N. Y., b. 23 Sept. 1831. 5. *Julia M.*, b. 8 Jan. 1840; m. 23 Dec. 1867 James Z. Sharts, b. 15 June 1841. 6. *Eli R.*, b. 1 Apr. 1842; d. *s.p.* at Gilbertsville, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1911; a successful teacher, superintendent of schools, and postmaster. 7. *Thomas J.*, b. 4 Oct. 1844; d. *s.p.* at Eau Claire, Wis., 3 Mar. 1881. 8. *Nancy C.*, b. 6 Oct. 1847; m. 23 Dec. 1867 William Francis Ward, b. 3 Jan. 1844. 9. *Huldah J.*, b. 8 Jan. 1851; m. 24 Oct. 1871 Charles F. Bushnell, b. 27 Mar. 1850.
ii. William Y.
iii. Cornelia.
iv. Marcia.
v. DeWitt.
vi. Huldah.
vii. Isaac Wakefield, b. 20 Mar. 1819; d. 18 Oct. 1894; m. 17 Oct.

1839 SERENA GREGORY, who d. 26 Aug. 1887. Children: 1. *Frederick L.*,[6] b. 25 Nov. 1842; m. 5 Jan. 1869 Charlotte M. Keeler. 2. *Lucy A.*, b. 5 July 1846; d. 10 Jan. 1901; m. 4 Oct. 1866 Stephen Wilbur, who d. 6 Nov. 1907.

27. JOSEPH BENEDICT[4] CLINTON (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Norwalk 28 May 1762, died at Andes, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1828. He married first, 13 Mar. 1784, ABIGAIL CAMP, born 8 Mar. 1764, died at Andes, N. Y., 4 Mar. 1810; and secondly, in 1817, at Pawling, N. Y., MARGARET ———, who married secondly James More. He enlisted in the Revolution in 1779 as a private under Col. Webb, and was a pensioner in New York in 1819. Family tradition says that he took his grandfather's place in the war.

Children by first wife:

i. SARAH JARVIS,[5] b. 5 Oct. 1784; d. unm. 20 June 1817.
ii. EBEN, b. 6 Nov. 1786; d. at Norwalk 4 July 1832; m. ABIGAIL ———, who d. 18 Dec. 1827, aged 42. Children: 1. *Levi*,[6] b. 19 Dec. 1812; d. 12 Nov. 1835. 2. *William*, d. unm.
iii. ANTOINETTE, b. 24 Mar. 1803; d. 30 Oct. 1880; m. abt. 1828 HIRAM LAWRENCE of South Norwalk.
iv. ABRAHAM ANSON, b. 18 June 1804; d. at Andes, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1841; m. LUCY LENT of Peekskill, N. Y. They had, besides children who d. young: 1. *Mary*,[6] d. unm. 2. *Elizabeth*, m. ——— Cotterel; d. in Minnesota.

52. v. GEORGE NELSON, b. 1 Sept. 1806.

28. SIMEON[4] CLINTON (*Joseph*,[3] *Joseph*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Norwalk 3 July 1768, died 29 June 1824. He married first, 10 Nov. 1791, DORIS NEWBERRY, born 14 May 1769, died 31 May 1797; and secondly, 15 Dec. 1797, KATHARINE TAYLOR, born 6 July 1769. He removed to Patterson, Putnam Co., N. Y.

Children by first wife, born at Patterson, N. Y.:

i. LEVI,[5] b. 25 July 1792; an undertaker at Patterson, N. Y.; had no surviving issue in 1871.

53. ii. JAMES BERT, b. 23 Jan. 1795.

Children by second wife, born at Patterson, N. Y.:

iii. HENRY, b. 27 Aug. 1798.
iv. LORENA, b. 11 Mar. 1800; m. BENJAMIN BAKER of Orange Co., N. Y.
v. HARVEY, b. 24 Oct. 1801.
vi. SABINA, b. 12 July 1804; d. 28 Mar. 1825.
vii. SALMON, b. 2 Mar. 1807; d. 29 July 1827.
viii. SOPHRONIA, b. 7 Nov. 1810.

29. DAVID[5] CLINTON (*Jesse Eton*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 20 June 1790, died there 30 Dec. 1879. He married, 29 Dec. 1812, LUCY L. SMITH, who died 29 Aug. 1883. He was a farmer and mechanic, and was noted for his inventions. He built a factory at Clintonville for the manufacture of agricultural implements, thus founding the business house of Clinton & Sons.

Children:

i. SALINA,[6] m. JOHN BENJAMIN JOHNSON.

54. ii. LYMAN, b. 21 Mar. 1818.

iii. Lavinia Lucy, b. 1820; d. 8 Sept. 1849; m. 25 Sept. 1838 Ezra Munson, b. 1816, d. 18 Dec. 1882.
iv. Eunetia O., b. 23 Oct. 1824; d. 20 Sept. 1848; m. 25 Nov. 1846 Sereno O. Todd, b. 8 Mar. 1819, d. 9 Dec. 1902.
v. Celia C., b. 23 Feb. 1827; d. 23 May 1872; m. Lyman Bassett, who d. 22 Jan. 1901.
vi. Delia M., b. 15 Sept. 1829; d. 20 July 1855; m. 14 Jan. 1851 her brother-in-law, Sereno O. Todd.

30. Jesse[5] Clinton (*Jesse Eton,*[4] *Lawrence,*[3] *Lawrence,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 13 May 1805, died there 20 Feb. 1875. He married, 16 Nov. 1825, Rosanna Bassett.

Children, born at Wallingford:

55. i. Merritt Julius,[6] b. 23 June 1826.
ii. George William, of North Haven, b. 12 Oct. 1828; d. 9 May 1911; m. 18 May 1856 Frances A. Allen, b. 12 Sept. 1835, dau. of Hiram and Nancy (Button). Child: 1. *Celia A.*,[7] b. 2 Mar. 1861; m. 21 Sept. 1887 Wallace H. Mansfield, b. 26 Oct. 1859.
iii. John Henry, b. 2 Mar. 1832; d. 23 Dec. 1859.
56. iv. Isaac Bassett, b. 2 July 1834.
57. v. Edwin Jesse, b. 4 Sept. 1836.
58. vi. Elizur Zerah, b. 18 Sept. 1847.

31. Norman[5] Clinton (*Henry,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ferrisburg, Vt., 29 Dec. 1796, died at Clintonville, Wis., 22 Sept. 1869. He married, 11 Feb. 1823, Lydia Higby, born 28(?) Aug. 1800, died 7 June 1875, daughter of William and Olive. He lived at Potsdam, N. Y., until 1838, when he removed to Waukesha, Wis. In 1853 he joined his son Urial P. at Menasha, Wis., and in 1855, with Urial P., he purchased 1200 acres of timber land in Waupaca Co., Wis., and built the first log house and sawmill in the now thriving city of Clintonville. He was a strong Abolitionist and a deacon in the Baptist Church.

Children: *

59. i. Urial P.,[6] b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1824.
ii. William, b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1825; d. 1 Oct. 1826.
iii. Amanda M., b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 3 Jan. 1827; m. (1) 5 Oct. 1845 Monroe Conover, who d. near Platte River, Nebr., 14 June 1849; m. (2) 3 Apr. 1854 Spencer Day of North Bend, Nebr.
iv. Martha M., b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1828; d. at Waukesha, Wis., 16 Mar. 1844.
60. v. Luman W., b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 5 Aug. 1830.
vi. Sarah H., b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 9 Feb. 1832; d. 1 Feb. 1833.
vii. Boardman P., b. at Waukesha, Wis., 25 July 1840; m. 27 Apr. 1865 Sarah E. Doty; lived at Grand Rapids, Wis. Children: 1. *Fannie B.*,[7] m. A. E. Bennett. 2. *Sarah.* 3. *Margaret*, m. ——— Park of Chicago, Ill.

32. Allen[5] Clinton (*Henry,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ferrisburg, Vt., 17 Aug. 1801, died at Pewaukee, Wis., 3 Nov. 1863. He married at Potsdam, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1828, Adaline Goodnow, born at Rutland, Mass., 26 Dec. 1803, died at Pewaukee 16 Oct. 1871, daughter of Asa and Lydia (Warren). A carpenter by trade, he removed from Potsdam, N. Y., to Joliet, Ill., in 1836, having left Sidney, the baby, with

* Besides the children given in the text, Norman[5] Clinton had an adopted child, named Elizabeth Nichols.

a family in Potsdam named Cogswell. The following year he went with his brother Edmund D. to Waukesha, Wis., prospecting; and that summer, following Indian trails, he walked back to Joliet, whence he removed his family to Waukesha by team. He built the first frame house in the village, and in 1838 he and his wife helped to organize the first Congregational Church in that place and in the State of Wisconsin. Shortly afterwards he bought a farm in Pewaukee, where he spent the rest of his life. He was a violent Abolitionist, and one of the "conductors" of the "underground railroad," by which fugitive slaves were sent to Canada.

Children:

i. Amaretta A.,[6] b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 27 Oct. 1829; d. at Waukesha, Wis., 24 Nov. 1881; m. Feb. 1863 Albert G. Marshall of Waukesha.

ii. Edward Fisk, b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 30 May 1831; d. unm. at Denver, Colo., 28 Apr. 1890. He emigrated to Colorado in 1859, driving an ox team, and located the Gunnell gold mine at Central City, Colo., in which he retained a part ownership and which he successfully operated until his death.

iii. Richmond L., b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1833; d. at Northfield, Minn., 16 May 1863; m. 19 Mar. 1862 his second cousin, Elizabeth Root, b. 12 Dec. 1841, dau. of John L. and Maria (Clinton). Child: 1. *Addie Leigh*,[7] b. Apr. 1863; living at Minneapolis, Minn.

iv. Sidney Cogswell, b. at Potsdam, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1834; d. at Hot Springs, Ark., 25 Dec. 1892; m. at La Crosse, Wis., 24 Dec. 1857, Cora M. Kellogg. He was brought up by a Cogswell family in Potsdam, and first visited his parents in 1854. He engaged in mercantile pursuits at La Crosse, Wis., emigrated to Colorado in 1859 with his brother Edward F., and lived at Denver. Children: 1. *Carrie May*,[7] b. 14 Apr. 1859. 2. *Charles M.*, b. 24 Nov. 1861; m. 28 Nov. 1889 Belle Osgood; cashier of the German National Bank at Denver. 3. *Minnie E.*, b. 9 May 1863; m. 26 Dec. 1887 Frank E. Minty, who d. 28 Feb. 1888. 4. *Jessie Fremont*, b. 4 Nov. 1865. 5. *Myra A.*, b. 23 Feb. 1867; d. 22 Feb. 1891; m. 6 Sept. 1888 Fred G. Higgins. 6. *Herbert Sidney*, b. 7 Mar. 1871; d. 2 Mar. 1872. 7. *Gertrude Cora*, b. 27 Oct. 1872. 8. *Ruth Edward*, b. 13 Sept. 1879.

v. Orson Pearce, b. at Pewaukee, Wis., 5 June 1840; m. 30 Mar. 1866 Anna E. Douglas of Rushford, Wis., b. 11 June 1837. He served in the Civil War for nearly three years, taking part in the capture of Jefferson Davis in 1865 at Irwinville, Ga. He resides at Pewaukee. Children: 1. *Mabel M.*,[7] b. 20 Dec. 1868; m. 1 Jan. 1894 Richard P. Breese. 2. *Abbie L.*, b. 30 Sept. 1870.

vi. Hastings B., b. at Pewaukee, Wis., 4 July 1844; d. at Cresco, Iowa, 14 Aug. 1870. He served for three years in the Civil War.

33. Edmund D.[5] Clinton (*Henry*,[4] *Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ferrisburg, Vt., 19 Apr. 1804, died at Brodhead, Wis., 5 May 1885. He married first, at Canton, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1827, Amanda Conkey, born 13 Sept. 1805, died 8 Mar. 1874; and secondly, about 1879, Mrs. Harriet (Smith) Adams. He learned the blacksmith's trade in Potsdam, N. Y.; and removed in 1832 to Shalersville, Portage Co., Ohio, and in 1836 to Milwaukee, Wis. The following year he settled in Waukesha, Wis., where he worked at his trade until 1850, when he became one of the directors of the Milwaukee and Waukesha Railroad, the first railroad in the State. For

several years thereafter he was in the employ of the leading railroads of the State, making hundreds of public speeches and arousing enthusiasm for railroads. In 1856 he purchased, with others, the tract of land on which the village of Brodhead now stands, and removed thither with his family.

Children by first wife:*

i. Henry P.,[6] b. at Canton, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1827; d. at Brodhead, Wis., 25 Feb. 1863; m. 11 Sept. 1851 Eleanor H. Sexton, b. 28 Sept. 1828. He served in the Civil War as second lieutenant and quartermaster. Children: 1. *Henry,*[7] b. 29 Aug. 1852; d. 11 July 1875. 2. *Ella J.*, b. 22 Mar. 1854; m. 20 Sept. 1881 Charles A. Carter of Milwaukee, Wis.

ii. Albert T., b. at Canton, N. Y., 25 June 1830; m. 19 Jan. 1853 Sarah Watson; living *s.p.* at La Crosse, Wis.

iii. Edson C., b. at Canton, N. Y., 31 July 1832; d. at Brodhead, Wis., 2 Feb. 1871; m. 26 Mar. 1854 Seraph Goodel, b. at Sudbury, Vt., 10 Dec. 1834. Children: 1. *Edson Wilmot,*[7] b. 17 Apr. 1857; m. Libbie Mitchell. 2. *Seraph Amanda,* b. 22 Aug. 1859; m. Arthur Pierce. 3. *Franklin T.*, b. 9 Mar. 1864; m. ——— Butcher.

iv. Charles W., a lieutenant in the Civil War, b. at Shalersville, Ohio, 28 Apr. 1835; d. at Murfreesboro, Tenn., 29 Mar. 1864; m. at Monroe, Wis., 26 Nov. 1859, Harriet Rittenhouse, who m. (2) O. B. Powers of Suisun, Cal. Children: 1. *Sarah M.*,[7] b. 16 Jan. 1861; m. 18 Aug. 1886 M. C. Copeland of Kingman, Ariz. 2. *Charles W.*, of Kingman, Ariz., b. 17 Feb. 1864.

v. George Orson, b. at Waukesha, Wis., 21 Aug. 1839; m. at Albany, Wis., 6 Nov. 1860, Charlotte Campbell, dau. of James. He served in the Civil War as lieutenant and captain, and was captured and imprisoned in Charleston, S. C. Since the War he has occupied prominent positions on different railroads, and now resides at Joliet, Ill. Children: 1. *Charles A.*,[7] b. 4 Aug. 1861; m. Mary Ann Alice Besaw of Boston; lives near Emmetsburg, Iowa. 2. *Edith L.*, b. 17 Sept. 1867. 3. *James C.*, b. 25 June 1871.

vi. Edmund D., b. at Waukesha, Wis., 26 Sept. 1846; d. at Brodhead, Wis., 2 July 1877; m. at Prairie du Chien, Wis., 4 Oct. 1867, Ella B. Douglas. Children: 1. *Fred S.*,[7] b. 14 Aug. 1868. 2. *Josephine M.*, b. 12 Jan. 1870.

vii. DeWitt C., b. at Waukesha, Wis., 25 Dec. 1848; m. Jane Gillis; living *s.p.* at Minneapolis, Minn.

34. Charles Hawley[5] Clinton (*Henry,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *? Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ferrisburg, Vt., 27 Apr. 1806, died at Mexico, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1885. He married first, at Potsdam, N. Y., 25 Jan. 1827, Sally Hill, who died 4 Dec. 1875; and secondly, at Mexico, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1875, Hester Tuller. He was a farmer, and a deacon in the Baptist Church at Potsdam, N. Y. About 1870 he removed to Mexico, N. Y.

Children by first wife:

i. Maria Louisa,[6] b. 17 Nov. 1833; m. 9 Jan. 1855 Lucius Lane; resided at Ripon, Wis., and Charles City, Iowa. Their dau., *Carrie*, b. at Ripon, Wis., m. (1) 1884 Leo Chapman (d. 1886) and (2) 1890 George William Catt (d. 1905), and is president of the International Woman Suffrage Alliance.

ii. Moses Hill, b. 28 Aug. 1835; d. at Sea Cliff, N. Y., 14 July 1885; m. 15 Sept. 1857 Armina Horsford. He kept a hotel at Sea Cliff. Child: 1. *Helen Maria,*[7] b. 19 Aug. 1859; m. Willard Jones of Stockbridge, Mass.

* Besides the children given in the text, Edmund D.[5] Clinton had an adopted child, named Elizabeth.

35. Rev. Orson P.[5] Clinton (*Henry,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ferrisburg, Vt., 22 Nov. 1808, died at Menasha, Wis., 17 June 1890. He married at Jay, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1836, Caroline C. Finch, who died at Ottawa, Ill., 18 Feb. 1895. He was ordained as a Congregational clergyman in 1835, and served the church in Lewis, Essex Co., N. Y., for seven years. In 1842 he settled in Wisconsin and in 1845 was commissioned by the American Home Missionary Society as an itinerant missionary for northern Wisconsin. He made his home at Winnebago Rapids, now Neenah, and shared in the organization of churches at Neenah, Menasha, and elsewhere. He served in the War for three years as chaplain of the Twenty-First Wisconsin Regiment. After a ministry of fifty years he resigned his charge as home missionary, but in his eighty-first year supplied for eight months the pulpit of the Congregational Church at Menasha.

Children:*

i. Catherine A.,[6] b. at Lewis, N. Y., 9 Jan. 1840; m. 19 Dec. 1861 Albert B. Bradish, a lumber dealer at Ottawa, Ill., who served as a captain in the Civil War.

ii. George E., b. at Lake Mills, Wis., 31 July 1844; d. at Waukesha, Wis., 9 Oct. 1845.

iii. Alric Duane, b. at Neenah, Wis., 4 Oct. 1846; m. 15 Oct. 1868 Harriet A. Fessenden; has resided at Menasha, Wis., and Chicago, Ill. Children: 1. *James A.*,[7] b. 23 June 1871. 2. *Richard H.*, b. 12 Sept. 1875.

iv. Lucius A., b. at Menasha, Wis., 25 Aug. 1850; m. 10 Nov. 1869 Marion E. Brown, b. at Clayton, Wis., 10 Dec. 1850. He is secretary of the Marinette Barge Line Co., and lives in Chicago, Ill. Children: 1. *Alice I.*,[7] b. 25 Aug. 1872; d. 24 Dec. 1878. 2. *Bernice C.*, b. 27 Mar. 1881.

v. Ella U., b. at Menasha, Wis., 7 Apr. 1853; d. 25 Aug. 1854.

vi. Eva Irene (twin), b. at Menasha, Wis., 11 Sept. 1855; d. there 28 Mar. 1890; m. 31 Oct. 1883 Willett M. Elliott.

vii. Emma U. (twin), b. at Menasha, Wis., 11 Sept. 1855; d. 22 Nov. 1856.

viii. John W., of Appleton, Wis., b. at Menasha, Wis., 19 Jan. 1858; m. 28 Oct. 1886 Elizabeth Merritt. Children: 1. *Carrie Ella,*[7] b. 1 Nov. 1887. 2. *Olive Alberta,* b. June 1890.

36. Truman[5] Clinton (*Sheldon,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 15 May 1797, died at Lottsville, Pa., 20 May 1839. He married, in 1820, Sarah Brown, born 28 May 1805. He served in the War of 1812.

Children:

i. Charlotte,[6] b. 1821; d. young.

ii. Jane, b. Mar. 1823.

iii. Chauncey, b. in Genesee Co., N. Y., 2 Sept. 1825; m. (1) May 1848 Mary W. Ostrom, b. 25 Mar. 1825; m. (2) 21 Jan. 1858 Harriet Ann Huller, b. 20 July 1837. He resided at Wallingford, Ill. Children, the last two at least by second wife: 1. *Lydia,*[7] d. June 1859. 2. *Ellen,* d. 1863. 3. *Jane,* d. 5 Jan. 1881. 4. *Ella May,* b. 14 Aug. 1862. 5. *Milo Edgar,* b. 10 May 1866.

iv. Lydia.

v. Delilah, m. Joseph Waters of Illinois.

* Besides the children given in the text, Rev. Orson P.[5] Clinton had an adopted child, Harriet M., born at Elizabethtown, N. Y., 1 Aug. 1836, who was married 11 Apr. 1856 to W. D. Meeker of Monroe, Wis., and Chicago, Ill.

vi. Phedora, m. ——— Murray.
vii. Eleanor, b. 14 Feb. 18—.
viii. Arthur, b. 11 Apr. 1837; m. 4 July 1856 Harriet A. Brookins; living at Goodland, Newton Co., Ind.

37. Harmon[5] Clinton (*Sheldon,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *? Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Barkhamsted 12 July 1802, died at Addison, N. Y., 19 Feb. 1868. He married first, in 1828, Clarissa Johnson, who died 26 June 1848; and secondly, 18 Feb. 1849, Sarah A. Buck.

Children by first wife:

i. Charles,[6] b. at Smithfield, Pa.; lived at Cornell, Livingston Co., Ill.; had issue.
ii. George, b. at Smithfield, Pa.; d. young.
iii. Sheldon D., b. 12 July 1833; d. at Addison, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1889; m. 18 Dec. 1858 Amanda W. Smith. Children: 1. *James DeWitt,*[7] b. 31 Aug. 1859. 2. *Clara M.*, b. 8 Oct. 1861; m. 30 June 1880 Isaac Magoon. 3. *Frederick D.*, b. 17 Mar. 1864; d. 17 Aug. 1865. 4. *Ida Belle*, b. 29 Jan. 1867; m. Aug. 1884 William B. Clark. 5. *Nettie A.*, b. 21 Feb. 1869; m. 3 Mar. 1889 Albert E. Russ. 6. *Frederick J.*, b. 18 July 1871. 7. *Theresa A.*, b. 2 Nov. 1874. 8. *Sheldon H.*, b. 21 May 1876. 9. *Francis L.*, b. 16 Oct. 1879.
iv. Antoinette, d. young.
v. Harmon, b. at Addison, N. Y., abt. 1836; m. 1874 Margaret Crany; living at Jersey Mills, Lycoming Co., Pa.; has issue.
vi. Sarah Melissa, b. at Addison, N. Y., 19 July 1840; m. 2 Dec. 1855 Enos Tolles of Pittston, Pa.
vii. Emily C., b. 15 Sept. 1844; m. 21 Jan. 1859 N. V. Manley of Davis, W. Va.
viii. Lyman.

38. Henry DeWitt[5] Clinton (*Sheldon,*[4] *Henry,*[3] *? Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born in Chenango Co., N. Y., 29 May 1812, died at Beechwood, Pa., 16 Feb. 1874. He married at Addison, N. Y., 25 Feb. 1832, Polly Maria Graves, born in Steuben Co., N. Y., 8 Mar. 1815.

Children:

i. George W.,[6] b. at Addison, N. Y., 4 Apr. 1833; d. unm. at Brockport, Pa., 3 Jan. 1892.
ii. Joseph, b. at Wellsville, N. Y., 1 Apr. 1835; m. 26 Apr. 1853 Melissa Goodar; served in the Civil War in the Sixty-Second Pennsylvania Infantry; living at Brockwayville, Pa. Child: 1. *George Henry,*[7] b. 18 Sept. 1857; m. 15 Sept. 1879 Kate McCullough; living at Dubois, Pa.
iii. Eliza, b. in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 4 July 1840; m. Daniel Trude of Dubois, Pa.
iv. Sarah C., b. in Potter Co., Pa., 28 Feb. 1842; d. at Benezett, Pa., 13 Sept. 1863; m. Charles Derring.
v. Charles Huston, b. at Benezett, Pa., 2 Mar. 1844; m. Annie Miller; served in the Civil War in the One Hundred and Fifth Pennsylvania Regiment; living at Dubois, Pa. Children: 1. *Albert J.*,[7] b. 31 Mar. 1870. 2. *George R.*, b. 13 Apr. 1872. 3. *Bertha M.*, b. 19 May 1875; m. 21 July 1891 Harry Moreland. 4. *Claude D.*, b. 24 Jan. 1885. 5. *Doit J.*, b. 8 Sept. 1888. 6. *Arsletta*, b. 11 May 1890. 7. *Clarence*, b. 4 Mar. 1893.
vi. William Rothrock, b. at Caledonia, Elk Co., Pa., 31 Aug. 1846; m. 11 Nov. 1867 Rosena Watson, b. 12 Oct. 1851; served in the Civil War in the Fifty-Seventh Pennsylvania Regiment; living at Dubois, Pa. Children: 1. *Jeremiah E.*,[7] b. 30 Sept. 1869; m. Nettie Sholl; had children, Caddie E.,[8] b. 11 Oct. 1888, and William H., b. 8 Sept. 1892. 2. *Mary E.*, b. 17 Nov. 1870; m. 20 Sept.

1885 Henry Dolby. 3. *Marion Hartford*, b. 23 Mar. 1873. 4. *Ethel*, b. 28 Mar. 1881.

vii. JEREMIAH, b. at Caledonia, Elk Co., Pa., 1 Nov. 1848; m. JANE LONG; living at Brockport, Pa. Children: 1. *Harvey*,[7] b. 10 Sept. 1880. 2. *Mabel*, b. 3 July 1883. 3. *Sherman*, b. 10 Oct. 1887. 4. *Leroy*, b. 30 Sept. 1890.

viii. ULALIA ADELAIDE, b. in Clearfield Co., Pa., 22 July 1851; d. at Hortons, Pa., 29 Dec. 1887; m. WILLIAM BARRON.

ix. HENRY AMANDUS, b. in Elk Co., Pa., 2 Apr. 1853; m. 1878 PHILENA ———, b. 8 Apr. 1860; living at Covington, N. Y. Children: 1. *Vernetta*,[7] b. 17 Jan. 1879. 2. *Jeremiah*, b. 10 Aug. 1880. 3. *Reneldo*, b. 27 Jan. 1882. 4. *Annie*, b. 9 Aug. 1884. 5. *Daymond*, b. 19 Jan. 1886. 6. *Joseph*, b. 13 Nov. 1888. 7. *Fairyfee*, b. 20 Sept. 1889. 8. *Emerson*, b. 30 May 1891. 9. *Cecil*, b. 27 Dec. 1892.

39. LYMAN[5] CLINTON (*Lyman*,[4] *Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Barkhamsted 7 May 1798, died at Newark Valley, Tioga Co., N. Y., 4 July 1873. He married at Sharon, 1 Nov. 1821, MIRANDA STONE, born at New Milford 29 Dec. 1801, daughter of Wells of Sharon. In 1831 he removed to Newark Valley, N. Y.

Children:

61. i. ROYAL WELLS,[6] b. at Colebrook 1 Mar. 1823.

ii. ELIZABETH A., b. at Colebrook 10 Apr. 1824; m. 26 May 1847 her first cousin, HENRY W. CLINTON (40, ii), *q.v.*

iii. ANNIS M., b. at Colebrook 6 Apr. 1825; d. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 18 Apr. 1885; m. 18 Sept. 1850 JAMES AYRES.

iv. GULIAN S., b. at Colebrook 6 May 1826; m. 30 Sept. 1851 MARY A. STRONG. Children: 1. *Gilbert E.*,[7] b. 3 June 1853; d. 12 June 1854. 2. *Alta E.*, b. 1 Feb. 1859; m. 10 Mar. 1875 Samuel P. More.

v. STEPHEN P., b. at Colebrook 7 Nov. 1827; d. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 3 Jan. 1881; m. in Tioga Co., N. Y., 11 Apr. 1854, EMMA HAIGHT, who d. at Binghamton, N. Y., June 1893. Children: 1. *Alice E.*,[7] b. 10 Nov. 1855. 2. *George Lyman*, b. 17 Sept. 1857; living at Binghamton.

vi. CORINDA, b. at Colebrook 8 Feb. 1830; d. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 1833.

vii. LUCY C., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1831; m. 1852 MYRON HAFORD.

viii. OLIVER P., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 11 June 1833; m. 18 Nov. 1853 LYDIA A. WHITING, who d. 13 July 1893; living at Stoddard, Wis. Children: 1. *DeWitt*,[7] b. 16 Oct. 1854; living at New Richmond, Wis. 2. *Eudora A.*, b. 30 Aug. 1856; m. 3 Dec. 1874 Charles H. Ferris of Haigler, Nebr. 3. *Jennie V.*, b. 24 Apr. 1858; m. 23 July 1876 S. J. Corey of Omaha, Nebr. 4. *Ada L.*, b. 11 Dec. 1860; m. 3 July 1878 W. D. Wickham of Eau Claire, Wis. 5. *Ava B.*, b. 22 Jan. 1863; m. 13 Oct. 1881 Frank Tubbs of Independence, Wis.

ix. AMARYLLIS, b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1837; m. 31 Oct. 1883 EDGAR BOICE.

x. GILBERT S., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 11 Jan. 1840; d. 20 Apr. 1853.

xi. EDWIN V., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 9 May 1841; m. 1861 ELLEN PLAISTED. Children: 1. *Elmer H.*,[7] b. 20 Jan. 1862; m. 2 Nov. 1887 Lizzie A. Hooker; living at Binghamton, N. Y.; had child, Howard J.,[8] b. 21 July 1888. 2. *Lillie M.*, b. 14 Jan. 1867; m. 12 Jan. 1887 Edwin Barber. 3. *Leroy E.*, b. 10 Jan. 1875. 4. *Ruth May*, b. 5 Jan. 1880. 5. *Florence B.*, b. 5 May 1885.

xii. ELVIRA M., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1842; d. there 7 Aug. 1871; m. 1862 HENRY PORTER MOORE.

40. Samuel[5] Clinton (*Lyman,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), farmer, born at Barkhamsted 2 Nov. 1800, died at Ithaca, N. Y., 6 Dec. 1858. He married, in Oct. 1822, Rachel Ann Knapp, born 25 Dec. 1805, died in 1889, daughter of William of Canaan. He removed to Avon, N. Y., in 1824, to Niagara Falls, N. Y., in 1826, to Newark Valley, N. Y., in 1830, to Candor, N. Y., about 1840, and to Ithaca in 1845.

Children:

i. Elmina L.,[6] b. at Canaan 3 Sept. 1823; m. at Ithaca, N. Y., 21 June 1846, George H. Beers; living at Horicon, Wis.

ii. Henry W., b. at Avon, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1825; m. 26 May 1847 his first cousin, Elizabeth A. Clinton (39, ii), *q.v.*; living at Newark Valley, N. Y. Child: 1. *Eloise,*[7] b. 24 May 1850; living unm.

iii. Miles L., b. at Niagara Falls, N. Y., 25 Sept. 1827; m. 23 Feb. 1875 Sarah Clock, b. 1833, d. 1890; living at Ithaca, N. Y. Adopted child: Belle, b. Apr. 1869.

iv. Myron C., b. at Niagara Falls, N. Y., 9 Oct. 1829; m. 22 Feb. 1858 Betsey Vosburg; living at Ithaca, N. Y. Child: 1. *Estelle,*[7] b. 26 Dec. 1859.

v. Frances M., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 16 Mar. 1832; m. 30 Oct. 1867 Merrick Olmsted of Missouri Valley, Iowa.

vi. Charles M., b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1834; m. 24 Dec. 1863 Ada Rolfe; living at Ithaca, N. Y. Child: 1. *Frederick,*[7] b. 1 Apr. 1866; d. 12 Feb. 1872.

vii. Eliza Jane, b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1837; m. 18 Oct. 1865 Henry M. Bristol of Castle Creek, N. Y.

viii. Emma A., b. at Candor, N. Y., 28 June 1844; d. 24 Sept. 1872; m. 4 Jan. 1865 B. F. Chesebro.

41. Sheldon[5] Clinton (*Lyman,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Colebrook 20 Oct. 1807, died at Newberry, Lycoming Co., Pa., 22 May 1874. He married at Apalachin, N. Y., 4 July 1841, Eleanor Ogden, who died at Newberry 31 Mar. 1886.

Child:

i. Franklin,[6] b. 5 July 1844; m. 12 Sept. 1865 Susan Wilsey, who m. (2) S. B. Glover; living at Apalachin, N. Y. Children: 1. *Ella Louise,*[7] b. 20 Sept. 1866; living at Newberry, Pa. 2. *Flora L.*, b. 19 Jan. 1871; living at South Owego, N. Y. 3. *Oscar S.*, b. 6 June 1875; d. 1 Sept. 1888.

42. George[5] Clinton (*Lyman,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), carpenter, born at Colebrook 14 July 1809, died at Newark Valley, N. Y., 17 Apr. 1853. He married at Binghamton, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1839, Lydia Brooks, born at Plymouth, N. Y., 9 May 1815, died 18 Mar. 1890, daughter of Pelatiah, a noted physician.

Children:

i. Morris DeWitt,[6] b. 6 Oct. 1840; m. (1) 1 June 1870 Maggie Stevens, b. 1 June 1850, d. 19 Feb. 1878; m. (2) 16 July 1879 Anna Bishop, b. 16 July 1852; living at Newark Valley, N. Y. Children by second wife: 1. *Grace,*[7] b. 12 Aug. 1880. 2. *Lyman D.*, b. 9 Mar. 1884.

ii. Sarah, b. 2 Aug. 1842; d. at Binghamton, N. Y., 19 Sept. 1896; m. 11 Mar. 1866 Samuel Van Noy.

iii. Carrie A., b. 27 July 1846; m. 29 May 1887 Dr. H. H. Barton of Plains, Luzerne Co., Pa.

43. Eli[5] Clinton (*Lyman,*[4] *Henry,*[3] ? *Shubael,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at

Colebrook 25 June 1811, died at Hobart, Ind., 1 Aug. 1892. He married first, at Galesburg, Mich., 22 May 1838, Deborah W. Tobey, born at Butternuts, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1818, died at Battle Creek, Mich., 1 Sept. 1846; and secondly, at Climax, Mich., 4 Aug. 1853, Catherine L. Tobey, born at Butternuts 23 July 1828. He worked at Newark Valley, N. Y., as carpenter and school-teacher until 1835, when he removed to Galesburg, Mich. In 1846 he joined the Fourierites, and lost part of his property. After his second marriage he lived on a farm near Battle Creek, Mich., until 1865, when he traded farms with his brother-in-law Tobey of Hobart, Ind.

Children by first wife:

i. Ezra,[6] b. at Comstock, Mich., 10 Feb. 1839; d. at Climax, Mich., 23 Aug. 1859.

ii. Lucy M., b. at Galesburg, Mich., 10 Apr. 1840; d. at Pontiac, Ill., 31 Mar. 1877; m. 2 July 1859 Eugene Durkee.

iii. Lucinda, b. at Comstock, Mich., 17 Aug. 1841; d. 31 Mar. 1882; m. at Naperville, Ill., 30 Jan. 1866, Elbridge Andrus.

iv. Mary E., b. at Charleston, Mich., 19 Mar. 1843; m. (1) 28 Sept. 1867 William Dennis; m. (2) 10 Sept. 1872 George C. Bass.

v. Henry L., b. at Comstock, Mich., 23 Feb. 1845; d. at Battle Creek, Mich., 17 Aug. 1846.

Children by second wife:

vi. Francis W., of East Chicago, Ill., b. at Battle Creek, Mich., 9 May 1855; m. at Crown Point, Ind., 13 Sept. 1873, Elizabeth A. Hutton. Children: 1. *George DeWitt,*[7] b. at Ross, Ind., 27 Sept. 1874. 2. *William W.*, b. at Crown Point 16 Feb. 1876. 3. *Alice M.*, b. at Crown Point 29 June 1878. 4. *Earl F.*, b. at South Chicago, Ill., 6 Sept. 1882. 5. *Royal E.*, b. at Ainsworth, Ind., 8 July 1885. 6. *Grace*, b. at Ainsworth 7 Feb. 1888.

vii. Stephen DeWitt, farmer, b. at Charleston, Mich., 3 Nov. 1857; living unm. at Hobart, Ind.

viii. George W., b. at Charleston, Mich., 13 Aug. 1861; d. there 5 Aug. 1864.

ix. Emma Rose, b. at Ross, Ind., 10 Dec. 1868; m. 10 Dec. 1891 John Thompson.

THE CLINTON FAMILY OF CONNECTICUT

Compiled by Mrs. E. J. Clinton of Clintonville, Conn., and communicated by Donald Lines Jacobus, M.A., of New Haven, Conn.

44. Thomas[5] Clinton (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at New Haven 8 Feb. 1779, lived at Derby, where he died about Nov. 1808. He married Sarah ———, who married secondly Isaac Blake of Derby and died 22 Dec. 1816. Children:

i. Jared T.,[6] b. at Derby Nov. 1798; d. at New Haven 31 May 1861; m. (1) at New Haven, 27 Oct. 1822, Celinda Dorman, b. abt. 1796, d. 15 Nov. 1845, dau. of Edmund and Rachel (Warner) of Hamden; m. (2) at New Haven, 8 Nov. 1846, Mrs. Electa Blakeslee, who died at Watertown 2 Feb. 1887, aged 85. Children by first wife: 1. *Sarah J.*,[7] d. 8 Mar. 1904; m. 11 Sept. 1843 David L. Jones. 2. *Eliza J.*, b. abt. 1827; d. at New Haven 18 Sept. 1846. 3. *Amanda P.*, b. 10 Jan. 1830; d. 25 Jan. 1908; m. 13 Dec. 1848 George W. Gorham, who d. 11 Oct. 1908. 4. *Mary Barnes*, b. 4 July 1832; d. 9 Aug. 1914; m. (1) at West Haven, 8 Apr. 1852, Charles Sherman of Oxford; m. (2) Bennett Jerrolds of Yalesville. 5. *A daughter*, d. at New Haven 20 Nov. 1837, aged 2 weeks. Child by second wife: 6. *Charles T.*, b. 15 Dec. 1847; d. 24 July 1852.

ii. David Harpin, bapt. at Derby 5 May 1801; d. unm.

iii. Isaiah, d. unm. at sea.
iv. Wyllis, b. abt. 1804; d. 2 Oct. 1825, aged 21 (records of St. James's Church, Derby). Administration on his estate was granted to David H. Clinton.
v. Rebecca Jennet, m. at New Haven, 25 July 1826, Leman Baldwin, who d. 5 July 1835, aged 35. On 14 Mar. 1825 Rebecca Jennett Clinton of New Haven conveyed to her grandmother, Elizabeth Clinton of Derby, one undivided fifth part of land (Derby Deeds, vol. 23, p. 234). On 25 Apr. 1829 Jared T. Clinton, Leman Baldwin and Rebecca Jennett Baldwin his wife, and Elias Clinton of New Haven conveyed to Sarah wife of William Wooster of Derby (*ib.*, vol. 25, p. 390).
62. vi. Elias W., b. abt. 1809.

45. Ebenezer[5] Clinton (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), baptized at Derby 12 July 1789, lived at Derby, and died 9 or 11 Apr. 1834, aged 45 (records of St. James's Church). He married Abigail ———, who died 6 or 8 Aug. 1837, aged 48 (*ib.*). Administration on her estate was granted to Almon Smith of Derby. Her name may have been Smith, although it was given as Teltow by a son.

Children:

63. i. Anson E.,[6] b. at Seymour 1813.
64. ii. Lyman Albert, b. 23 Apr. 1815.
iii. Isaiah Smith, removed from Derby to Mayport, Fla.; m. at Derby, Apr. 1838 (church records), or 2 Aug. 1838 (town records), Mary Ann Blake. Children: 1. *Augusta M.*,[7] m. G. Frank Duke of Lake City, Fla. 2. *DeWitt*, of Wellborn, Suwanee Co., Fla. 3. *Laura A.*, m. Martin B. Bartholomew of Jacksonville, Fla.
iv. George H., b. at Derby 1821; d. at Hartford 2 July 1879; m. at New Haven, 21 Jan. 1853, Eliza J. Marks, who m. (2) Dr. Jairus F. Lines. Child: 1. *George W.*,[7] b. 1 Apr. 1856; d. aged abt. 2 years.
v. John A., b. 1824; d. at Cabotsville, Mass., 19 Oct. 1845, aged 21 (gravestone at Derby).
vi. Wyllis Lucius, b. 1826; bapt. at St. James's Church, Derby, 20 July 1836, as Willis Julius, s. of Widow Ebenezer Clinton; d. at Charleston, S. C., 15 Dec. 1873; m. Laura Sanford of Newtown, who d. 2 Sept. 1874, aged 52. Children: 1. *Jane Louise*,[7] b. at Derby 21 Sept. 1850; d. 1 Feb. 1864. 2. *Samuel Willis*, b. at New Haven 1 Feb. 1853; living at Mayport, Fla., 1875; probably d. before 1880. 3. *Anna Sanford*, b. at New Haven 12 July 1858; d. at Derby 16 Sept. 1864.

46. John[5] Clinton (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 25 Mar. 1776, died at Willet, N. Y., 17 June 1858, and was buried at Hazard's Corners, Triangle, Broome Co., N. Y. He married Lemira Doty, who died 19 June 1835, aged 52 years. In his youth he taught school, and later became a carpenter. He removed to Triangle, Broome Co., and afterwards to German, Chenango Co., N. Y.

Children:

i. Orilla,[6] d. in Iowa; m. ——— Covey.
ii. Polly, d. in Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; m. ——— Shaft.
65. iii. Ormond D., b. at Triangle, Broome Co., N. Y., 4 Dec. 1807.
iv. Joel, d. at Springfield, Bradford Co., Pa.
v. Phebe, d. at Springfield, Bradford Co., Pa.; m. ——— Doty.
vi. Elias D., b. 22 Sept. 1815; d. at Willet, N. Y., 6 May 1891.
vii. David, supposed to have been lost on the propeller *Phoenix*, which was destroyed by fire on Lake Michigan within sight of Racine.

47. Simeon[5] Clinton (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 3 Feb. 1779, was killed by lightning at Arkwright, N. Y., 29 Apr. 1858. He married Sarah Adams, born at Fly Creek, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1785, died 30 Dec. 1874.

Children:

i. Phebe,[6] b. Nov. 1803; d. 7 Sept. 1887; m. ——— Burnham.
ii. James, d. 30 July 1894. Children: 1. *DeWitt*.[7] 2. *Sarah*, m. ——— Palmer. 3. *Elizabeth*, m. ——— Palmer. 4. *A daughter*.
iii. Mary, b. 28 Dec. 1813; d. 14 Nov. 1900; m. ——— Ackles.
iv. A daughter (triplet), b. 1820.
v. A daughter (triplet), b. 1820.
vi. Sally (triplet), b. 1820; d. 1898; m. Milton Cole, b. 1813, d. 1874. Their son, *Charles C. Cole*, was town clerk of Arkwright, N. Y., 1875.

48. Joel[5] Clinton (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 7 June 1784,* was drowned at Toddsville, N. Y., 19 Apr. 1835. He married, 14 Feb. 1813, Mary Matthewson, born at Woodstock 19 July 1791, died at Clintonville, N. Y., 11 Apr. 1870.

Children:

i. Jane,[6] b. 2 Apr. 1814; d. at Cooperstown, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1894; m. 25 Dec. 1834 James Sullivan Robinson, b. 14 Aug. 1810, d. 26 Oct. 1880. They lived at Cornish, N. Y.
ii. Lucina, b. June 1815; d. at Clintonville, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1876.
iii. Harriet, b. 1817; d. at Adams, Mass., 2 Oct. 1839.
iv. Mary, b. 22 Nov. 1818; d. 26 Oct. 1893; m. 19 May 1842 William Lake, b. 1 Jan. 1819, d. 14 Aug. 1890.
66. v. Andrew Beers, b. in Otsego Co., N. Y., 23 Sept. 1820.
67. vi. William Matthewson, b. 2 May 1822.
vii. Sarah Maria, b. 23 Apr. 1824; killed at Cleveland, Ohio, 2 Dec. 1905, being struck by a frightened team of horses; m. in Boston, Mass., 23 Dec. 1847, Rev. Orren Perkins, b. at Savoy, Mass., 11 Aug. 1823, d. in Chicago, Ill., 30 Oct. 1880. She was president of the Cleveland Woman's Suffrage Society, treasurer of the County Federation of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union, and editor of *The True Republic*, a religious periodical. She was noted also as a public speaker, and spent her life in the cause of various reforms. Children: 1. *Mary Frances*, b. at Bernardston, Mass., 18 Sept. 1849; m. 6 Nov. 1872 John Keeling Pearson, b. 6 Mar. 1849, d. 11 Aug. 1894; two children: John Calder and Mary Keeling. 2. *Florence Clinton*, b. at Shirley, Mass., 28 Dec. 1854; valedictorian of her class at Vassar College, 1875. 3. *Emma Maude*, b. at Winchester, N. H., 8 Mar. 1859; valedictorian of her class at Vassar College, 1879; professor of Latin at the College for Women, Western Reserve University.
viii. Cyrus Henry, b. 1826; d. 2 Nov. 1901; served in the Civil War; m. 29 Oct. 1863 Emeline Smith, b. 22 May 1830. Children: 1. *Mary S.*,[7] m. Lewis Dyer. 2. *Emma D.*, b. 1870; m. Fred Smith of Athol, Mass. 3. *A child*.
ix. Celia Ann, b. 1828; d. Aug. 1876; m. William Matthewson.

49. Truman[5] Clinton (*Simeon*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born, probably at Bethlehem, about 1776, probably spent his youth in Woodbridge, and died about 1816. He married at Morris, 22 June 1797, Rhoda Peck, who died about 1816, daughter of Elijah and Hannah (Harrison). After the death of Truman Clinton and his wife their family was scattered.

* The date of his birth as given *supra*, p. 160, is incorrect.

Truman Clinton's position in the Clinton family has been determined by the statement of his son Oliver that Truman had a brother Simeon and that Truman's daughter Hannah lived with her grandmother Ford.

Children:

i. Anna Parmalee,[6] b. at Litchfield 10 Oct. 1799; d. at Woodbridge 27 July 1818; m. 2 July 1818 Henry Newton, b. abt. 1799, d. at Woodbridge 3 Nov. 1819.

68. ii. Almon, b. in Connecticut.

iii. Hannah, m. abt. 1832 Sherman Chauncey Newton, s. of Enoch and Anne (Clinton), bapt. May 1802, d. 22 Nov. 1845 (gravestone at Woodbridge).

69. iv. Freeman, b. in Pennsylvania.

v. Oliver, settled at Cooperstown, N. Y. Children: 1. *Truman W.*[7] 2. *Ellen Maria*, m. ——— Leonard of Cooperstown.

50. Simeon[5] Clinton (*Anson,*[4] *Simeon,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at West Haven 26 July 1799, died at Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Apr. 1863. He married, 30 Oct. 1830, Nancy Smith, daughter of Bradford. In his marriage record he is said to be of Waterbury.

Children:

i. George D.[6]

ii. Frederick Henry, m. Rhoby Ann Allen. Child: 1. *Louis Adelbert,*[7] b. at Grand Rapids, Mich., 13 Feb. 1868; m. 16 Sept. 1892 Florence Ada Seage; assistant agriculturist, Cornell University Experiment Station, 1895–1902; director of Storrs Agricultural Experiment Station, 1902–1912; in the service of the U. S. Dept. of Agriculture since 1912.

51. Charles C.[5] Clinton (*Anson,*[4] *Simeon,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at West Haven 9 Mar. 1806, died in New Jersey 7 Nov. 1894. He married, 10 Mar. 1830, Maria Barnett, daughter of Jabez and Harriet W., born 31 May 1811, died at New Haven 4 Feb. 1885. After her death he removed with his son James Barnett to Passaic, N. J.

Children:

i. Harriet Maria,[6] b. 19 Dec. 1830; d. 30 July 1831.

ii. Charles F., of Jersey City, N. J., b. 25 May 1832; d. 2 Feb. 1900.

iii. James Barnett, b. 12 July 1834; d. at Soldiers' Home, Vineland, N. J., 12 Sept. 1913; m. 10 Nov. 1868 Valeria C. Penrose; served in the Civil War as captain in the First Connecticut Light Battery. Children: 1. *James Wilkinson,*[7] of Passaic, N. J., b. 29 Aug. 1869. 2. *Charles Paul*, of Los Angeles, Cal., b. 17 Sept. 1871; m. 25 May 1896 Mary Frances Dove. 3. *Mary Ada*, b. at New Haven 14 Mar. 1875; m. 17 June 1897 Charles R. Newman. 4. *Anna Hoffman*, b. 1 Dec. 1880; d. 25 Aug. 1885.

iv. Ann Maria, b. 18 Sept. 1839; m. at New Haven, 14 Jan. 1873, Albert G. St. John, who was of Jersey City, N. J., 1888, and of Los Angeles, Cal., 1913.

52. George Nelson[5] Clinton (*Joseph Benedict,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 1 Sept. 1806, died 5 June 1879. He married first, 24 Jan. 1836, Jane Ann Gibbs, born 22 June 1817, died 30 Oct. 1847; and secondly, in 1847, Mrs. Mary (Thompson) Dowie, who died 6 July 1875, aged 65.

Children by first wife:

70. i. JOHN WATERBURY,[6] b. 21 Nov. 1836.
ii. GEORGE FIELDS, b. 3 Sept. 1838; d. 10 June 1840.
iii. MARY ANTOINETTE, b. 10 Sept. 1841; d. 9 Sept. 1844.

Child by second wife:

iv. GEORGIANNA, b. 15 May 1852.

53. JAMES BERT[5] CLINTON (*Simeon,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Patterson, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1795, removed to Peekskill, N. Y., about 1842. He married, 16 Mar. 1816, MARY ANN LOCKYER, born 12 Sept. 1799, died 6 Nov. 1869.

Children:

i. MORRIS EDWIN,[6] b. 14 Dec. 1816; d. 12 July 1899; m. 21 Oct. 1841 MARIETTA MINOR, b. 15 Mar. 1821, d. 4 Aug. 1893. Children: 1. *George,*[7] b. 1842; d. in infancy. 2. *Charles Edwin,* b. 14 Oct. 1843; d. 8 Aug. 1868. 3. *Jane Crosby,* b. 21 Oct. 1845; m. 16 Jan. 1868 Francis A. Allen, b. 18 Feb. 1845, d. 1 Mar. 1890; four children. 4. *Kate,* b. 18 Aug. 1856. 5. *Carrie Louise,* b. 27 Aug. 1859; d. 15 June 1902; m. 3 June 1886 Thomas D. Husted, b. 18 Sept. 1860, d. 10 Jan. 1895; two children.

ii. BENJAMIN, b. 19 June 1819; d. 6 Aug. 1871; m. 2 Mar. 1842 CATHARINE T. BUCKBEE, who d. 6 Aug. 1871. Children: 1. *Isabel,*[7] b. 1846; m. Edward Franks; one child. 2. *Carrie,* d. aged 5 years. 3. *Frank,* d. aged 14 years.

iii. CATHARINE MARY, b. 19 Jan. 1821; d. 7 Nov. 1852; m. 18 July 1844 JAMES R. PORTER, b. 7 Dec. 1815, d. 5 May 1861. Children: 1. *Mary Aurelia,* b. 5 June 1845; d. 31 May 1913; m. Martin Moses, b. 11 Sept. 1846; five children. 2. *James P.,* b. 28 June 1847; d. 5 Feb. 1848. 3. *Katharine Clinton,* b. 3 Sept. 1850; m. 3 July 1878 Reuben Kidner of Boston, Mass., b. 18 Mar. 1848; one child. 4. *Grace,* b. 21 July 1852; m. 8 May 1877 William Croswell, b. 20 Apr. 1851.

iv. JAMES FRASER, b. 14 Oct. 1822; d. 14 Oct. 1824.

v. GRACE ANN, b. 20 July 1825; d. 18 Jan. 1910; m. 19 May 1852 JOSEPH SIMONDS of Boston, Mass., b. 13 May 1809, d. 1 June 1882.

vi. JAMES FRASER, b. 22 Feb. 1827; d. 19 Mar. 1855.

vii. FRANCES JANE, b. 24 June 1829; d. 8 Dec. 1903; m. (1) 8 Oct. 1850 WILLIAM MINOR, b. 24 Jan. 1827, d. 28 Dec. 1853; m. (2) 13 Feb. 1861 BOLIVAR NEWBERRY.

viii. CAROLINE, b. 26 July 1831; d. 25 Dec. 1874; m. 14 Oct. 1863 HENRY ABBOTT, who d. 17 Nov. 1874.

ix. MARGARET MALVINA, b. 16 Oct. 1833; m. 14 June 1865 HUMPHREY R. POTTER; lived at Windham, Greene Co., N. Y.

x. JOEL CROSBY, b. 1 Feb. 1836; d. 27 Aug. 1903; m. 1855 MARY CASSELLS, b. 4 July 1839, d. 19 Apr. 1882. Children: 1. *James F.,*[7] b. 31 Mar. 1857; d. young. 2. *Fanny,* b. 3 Aug. 1858; m. 29 Dec. 1875 G. F. Mott; two children. 3. *Lucy,* b. 13 Feb. 1860; d. 30 Oct. 1912; m. George Drurer; three children. 4. *Eliza,* b. 15 Sept. 1863; m. 14 Oct. 1886 Arthur Peacock. 5. *Benjamin* (twin), b. 17 June 1866. 6. *Grace* (twin), b. 17 June 1866; d. May 1911. 7. *George,* b. 2 Apr. 1868.

71. xi. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 17 July 1839.

54. LYMAN[6] CLINTON (*David,*[5] *Jesse Eton,*[4] *Lawrence,*[3] *Lawrence,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 21 Mar. 1818, died at North Haven 30 Jan. 1888. He married, 24 Nov. 1841, LAVINIA BLAKESLEE.

Children, born at North Haven:

i. MARGARET LAVINIA,[7] b. 10 Mar. 1843; m. 25 Oct. 1866 GEORGE SPENCER VIBBERT, b. 10 Jan. 1843, d. 9 Aug. 1914.

ii. JULIA JOSEPHINE, b. 14 June 1844; m. 10 Oct. 1867 EDWARD S. MINER.

iii. David Lawrence, postmaster at Clintonville, dealer in agricultural implements, b. 11 June 1849; m. 14 Sept. 1869 Fannie M. Vibbert, b. 8 July 1850, dau. of Nelson and Lucy A. (Hosmer). Child: 1. *Gertrude*,[8] b. 5 Jan. 1879; m. 16 May 1900 Edwin B. Stevens, b. 30 Apr. 1870.

iv. Lyman Frederick, b. 18 Aug. 1854; m. in 1876 Ida A. Marks, b. 6 Apr. 1854, dau. of George B. and Julia A. (Eaton). Children: 1. *Blanche L.*,[8] b. 23 Oct. 1876; m. 16 May 1900 William W. Stevens, b. 8 July 1867. 2. *Inez J.*, b. 13 Sept. 1878; m. 30 June 1897 Alfred W. Brooker, b. 3 Jan. 1873. 3. *George Raymond*, of Huntington, L. I., b. 24 Apr. 1887; m. 11 June 1910 Jessie Smith; two children.

v. Anson Blakeslee, dealer in pianos, b. 24 Jan. 1857; m. 29 Dec. 1879 Mary Stiles, b. 18 Dec. 1856, dau. of Hobart. Children: 1. *H. Wilson*,[8] b. 16 May 1881; m. Oct. 1901 Anna Bannell; two children. 2. *Stiles DeWitt*, b. 11 Jan. 1889; m. at Denver, Colo., Sept. 1910, Lura Lucille Mixer; two children. 3. *Mildred*, b. 14 Aug. 1891. 4. *Sarah*, d. 15 Nov. 1893, aged a few days.

vi. Delia Eunetia, b. 25 Jan. 1859; m. 6 Oct. 1888 Willoughby Eli Fowler, b. at Guilford 6 Oct. 1860.

55. Merritt Julius[6] Clinton (*Jesse*,[5] *Jesse Eton*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 23 June 1826, lived at North Haven, and died 11 Apr. 1879. He married, 24 Apr. 1850, Emily Blakeslee, born 9 Aug. 1831, died 5 Feb. 1911.

Children, born at North Haven:

i. Origen C.,[7] b. 26 Aug. 1851, d. *s.p.* 13 July 1897.

ii. Milo C., b. 29 Sept. 1853; d. 17 Oct. 1906; m. 3 May 1877 Hattie M. Smith, b. 23 Nov. 1857, d. 12 Apr. 1897. Children: 1. *Flora B.*,[8] b. 23 Sept. 1878; d. 14 June 1883. 2. *Lina B.*, b. 29 Oct. 1881; d. 20 May 1894. 3. *Clarence M.*, b. 19 Apr. 1887; d. Aug. 1901.

iii. Frank R., b. 15 July 1855.

56. Isaac Bassett[6] Clinton (*Jesse*,[5] *Jesse Eton*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 2 July 1834, lives at Wallingford. He married, 12 May 1858, Grace A. Allen, born 18 July 1839, daughter of Hiram and Nancy (Button).

Children, born at Wallingford:

i. Evelyn B.,[7] b. 7 May 1859; m. 14 Feb. 1888 Florence A. Redfield, b. 16 July 1863. Child: 1. *Leroy W.*,[8] b. 24 Nov. 1889.

ii. Friend, b. 20 June 1862; m. 2 Aug. 1888 Helen G. Clark, b. at Middletown 17 Jan. 1866.

iii. Elbert, b. 15 June 1872; m. in 1898 Clara G. Sanford, b. at Hamden abt. 1876. Children, b. at Hamden: 1. *Helen Priscilla*,[8] b. 17 Sept. 1898. 2. *Olive Atwater*, b. 14 Nov. 1902.

57. Edwin Jesse[6] Clinton (*Jesse*,[5] *Jesse Eton*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 4 Sept. 1836, lives at Wallingford. He married first, 11 Apr. 1859, Cornelia Tuttle, born 14 Aug. 1842, died 24 Mar. 1885; and secondly, 20 Jan. 1886, Eliza J. Arthur, born at Kingston, Jamaica, 18 Dec. 1853.

Children by first wife, born at Wallingford:

i. Andrew D.,[7] b. 7 Sept. 1862; m. 21 May 1885 Lucy A. Bishop, b. 10 July 1861. Child: *Charles*,[8] b. at North Haven 15 Mar. 1901.

ii. Ida L., b. 30 Aug. 1871; m. Heinrich Vollhardt, b. at Frankfurt am Main, Prussia, 21 July 1870.

Child by second wife, born at Wallingford:

iii. Joseph Arthur, of Hartford, b. 12 June 1888; m. 21 Oct. 1910 Nellie L. Treat, b. 5 Nov. 1888, dau. of Frederick and Nellie (Pope). Child: 1. *Edwin Treat*,[8] b. 3 June 1913.

58. Elizur Zerah[6] Clinton (*Jesse*,[5] *Jesse Eton*,[4] *Lawrence*,[3] *Lawrence*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Wallingford 18 Sept. 1847, died 9 Sept. 1902. He married first, 10 Nov. 1869, Julia A. Bishop, born 1 May 1850, died 10 Apr. 1873; and secondly, 3 Dec. 1873, Ella J. Palmer, born 25 June 1849, daughter of Timothy and Sybil (Barnes).

Children by second wife, born at Wallingford:

i. Robert J.,[7] b. 6 Feb. 1875; m. 21 Apr. 1898 Hilda Matilda Olsen. Children: 1. *Charlotte Ella*,[8] b. 27 Feb. 1899. 2. *Ruth Ernestine*, b. 16 June 1901. 3. *Lillian Justine*, b. 11 Jan. 1904.
ii. Bessie, b. 28 Mar. 1878.
iii. Lovell E., b. 5 June 1883; d. 31 Dec. 1909.
iv. Dora Palmer, b. 17 Mar. 1889; m. 19 June 1912 Robert Wolcott Youngs of Wallingford.
v. Jennie Frances, b. 16 Apr. 1891; m. 19 Oct. 1910 Charles Aronson.

59. Urial P.[6] Clinton (*Norman*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Potsdam, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1824, lived at Clintonville, Wis. He married first, at Waukesha, Wis., 13 Mar. 1846, Mary C. Bowman, who died at Clintonville, N. Y., 22 June 1857; and secondly, 12 Oct. 1858, Mrs. Anna E. (Finch) Webb, who died in Dec. 1894.

Children by first wife:

i. Martha M.,[7] of West Rutland, Vt., b. 23 Apr. 1848.
ii. Charles C., b. 23 Nov. 1850.
iii. Mary A., of West Rutland, Vt., b. 25 May 1853; living unm.
iv. Alfred N., b. 15 Aug. 1855; d. young.
v. William H., of Clintonville, Wis., b. 11 June 1857; m. 30 Nov. 1883 Emma C. Lorrey. Children: 1. *Emma*,[8] b. 1 Dec. 1884; d. 10 Dec. 1884. 2. *George T.*, b. 13 July 1886.

Child by second wife:

vi. Philip P., b. 9 Jan. 1872.

60. Luman W.[6] Clinton (*Norman*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Potsdam, N. Y., 5 Aug. 1830, was a member of Company I, Twenty-first Wisconsin Infantry, and was killed in battle at Perryville, Ky., 8 Oct. 1862. He married at Milwaukee, Wis., 8 Jan. 1854, Sarah Ann Sharp, born at Gambier, Ohio, 30 Nov. 1835, daughter of Rev. John and Elizabeth.

Children:

i. Eva Louisa,[7] b. at Menasha, Wis., 23 Oct. 1854; m. at Waupun, Wis., 31 Dec. 1880, James E. Russell.
ii. Emma May, primary teacher in public schools, Waukesha, Wis., b. at Milwaukee, Wis., 22 Sept. 1856.
iii. Horace Irving, b. at Menasha, Wis., 28 Oct. 1858; d. 26 Mar. 1859.
iv. James Luman, of Colorado Springs, Colo., photographer, b. at Clintonville, Wis., 15 June 1860; m. 5 May 1887 Emily D. Prescott, dau. of Isaiah of Madison, Wis. Child: 1. *Claude*,[8] b. 13 Feb. 1893.

v. Lulu Kate, b. at Menasha, Wis., 19 Dec. 1862; drowned in Lake Mendota, Madison, Wis., 4 July 1881.

61. Royal Wells[6] Clinton (*Lyman*,[5] *Lyman*,[4] *Henry*,[3] ? *Shubael*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), lumber dealer, born at Colebrook 1 Mar. 1823, died at Newark Valley, N. Y., 20 Mar. 1895. He married, 16 May 1844, Anna C. Knapp, daughter of William and Rosanna. In 1866 he was appointed one of the railroad commissioners for the bonding of his town for the construction of the Southern Central Railroad, and in 1873 he became a director of that road. He held many local offices, and in 1890 was elected to represent his assembly district in the State Legislature.

Children, born at Newark Valley, N. Y.:

i. Ella J.,[7] b. 20 Apr. 1845; m. at Newark Valley, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1865, Morris Elwell.

ii. Austin William, B.S. (Cornell, 1872), b. 11 Mar. 1850; m. 18 Oct. 1875 Alice J. Davis. He removed to Galeton, Pa., before 1893, and in 1896 lived at Binghamton, N. Y. Children: 1. *Leigh C.*,[8] b. 3 July 1878. 2. *Harry*, b. 15 Nov. 1879. 3. *Luis*, b. 4 July 1881. 4. *Helen*, b. 14 Apr. 1883. 5. *Carrie*.

iii. Arthur J., b. 3 Mar. 1856; m. 15 June 1880 Addie Rays. He lived in 1893 at Galeton, Pa., and in 1896 at Elmira, N. Y. Children: 1. *Edith K.*,[8] b. 8 Aug. 1881. 2. *Leonard R.*, b. 22 June 1885.

62. Elias W.[6] Clinton (*Thomas*,[5] *Ebenezer*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born about 1809, died at New Haven 20 Apr. 1880. He married first, at Derby, 12 May 1837, Eliza Thomas, born about 1809, died 19 Oct. 1850; and secondly, at Derby, 25 Sept. 1851, Juliet Wheeler of Oxford.

Child by first wife:

i. Wallace W.,[7] m. (1) Sarah Frances ———, who d. at Derby 26 Apr. 1872, aged 36; m. (2) at Derby, 10 Aug. 1875, Mercy Tuttle. Child by first wife: 1. *A daughter*,[8] b. 26 Dec. 1862.

63. Anson E.[6] Clinton (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Ebenezer*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Seymour in 1813, died at West Haven 9 Aug. 1878. He married Nancy M. Carpenter, born at Monroe about 1814, died 30 Oct. 1881. He and his family lived at West Haven.

Children:

i. Frances A.,[7] b. abt. 1840; d. 8 Jan. 1899; m. at New Haven, 16 Jan. 1861, John Wallace.

ii. Nancy M., b. abt. 1842; d. 3 May 1847.

iii. Charles H., b. abt. 1844; m. 2 Dec. 1866 Caroline McIntyre, b. in New Jersey abt. 1844. Children: 1. *Fannie M.*,[8] b. abt. 1867; m. 1 Jan. 1894 Levi E. Dudley. 2. *Charles*, b. 1 Apr. 1870. 3. *Lillian*, b. 22 Apr. 1872.

iv. Mary E., b. abt. 1845; d. 3 May 1847.

v. John A., b. abt. 1848; d. 10 Sept. 1912; m. Hattie Amelia Rice, b. abt. 1854. Children: 1. *Walter H.*,[8] b. 5 Aug. 1871; m. 19 Oct. 1905 Louise M. Foster of Meriden. 2. *Irving Beach*, b. 15 July 1873; d. 23 Aug. 1876. 3. *Susan Frances*, b. 16 Nov. 1878; m. 9 Apr. 1895 Philip E. Wilson. 4. *Nellie Amelia*, b. 24 Dec. 1885.

vi. Benjamin Edward, b. Apr. 1850; d. 15 Nov. 1886; m. Effie W. Hubbell, b. abt. 1853, who m. (2) 17 Mar. 1889 Leonard W. Rogers. Children: 1. *Effie L.*,[8] b. 10 Apr. 1870; m. William Col-

bert. 2. *George E.*, b. 20 May 1872; m. 6 Mar. 1892 Phoebe Henrietta Porter. 3. *Almira Delphine*, b. 12 Oct. 1874; d. 31 Jan. 1875. 4. *Ella M.*, b. 3 Jan. 1876; m. 8 Apr. 1894 Frank Davis. 5. *Clarence W.*, b. 15 June 1878; d. at New Haven 13 June 1887. 6. *A daughter*, b. 18 May 1881; d. young.

vii. WILLIAM W., b. abt. 1851; m. 5 Aug. 1872 MARY JANE MANNING, b. at Bangor, Me., 20 May 1855, d. at West Haven 4 June 1903. Children: 1. *Hiram Isaiah*,[8] b. 11 July 1874; m. 10 Feb. 1892 Matilda C. Porter. 2. *Louis M.*, b. 25 Sept. 1875; d. 30 Sept. 1875. 3. *Benjamin Daniel*, b. 5 Oct. 1876. 4. *Anna A.*, b. 9 Nov. 1878; m. 25 Oct. 1899 Joseph H. Spoze. 5. *William Anson*. 6. *Marshall H.*, b. 1 Jan. 1885. 7. *James Edward*, b. abt. 1887; m. 28 Oct. 1908 Eva A. La Chapelle.

viii. FRANK A., b. 30 May 1853; m. (1) 30 June 1872 OLIETTA SHATTUCK of Springfield; m. (2) 19 June 1893 MRS. FANNIE M. (PECK) OAKS. Children by first wife: 1. *Essie*,[8] b. 8 Mar. 1874; d. ———. 2. *Arthur B.*, b. 6 Apr. 1876. 3. *Ida Emma*, b. at Bristol 8 May 1880; d. at New Haven 16 July 1883.

ix. MARY E., b. 14 Apr. 1855; m. TRUMAN WALLACE.

x. FREDDIE, b. 27 Oct. 1857; d. 28 Jan. 1858.

64. LYMAN ALBERT[6] CLINTON (*Ebenezer*,[5] *Ebenezer*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 23 Apr. 1815, lived at Derby and New Haven. He married first, 6 Apr. 1837 (Trinity Church records, Seymour), JENNETTE MINERVA BLAKE, born at Hamden about May 1817, died at New Haven 13 Jan. 1881, daughter of Isaac, Jr.; and secondly, at Derby, 6 Apr. 1884, ELLEN R. CADWELL.

Children by first wife:

i. DEWITT F.,[7] b. 1837; d. 4 Apr. 1869 (gravestone at Derby); m. MARY ANN OSBORNE. Child: 1. *Eva Jane*,[8] b. 20 July 1860; d. 15 Aug. 1860 (New Haven records).

ii. MARSHALL E., b. 16 July 1841; resides in Sonora, Mexico.

iii. SARAH E., b. 3 June 1847; m. at Derby, 8 May 1872, FREDERICK B. DIBBLE.

iv. THOMAS (twin), b. and d. 27 June 1849.

v. THERON THOMAS (twin), b. 27 June 1849; d. 11 Jan. 1852.

vi. HENRY T., b. 27 Apr. 1854; d. at New Haven 3 Nov. 1862.

vii. MARY E., b. 30 Sept. 1856; m. 14 May 1879 CHARLES REDFIELD.

65. ORMOND D.[6] CLINTON (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born at Triangle, Broome Co., N. Y., 4 Dec. 1807, died at German, Chenango Co., N. Y., 18 June 1881, and was buried at Greene, Chenango Co., N. Y. He married at Virgil, Cortland Co., N. Y., 9 Aug. 1840, ALMIRA PAYNE, born at Leicester, R. I., 17 Nov. 1816, daughter of William and Lydia (Barnes).

Children:

i. DEWITT,[7] b. 3 Mar. 1847; d. 18 Oct. 1849.

ii. JANE, b. 12 Apr. 1849; m. 19 Sept. 1871 LORENZO D. LEACH.

iii. PHEBE, b. 20 May 1852; m. 13 June 1874 GEORGE SCHONTEN.

iv. EUGENE, lawyer, b. 13 Jan. 1855; m. 10 Jan. 1884 BERTHA L. JOHNSON of Greene, N. Y. No issue.

v. MARY, b. 19 Sept. 1856; m. 8 Feb. 1877 CHARLES C. CURTIS of McDonough, N. Y.

vi. CHARLES, lawyer, b. 2 Aug. 1858; m. 15 Sept. 1880 EMMA FOSGATE of German, N. Y. He was school commissioner, Second District, Chenango Co., N. Y., 1890, and was twice re-elected. Children: 1. *Almira L.*,[8] b. 5 Jan. 1882. 2. *Hattie M.*, b. 22 Feb. 1884.

3. *Charles D.*, b. 14 Sept. 1886. 4. *George C.*, b. 17 Mar. 1889. 5. *Julian B.*, b. 22 Feb. 1892.

vii. EMMA, b. 2 June 1861; m. 30 Nov. 1880 JOHN S. MASON of McDonough, N. Y.

66. ANDREW BEERS[6] CLINTON (*Joel,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born in Otsego Co., N. Y., 23 Sept. 1820, died at Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y., 4 Sept. 1900. He married first, 1 Dec. 1843, HANNAH MONTGOMERY, born 12 Aug. 1822, died Dec. 1865; and secondly, in 1869, ALIDA VAN SYKE.

Children by first wife:

i. SUSAN VICTORIA,[7] b. 14 Feb. 1847; d. Sept. 1870; m. DANVERS DANA HENRY.

ii. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 23 Sept. 1848; d. Aug. 1850.

iii. SIDNEY, b. 3 May 1854; m. ANNE DINGMAN. Children: 1. *Ethel.*[8] 2. *Edith.* 3. *Nellie.*

iv. HANNAH JANE, b. at Coloma, Wis., 6 July 1856; d. at Morris, Otsego Co., N. Y., 31 July 1875.

v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. in Waushara Co., Wis., 5 Oct. 1858; m. MARY ELLEN BROCKWAY. Children: 1. *Jennie May,*[8] b. 10 Dec. 1886; d. 10 Feb. 1887. 2. *Carrie Elizabeth.* 3. *Sidney Andrew,* b. 19 May 1890. 4. *Adelbert Franklin,* b. 27 Jan. 1893. 5. *Sarah Bell Perkins,* b. 10 Apr. 1895.

vi. CARRIE, b. 31 Aug. 1862; adopted by H. K. Murdock, whose wife was a cousin.

67. WILLIAM MATTHEWSON[6] CLINTON (*Joel,*[5] *John,*[4] *John,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 2 May 1822, died 21 Feb. 1880. He married first JULIA ELMA LEONARD, born in 1818, died 8 Dec. 1852; and secondly CALCINA B. TERRY, born 29 Oct. 1827, died 19 Aug. 1899.

Children by first wife:

i. JULIA ELMINA,[7] b. 16 May 1844; m. 18 Oct. 1864 CORTLAND W. SWARTOUT, b. 1842, d. abt. 1901.

ii. DEWITT WILLIAM, b. 5 May 1846; m. (1) LUCY A. ABBOTT; m. (2) ———. Children by first wife: 1. *Frank.*[8] 2. *Paul.*

iii. GEORGE WILLARD, b. 18 Oct. 1848; d. 27 Aug. 1890.

iv. HARRIET ELMA, b. 28 Nov. 1852; m. CHARLES DAVISON.

Children by second wife:

v. ELLA EVANGELINE, of Oneonta, N. Y., b. 24 July 1854.

vi. JESSIE MARY, b. 19 Oct. 1855; d. 18 Apr. 1863.

vii. ANNA BELLE, b. 5 Mar. 1857.

viii. JOHN PAUL, b. 2 Apr. 1861; d. 3 Apr. 1863.

ix. FANNIE CORY, of Oneonta, N. Y., b. 22 Oct. 1864.

x. ABBIE MATTHEWSON, deputy county treasurer of Otsego Co., N. Y., b. 22 Nov. 1866.

68. ALMON[6] CLINTON (*Truman,*[5] *Simeon,*[4] *Lawrence,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born in Connecticut, settled in Susquehanna Co., Pa. He married POLLY CARPENTER.

Children:

i. URIAH,[7] of Woodbridge, m. CAROLINE COLEMAN, who d. Oct. 1870, dau. of William and Hannah. Children: 1. *Loranda,*[8] b. abt. 1845; m. 6 May 1866 Dr. Albert Porter of New Haven. 2. *Alson Scott,* of New Haven, b. abt. 1847; d. 1874; m. 17 Feb. 1868 Harriet Griswold; had issue. 3. *A child,* d. young. 4. *Jewett,* of New Milford, Pa., m. (1) Arabella Lewis; m. (2) Katherine Connelly; four children by first wife and three children by second

wife. 5. *Julian S.*, of Stratford, b. 19 Nov. 1859; m. at Stratford, 1881, Mary E. Judson; six children.

ii. Sally H., m. Edwin Judd of Waterbury.

iii. Ira D., of Woodbridge and Waterbury, m. ———. Children: 1. *Emma.*[8] 2. *Ada.*

iv. Edwin, of Susquehanna Co., Pa.

v. Henry, of Woodbridge, d. at Aiken, S. C.; m. 30 Sept. 1862 Mary E. Roberts. Children: 1. *Harriet E.*,[8] b. at Seymour 11 Sept. 1864. 2. *Louis* (twin). 3. *Lulu* (twin). 4. *Alice* (twin), b. 18 Aug. 1869; d. 24 Aug. 1869. 5. *Allie* (twin), b. 18 Aug. 1869; d. 26 Aug. 1869. 6. *Henry E.*, of Litchfield, b. 19 Nov. 1873.

69. Freeman[6] Clinton (*Truman,*[5] *Simeon,*[4] *Lawrence,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born in Pennsylvania, lived in Woodbridge and Westville, Conn., and died in Woodbridge about 1861. He married, 14 July 1836, Sarah Alling, born at Woodbridge 5 Dec. 1815, died at New Haven 19 May 1902, daughter of Isaac and Sally.

Children:

i. Mary A.,[7] b. 12 July 1837; m. 2 Aug. 1860 William Warren Hotchkiss.

ii. Clarissa Elvira, b. 27 May 1840; d. 29 Sept. 1863; m. at Bethany, 29 Aug. 1860, Charles Edward Wooding.

iii. James George, b. 25 Sept. 1844; corporal in the Civil War; killed in the Battle of Fredericksburg, 13 Dec. 1862.

iv. Charles E., b. 22 Sept. 1846; m. (1) 7 Dec. 1870 Mary E. Bradley, b. at Orange 10 June 1845, d. at New Haven 1 Mar. 1903; m. (2) 27 May 1911 Grace Conley. Children by first wife: 1. *Edson E.*,[8] b. abt. 1872; m. (1) 7 Feb. 1892 Lillian Latimer; m. (2) ———; two children by first wife. 2. *Daisy E.*, b. Nov. 1875; m. 18 Sept. 1906 Dr. Stanley B. Woodruff of Bayonne, N. J. 3. *George Henry*, b. 10 Nov. 1882; m. 22 Mar. 1911 Jennie I. Granchett.

v. Lawrence W., b. at Woodbridge 23 Apr. 1849; d. at New Haven 11 Jan. 1894; m. at West Haven, 21 June 1883, Ellen S. Smith, who m. (2) 23 Oct. 1895 Walter F. Judd. Children: 1. *Sarah Eliza,*[8] b. 8 May 1884; m. 6 Oct. 1909 Floyd Andrew Beecher. 2. *Willis Harrison*, b. 19 July 1888; d. 17 Aug. 1890.

70. John Waterbury[6] Clinton (*George Nelson,*[5] *Joseph Benedict,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]) was born 21 Nov. 1836. He married at Polo, Ill., in Jan. 1861, Carrie Perkins, born 6 Dec. 1839.

Children:

i. Georgianna,[7] b. 23 Nov. 1861; d. 13 Nov. 1863.

ii. Evangeline, b. 7 Mar. 1863.

iii. George Perkins, botanist, Conn. Agricultural Experiment Station, b. 7 May 1867; m. at Pekin, Ill., 9 Aug. 1892, Anna Lightbody. Child: 1. *Harry Lightbody,*[8] b. 13 July 1893.

iv. John DeWitt, b. 16 Nov. 1871; d. 18 Oct. 1905.

v. Bertie F., b. 16 Dec. 1873; d. 16 Aug. 1875.

vi. Edgar Marcellus, b. 21 May 1877; m. 23 June 1904 Eugenia Thomas. Children: 1. *Edgar Thomas,*[8] b. 3 Sept. 1906. 2. *John*, d. aged a few days. 3. *Eugenia Marcella*, b. 9 Oct. 1911.

vii. Anna Lucile, b. 30 Dec. 1880.

71. William Henry[6] Clinton (*James Bert,*[5] *Simeon,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Joseph,*[2] *Lawrence*[1]), born 17 July 1839, died 3 June 1906. He married, 16 Mar. 1864, Eliza D. Denike, born 8 Mar. 1844.

Children:

i. Helen,[7] b. 15 Aug. 1865; d. 3 Sept. 1905; m. 8 June 1893 Caspar DeWitt Dyckman, b. 2 Aug. 1863. Two children.
ii. Fred Denike, b. 28 Feb. 1867; d. 25 Dec. 1895.
iii. Margaret Potter, b. 13 Nov. 1870; m. 15 Jan. 1903 Joseph M. Fox, b. 26 May 1868.
iv. William Henry, b. 11 Aug. 1872; m. 25 Apr. 1905 Anna M. Hancock, b. 6 Apr. 1882.
v. Charles Edwin, b. 21 May 1876; m. 17 Apr. 1900 Margretta H. Kavana. Child: *Charles Edwin*,[8] b. 17 June 1909.
vi. Frank Newbury, b. 25 Oct. 1878; m. 27 Dec. 1905 Lucy N. Sutton, b. 8 May 1880. Children: 1. *Lucy Allen*,[8] b. 24 Feb. 1907. 2. *Muriel Elizabeth*, b. 5 Apr. 1910.
vii. Arthur Wadsworth, b. 20 May 1884.
viii. Robert Depew, b. 5 Aug. 1887.

ADDENDUM

ELA COLLINS AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Compiled by Miss Caroline Clinton Collins of Cincinnati, Ohio

1. Hon. Ela[5] Collins (*Oliver*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *John*[1] of Guilford, Conn.) was born at Meriden, Conn., 14 Feb. 1786, son of Gen. Oliver and Lois (Cowles), and died at Lowville, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1848. He married at Lowville, N. Y., 11 July 1811, Maria[5] Clinton (23, ii, *vide* Register, vol. 69, p. 161), born at Southwick, Mass., 4 May 1791, died at Cincinnati, Ohio, 5 Sept. 1871, daughter of Rev. Isaac[4] and Charity (Welles). *

Ela Collins was educated at Clinton Academy, now Hamilton College, and held many offices of trust and honor. He was supervisor of the town of Lowville, a member of the New York Assembly in 1814, attorney for the Northern District of New York, and in 1821 a member of the convention held to amend the constitution of the State of New York. In 1822 he was elected to the Eighteenth Congress of the United States. For many years he was a trustee of Lowville Academy.

Children, born at Lowville, N. Y.:

i. Caroline Clinton,[6] b. 31 Aug. 1812; d. at Lowville, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1832.
ii. Edward Cowles, b. 10 Sept. 1814; d. at Lowville, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1835.
iii. Maria, b. 29 Apr. 1816; d. at Lowville, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1846.
2. iv. William, b. 22 Feb. 1818.
v. George Ela, b. 31 Mar. 1820; d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 15 June 1846.
vi. Francis, of Columbus, Ohio, lawyer, b. 8 Aug. 1822; d. at Columbus 31 Aug. 1882; m. at Columbus, 27 Oct. 1852, Helen Kelley, dau. of Alfred and sister of his brother William's wife (*vide infra*, 2). He was educated at the Lowville (N. Y.) Academy, and in 1841 received an appointment to the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, where he was graduated in 1845 with the rank of second lieutenant in the Fourth Artillery. On the outbreak of the Mexican War he engaged in active service and was wounded at the Battle of Contreras in 1847. He was promoted to the rank of first lieutenant "for gallant and meritorious conduct" in that action and in the Battle of Churubusco. After two years more of service in Florida he resigned from the Army and studied law at Cincinnati, Ohio, removing in 1852 to Columbus. There he spent the remainder of his life, filling many public and responsible positions.

*Page 440, this volume.

3. vii. Isaac Clinton, b. 2 Jan. 1824.
viii. Sarah Welles, b. 8 Dec. 1825; d. 7 Nov. 1847; m. 5 Apr. 1847 Professor David Porter Mayhew of Spencertown, N. Y., who d. at Detroit, Mich., 28 May 1887.
ix. Emily, b. 20 Jan. 1829; d. 26 Oct. 1853.
x. Henry, b. Sept. 1830; d. 10 Aug. 1831.
xi. Harriet Anne, b. 15 Sept. 1833; d. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 26 Jan. 1902; m. at Cleveland, Ohio, 7 Mar. 1854, John Williamson Herron, b. at Shippensburg, Pa., 10 May 1827, d. at Cincinnati 5 Aug. 1912. He was a graduate of Miami College, Oxford, Ohio, was a member in 1872 of the Third Constitutional Convention of the State of Ohio, was appointed by President Benjamin Harrison, 27 Jan. 1890, U. S. district attorney for Southern Ohio, and was a member of the Ohio Assembly in 1896–97. Children: 1. *Emily Collins*, b. 28 May 1856; m. 3 Apr. 1878 Gustavus Parsons, grandson of Judge Gustavus Swan; eight children. 2. *Jane Wills*, b. 9 Feb. 1858; m. 2 May 1878 Charles Anderson, b. Dec. 1854, d. 1906; three children. 3. *Francis*, d. young. 4. *Helen*, b. 2 June 1861; m. 19 June 1886 Hon. William Howard Taft, President of the United States (1909–1913), b. 15 Sept. 1858, s. of Alphonso and Louise M. (Torrey); three children. 5. *Katherine*, d. young. 6. *Maria Clinton*, b. 12 Oct. 1864. 7. *William Collins*, b. 17 July 1866; m. June 1895 Jane Espy; four children. 8. *Agnes Linn*, d. young. 9. *John Williamson*, b. 16 May 1870; m. at Washington, D. C., 27 May 1896, Georgia Mai Aldrich; two children. 10. *Eleanor Freudenburg*, b. 1 June 1874; m. 17 Mar. 1903 Professor Louis Trenchard More of the University of Cincinnati. 11. *Lucy Hayes*, b. 8 Nov. 1877, and bapt. in the White House; m. (1) 3 Jan. 1903 Thomas McKennan Laughlin of Pittsburgh, Pa., who d. ———; m. (2) at Washington, D.C., 26 Apr. 1915, Hon. Henry F. Lippitt, U. S. Senator from Rhode Island.

2. Hon. William[6] Collins (*Ela*[5]), born at Lowville, N. Y., 22 Feb. 1818, died at Cleveland, Ohio, 18 June 1878. He married, 22 Nov. 1847, Jane Kelley, born 20 Feb. 1820, died at Cambridge, Mass., about 1896, daughter of Alfred (an early statesman of Ohio) and Mary Seymour (Welles). In 1846 he was elected to Congress from the Northern District of New York. After the death of Ela Collins in 1848 the old home at Lowville was broken up, and William Collins settled at Cleveland, Ohio, residing on Euclid Avenue.

Children:

i. Frances,[7] b. 19 Jan. 1850.
ii. Frederick Kelley, of Newton, Mass., A.B. (Harvard, 1874), b. 7 June 1851; m. 15 Oct. 1894 Margaret Wilson. No issue.
iii. Walter Stow, A.B. (Harvard, 1876), b. 12 July 1854; d. 5 Dec. 1893; m. 5 July 1883 Florence Nelson Gaston of Scranton, Pa. Children: 1. *Marjorie Stow*,[8] b. 8 Aug. 1885. 2. *Kenneth*, b. 10 Jan. 1893.
iv. Mary, b. 7 June 1857; d. 1 Mar. 1860.
v. Alice, b. 26 June 1859; d. 20 Aug. 1859.

3. Isaac Clinton[6] Collins (*Ela*[5]), born at Lowville, N. Y., 2 Jan. 1824, died at Cincinnati, Ohio, 29 July 1879. He married, 3 Feb. 1852, Emily Hopkins Ruth, born at Baltimore, Md., in 1827, died at Cincinnati 17 July 1898. After receiving the degree of A.B. at Yale in 1846 he studied law in New York City, and removed to Cincinnati in 1849. Here he formed a partnership with Stanley Matthews (afterwards an associate

justice of the Supreme Court of the United States) and Samuel B. Keyes; later he took his brother-in-law, John W. Herron, into partnership. He was a member of the Ohio Legislature in 1858–59, and was appointed a judge of the Court of Common Pleas in 1882.

Children, born at Cincinnati, Ohio:

i. Caroline Clinton,[7] b. 28 July 1853.
ii. Elizabeth Keyes, b. 18 Sept. 1856.
iii. Maria Clinton, b. 30 May 1860.
iv. Emily Ruth, b. 16 Sept. 1861.
v. Clinton, of Cincinnati, Ohio, A.B. (Harvard, 1886), LL.B. (Cincinnati Coll., 1887), b. 15 Nov. 1863; m. at Louisville, Ky., in 1899, Edith Betts, dau. of Joseph Wallace and Margaret (Young). Children: 1. *Clinton*,[8] b. Feb. 1901. 2. *Francis*, b. 12 Apr. 1902. 3. *Joseph*, b. July 1904. 4. *William*, b. July 1910.
vi. Harriet Herron, b. 18 Sept. 1865; m. 18 June 1890 Dr. Samuel Ellsworth Allen. Children: 1. *Ruth Collins*, b. 3 Aug. 1895. 2. *Margaret Nye*, b. 7 Aug. 1899.

Additions and Corrections

Supra, p. 58. John[3] Clinton (9) had, besides the nine children there given, a daughter Mary; and it was she, instead of Elizabeth, who married Abraham Marvin of Fly Creek, N. Y., born in 1762.

James Powers and Lois Clinton, both of New Haven, were married at Woodbridge 30 July 1765. They had a child who was baptized at Trinity Church, New Haven, and soon afterwards they removed to Farmington. The parentage of this Lois Clinton has not been discovered.

THE COATES FAMILY OF ESSEX COUNTY, MASS., 1645-1845

By carlfred b. broderick, Ph.D., of Long Beach, Calif.

Descendants of Robert[1] Coates of Lynn

1. Robert[1] Coates of Lynn was born about 1626 (he was 36 or 37 years of age in 1663). He married, about 1658, Jane Sumner, born about 1638, the daughter of George[1] Sumner of Rowley.

The following entry appears in the Essex County Court files:

"The humble petition of Robert Coates, Sr. of Lynn and Jane, his wife and daughter of George Sumner who died by Small Pox some forty years since in Rowley, for administration of the Estate of Thomas Sumner, her brother who

married and died without issue, his wife is also dead, she having married twice, [m. second, Thomas Elithorp] and said Jane is only heir living, she being about ten years old when her father died. To the court to be held first Tuesday November 1691."

Children, born in Lynn:

2. i. ROBERT,[2] b. about 1659.
   ii. JOHN, b. about 1661. He was of Lynn as late as 1708 when Robert, Jr., sold him part of his share of their father's estate.
   iii. ABIGAIL, b. 10 April 1663; d. 21 July 1743; m. 16 Jan. 1684 SAMUEL ROODS, b. in Lynn in February 1642-43, son of Henry[1] Roods.
   Children (surname *Roods* or *Rhodes*), b. in Lynn:
   1. *Samuel*, b. 2 Aug. 1685.
   2. *Abigail*, b. 19 Jan. 1686-7.
   3. *Eliezer*, b. 5 Nov. 1688; d. 4 Aug. 1727.
   4. *Sarah*, b. 31 July 1690; d. 8 Oct. 1690.
   5. *Obadiah*, b. 13 May 1693.
   6. *Sarah*, b. 16 Aug. 1696; d. in July 1698.
   7. *Jeane*, b. 10 Aug. 1699.
   8. *Joseph*, b. 25 Aug. 1701.
   9. *Benjamin*, b. 12 June 1704.
   iv. THOMAS, b. about 1665.
   v. ELEAZAR, b. about 1667; d. 7 Sept. 1676.

2. ROBERT[2] COATES (*Robert*[1]), born in Lynn about 1659, died in Stonington, Conn., 2 May 1724. In 1672 he was noted as the second inhabitant of Nahant. According to Lewis and Newhall* he probably lived there as a fisherman and shepherd and left before he married, 29 Dec. 1682, MARY HODGKINS, born 6 April 1661, the daughter of William[1] Hodgkins of Ipswich and Grace Dutch. Robert moved to Stonington, where he became a weaver by trade. In 1708 he sold his share of his father's estate to his brother John and his brother-in-law, Samuel Roods.

Children, born in Lynn:

3. i. ROBERT,[3] b. 17 Dec. 1683.
4. ii. WILLIAM, b. 23 Oct. 1689.
   iii. OBEDIAH, b. 18 Sept. 1691.
   iv. HANNAH, b. 12 Feb. 1694; m. 1 Jan. 1728-9, as his second wife, JOSEPH BABCOCK, b. in Westerly, Conn., in 1670, son of James[1] Babcock and Elizabeth.
   Children (surname *Babcock*), b. in Stonington:
   1. *Dorothy*, b. 2 Feb. 1729-30.
   2. *Abigail*, b. 30 April 1731.
   3. *Joseph* (twin), b. 15 Oct. 1733.
   4. *John* (twin), b. 15 Oct. 1733.
   v. JOSEPH, b. 20 March 1696; m. (1), 7 Nov. 1723, HOPESTILL ELIOT of Preston, Conn.; m. (2), in Lynn (int. 31 March 1728) MARGERIT RAMSDILL, b. 18 Feb. 1707, daughter of Jonathan Ramsdell and Anna Chadwell. There's no record of children by either marriage. Joseph was a carpenter of Lynn in 1752.
5. vi. CALEB, b. 22 Sept. 1698.
   vii. GRACE (twin), b. 30 Sept. 1701.
   viii. ABIGAIL (twin), b. 30 Sept. 1701.
6. ix. HEZEKIAH, b. 2 April 1705.

---

*"History of Lynn," by Lewis and Newhall.

3. Robert[3] Coates (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]) was born in Lynn 17 Dec. 1683. He married Mary——.

Children, born in Stonington:

i. Bartholomew,[4] b. 1 Sept. 1707.
ii. Mary, b. 8 April 1713.
iii. Obadiah, b. 28 March 1715; m. 4 Aug. 1741 Dorothy[4] Coates (*Caleb*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]).
iv. Susannah, b. 4 May 1717; m. 3 Aug. 1741 Nathan Hewitt.
v. Daniel, b. 3 Oct. 1719.
vi. Martha, b. 28 Oct. 1721.
vii. Victoria, b. 17 Oct. 1723; m. 5 April 1751 Israel Hilliard.
viii. David, b. 28 Dec. 1726.
ix. Thankful, b. 23 Feb. 1728.

4. William[3] Coates (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]) was born in Lynn 23 Oct. 1689. He married, 9 June 1714, Hannah Bill of Groton, Conn.

Children, born in Stonington:

i. Experience,[4] b. 7 Aug. 1717; d. 3 Dec. 1743.
ii. Mary, b. 14 Oct. 1719.
iii. William, b. 31 Nov. 1721.
iv. John, b. 8 July 1723; m. 14 Dec. 1749 Anna Gray.

5. Caleb[3] Coates (*Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]), born in Lynn 22 Sept. 1698, died in Stonington 9 Oct. 1749. He married, 2 Dec. 1719, Mary Keys.

Children, born in Stonington:

i. Christopher,[4] b. 13 Sept. 1720; m. 14 April 1748 Thankful Pendleton of Westerly, Conn.
ii. Dorthy, b. 2 July 172(?); m. 4 Aug. 1741 Obadiah[4] Coates (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Robert*[1]).
iii. Amos, b. 4 July 1724; m. 1 Jan. 1752 Beulah Bill of Lebanon, Conn.
iv. Zebulon, b. 30 Dec. 172(?); d. 11 June 1749.
v. Joseph, b. 16 March 1730-1; d. 16 April 1752.
vi. Desire, b. in September——; d. 13 May 1737.

6. Hezekiah[3] Coates (*Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Lynn 2 April 1705, died in Stonington 2 Oct. 1751. He married, 22 Sept. 1742, Freelove Frink, born 4 Aug. 1719, died 25 April 1776, daughter of Grace Frink.

Children, born in Stonington:

i. Hezekiah,[4] b. 7 March 1743; d. 6 Jan. 1750-1.
ii. Bartholomew, b. 11 July 1744.
iii. Experience, b. 20 Nov. 1746.
iv. Hannah, b. 6 Sept. 1748.
v. Abigail, b. 21 Aug. 1750; d. 30 Aug. 1751.

THE PARENTAGE OF DR. SAMUEL COBB OF TOLLAND, CONN.—In the following notes the history of Samuel Cobb of Tolland, Conn., is briefly given, establishing beyond reasonable doubt that he was the son of Thomas and Rachel (Stone) Cobb of Barnstable, Mass. Thomas Cobb, as is well known, was the son of Samuel and the grandson of Elder Henry Cobb, the first of the name in New England.

Mr. Thomas Cobb and Rachel his wife yr Children:
Samuel Born the 20th of March 1717
(Barnstable Town Records. Names of other children omitted.)

Will of Thomas Cobb of Barnstable, dated 1 Oct., proved 4 Nov., 1742: "I give to my Son Samuell Cob my books Called the Annotations and also five pounds." (Samuel did not receive any of the real estate, the appraised value of which was 2000 pounds, all of which was willed to his five brothers and a nephew.) (Barnstable Co. Probate, 6: 234.)

Will of Rachel Cobb of Barnstable, dated 26 Dec., 1744, proved 11 Feb., 1746, bequeaths to her son Samuel Cob, and to other sons and daughters. (Barnstable Co. Probate, 8: 160.)

Sibley's Annotated Copy of the Catalogue of Harvard College: "Class of 1737, Samuel Cobb, AB. Place of birth, Barnstable; Age when he entered, 17: Died 6 Apr. 1781 at Tolland, Ct., Age 65th yr." (Mass. Hist. Soc. Library.)

Samuel Cobb came to Tolland probably about 1743, and took a deed from Robert Parker, of Willington, of one hundred and twenty-five acres of land, in this town, dated Dec. 19, 1744, in which he is described as being of Tolland. He married Mary Hinckley, August 25, 1743, by whom he had two children. * * Doct. Cobb married for second wife, Hannah Bicknell, of Ashford, Apr. 11, 1749 [by whom he had twelve more children]. (Waldo's Tolland, Conn., p. 97.)

In Memory of Samuel Cobb, Esq., a gentleman of public education and distinguished abilities, who long served his generation as a physician and minister of justice, to great acceptance, and in his life and death was an example of sobriety and virtue, and evidenced the influences and consolations of Religion: lived much esteemed, and died universally lamented, on ye 6th day of April, A.D. 1781, Anno Ætatis 65th. (Gravestone at Tolland, Conn., Barber's Conn. Hist. Col., p. 542.)

Will of Samuel Cobb of Tolland, dated 26 July 1780, proved 20 Apr. 1781: Far advanced in life. Wife Hannah Cobb. Sons Samuel, Moses, Jeduthan, David, Daniel and William Cobb. Daughter Sarah Steel, Son in law John Steel, daughters Hannah Cobb, Mary Edgerton and Ruth Cobb. Codicil, 9 Feb., 1781. Son Moses dead. His share to be divided among all my children without difference or distinction of half blood or whole blood. (Stafford, Conn., Probate, 2: 131.)

PHILIP LOTHROP COBB.
Cleveland, Ohio.

COLEY (*ante*, p. 201).—I am inclined to think that "Sam'l Coole" of the Mass. Bay Colony, 1631, was the same Sam'l Coole, whose name, spelled in the same way, appears in the records at Milford, Ct. Among the old Fairfield names are those of Jehu Burr and Lieut. Robert Seeley, who are enrolled with "Sam'l Coole" as freemen in the Mass. Bay Colony, and it seems probable that he removed to this vicinity with Burr, Seeley and others.

In the first volume of Fairfield Records, Peter Coolee, the grandson of Sam'l of Milford, is recorded with the surname spelled in the same way.

Westport, Ct. JAMES E. COLEY.

EDWARD AND JOHN COLLINS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Edward[1] Collins appears first at Cambridge, Mass., in 1638, where he was deacon of the first church, and was made freeman May 13, 1640. From 1654 to 1670, with the exception of the year 1661, he was a representative in the General Court. He lived many years on the plantation of Gov. Craddock at Medford, and at last purchased it, selling off considerable portions of it.

He and his brother John[1] were all their lives active men. Cotton Mather, in the *Magnalia*, speaks of Edward[1] as the "good old man, the deacon of the church at Cambridge, who is now gone to heaven; but before he went thither, had the satisfaction to see several most worthy sons become very famous persons in their generation." He died in Charlestown, Mass., Apr. 9, 1689, aged 86 years. The place from which they emigrated in England has not been ascertained.

Edward[1] Collins brought with him his wife Martha and several children.

Children:

i. Daniel,[2] b. 1629, in England; merchant; resided in Königsberg, Prussia.

2. ii. John, b. 1633, in England; d. Dec. 3, 1687.

3. iii. Samuel, b. 1636, in England; d. in Middletown, Conn., Jan. 10, 1696.

iv. Sibyl, b. 1638; m. (1) in 1654, Rev. John Whiting, Harvard College 1653, minister at Salem, Mass., and Hartford, Conn., who d. at Hartford, Sept. 8, 1689; m. (2) Rev. John Russell of Hadley, Mass., who d. Dec. 10, 1692, aged 65.

v. Martha, b. Sept., 1639, in Cambridge; m. Rev. Joshua Moody, Harvard College 1653, minister at Portsmouth, N. H., who d. at Boston, while on a visit, July 4, 1697.

4. vi. Nathaniel, b. Mch. 7, 1642, in Cambridge; d. at Middletown, Dec. 28, 1684.

vii. Abigail, b. Sept. 20, 1644, in Cambridge; m. in 1663, John, son of Capt. Thomas Willet, who d. Feb. 2, 1664.

viii. Edward, bapt. June, 1646, in Cambridge.

2. John[2] Collins (*Dea. Edward*[1]), born in England in 1633, Harvard College 1649, became a minister, returned to England in the time of the Civil War, and "became a celebrated preacher in London having a sweet voice and a most affectionate manner in the pulpit." He was chaplain to Gen. Monk, afterwards Duke of Albemarle, when he marched out of Scotland into England, but accepted no place under the Act of Uniformity. He succeeded Rev. William Mallory as pastor of a large independent congregation at Pinner's Hall, London.

No pastor, says his epitaph by Cotton Mather in the *Magnalia*, however great his excellences, ever called forth from the living church more veneration in life or deeper grief for his death. He died in London, Dec. 3, 1687.

He was married, and had a son *John*,[3] born in London about 1673, who succeeded Nathaniel Mather as minister in Lime Street, London. In 1702, John[3] Collins, Jr., was engaged at the ordination of the celebrated Dr. Isaac Watts in Mark Lane. He died suddenly, Mar. 19, 1714, when he was little more than 40 years of age.

3. Samuel[2] Collins (*Dea. Edward*[1]) married Mary ———, who was admitted to full communion at Cambridge, May 31, 1664, where he probably resided until 1664, when he removed to Saybrook, and shortly afterwards to Middletown, where he resided most of his life. He went to Scotland in 1658, while his brother John was at Edinburgh, but came back soon, and was casually at Cambridge, 1675, and Charlestown, 1678, otherwise he resided mostly at Middletown. He had lands recorded at Middletown, Feb. 28, 1667; and on Mch. 22, 1670, had a list of £58. He was Representative in 1672. His wife Mary died May 5, 1713/14.

Children:

i. Edward,[3] b. June 18, 1664, at Cambridge.
ii. Martha, b. Mch. 3, 1666, at Middletown; m. Jan. 8, 1689–90, William Harris.
5. iii. Samuel, b. Oct. 21, 1668.
iv. Sibyl, b. Feb. 25, 1671,
v. Mary, b. June 16, 1672.
vi. Abigail, b. June 2, 1673.
vii. Daniel, b. Oct. 5, 1675; d. June 6, 1689.

4. Rev. Nathaniel[2] Collins (*Dea. Edward*[1]), born in Cambridge, Mch. 7, 1642, Harvard College 1660, was a minister, and was ordained pastor of the church at Middletown, Nov. 4, 1668. He had lands recorded to him at Middletown, Jan. 24, 1664. He is one of Cotton Mather's worthies, of whom the *Magnalia* says: "There were more wounds given [by his death] to the whole colony of Connecticut in our New England, than the body of Cæsar did receive, when he fell wounded in the senate-house."

He married, Aug. 3, 1664, Mary, daughter of William Whiting, who died Oct. 25, 1709. He died Dec. 28, 1684.

Children:

i. Mary,[3] b. May 11, 1666; m. Jan., 1684, John, b. Dec. 14, 1658, son of Giles Hamlin of Middletown; d. Jan. 2, 1733.
6. ii. John, b, Jan. 31, 1668.
iii. Susannah, b. Nov. 26, 1669; m. May 25, 1692, William Hamlin, b. Feb. 3, 1667, of Middletown, who d. May 22, 1733.
iv. Sybill, b. Aug. 20, 1672; d. young.
v. Martha, b. Dec. 26, 1674; d. June, 1748; m. in 1705, Thomas Hurlburt of Middletown, who d. 1756.
7. vi. Nathaniel, b. June 13, 1677; Harvard College 1697; d. Feb. 6, 1758.
vii. Abigail, b. July 31, 1681; d. Aug. 14, 1776; m. July 9, 1702, Sergt. William Ward of Middletown, who d. Mch. 29, 1761.
viii. Samuel, b. Apr. 16, 1683; d. Apr. 23, 1683.

5. Samuel[3] Collins, Jr. (*Samuel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Wethersfield, married, Oct. 26, 1704, Martha ———.

Children:

i. Samuel,[4] b. Jan. 21, 1705.
ii. Jonathan, b. Oct. 8, 1706; m. June 2, 1731, Rebiena Smith; lived in Wethersfield. Children: 1. *Isaac*,[5] b. Feb. 27, 1732; m. Sept. 5, 1754, Esther Belding; had a son Simeon,[6], b. Jan. 19, 1755. 2. *Robert*, b. June 5, 1734. 3. *Charles*, b. Oct. 6, 1736; d. young. 4. *Anna*, b. July 14, 1738. 5. *Prudence*, b. Sept. 20, 1740. 6. *Olive*, b. Mch. 13, 1743. 7. *Charles*, b. Nov. 11, 1746. 8. *Rachel*, bapt. July 20, 1749. 9. *Rebiena*, bapt. July 20, 1749. 10. *Keziah*, bapt. July 20, 1749.
iii. Martha, b. July 9, 1709; m. Mch. 10, 1734, Peter Blinn.

iv. DAVID, b. May 13, 1712; lived in Wethersfield; m. Nov. 11, 1742, Sarah Cole. Children: 1. *Abigail*,[5] b. Dec. 4, 1743. 2. *Lucy*, b. Dec. 5, 1745. 3. *Josiah*, b. July 26, 1748; d. Nov. 22, 1749. 4. *Josiah*, b. Sept. 26, 1750.
v. DANIEL, b, Aug. 27, 1714.
vi. HANNAH, b. June 7, 1717; d. May 19, 1773; m. Sept. 16, 1742, Abraham Goodrich.
vii. MARY, b. Apr. 11, 1720; m. Mch. 18, 1750, Obadiah Dickinson.
viii. JOHN, b. Jan. 8, 1723; lived in Wethersfield; m. Mch. 8, 1742, Lydia Allis. Children: 1. *Amos*,[5] b. June 5, 1746. 2. *Keziah*, b. June, 1747.
ix. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 13, 1724; lived in Wethersfield; m. Jan. 30, 1755, Bathsheba Dunick; had one son, *Moses*,[5] b. Jan. 6, 1756.
x. JAMES, b. Oct. 30, 1727; m. Nov. 5, 1747, Elizabeth Riley. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*,[5] b. May 2, 1748. 2. *Patience*, b. Nov. 9, 1749. 3. *Lydia*, b. June 5, 1752. 4. *Zebedee*, b. July 16, 1755.

6. JOHN[3] COLLINS (*Nathaniel*,[2] *Edward*[1]) married, Dec. 24, 1707, Mary, daughter of Judge John Dixwell, the regicide.
Children:
i. NATHANIEL,[4] b. Nov. 17, 1708.
ii. MARY, b. Sept. 23, 1710; m. May 10, 1737, John Carruthers of Guilford, Vt., who was living in 1793, at Bennington, Vt.
iii. JOHN, b. Mch. 18, 1712; d. May 6, 1714.
iv. JOHN (twin), b. Nov. 13, 1714; d. Oct. 12, 1715.
v. A CHILD (twin), b. and d. Nov. 13, 1714.
vi. SYBIL, b. Aug. 1716.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 4, 1718–19.

7. REV. NATHANIEL[3] COLLINS, JR. (*Nathaniel*,[2] *Edward*[1]), minister of Enfield, married, in 1701, Alice, daughter of Rev. William Adams of Dedham, Mass., who died Feb. 19, 1755.
Children:
i. ANN,[4] m. Ephraim Terry of Enfield.
ii. NATHANIEL, m. in 1735, Abigail Pease of Enfield, who was b. 1708; had three sons and six daughters.

---

1. JOHN[1] COLLINS, SR., of Boston, brother of Dea. Edward,[1] probably came to this country a few years earlier than his brother. He was admitted to the church at Boston, Apr. 4, 1646, and took the oath as freeman, May 6, 1646. He married Susannah ———. He was a shoemaker and tanner, and a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. In 1640 he had a grant of land at Braintree, for three heads. He died Mch. 29, 1670.
Children:
2. i. JOHN,[2] b. 1640; d. Dec. 10. 1704.
ii. SUSANNAH, b. Mch. 24, 1643, bapt. Apr. 5, 1646, at Boston; m. Mch. 25, 1662, Thomas Walker of Boston, brickmaker, a freeman in 1690.
iii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 5, 1645; bapt. Apr. 5, 1646, at Boston.
iv. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 8, bapt. Apr. 16, 1648, at Boston.

2. JOHN[2] COLLINS, JR. (*John*[1]), may have been born in England and have come to New England with his parents. He learned his father's trade of shoemaking and tanning. In 1663 he went to Middletown, about the time his cousins Samuel and Rev. Nathaniel went there. Soon after, he went with Samuel to Saybrook. He signed the New Plantation Covenant of Branford, but he did not remain long there, for in Dec., 1669, he was at Guilford. In 1682 he was

appointed to teach the Grammar School for a quarter of the year, on trial, and continued some years after.

His will was proved Jan. 1, 1704/5. His list was not large. He married first, Mary (? Trowbridge), who died in 1667; married second, June 2, 1669, Mary, daughter of John Stevens and widow of Henry Kingsworth; and married third, Mch. 6, 1699, Dorcas, daughter of Samuel Swain and widow of John Tainter. She married, as her second husband, William Wheeler, and died May, 1734.

Children by first wife:

i. Mary,[3] b. 1663; d. 1695; m. Jan. 29, 1681, Dea. Nathaniel Chapman, who d. Apr. 5, 1726.
3. ii. John, b. 1665; d. Jan. 24, 1751, aged 86.
4. iii. Robert, b. 1667; d. Aug. 20, 1745.

3. John[3] Collins, Jr. (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), tanner and cordwainer of Guilford, married, July 23, 1691, Ann, daughter of John Leete and granddaughter of Gov. William Leete, who died Nov. 2, 1724. In 1716 his whole list was £138.

Children:

i. Ann,[4] b. May 9, 1692; d. Oct. 11, 1745; m. Mch. 21, 1720, Daniel Bartlett, Jr., of Guilford, who d. June 10, 1769.
ii. Mary, b. Apr. 11, 1694; d. Feb. 2, 1729.
5. iii. John, b. Feb. 23, 1697.
iv. Timothy, b. Feb. 11, d. Feb. 19, 1698.
6. v. Timothy, b. Apr. 13, 1699; Yale College 1718; of Litchfield; d. Feb. 7, 1777.
7. vi. Daniel, b. June 13, 1701; d. Oct. 8, 1751.
vii. Susannah, b. Sept. 25, d. Oct. 5, 1703.
8. viii. Samuel, b. Nov. 2, 1704; d. Dec. 6, 1784.
ix. Mercy, b. Jan. 19, 1707; m. Samuel Hopson of Wallingford; no children.
9. x. Oliver, b. Oct. 18, 1710; d. Feb. 20, 1788.
xi. Avis, b. Apr. 1, 1714; d. Nov. 1, 1754.

4. Robert[3] Collins (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Middletown and Meriden, married first, June 24, 1689, Lois Bennett of Southampton, L. I., who died in 1704; and married second, June 3, 1707, Eunice, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth Foster. His will, dated Jan. 2, 1741, was proved Sept. 2, 1745. He had a house and land listed in Guilford in 1690 at £24. He joined the church in Meriden, Oct. 22, 1729, and was at Wallingford in 1735 and 1740.

Children:

i. Robert,[4] b. Oct. 12, 1690; d. Oct. 2, 1703.
ii. Mary, b. July 8, 1693 d. Oct. 6, 1703.
iii. Thomas, b. June, 1695; d. Nov. 20, 1700.
10. iv. Jonathan, b. Apr. 28, 1698.
v. Eunice, b. June 3, 1700; m. ——— Horton.
vi. Lament, b. 1704; d. at Middletown, May 13, 1732.
vii. Mary, b. Apr. 26, 1708, at Middletown; m. ——— Andrews.
11. viii. Robert, b. Feb. 17, 1710, at Meriden; d. Oct. 4, 1757.
12. ix. Edward, b. Aug. 7, 1711; d. Jan. 2, 1802.

5. John[4] Collins, Jr. (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford and New York, married Rachel Mix of New Haven, who died Nov. 23, 1760.

Children:

i. John,[5] b. Sept. 11, 1718; went to Richmond, Mass.; m. Bethia ———.
ii. Hepzibah, b. Sept. 21, 1720; m. Mch. 28, 1744, Isaac Stow from Middletown.

iii. Sybil, b. Sept. 21, 1723.
iv. Asa, b. Apr. 8, 1725.
v. Capt. Pitman, b. Oct. 28, 1726; d. Feb. 2, 1791; lived in Guilford; m. (1) Lydia ———, who d. May 3, 1772; m. (2) Sept. 2, 1772, Mary Handy, who d. July 5, 1829, aged 76; no children.
vi. Ruhamah, b. Sept. 9, 1728.
vii. Leah, b. Oct. 22, 1730; m. Mch. 25, 1754, Silas, son of Abraham Parmelee of Goshen.
viii. Uriah, b. July 8, 1732; d. Jan. 9, 1793; of Wallingford; m. Lydia, dau. of Aaron Cook of Wallingford, who was b. 1736; no children.
ix. Nathan, b. Jan. 4, 1734; d. Mch. 20, 1760.
x. Manassah, b. May 21, 1735; went to Richmond, Mass.; married ———; no children.
xi. Asenath, b. Mch. 10, 1737.
xii. Tyrannus, b. July 4, 1741; of Richmond, Mass.; m. Abigail Bishop. Children: 1. *Manassah.*[6] 2. *Hannah.*

6. Rev. Timothy[4] Collins (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), Yale College 1718, lived in Litchfield, Conn. He married, Jan. 6, 1723, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Hyde of Lebanon.
Children:
i. Oliver,[5] b. Mch. 7, 1724; lived in Litchfield; m. June 22, 1746, Sarah Hyde of Lebanon. Children: 1. *Timothy.*[6] 2. *Sarah,* m. Stephen Baldwin. 3. *Ann,* m. John G. Gotta, a Hessian soldier. 4. *Oliver.* 5. *James.*
ii. Anne, b. Aug. 20, 1725.
iii. Charles, b, Aug. 5, 1727; lived in Litchfield South Farms; m. June 18, 1752, Ann, dau. of John Huntington of Lebanon. Children: 1. *Lewis.*[6] 2. *Elizabeth,* m. James Pierpont. 3. *Lois,* m. Robert Pierpont. 4. *Eunice,* m. James Hococks. 5. *Anne.* 6. *Charles,* m. Sept. 4, 1783, Esther Knapp. 7. *Rhoda,* m. Evelyn Pierpont. 8. *Loraine.* 9. *Darius.* 10. *David.*
iv. Lewis, b. Aug. 8, 1729; d. in infancy.
v. Rhoda, b. May 13, 1731.
vi. Cyprian, b. Mch. 4, 1733; lived in Goshen; d. Jan. 8, 1809; m. Jan. 9, 1756, Azeuba Gibbs of Litchfield. Children: 1. *Ambrose,*[6] m. Mary Baldwin. 2. *Tryphena,* m. Abraham Waddams. 3. *Amanda,* m. Joseph Brooks. 4. *Philo,* m. Nov. 3, 1782, Olive Foote. 5. *Anna,* m. Moses Wadhams. 6. *Luranda,* m. Elijah Turner. 7. *Rhoda,* m. Alexander Norton. 8. *Timothy,* m. Miranda Norton. 9. *Cyprian,* m. Huldah Norton. 10. *Phebe,* m. David Wadhams. 11. *Tyrannus,* m. Eliza Goodwin.
vii. Ambrose, b. Mch. 30, 1737; Yale College 1758; became a minister and a missionary to the Indians, about 1760; was probably murdered by them, as he was never heard from afterwards; never married.
viii. John, b. June 1, 1739; m. (1) Lydia, dau. of Jonathan Buell; m. (2) Jan. 8, 1769, Sarah Parmelee; had three sons and five daus. Among them were: *John,*[6] *Lydia, Ambrose,* and *Ann,* who m. Charles Marsh.

7. Daniel[4] Collins (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, married, Mch. 15, 1725, Lois Cornwall of Litchfield, who died Feb. 4, 1768, aged 67.
Children:
i. Anne,[5] b. Feb. 23, 1726; d. July 20, 1760; m. Jan. 17, 1753, Timothy, son of Daniel Fowler of North Guilford, who d. Apr. 9, 1761.
ii. William, b. Mch. 10, 1728; d. Apr. 12, 1775; lived in North Guilford; m. May 25, 1758, Ruth, dau. of Aaron Cook of Wallingford, who was b. Sept. 8, 1738, and d. June 9, 1790. Children: 1. *Loraine,*[6] m. Rev. Reuben Parmelee. 2. *William.* 3. *Aaron Cook.* 4. *Daniel.* 5. *Samuel.* 6. *Ruth,* m. Dr. Eldad Lewis. 7. *Lucy,* m. Samuel Tuttle.

iii. Lorraine, b. Jan. 1, 1731; d. Apr. 19, 1794; m. Hon. Oliver Wolcott of Litchfield, Gov. of Conn., who d. Dec. 19, 1797, aged 71.
iv. Freelove, b. Nov. 30, 1732; d. Dec. 13, 1765; m. Nov. 7, 1752, Stephen Baldwin of Goshen, Conn., who d. Jan. 27, 1766.
v. Avis, b. July 21, 1734; d. Nov. 23, 1812; m. Oct. 8, 1760, Daniel Bartlett of North Guilford, who d. Apr. 11, 1803.
vi. Lois, b. Mch. 9, 1736; d. May 8, 1795; m. Dec. 2, 1761, Nathaniel Stone of Guilford, who d. Nov. 4, 1815.
vii. Daniel, b. Jan. 30, 1738; Yale 1760; clergyman; lived in Lanesboro, Mass.; d. Aug. 26, 1822; m. Sarah, dau. of Dea. Moses Lyman of Goshen, who was b. Sept. 29, 1744. Children: 1. *Daniel.*[6] 2. *Sally*, m. Dr. ——— Porter. 3. *Loraine.* 4. *William*, m. Sally Graves. 5. *Ruth.* 6. *Samuel.* 7. *Anne.*
viii. Zerujah, b. Feb. 28, 1740; m. Joseph Chidsey.
ix. Augustus, b. Aug. 7, 1743; lived in North Guilford; d. Apr. 30, 1814; m. June 9, 1768, Mary, dau. of Simeon Chittenden, who d. Jan. 21, 1821. Between 1783 and 1813, Gen. Collins represented Guilford 35 times in the General Assembly. Children: 1. *Zerujah,*[6] m. Edward Jessup. 2. *Alexander.* 3. *David Chittenden.* 4. *Freelove.* 5. *Orra.* 6. *Augustus.* 7. *Simeon.* 8. *Rev. Augustus Baldwin.* 9. *Maryanne.*
x. Ruth, b. July 4, 1745; m. June 2, 1767, Gen. Moses Lyman of Goshen, Conn.
xi. Demetrius, b. Dec. 6, 1741; d. Jan. 15, 1742.

8. Samuel[4] Collins (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Guilford, and married, Oct. 20, 1734, Margaret, daughter of William Leete. She died Aug. 12, 1796.

Children:

i. Margery,[5] b. Mch. 25, 1732; d. Aug. 13, 1806; m. June 20, 1756, Samuel, son of Nathaniel Johnson of Guilford, who d. May 1, 1808.
ii. Anne, b. Oct. 30, 1735; d. unmarried, Nov. 12, 1803.
iii. Samuel, b. June 6, 1737; d. Aug. 17, 1756.
iv. Gurdon, b. Jan. 4, 1740; d. unmarried.
v. Thomas, b. Jan, 18, 1742; d. unmarried, Mch, 23, 1748.
vi. Charles, b. July 31, 1744; d, unmarried, Feb. 26, 1823.
vii. Sarai, b. Jan. 11, 1748; d. Nov. 12, 1826; m. James Amos; no children.
viii. John Thomas, b. July 11, 1749; d. at sea, June 4, 1773; lived in Guilford; m. Nov. 23, 1768, Submit, b. Mch. 20, 1752, dau. of Zachary Field of Guilford. She m. (2) Mch. 30, 1774, Joshua, son of Samuel Field of Guilford and North Bristol, and d. 1845. Children: 1. *Cynthia.*[6] 2. *Hannah*, m. Dec. 14, 1798, Phinehas Shelly.

9. Oliver[4] Collins (*John,*[3] *John,*[2] *John*[1]) lived in Guilford, and married first, Nov. 6, 1730, Elizabeth, daughter of Dea. Thomas Hall, who died May 19, 1750; married second, June 11, 1752, Ann Smithson, who died Aug. 26, 1753; and married third, Sept. 28, 1753, Abigail Bartlett, who married second, in 1789, Joseph Bradley of Guilford, and died Jan. 2, 1820.

Children:

i. Tryphena,[5] b. Feb. 3, 1732; m. Apr. 18, 1752, Charles Stone, later of Cincinnati.
ii. Luther, b. Nov. 8, 1736; was drowned Mch. 3, 1751; unmarried.
iii. Oliver, b. Nov. 1, 1738; lived in Guilford, Conn., and Lee, Mass.; m. Oct. 22, 1761, Hannah Wilcox of Killingworth. Children: 1. *Oliver.*[6] 2. *Avis.* 3. *Elias.* 4. *John.* 5. *Isaac.*
iv. Darius, b. Dec. 27, 1740; d. Mch. 6, 1822; lived in Guilford; m. Aug. 4, 1762, Hannah, bapt. Aug. 28, 1743, dau. of Stephen Spencer of Guilford, who d. Oct. 30, 1797. Children: 1. *Friend.*[6]

2. *Hannah.* 3. *Polly*, m. Oliver D. Crane. 4. *Ruth*, m. Apr. 7, 1800, William Spencer. 5. *Julia*, m. Edward Powers. 6. *Jonathan.*

v. DAN, b. Aug. 3, 1744; lived in Richmond, Mass.; d. Feb. 6, 1826; m. May 25, 1766, Amey, dau. of Bezaleel Bristol, who d. Mch. 3, 1807. Children: 1. *Olive*,[6] m. Enoch Betts. 2. *Eunice.* 3. *Amy.* 4. *George.* 5. *Elizabeth.* 6. *Ralph.* 7. *Dan*, d. young. 8. *Elizabeth*, m. Oct. 22, 1802, James Phelps. 9. *Olive*, m. Dec. 13, 1802, Ransom Williams. 10. *Dan.* 11. *Lois*, m. Feb. 5, 1811, John Collins. 12. *Wealthy*, m. Calvin McKnight.

vi. LURANDA, b. 1746; m. May 5, 1774, Jacob Coan of Richmond, Mass., and Johnstown.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 1748; d. Oct. 18, 1838; m. (1) June 5, 1786, Jarad Benton of Guilford, who d. Mch. 3, 1802; m. (2) Oct. 2, 1805, Lot Benton of Guilford, who d. Sept. 24, 1814.

viii. JOEL, b. 1750; lived in Guilford, Conn., and Whitestown, N. Y.; m. Bethia, dau. of James Hall of Wallingford, who d. May 25, 1802. Children: 1. *Jeffrey.*[6] 2. *Electa*, m. May 27, 1804, Augustus Stone. 3. *Jason.* 4. *Luranda*, m. Samuel Chittenden. 5. *Elizabeth*, m. John Palmer. 6. *Joel.* 7. *Eli.*

ix. RHODA, b. 1752; m. Jared Atkins; removed above Albany, N. Y.

x. LOIS, b. 1754; m. William Hatch of New Canaan, N. Y.

xi. LUTHER, b. 1756; d. July, 1794; m. Elizabeth (or Polly) Doolittle of New Haven, who d. Apr. 5, 1811; no children.

xii. HULDAH, b. Oct., 1758; m. (1) Joseph Parmelee, who d. at sea, Feb. 16, 1785; m. (2) Mark Spencer, who d. in Salisbury.

xiii. LUCRETIA, b. June 3, 1767; d. June 11, 1852; m. Sept. 29, 1789, Joel, son of Abraham Fowler of Guilford, who d. Feb. 3, 1837.

xiv. CLAUDIUS LYSIAS, b. May 13, 1769; d. 1852; of Granville, Mass., and Granby, Conn.; had a dau. *Juliana.*[6]

10. JONATHAN[4] COLLINS (*Robert*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived at Middletown and Wallingford, Conn. He married first, May 24, 1725, Mary Whittemore, who died Apr. 21, 1741; and married second, Aug. 22, 1744, Agnes Lynn, who died May 31, 1765.

Children:

i. LOIS,[5] b. Feb. 27, 1726; d. Mch. 17, 1726, buried at Middletown.

ii. DAN, b. May 22, 1727; d. May 13, 1735.

iii. BURNETT, b. May 13, d. Sept. 29, 1729.

iv. LOIS, b. Aug. 13, 1730; d. Nov. 12, 1732.

v. LAMENT (twin), b. July 4, 1745; d. Nov. 30, 1782; m. Brenton Hall.

vi. DANIEL (twin), b. July 4, 1745.

vii. AGNES, bapt. Feb. 1, 1747.

viii. MARY, bapt. Jan. 27, d. Oct. 6, 1751.

ix. KETURAH, bapt. Dec. 2, 1753.

x. JONATHAN, bapt. June 1, 1755; of Turin, Lewis Co., N. Y.; m. Sarah Couch.

xi. KETURAH, bapt. 1757.

xii. LEVI.

xiii. MARTHA, m. Dr. Jonathan Hall of Meriden.

xiv. SELDEN.

xv. OLIVER, d. Aug, 14, 1838; lived in New Hartford, Oneida Co., N. Y.; served in the Revolution and War of 1812; was a general; m. ———, and had a dau. *Sarah.*[6]

11. ROBERT[4] COLLINS, JR. (*Robert*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]), lived in Meriden, and married, May 4, 1736, Abigail Abernetha, who died June 3, 1787.

Children:

i. LEMUEL,[5] b. Apr. 20, 1737; m. Anne ———, who d. Sept. 9, 1805. aged 67. Children: 1. *John.*[6] 2. *Lemuel.* 3. *Daniel.*

ii. JOHN, b. Jan. 12, 1740.

iii. ROBERT, b. 1744.

iv. EDWARD, b. 1750; d. Jan. 17, 1808, m. ———, and had a son *Edward.*[6]

12. Edward[4] Collins (*Robert*,[3] *John*,[2] *John*[1]) lived in Meriden, and married, Aug. 29, 1738, Susanna Peck.

Children:

i. Molly,[5] b. Aug. 3, 1738; m. Sylvanus Griswold of Windsor.

ii. Dan, lived in Meriden; d. Nov. 10, 1819; m. Susannah, dau. of Capt. Aaron Lyman of Wallingford. Children: 1. *Molly*,[6] m. Benjamin Curtiss. 2. *Susannah*, m. Jonathan Edwards. 3. *Lucy*, m. ——— Moran. 4. *Lyman*, m. Betsey Carter. 5. *Betsey*, m. Col. Stephen Seymour.

iii. Samuel, of Meriden, Conn., and New York State; m. ———, and had *Samuel*[6] and *Halsey*.

Collins.—In the Register, vol. 61, page 282, the compiler is in error in stating that Abigail Collins who married Sergt. William Ward was daughter of Rev. Nathaniel[2] Collins (No. 4). She was daughter of Samuel[2] Collins (No. 3), as is proved by Middletown, Conn., Land Records, vol. iv, page 14, wherein Sergt. William Ward of Middletown sells certain land which was drawn by Mr. Samuel Collins, father to Abigail wife to the said William Ward; also on page 78 of the same vol., where William Ward, Sen., and Abigail his wife, of Middletown, are described as heirs of Mr. Samuel Collins of Middletown, deceased. *

Mrs. A. C. N. Hawley.

29 Main St., Hartford, Conn.

Edward and John Collins and their Descendants.—In the article bearing this title and printed in the Register, vol. 61, page 281, there are some errors which should not be allowed to pass uncorrected. **

iv. Sibyl[2], daughter of Deacon Edward[1] Collins, married Rev. John Whiting, and died in June, 1672. The letter of John Winthrop to his son Wait, dated "Hartford June: 4: 1672," in which he writes about the death of *Mr.* Whiting, is incorrectly printed in the Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, series 5, volume 8, page 144. An examination of the original letter shows that the word was Mrs. and not *Mr.* It was John Whiting's second wife, Phebe, who married Rev. John Russel, of Hadley.

3. Samuel[2] Collins (Dea. Edward[1]) married Mary, daughter of Reynold Marvin, of Lyme, Conn., then a part of Saybrook.

Marvin, in his will dated May 23, 1662, gave his daughter "Mare" household goods, "my wives wearing Cloths and linnen," cattle, etc. (Hartford County Court Records, vol. 3, reverse end page 1.)

Sept. 2, 1669, "Mr. Samuel Collins Plntf: contra Ens: W[m]: Waller as executor to Mr. Reinold Maruin Deceased Defn't In an action of the case for an acco[t]: of Moueables goods & cattell of the sd Reinold Maruin which by will belongs to the sayd Collins his wife with damage to the value of one Hundred & fifty pownds: the def[nt] appeared not being called." (Hartford County Court Records, vol. 3, page 89.)

Mary, widow of Samuel Collins, died March, not May, 5, 1713-14.

The following should be added concerning the children of Samuel and Mary (Marvin) Collins:

ii. Martha,[3] b. Mar. 3, 1666; m. Jan. 8, 1689-90, William Harris.

iv. Sibilla, b. Feb. 24, 1669-70, bapt. Feb. 27, 1669-70; m. (1) Isaac Rice of Sudbury, Mass.; m. (2) George Reed of Woburn, Mass.

v. Mary, b. June 16, 1672; m. Richard Moore of Needham and Oxford, Mass. Their son *Abijah* was a physician in Middletown, where he d. Dec. 18, 1759. Abijah's eldest son was named Reynold Marvin Moore.

vi. Abigail, b. June 2, 1673; m. July 9, 1702, William Ward of Middletown.

*Page 469, this volume.

**Page 468, this volume.

July 15, 1723, William Ward, Senior, and wife Abigail for themselves and he as attorney for Isaac Rice and wife Sibilla of Sudbury and Richard Moore and wife Mary of Oxford conveyed, as heirs of Samuel Collins deceased of Middletown, all their interest in certain lands in Middletown. (Middletown Land Records, vol. 4, page 192.)

August 14, 1739, George Reed and wife Sibilla of Woburn conveyed to Abijah Moore, physician of Middletown, land in the latter town which fell to her as an heir of her father Samuel Collins deceased of Middletown. (Middletown Land Records, vol. 6, page 402.)

July 17, 1718, William Harris and wife Martha, of Middletown, conveyed to "their son Jonathan Yemans & to their Daughter Sibbil his wife" land which descended to said William and Martha as part of her portion of the estate of her father Ensign Samuel Collins deceased, of Middletown. (Middletown Land Records, vol. 4, page 28.)

5. Samuel[3] Collins, Jr. (Samuel,[2] Edward[1]) was not the Samuel Collins, of Wethersfield, with wife Martha, as stated in Mr. Smyth's article. On Middletown Land Records, vol. 1, leaf 72, is entered a conveyance dated Dec. 25, 1690, from Samuel Collins of "Midletowne" . . . "to my louing & dutieful son Samuel Collins" of lands in Middletown. "I do give and bequeath as aboue all the forementioned percell of land" . . . "unto my son Samuell and to the heirs of his bodie from generation to generation foreuer" . . . "with the Limitations following that is to say, if my son shall dye before marriage and myselfe shall suruiue then this above mentioned Land to return to myself."

Thus far no record has been discovered of the marriage of Samuel, Jr. I suspect that it was his widow Susannah, date of birth and parentage unknown, who married, March 18, 1702–3, John Harris, of Middletown. She died Feb. 10, 1747–48, aged 80.

William Roberts and his wife Susannah, of Middletown, sold, Jan. 19, 1716–17, to Jonathan Yemans and his wife Sibbel, of the same town, land in Middletown "which Lottment of land decends to s[d] William Robburts & Susannah his wife *she being the only childe & heiris to Samuel Collins, Jun*[r] deceased to whom the s[d] lotment of Land was Conveyed by deed of Gifft from his father Ensigne Sam[ll] Collins sometime of afores[d] Midletown dec[d] . . . that Deed of Gift there is an Intailment by the s[d] Ensigne Sam[ll] Collins to his s[d] son Sam[ll] and to his heirs of his body from generation to generation & there is one Clause more in s[d] Deed if the s[d] Samm[ll] dye without heirs then the Land to Return to the famaly of the s[d] Ensigne Collins suruiueing & the s[d] Sibbil being Daughter to Martha the Daughter of the s[d] Ensigne Sam[ll] Collins." (Middletown Land Records, vol. 4, page 27.)

Samuel[3] Collins, Jr., had the following child:

Susannah, b. 1694: m. Dec. 1, 1714, William Roberts of Middletown. Susannah, aged 87, widow of William Roberts, was buried Nov. 12, 1781. Their fourth child was named *Collins Samuel Roberts.*

4. Rev. Nathaniel Collins (Dea. Edward[1]) had children:

i. Mary[3], b. May 11, 1666; m. John Hamlin, who d. Jan. 2, 1732–33; d. May 5, 1722.
ii. John, b. Jan. 31, 1667–8; m. Mary Dixwell.
iii. Susannah, b. Nov. 26, 1669; m. William Hamlin; d. Feb. 24, 1721–22.
iv. Sibbil, b. Aug. 20, 1672; d. young.
v. Martha, b. Dec. 26, 1674; d. June, 1748; m. Dec. 15, 1705, Thomas Hurlbut, who d. Feb., 1752.
vi. Nathaniel, b. June 13, 1677; minister at Enfield, Conn.
vii. Abigail, b. July 13, 1681; d. Feb. 6, 1758; m. Dec. 27, 1706, Samuel Wolcott of Wethersfield. The inscription on her gravestone says: "Daughter of y[e] Rev'd Mr Nathaniel Collins of Middletown." (See also Middletown Land Records, vol. 4, page 198.)
viii. Samuel, b. Apr. 16, d. Apr. 23, 1683.

Middletown, Conn. FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR.

THOMAS COOKE OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS[1] COOKE, SR., was one of the original signers of the plantation covenant of Guilford, and the latest survivor of the signers. His name is the one immediately preceding that of Mr. Whitfield, and is the last but one on the list. He evidently was quite a young man when he came to Guilford, probably from 21 to 25 years of age, and was born about 1615 to 1618. He was representative of Guilford to the General Assem-

bly at Hartford, May session, 1666. He died Dec. 1, 1692. His nuncupative will, proved June 13, 1693, mentions his son Thomas Cooke, Jr., and his daughter Elizabeth Hall and her children Thomas Hall and Samuel Hall. He is called on the records Thomas Cooke, *Juror*. In 1690 he was taxed on £31 15s., and gave his 4th division land to his grandson Thomas Hall. His home-lot contained about 2 acres, and in addition thereto he owned a parcel of upland containing 6¼ acres. The home-lot was sold by his son to the town in 1695, that it might be used as a settlement for the new pastor, Rev. Thomas Ruggles. He married first, Elizabeth ———; and married second, Mar. 13, 1668, widow Hannah Lindon, who died July 7, 1676.

Children:

i. Elizabeth,[2] b. 1640; m. 1662, Samuel, son of John Hall of Middletown.

2. ii. Thomas, b. 1642; d. 1703.

2. Thomas[2] Cooke, Jr. (*Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, was a carpenter. He married, Apr. 15, 1677, Sarah Mason, who died July 6, 1701.

Children:

i. Eliasaph,[3] b. June 2, 1678; d. Jan. 5, 1678–9.

ii. Thomas, b. Dec. 24, 1679; d. Aug. 5, 1685.

iii. Alice, b. June 3, 1681; d. July 26, 1762; m. Jan. 19, 1709, Dr. Daniel White of Middletown, who was b. Dec. 8, 1683, and d. Jan. 10, 1758. Children: 1. *Jonathan*, b. Aug. 22, 1711. 2. *Alice*, b. Feb. 25, 1714. 3. *Sarah*, b. Apr. 22, 1716. 4. *Daniel*, b. Aug. 29, 1718. 5. *Susannah*, b. 1719. 6. *Abiah*, b. Apr. 22, 1721. 7. *Jedidiah*, b. Jan. 23, 1730.

iv. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 22, 1683-4; m. Dec. 20, 1703, Josiah Avered. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 5, 1704. 2. *Israel*, b. May 4, 1708. 3. *Josiah*, b. Mch. 4, 1710. 4. *Reuben*, b. Nov. 7, 1712. 5. *Sarah*, b. July 18, 1719. 6. *Abner*, b. Apr. 7, 1721. 7. *Timothy*, b. May 9, 1727.

v. Sarah, b. Aug. 2, 1685; d. Mch. 17, 1691-2.

8. vi. Samuel, b. Nov. 23, 1687.

vii. Annah, b. Nov. 27, 1689.

viii. Sarah, b. Mch. 17, 1691-2; d. young.

ix. Mehitabel, b. Mch. 7, 1692-3; m. 1722, John Gould. Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. Sept. 9, 1723. 2. *Rhoda*, b. Feb. 15, 1724-5. 3. *John*, b. Dec. 1, 1727. 4. *Benjamin*, b. June 15, 1730. 5. *Mabel*, b. Nov. 19, 1732.

x. Deliverance, b. Jan. 12, 1695–6; d. Feb. 12, 1781; m. 1722, Patrick Falconer of Guilford, who d. July, 1735.

3. Rev. Samuel[3] Cooke (*Thomas, Jr.*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), of Stratfield or Bridgeport, A.B., Yale College, 1705, died Dec. 2, 1747. He married first, Nov. 30, 1706, Anna, daughter of John Trowbridge of New Haven, who died Aug. 11, 1721; married second, May 3, 1722, Esther, daughter of Nathaniel Burr and widow of John Sloss of Fairfield, who died in 1723; married third, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Platt of Norwalk, who was born Dec. 2, 1701, and died May 16, 1732; and married fourth, Aug. 16, 1733, Abigail, daughter of Rev. Samuel Russel of Branford and widow of Rev. Joseph Moss.

Children:

i. Thomas,[4] b. Sept. 1, 1709, at New Haven.

ii. Samuel, b. July 22, 1711; A.B., Yale, 1730; d. Mch. 26, 1788; m. Nov. 5, 1735, Susannah, dau. of Moses Mansfield, who d. Jan. 25, 1789; lived in New Haven; had children, among whom was: *Samuel*,[5] b. Dec. 31, 1738; A.B., Yale, 1758; d. May, 1783, unmarried.

iii. Sarah, b. June 9, 1713, at New Haven; m. James Sherman.
iv. John, b. Mch. 13, 1715, at New Haven.
v. A daughter, b. Dec. 27, 1716, at Stratfield; d. Dec. 27, 1716.
vi. Ann, b. Apr. 4, 1718, at Stratfield.
vii. William, b. May 29, 1720; A.B., Yale, 1747; d. unmarried, Aug. 23, 1761, in the Canadian campaign.
viii. Joseph Platt, b. Dec. 24, 1729; A.B., Yale, 1750; m. Nov. 22, 1759, Sarah Benedict of Danbury; d. Feb. 3, 1816.

THOMAS COPLEY OF SUFFIELD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By Louis Marinus Dewey, of Westfield, Mass.

1. Thomas[1] Copley[a] was of Springfield at the time of his marriage in 1672; subsequent to which he lived at Westfield, Mass., until about 1679, when he settled at Suffield, now in Connecticut but then in Massachusetts. At Suffield he was highway surveyor in 1681 and 1689, and constable in 1688. Thomas Copley, John Burleson, William Holleday, and James Lawton of Suffield were sent to keep garrison at Deerfield, 12 Apr. 1697. "Old Thomas Copley" died at Northampton, Mass., 29 Nov. 1713.

He married first at Westfield, 15 Nov. 1672, Ruth Denslow, born 19 Sept. 1653, died 5 Oct. 1692, daughter of Henry, the first settler at Windsor Locks, Conn.; secondly, 25 May 1693, widow Ruth Taylor, who died 3 Nov. 1724.

Children:

i. Mathew,[2] b. 11 Nov. 1673 (?); d. 28 May, 1673 (?).
2. ii. Thomas, b. at Westfield, 28 July 1675 or 6.
3. iii. Mathew, b. at Suffield, 14 Apr. 1679.
4. iv. Samuel, b. 20 Sept. 1682.

2. Thomas[2] Copley (*Thomas*[1]), born at Westfield, Mass., 28 July 1675 or 6, died 30 Aug. 1751, aged 75, according to his gravestone at Suffield, where he lived. His will, dated 19 Aug. 1751, and signed with a mark, mentions son Ebenezer, grandson Thomas Copley, and daughter Mary Copley, who was perhaps the Mary Copley whose inventory was taken at Wethersfield, Conn., 17 Dec. 1775. Division of his estate was made 5 Mar. 1754.

He married, 24 Oct. 1717, Mary Marshall, who died 15 Aug. 1751, aged 72, according to her gravestone at Suffield.

Children:

5. i. Thomas,[3] b. 9 Jan. 1718–19.
ii. Mary, b. 6 Oct. 1720.
6. iii. Ebenezer, b. 22 Feb. 1722–3.

[a] He was the son of widow Elizabeth Copley, who married at Windsor, Conn., Nathaniel Phelps. They moved to Northampton, Mass., in a few years, where her daughter Elizabeth Copley m. (1) 26 Jan. 1661–5, Praisever Turner; m. (2) in 1676, Samuel Langton; m. (3) David Alexander. A Mary Copsey (perhaps Copley, and another daughter of widow Elizabeth) m. at Springfield, Mass., 30 Oct. 1656, Hugh Dudley.

3. Mathew[2] Copley (*Thomas*[1]), born at Suffield, 14 Apr. 1679, there lived, and died 18 Feb. 1763.

He married, 20 Feb. 1701–2, Hannah Huxley.

Children:

i. Nathaniel,[3] b. 25 Nov. 1702. Suffield records give a Nathaniel m. in 1704 (?) to a Hannah Huxley. Farmington, Conn., records give a Nathaniel Copley m. 27 Jan. 1761 to Abigail Norton.

7. ii. Mathew, b. 8 Mar. 1703–4.

iii. Thomas, b. 27 July 1706; d. 9 Sept. 1706.

iv. Hannah, b. 8 Nov. 1707; m. 12 June 1734, William Spencer.

v. Thomas, b. 19 Oct. 1710.

vi. Moses, b. 28 Dec. 1712.

vii. Noah, b. 12 Feb. 1713–14; d. same month.

viii. Sarah, b. 19 Aug. 1715; had a son Joel Copley, by Samuel Smith, b. 27 Aug. 1737.

ix. Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1718–19.

8. x. Noah, b. 28 Nov. 1721.

4. Samuel[2] Copley (*Thomas*[1]), born at Suffield 20 Sept. 1682, where he was constable in 1715.

He married, 4 Feb. 1713–14, Abigail Kent, born at Suffield 28 Sept. 1690, daughter of John and Abigail (Dudley).

Children:

i. Samuel,[3] b. 16 Jan. 1715–16.

ii. Daniel, b. 13 July 1718; m. in 1744–5, Mary Wright of Long Island, N. Y.

iii. Abigail, b. 26 Apr. 1723.

iv. Elisha, b. 26 Aug. 1728.

5. Thomas[3] Copley (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), called 2d, born at Suffield, 9 Jan. 1718–19, was drowned 15 Apr. 1744, aged 25, at Hartford according to one account. He married at Suffield, 22 Dec. 1742, Jemima Barker.

Child:

9. i. Thomas,[4] b. 28 Dec. 1743.

6. Ebenezer[3] Copley (*Thomas*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born at Suffield 22 Feb. 1722–3, lived there and died in 1783.

Abigail Copley and Joseph Kent were appointed administrators of his estate 24 July 1783, and an inventory, taken 12 Sept. 1783, showed a value of £478 18s. The will of Abigail Copley, widow of Ebenezer, dated 14 Mar. 1799, mentions grandchildren Abigail, Tripheny, Mary, Joseph, and Cynthia Kent; and grand-daughters Rebecca and Ruth Chaplin (probably children of daughter Ruth).

He married, about 1753, Abigail Rising, born at Suffield 31 Aug. 173–, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Bodurtha). (See Register, vol. 63, p. 335.)

Children:

i. Abigail,[4] b. 24 Feb. 1754.

ii. Ruth, b. 4 May 1757. Perhaps she m. ——— Chaplin.

iii. Tryphena, b. 16 May 1760; d. 12 July 1798; m. 2 Apr. 1783, Joseph Kent, Jr., and had five children, b. at Suffield.

7. Mathew[3] Copley (*Mathew*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born at Suffield, 8 Mar. 1703–4, there died 8 Feb. 1788.

He married, 28 Apr. 1736, Rebecca Owen.

Children:

i. Rebecca,[4] b. 28 Jan. 1737–8; m. 19 Jan. 1758, James Halliday.

ii. Ann, b. 30 June 1739; d. 15 Apr. 1834; had a son Walter Pynchon, by Walter Pynchon, b. 7 Apr. 1770.

8. Noah[3] Copley (*Mathew,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), born 28 Nov. 1721, was of Suffield 11 Apr. 1777, when he deeded land in West Suffield to Amos Remington, and of Westfield 12 June 1778, when he deeded land to Joseph Hastings. On 19 Mar. 1783, Noah Copley of Westfield deeded to Benjamin Copley, yeoman, land on the east side of East Mountain. This land is now in the northwest part of Feeding Hills,[b] town of Agawam, having been a part of Westfield until 3 Mar. 1802. On 6 July 1784 Noah Copley deeded to Joseph Copley of West Springfield, blacksmith, his "farm in Westfield, house, barn and blacksmith shop, on the east side of East Mountain." On 3 Mar. 1790 he deeded to the First Baptist Church and congregation of Westfield one-quarter of a grist mill on Two-mile Brook.

Noah Copley appears as a private in Capt. David Moseley's company from Westfield in the Revolution, and is described as 55 years old, height 5 feet 9 inches, black hair, and as having enlisted for nine months on 5 Apr. 1779. He probably had the following children:

i. Benjamin,[4] m. at Feeding Hills, 1 Jan. 1787, Hannah (Loomis) Killam, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Selden) and widow of John, b. probably at Feeding Hills 19 Apr. 1752.

10. ii. Mathew, b. abt. 1755.

iii. Joseph, a blacksmith at Feeding Hills and West Springfield.

iv. Thaddeus, who appears in Capt. Preserved Leonard's company, Col. Elisha Porter's Hampshire County regiment, from 28 July to 2 Sept. 1779, in service at New London.

v. Hannah, m. at Westfield, 26 Sept. 1780, Noah Dewey, Jr., who lived in the present northwest part of Feeding Hills. On 5 Feb. 1799 he was appointed guardian of James Copley of West Springfield, aged 14, heir of Joseph Copley of Westfield (now Feeding Hills), deceased (Hampshire Co. Probate Records, vol. 20, p. 268).

vi. William, of Westfield; enlisted for nine months, 16 June 1778, in Capt. David Moseley's company, Col. John Moseley's regiment, age 16 yrs., height 5 ft. 8 in., light complexion, and brown hair.

9. Thomas[4] Copley (*Thomas,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Thomas*[1]) was born at Suffield 28 Dec. 1743, where he lived until about 1774, when he appeared at Granby, Conn. He died at North Granby 4 Jan. 1797.

He married first, 17 July 1765, Phenix Lane, born 3 Jan. 1740–1, died 17 Feb. 1773, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Adams); and secondly at Granby, Conn., 11 July 1774, Mary Holcomb, born at Simsbury, Conn., 6 Apr. 1749, daughter of John and Mary (Kent) of Suffield.

Children by first wife:

i. Mary,[5] b. 21 Feb. 1766.

ii. Anne, b. 3 Mar. 1768.

iii. Lucy, b. 14 Jan. 1771; d. 23 Feb. 1771.

[b] The present parish of Feeding Hills was a part of Springfield until 23 Feb. 1774, when West Springfield was incorporated as a town; then a part of West Springfield until 17 May 1855, when Agawam was made a town. The northwest corner of Feeding Hills, consisting of a strip of land about three-quarters of a mile wide, running from Westfield River south to an eastern extension of the present southern boundary of Westfield and Southwick, was described as "The Lots on the East Side of East Mountain" in Westfield records. Feeding Hills is bounded on the south by Suffield, and on the west by Westfield and Southwick.

Children by second wife, born at Granby:

iv. THOMAS, b. 11 Apr. 1775; d. 3 Mar. 1782.
v. OLIVER, b. 27 Dec. 1776.
vi. BILDAD, b. 22 Jan. 1778; d. 5 Mar. 1782.
vii. BELENDE (twin), b. 1 Oct. 1780.
viii. LUCENDE (twin), b. 1 Oct. 1780.
ix. THOMAS, b. 26 Sept. 1782.
x. BILDAD, b. 1 Apr. 1786.
xi. EBENEZER, b. 19 Dec. 1787.
xii. ALEXANDER, b. 22 Nov. 1790.

10. MATHEW[4] COPLEY (*Noah*,[3] *Mathew*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born about 1755, died after 1833. He lived in that part of West Springfield now Feeding Hills, town of Agawam. He was a Revolutionary soldier at Ticonderoga, 25 Dec. 1776, to 3 Apr. 1777, and also served in the North, 9 Aug. to 22 Oct. 1780.

He married first (intention recorded at West Springfield 5 May 1779) CAROLINE KENT; and secondly, 13 Mar. 1794, KEZIA ELLSWORTH, born at Windsor, Conn., 1 Oct. 1766, died at Westfield, Mass., — June 1839, daughter of Gustavus and Kezia (Leonard) of West Springfield.

Children by first wife:

i. PHEBE,[5] b. abt. 1785; m. at Suffield, 30 Nov. 1809, AARON SMITH, who d. at Feeding Hills 19 Dec. 1857, aged 76. Their dau. *Harriet Mary Elizabeth*, b. 13 Oct. 1810, m. ——— Fosset.
ii. ELIZABETH, d. of consumption, aged abt. 20 yrs.

Children by second wife:

iii. ELIHU.
11. iv. HIRAM, b. 27 May 1799.
12. v. LESTER, b. 8 Jan. 1807.

11. HIRAM[5] COPLEY (*Mathew*,[4] *Noah*,[3] *Mathew*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born at Feeding Hills, Agawam, 27 May 1799, died at Southwick, Mass., 6 Mar. 1865, where he was a farmer, having previously lived at West Suffield, Conn., Feeding Hills and Westfield, Mass.

He married at West Suffield, 2 Mar. 1819, LUCY SMITH, born at Hartland, Conn., 1 Apr. 1801, died at Westfield 13 Jan. 1860, daughter of Russell and Lucy (Gates).

Children:

i. LYDIA EVELINE,[6] b. at West Suffield 12 Feb. 1820; d. at Spencertown, N. Y., 27 May 1850; m. at Canaan, Conn., 14 Sept. 1846, JOSEPH DENSLOW; lived at Tyringham, Mass.; had children *Lewis* and *Alma*.
ii. HENRY LORENZO, b. 21 Jan. 1822; d. at Cairo, Ill., 1861; a Union soldier; m. at Hartford, Conn., 8 Oct. 1846, ESTHER A. LOOMIS, dau. of Thomas and Sally; had children: 1. *Jasper*,[7] of Bridgeport, Conn., in 1904. 2. *Frank*, who was travelling in Ireland when last heard from. 3. *Fred*, d. at New Haven, Conn.; m. Gaisy Barns, and had Fred,[8] of New Haven.
iii. LOVICA MARGARET, b. 9 Jan. 1824; d. at Roseland, Fla.; m. at Elizabethtown, N. J., 27 Apr. 1848, GEORGE PETERS, who was an oilcloth printer, and d. at Roseland. They had at Elizabethtown: 1. *Jennie*. 2. *George*. 3. *Stephen*. 4. *Minnie*.
iv. LEWIS DAVIS, b. at Feeding Hills 28 Mar. 1826; killed at Spencertown, N. Y., by the bursting of a cannon 4 July, abt. 1852.
v. HUMPHREY ELIHU, b. at Southwick 30 Apr. 1828; m. at Waterbury, Conn., REBECCA FOREST, English by birth; had *William Watch*[7] at Waterbury, Conn.
vi. NELSON SMITH, b. 8 May 1830; a sea-captain; was lost on a voyage from China; m. at East Chatham, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1854, ———.

vii. Jane Elizabeth, b. at Southwick 19 Sept. 1833; living at Westfield in 1909, widow of Moses Ashley Avery, who d. in 1908; no children.

viii. Hiram Milton, b. at Westfield 2 Apr. 1836; d. — June 1842, at West Suffield.

ix. Lucinda Ellen (twin), b. 4 Mar. 1838; d. at Westfield 9 Feb. 1875; m. 29 June 1858, Ovid Newton of Claremont, N. H., later a whipmaker at Westfield; no children.

x. Lucy Eleanor (twin), b. 4 Mar. 1838; d. at Chesterfield, Mass.; m. at Granby, Conn., 21 Jan. 1869, Samuel Dady, a farmer at Chesterfield.

xi. Harrison W., b. at West Suffield 6 July 1840; d. there 23 May 1842.

xii. Hiram Harrison, b. 16 Aug. 1842; living in 1909 at Westfield, an organ-pipe maker; m. abt. 1870, Mrs. Jane Stevens; had: 1. *Louis.*[7] 2. *Alsie.*

xiii. Alsimony Lavina, b. at Tyringham, Mass., 17 Oct. 1844; d. 24 Mar. 1880; m. William Morse, an Englishman, and whipmaker at Westfield.

12. Lester[5] Copley (*Mathew,*[4] *Noah,*[3] *Mathew,*[2] *Thomas*[1]), born at Longyard, Southwick, Mass., 8 Jan. 1807, died 30 July 1888, aged 81. He was a farmer and Methodist, and lived at West Suffield.

He married, 14 Feb. 1828, Philma Miller, born at West Suffield 3 June 1805, died in 1876, daughter of John and Roxana (Pease).

Children:

i. Albert Lester,[6] b. 28 Sept. 1878; d. unm.

ii. Benjamin Franklin, b. 30 Aug. 1830; d. at Warner Hill, West Suffield, in 1905; a farmer and cigarmaker; m. at Suffield, 6 Oct. 1852, Corinthia D. Pease. Their daughter *Emma*[7] m. Levi Warner, and was living in 1906 at Hampden, Conn.

iii. Edwin Jethro, b. 19 Jan. 1832; m. ———; was living in 1906 with his family at Southwick.

iv. Horace George (twin), b. 19 Oct. 1835; m ———; was living in 1906 at Southwick, next to his brother Edwin.

v. Norris George (twin), b. and d. 19 Oct. 1835.

MEMORANDUM OF THE COPP FAMILY.

"London, 17 June, 1635, William Cope, aged 26, and Richard Cope, aged 24, embarked for New England in the bark Blessing, Joseph Lecester, Master." It is probable that they landed to the east of Boston, as I hear nothing of them until June, 1640, when William Copp, (or Cope), shoemaker, first proprietor of Copp's Hill, is admitted a member of the 1st Church in Boston, (the church of John Wilson, John Cotton, John Davenport, &c., &c.), and was admitted a freeman of Boston in 1641. There are many of the name of Copp in New Hampshire, and who are probably the descendants of Richard. I am descended in direct line from William, thus—

William, the settler, ...	born	1609
David, Elder, 1st Church, Boston, . .	"	1635
Jonathan, Deacon, 2d Church, New London, Ct.	"	1664 (now Montville.)
Jonathan, 1st Church, Stonington, Ct., .	"	1694
Samuel, Deacon, 1st Church, Stonington, Ct.,	"	1743
Samuel, now of 1st Church, Stonington, Ct.,	"	1787—the writer of this.

His oldest son, Samuel, Jr., born in 1816, is Secretary and Treasurer of the Pacific Railroad, St. Louis, Mo., and narrowly escaped at the "Gasconade," 1st Nov. 1855. And he has, *Samuel Osborne*, born in 1850. My son Samuel Jr. was a member of the 1st Church, St. Louis, Rev. Dr. Bullard, who was killed at the Gasconade disaster; as was also the father-in-law of my son, Deacon William L. Chappell. My son is now of the 2nd Church, under Dr. Rice.

William (Cope) Copp had two wives, a daughter and son by the first, and a son and three daughters by the last. His oldest son was David, the Elder of 1st Church; and his last wife is buried on Copp's Hill—spelling her name Goodeth (Judith) on her gravestone. I should like to learn her family or maiden name. William (the settler) had a son Jonathan by the second wife, who left a son Moses and other children. Elder David had a son David, who left a son Thomas and other children.

Thomas P. Cope, Israel Cope, and Jasper Cope, who died recently in Philadelphia, at the ages of 87, 85, and 81, the uncles of Mr. Herman Cope, were descended from Oliver Cope, who came from Auburn in Wiltshire, and who came over with William Penn. Nothing can be learned of the name there now; nor do we know whether we are of common origin. They retain the English mode of writing the name.

SAMUEL COPP, aged 69, born 1787.

FAMILY OF WILLIAM CORNWALL.

Contributed by EDWARD E. CORNWALL, M.D., Brooklyn, N. Y.

WILLIAM CORNWALL came to Massachusetts about 1634. He and his first wife, Joan ———, were members, in 1635, of Rev. John Eliot's church at Roxbury. In 1636 he went with the "Great Removal" to Connecticut, and in 1637 was one of the thirty-seven soldiers from Hartford in the expedition against the Pequod Indians. In 1638 he was at Saybrook. In 1639 he was back in Hartford and had a house lot of eight acres there, "No. 54, west of South St., south from the Lane" (near the north end of the present *Village St.*). In the earliest record of his land at Hartford, dated February, 1639, he is spoken of as "William Cornwell. Sergeant at Arms." He lived in Hartford till 1651; was a member of the church there, and probably all his children by his second wife, Mary ———, were born there; but he did not reside all of that period in the village, for a document dated 1648 speaks of him as "at present resident in Hocanum, in the bounds of Hartford." In 1651 he removed with the first settlers to Middletown. His house lot there was "neare ye landing place by ye springe" (present corner of *Main* and *Washington* Streets). His lands at Middletown on both sides of the Connecticut River were first recorded February 30, 1657,—total amount 903 acres. He was representative from Middletown in 1654, '57, '64 and '65. In 1664 he was constable at Middletown. In 1666 he received a grant of land in East Hartford for his services in the Pequod war—(knowledge of this fact has been traditionary in the family). His town privileges, right of common,

etc., in Hartford, he held by the "courtise of the town." In 1667 the General Court at Hartford "freed William Cornwell's head from the paying of rates." July 10, 1668, he joined the recently organized church at Middletown. In 1670 he was assessed at Middletown on £160, which was one of the largest assessments on the list of fifty-two householders. April 2, 1674, he made his will, in which he speaks of himself as "being well stricken in years (though, through mercy, in as perfect use of my understanding as ordinarily men are of my years), expecting my change to be very near . . . . . " He divides his property among his eight children, John, William, Samuel, Jacob, Thomas, Sarah, Hester Willcox and Elizabeth Hall, and makes careful provision for his "loving wife, Mary Cornwall," both during her widowhood and in the possible event of her marrying again and being in need. He requests his "loving brothers and friends Deac. Stocking and to Deac. Hall" to oversee and execute the will, to which he signs his name. He died at Middletown, February 21, 1678. Estate £231.

From what part of England William Cornwall came is not known. There are some reasons for supposing it to be Hertfordshire. There are also reasons, by no means conclusive, for thinking him a brother of Thomas Cornwall who came to Massachusetts about the same time, was with him in Hartford in 1639, and afterwards went to Long Island and Rhode Island.

The name in early documents is variously written Cornwell, Cornwall, Cornell, Cornel, Cornil, Cornol, Corniel and Cornwayle.

1. Sergeant WILLIAM[1] CORNWALL, married 1st, Joan ———; married 2d, 1639, Mary ———; lived in Roxbury, Hartford and Middletown.

2. i. Sgt. JOHN,[2] b. April 1640; d. Nov. 2, 1707.
3. ii. WILLIAM, b. June 24, 1641; d. June 15, 1691.
4. iii. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 1642; d. Dec. 6, 1728.
5. iv. JACOB, b. Sept. 1646; d. April 18, 1708.
   v. SARAH, b. Oct. 1647; m. Oct. 16, 1675, Daniel Hubbard.
6. vi. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1648; d. 1702.
   vii. ESTER, b. 1650; d. May 2, 1733; m. 1st, 1671 (as 4th wife), John Willcox, Jr.; m. 2d, 1678, John Stow.
   viii. ELIZABETH, b. 1651; m. Capt. John Hall of Middletown.

2. Sgt. JOHN[2] CORNWALL (*Sgt. William*[1]), married June 8, 1665, Martha, daughter of Deacon Paul Peck of Hartford. Lived in Middletown. Left a will. Estate £317.

   i. MARY,[3] b. Nov. 20, 1666.
   ii. MARTHA, b. Aug. 30, 1669; m. 1692, Richard Hubbard.
7. iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 13, 1671.
8. iv. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 17, 1673.
9. v. PAUL, b. June 6, 1675.
   vi. HANNAH, b. Sept. 5, 1677.
10. vii. Capt. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 5, 1679; d. Feb. 3, 1742.
   viii. THANKFUL, b. March 1, 1682.
   ix. THANKFUL, b. July 26, 1685; d. June 1, 1758; m. Jona. Sleed.
11. x. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 23, 1688; d. May 20, 1754.

3. WILLIAM[2] CORNWALL (*Sgt. William*[1]), married November 30, 1670, Mary[2] Bull (*William*[1]). She died November 25, 1717. Lived in Middletown. Left a nuncupative will. Estate £415.

12. i. WILLIAM,[3] b. Sept. 13, 1671; d. July 16, 1747.
   ii. JACOB, b. July 9, 1673.

iii. Experience, b. April 14, 1682; m. Arthur Bevin.
iv. Abigail, bapt. Feb. 9, 1689; d. young.
v. Ebenezer, b. 1689; prob. d. young.
vi. Eliezur, b. Feb. 1692; posth. d. young.

4. Samuel[2] Cornwall (*Sgt. William*[1]), married January 15, 1667, Rebecca[2] Bull (*William*[1]). Lived in Middletown. Left a will. Estate £600.

i. Mary,[3] b. Oct. 28, 1667; d. Sept. 28, 1669.
ii. Rebecca, b. Dec. 26, 1670.
13. iii. William, b. Jan. 22, 1670; d. Dec. 25, 1704.
iv. Elizabeth, bapt. Dec. 4, 1675.
v. Mary, bapt. Dec. 6, 1677.
14. vi. Samuel, bapt. July 16, 1679; d. 1730.
15. vii. Ebenezer, d. 1751. Mentioned in his father's will.

5. Jacob[2] Cornwall (*Sgt. William*[1]), married June 18, 1678, Mary[3] White (*Capt. Nathaniel*,[2] *Elder John*[1]). Lived in Middletown, and inherited his father's house. Estate £406.

i. Mary,[3] b. Nov. 2, 1679; m. May 30, 1718, Francis Whitmore.
ii. Jacob, b. Aug. 9, 1681; d. Aug. 9, 1681.
16. iii. Jacob, b. Oct. 1, 1682.
iv. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 30, 1684.
v. Giles, b. Aug. 14, 1686.
vi. Daniel, b. Dec. 22, 1688.
vii. Isaac, b. Sept. 18, 1690; m. July 29, 1714, Mary Burliss of Hartford.
17. viii. Capt. Wait, b. July 21, 1692.
ix. Elizabeth, b. July 21, 1697; m. 1st, June 8, 1714, Jacob Dowd; m. 2d, March 24, 1724, Ebenezer Wetmore.
18. x. Timothy, b. Aug. 23, 1700; d. 1732.

6. Thomas[2] Cornwall (*Sgt. William*[1]), married, 1672, Sarah Clarke. Lived in Middletown. Estate £185.

i. Thomas,[3] b. Dec. 27, 1673.
ii. Hannah, b. Feb. 27, 1676.
iii. Daniel, b. Aug. 8, 1677.
iv. Jonathan, b. Dec. 19, 1679; d. 1705?
v. Abraham, b. Sept. 4, 1682; went in Canada Expedition, 1707.
vi. Steven, b. July 6, 1685; d. 1722, leaving two young children.
vii. David, b. Sept. 1687; d. Jan. 20, 1725.
viii. Ann, m. Aug. 9, 1724, John Penfield.
ix. Sarah, m. 1720, Samuel Bowden.
x. Silence, m. Nov. 20, 1724, Moses Bowden.

7. John[3] Cornwall (*Sgt. John*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1st, September 15, 1695, Elizabeth Hinsdale. She died May 23, 1699. He married 2d, Mary Hilton. Lived in Middletown.

i. Elizabeth,[4] b. Aug. 21, 1696.
ii. Mary, b. Aug. 25, 1700; m. (?) Sept. 24, 1718, David Dowd.
iii. Miriam, b. Sept. 27, 1702.
iv. John, b. April 7, 1705; m. Dec. 27, 1727, Mary Foster. Had *Abijah*,[5] b. Dec. 21, 1735; *Thomas*, b. April 13, 1740; *Samuel*, b. Sept. 14, 1742; *Hannah*, b. March 10, 1745; *John*, b. April 23, 1746; *Sarah*; *Mary*, and four who d. young.
v. Eunice, b. Nov. 30, 1709; m. Nov. 10, 1726, Daniel Robertson.
vi. Desire, b. March 16, 1711.
vii. Hannah, b. Nov. 13, 1715.

8. William[3] Cornwall (*Sgt. John*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married December, 1699, Martha Thompson of Wethersfield. Lived in Middletown and, perhaps, elsewhere.

i. Martha,[4] b. Aug. 13, 1705.
ii. Ann, b. Jan. 26, 1708.
iii. Mary, b. June, 1712.
iv. Sybil, b. Nov. 11, 1716; d. Aug. 20, 1727.

9. Paul[3] Cornwall (*Sgt. John,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married September 4, 1701, Susannah Bowden of New Haven. Lived in Middletown and New Haven.

i. Hannah,[4] b. Aug. 23, 1702.
ii. John, b. Oct. 5, 1704: d. 1706.
iii. Sarah, b. May 5, 1707; m. Oct. 18, 1726, Theophrastus Jones.
iv. John, b. Jan. 26, 1709.
v. Susannah, b. July 20,1712: d. young.
vi. Susannah, b. Jan. 20, 1714; m. Isaac Matthews.
vii. Paul, b. Nov. 15, 1715.
viii. Benjamin, b. Dec. 26, 1717.

10. Capt. Joseph[3] Cornwall (*Sgt. John,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1st, April 20, 1710, Abigail Harris. She died May 13, 1723. He married 2d, April 7, 1726, widow Elizabeth Lewis Hall. Lived in Middletown.

i. Joseph,[4] b. April 7, 1711; m. 1st, Abigail Caude and had *Joseph,*[5] b. Oct. 7, 1738, who m. 1760, Phebe Stow and had *Joseph,*[6] b. Jan. 8, 1761, who removed to New York State.
ii. Abigail, b. Oct. 13, 1712.
iii. Daniel, b. April 11, 1714.
iv. Elizabeth, b. March 7, 1716.
v. Lieut. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 6, 1718: d. 1775; m. Mary Cornwall.

11 .Benjamin[3] Cornwall (*Sgt. John,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1st, May 12, 1712, Hannah Merry. She died December 14, 1732. He married 2d, Mary Ward. She died February 19, 1740, aged 43. He married 3d, Hannah Willcox. Lived in Middletown. Estate £9,000.

i. Benjamin,[4] b. April, 1713; d. Nov. 24, 1724.
ii. Ashbell, b. May 6, 1715; d. Feb. 6, 1729.
iii. Rachel, b. Sept. 27, 1717.
iv. Elijah, b. 1720.
v. Cornelius, b. July 15, 1722: m. Dec. 18, 1745, Abigail Cornwall.
19. vi. Benjamin, b. Feb. 16, 1736; d. Aug. 1807.
vii. Hannah, b. Feb. 16, 1736.
viii. Mindwell, b. Aug. 11, 1738.

12. William[3] Cornwall (*William,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1691, Ester[3] Ward (*John,*[2] *Andrew*[1]). She died July 13, 1734, aged 65. He removed to East Middletown (back of Wangunk Meadow) about 1703.

20. i. William,[4] b. Oct. 20, 1692: d. 1755.
ii. Mary, b. Nov. 21, 1694.
iii. Ebenezer, bapt. 1697.
iv. Andrew, b. June 2, 1700; m. 1st, 1725, Elizabeth Savage, and had *Andrew,*[5] b. 1735, who m. 1756, Lydia Abbe and had *Andrew,*[6] b. 1759.
v. John, b. April 9, 1703.
vi. Samuel, b. May 31, 1706.
vii. Ester, b. Oct. 10, 1708.
viii. Jacob, b. Jan. 23, 1712.

13. William[3] Cornwall (*Samuel,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married Hester ———. Lived in Middletown. Estate £100.

i. Jemima,[4] bapt. Feb. 4, 1700.
ii. Lois, bapt. Feb. 8, 1701; m. March 15, 1725, Daniel Collins.

14. Samuel[3] Cornwall (*Samuel,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married April 13, 1711, Phebe[4] Hall (*Samuel,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *John*[1]). Lived in Middletown.

i. Samuel,[4] b. Feb. 27, 1714.
ii. Phebe, b. Oct. 5, 1717.
iii. George, b. Oct. 1719.
iv. Elisha, bapt. Oct. 18, 1721; m. Feb. 28, 1745, Ann Johnson.
v. Mary, b. Sept. 1721.
vi. Ester, b. Aug. 28, 1726.
vii. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 20, 1729.

15. Ebenezer[3] Cornwall (*Samuel,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married April 26, 1715, Abigail Clark of New Haven. Lived in Middletown.

i. Ester,[4] b. Feb. 20, 1716; d. young.
ii. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 27, 1718; d. Feb. 3, 1727.

16. Jacob[3] Cornwall (*Jacob,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married March 20, 1711, Edith Whitmore. Lived in Middletown.

i. Jacob,[4] b. Aug. 25, 1712; d. at sea Oct. 20, 1726.
ii. Daniel, b. June 24, 1714; m. 1744, ——— Carrys of Durham.
iii. Margaret, b. April 12, 1716; d. young.
iv. Edith, b. Oct. 1717.
v. Hannah, b. July 5, 1719.
vi. Isaac, b. Sept. 1722; killed by lightning, 1734.
vii. Ruth, b. Feb. 1, 1725.
viii. Mary, b. Sept. 18, 1726.
ix. Nathaniel, b. July 12, 1729; killed by lightning, 1734.
x. Francis, b. Nov. 1731.
xi. James, b. Aug. 18, 1735.

17. Capt. Wait[3] Cornwall (*Jacob,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married April 24, 1717, Mary Todd. Lived in Middletown.

i. Millie,[4] b. July 9, 1717.
ii. Mary, b. July 17, 1719.
iii. Mercy, b. July 17, 1719.
iv. Timothy, b. Jan. 21, 1722; m. Dec. 3, 1747, Martha Brown. Had Rev. *Wait,*[5] b. 1750, who grad. Yale Col. 1782, and d. in Ohio 1816.
v. Abigail, b. July 2, 1725.
vi. Susan, b. May 3, 1729.
vii. Mabel, b. Nov. 29, 1730.
viii. Sarah, b. Aug. 23, 1733.

18. Timothy[3] Cornwall (*Jacob,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1st, 1726, Rebecca[2] Welles (*Capt. James*[1]); married 2d, March 20, 1728, Susannah Hamlin. Lived in Middletown.

i. Timothy,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1727; d. young.
ii. Rebecca, b. March 18, 1730.
iii. Timothy, b. Dec. 25, 1731.

19. Benjamin[4] Cornwall (*Benjamin,*[3] *Sgt. John,*[2] *Sgt. William*[1]) married 1758, Hannah Williams. Lived in Middletown and Farmington.

i. Benjamin,[5] b. Nov. 12, 1759; d. 1835; m. Ester Carrington.
ii. Caleb, b. July 30, 1762; d. 1809; m. Hannah Johnson.
iii. Olive, b. Feb. 28, 1764; d. 1849; m. Josiah Barnes.
iv. Mindwell, b. April 22, 1768; d. 1848; m. Daniel Olvord.
v. Nancy, b. April 12, 1772; d. 1843; m. Isaac Richards.

vi. TITUS, b. Sept. 29, 1774; d. 1813; m. Rebecca Porter.
21. vii. CALVIN, b. Aug. 26, 1778; d. Sept. 3, 1862.

20. WILLIAM[4] CORNWALL (*William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married April 2, 1725, Ester, daughter of Lieut. Nathaniel[2] Savage (*John*[1]) and Ester[2] Ranny (*Thomas*[1]). Lived in East Middletown.

i. JOHN,[5] b. Dec. 18, 1725. Removed to Granville, Mass.
22. ii. WILLIAM, b. May 4, 1727; d. May, 1750.
iii. ESTER, b. Aug 6, 1729.
iv. BAZEEL, b. April 2, 1730.
v. NATHANIEL, b. April 2, 1730; d. 1750. Served in first French war.
vi. SAMUEL, bapt. Feb. 4, 1733.

21. CALVIN[5] CORNWALL (*Benjamin*,[4] *Benjamin*,[3] *Sgt. John*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married Anna Beckwith. Lived in Burlington, Conn.

i. ALMIRON,[6] b. April 10, 1812; m. Martha Lewis. Lives in Joliet, Ill. Had *Horace*,[7] b. July 6, 1840, d. young; *Anna*, b. Oct. 20, 1848; *Isabella*, b. Dec. 23, 1853.
ii. HORACE, b. May 9, 1818; m. Jan. 1, 1847, Lucy Ann Deming. She d. July 12, 1883. Lives in Hartford. Lawyer. Representative in Connecticut Legislature. U. S. District Attorney. Had *Horace D.*,[7] b. Nov. 25, 1847, d. March, 1848; *William D.* and *Kate D.*, b. Sept. 5, 1850; *Horace D.*, b. June 23, 1858, d. June 9, 1867.

22. WILLIAM[5] CORNWALL (*William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married June 27, 1749, Sarah[5] Shepherd (*John*,[4] *Edward*,[3] *Sgt. John*,[2] *Edward*[1]). Lived in East Middletown.

23. i. NATHANIEL,[6] b. April 2, 1750; d. 1823.

23. NATHANIEL[6] CORNWALL (*William*,[5] *William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]),married 1st, November 5, 1772, Jerusha, daughter of Asa[5] Foote (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Nathaniel*[1]) and Jerusha[4] Carter (*Ezra*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Rev. Thomas*[1]); married 2d, 1798, Anna Deming. Lived in Chatham, now Portland, Conn. Established just before the Revolutionary war a mill for dying and dressing cloth and carding wool. Justice of the Peace. Parish clerk thirty-four years.

i. ASA,[7] b. Sept. 17, 1773; d. June 3, 1775.
ii. JERUSHA, b. July 1, 1776; m. 1st, Wm. Lord; m. 2d, Cheevers Brainerd.
iii. ANNA, b. March 13, 1778.
iv. SARAH, b. Feb. 13, 1780; m. Ebenezer Hale of Glastonbury.
24. v. Rev. ASA, b. April 3, 1782; d. 1832.
vi. EZRA, b. Oct. 20, 1787.
25. vii. Major DAVID, b. June 15, 1790; d. 1874.
viii. AMELIA, b. Dec. 24, 1799.
ix. GEORGE, b. April 10, 1800; d. 1824, leaving an infant daughter.
x. SOPHIA, b. March 24, 1801.

24. Rev. ASA[7] CORNWALL (*Nathaniel*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married December 4, 1805, Anna, daughter of Solmon[4] Ellsworth (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Josiah*[1]) and Mary Mosely. Her grandmother, Anna (Edwards) Ellsworth, was daughter of Rev. Timothy Edwards. Episcopal clergyman in Granby and Cheshire, Conn. Vice principal of Cheshire Academy.

i. ANNA EDWARDS,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1806; d. Nov. 2, 1808.
ii. ANNA EDWARDS, b. Oct. 10, 1810; m. Solomon E. Alden. Had *Elsie Ann*,[9] b. Dec. 21, 1850.

26. iii. Rev. Nathaniel Ellsworth, b. Feb. 6, 1812; d. 1881.
iv. Jerusha Foote, b. Oct. 13, 1813; d. May 15, 1892.
v. Frederick William, b. May 19, 1816; d. young.
vi. Mary Mosely, b. March 8, 1818.
vii. Frederick William, b. Sept. 22, 1822; d. 1864; m. 1844, Elizabeth Prescott. Grad. Trinity Coll., Hartford, 1842. Had *Charles F.*,[9] b. Nov. 1, 1848, who m. 1878, Elizabeth Kearny, and had *Elizabeth Foote*,[10] b. 1879.

25. Major David[7] Cornwall (*Nathaniel*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married January 3, 1815, Maria O., daughter of Capt. Oliver[2] Attwood (*Capt. Elijah*[1]) and Dorothy[6] Chapman (*Col. Jabez*,[4] *Jabez*,[3] *Capt. John*,[2] *Capt. Robert*[1]). Lived in Portland, Conn. Mill owner and farmer. Major in militia. Probate judge. Parish clerk forty-three years.

27. i. Dr. Nathaniel Oliver,[8] b. May 31, 1816.
ii. Maria Attwood, b. Feb. 7, 1818.
iii. Julia Ann, b. May 9, 1819; m. David S. Stocking.
iv. Elizabeth Foote, b. Feb. 1, 1821.
v. William Ezra, b. April 11, 1824; m. Caroline Porter of Boston, and had *Caroline*, *William E.* and *Frank*.
vi. Richard Lord, b. June 24, 1828.

26. Rev. Nathaniel Ellsworth[8] Cornwall, D.D. (*Rev. Asa*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married November 12, 1834, Susan P., daughter of Daniel[8] Bedinger (*Henry*,[2] *Adam*[1]) and Sarah, daughter of Col. Robert[2] Rutherford (*Hugh*[1]) and Mary, widow of Lord Howe, who was killed at Ticonderoga 1758. Graduate Trinity College, Hartford, 1831. Graduate General Theological Seminary, New York city, 1834. Episcopal clergyman in Fairfield, Conn., nineteen years, and in New York City. Published articles on religious and musical subjects. D.D. from Trinity College.

i. Anna Bedinger,[9] b. Dec. 28, 1835.
ii. Sarah Jerusha, b. Oct. 2, 1837. Published volume of poems.
iii. Edwin Rutherford, b. Aug. 15, 1839; m. Elizabeth Corlear. Dentist in Liverpool, England.
iv. Rev. Nathaniel Ellsworth, Jr., b. Aug. 5, 1842; m. 1882, widow Eliza (Meeker) Cady. Grad. Columbia College, 1862. Episcopal clergyman in Cleveland, Ohio.
v. Prof. Henry Bedinger, b. July 29, 1844; m. July 3, 1875, Mary Hall Porter. Grad. Columbia Coll., 1864. Grad. Royal School of Mines, Freiburg, Germany, 1869. Prof. of chemistry at Princeton College, N. J. since 1873. Had *Henry Ellsworth*,[10] b. 1876, d. young; *Marian*, b. 1880; *Donald Rutherford*, b. 1882, d. young; *Ellsworth Bedinger*, b. Oct. 21, 1881.

27. Dr. Nathaniel Oliver[8] Cornwall (*Major David*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *William*,[5] *William*,[4] *William*,[3] *William*,[2] *Sgt. William*[1]), married 1860, Mary A., daughter of Brackett M.[7] West (*Rev. Joel*,[6] *Capt. Samuel*,[5] *Nathan*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Francis*[1]) and Mary A.[8] Stocking (*Sylvester*,[7] *Eben*,[6] *Steven*,[5] *Steven*,[4] *George*,[3] *Deacon Samuel*,[2] *George*[1]). Graduate Trinity College, Hartford, 1839. Graduate College of Phys. and Surg., New York City, 1846. Dentist twenty-two years in Brazil and Buenos Aires.

i. Julia A.,[9] b. 1861; d. young.
ii. Eloise M., b. June 9, 1862.
iii. Dr. Edward E., b. July 2, 1866. Grad. Wes. Univ., Middletown, Ct., 1887. Grad. Coll. Phys. and Surg., New York City, 1890. Physician in Brooklyn, N. Y.

THE CRANE FAMILY.

Communicated by the Rev. JONATHAN CRANE, of Kalamazoo, Mich.

THE large number of persons, in this country, bearing the name of Crane, are generally the descendants of some one of the five families that were known as early as the year 1666. How they were related, and from what particular locality in England they came, remains yet to be learned; and in the hope that some progress may be made in this direction the following statistics are prepared. They are the best in our possession, and may need correction, being derived chiefly from correspondents. These five families are represented by Jasper, of Newark, N. J.; Benjamin, of Wethersfield, Ct.; Henry, of Killingworth, Ct.; Henry, of Dorchester, Mass., and Stephen, of Elizabethtown, N. J.

Jasper, one of the founders of Newark, N. J., is placed first, because he was evidently the eldest, having a family before he came to this country, and appearing in the New-Haven colony as early as 1639. His eldest son John was born in 1635, and was a native of England. He had, beside John, three sons and two daughters. His sons were as follows:—

JOHN, born 1635.
DELIVERED, or DELIVERANCE, b. June 12, 1642.
AZARIAH, b. 1648; d. Nov. 3, 1730.
JASPER, b. 1650; d. March 16, 1712.

His daughters Hannah and Mercy were both married, one in Newark, N. J., the other in Stamford, Ct. Of the sons, Azariah took a prominent part in the Newark Colony and Church, having married a daughter of Robert Treat, who afterwards returned to Milford, Ct., and some of his

descendants settled what was originally called Crane Town, now known as Mt. Clair, New Jersey.

In the New-Haven Colony, a Henry Crane appears as marrying Concurrence, daughter of John Meigs, in 1663, and as one of the proprietors of Killingworth, Ct. His children were eight, three sons and five daughters, as follows:—

John, b. about 1664.
Elizabeth, b. 1666.
Concurrence, b. Dec. 27, 1667.
Mary, b. Aug. 23, 1670.
Phebe, b. Dec. 24, 1672.
Theophilus, b. Jan. 25, 1675.
Abigail, b. April, 1676; d. young.
Henry, b. Oct. 25, 1677.

The eldest son, John, married Martha Daggett, of Rehoboth, or Taunton, Mass., May 25, 1694.

Not far from Killingworth, at Wethersfield, Ct., we find Benjamin Crane, who married April 23, 1655, Mary, daughter of William Backus, of Saybrook, Ct. A daughter of William Backus, of that period, married a Benjamin Crane, and this is the only Benjamin of whom we have any knowledge, of that generation, and though the name Breck has been given by Savage, it was also expressed as doubtful. Benjamin Crane had nine children, seven sons and two daughters, viz.:—

Benjamin, b. March 1, 1656; d. June 20, 1693.
Jonathan, b. Dec. 1, 1658; d. 1734.
Joseph, b. April 1, 1661; d. Nov. 8, 1707.
John, b. April 10, 1663; d. Oct. 23, 1694.
Israel, b. Nov. 1, 1671; d. April 28, 1707.
Abraham, b. 1668; d. July 5, 1713.
Jacob. Elizabeth. Mary.

The second son of Benjamin, Jonathan Crane, married Deborah, daughter of Francis Griswold, of Norwich, Ct., Dec. 19, 1678, and died in Lebanon, Ct., in 1735, having lived a number of years in Windham. His children, born between 1680 and 1700, were: Jonathan, Mary, John, Hannah, Isaac, Joseph, Elizabeth, Deborah and Abigail. The first three were born in Norwich. There was a John Crane, of Coventry and Mansfield, who is supposed to belong to this family, but in what way does not appear. His wife was Abigail, daughter of Peter Cross who removed from Norwich to Windham, in company with Jonathan Crane. The name of Deborah is also found, in his family of children and grandchildren; and so far as we can learn, the change of name to Crain is confined to some of the descendants of Jonathan, and John, of Mansfield, if he is of another family. He was married Oct. 29, 1712, and had nine children, five sons and four daughters, beside one that died in infancy. They were born between 1713 and 1731, and their names are as follows:—Abigail, John, Ebenezer, Mary, Samuel, Hezekiah, Deborah, Daniel and Ruth.

The third son of Benjamin, Joseph Crane, married Sarah, daughter of John Kilbourne, Dec. 10, 1684, and his son Joseph, born Nov. 25, 1696, was the father of Joseph Crane, who migrated to Putnam County, N. Y., and died Aug. 28, 1781, leaving eight children, five sons and three daughters, born between 1721 and 1735. To this family may be ascribed the origin, in some form, of Irving's fancy sketch, that has made the name Ichabod almost national, as connected with the Cranes.

Hezekiah Crane, and Elishama Crane, mentioned in the history of Windsor, Ct., were sons of John Crane, of Windham, Ct., and probably grandsons of Jonathan, second son of Benjamin Crane. John Crane, of Windham, married for his first wife, Sarah Spencer, Sept. 16, 1708, and

for his second wife, Prudence Belden, April 18, 1716, and had eleven children, six sons and five daughters, born between 1709 and 1731. Their names were:—John, Abia, Eunice, Elishama, Sibyl, Hezekiah, Prudence, Lemuel, Hannah, Rhoda and Adonijah.

The next and fourth family we find by the name of Crane, is Henry Crane, of Dorchester, Mass. From the Book of Records, of Suffolk Co., Mass., book 17, page 193, we infer he had a large property, and learn the names of his children. The property was divided among the children and their mother-in-law. The names as recorded are:—Benjamin, of Taunton; John, of Taunton; Stephen, of Braintree; Henry, of Dorchester; Ebenezer, of Milton; Anna, of Taunton; Elizabeth, wife of George Townsend, of Taunton; and Mary, wife of Samuel Hackett, of Taunton. The fifth child, Ebenezer, was born Aug. 10, 1665, and the presumption is, that his father was a brother of Benjamin, and nearly of the same age. The eldest son, Benjamin, with his brother John, bought real estate in Taunton, Feb. 15, 1699, aud the names Benjamin and John that appear upon the records of Taunton, Dartmouth and Tiverton, were evidently of this family, and we presume the Cranes from Berkley, Mass., are the descendants of Benjamin the son of Henry.

The fifth distinct family we find, is that of Stephen Crane, of Elizabethtown, N. J., who was in that town as early as 1666, which is the date of the origin of the town. According to Mr. Thomas O. Crane, of Perth Amboy, N. J., this Stephen married a Danish woman, and came over in the Caledonia, that sunk in the Amboy harbor. He was born about 1620, and his children were:—Jeremiah, John, Daniel, Nathaniel, and probably Azariah. The children of Daniel were:—Daniel, Jonathan, William, Stephen, who was the father of Gen. William Crane, mentioned in Appleton's *Cyclopedia*, and the grandfather of Com. William M. Crane, formerly of the United States Navy.

These five families were in all probability closely related to each other, for they were virtually of the same or similar colonies, came over early in the history of the country, and their descendants have revealed certain characteristics that would mark the families as possessed of a common ancestry, either in one or two generations previous to their migration to this country.

Visitors to Cologne, Prussia, are generally introduced to the chapel, for ancient relics connected with the church of St. Ursula, erected by John Crane, with the pictures of the birds on the ceiling, in reference to the origin of the name; and the church proper contains a monument, erected to the memory of St. Ursula, in 1643, by John Crane, styled an ambassador from Holland to Prussia.

The name Crane is found among emigrants from Ireland to this country, but they only take the name in English for the sake of convenience; their original being a different word, and having altogether a different signification.

We presume that the few families about Windham, Ct., in the fourth generation from Benjamin, who saw fit to cast off the reference to the bird, and introduced Crain, did so from a prejudice against the bird; but could they have seen the pictures of the Numidian crane, with its light tufts, or of the Siberian crane, as purely white, they would have discarded their repugnance to the species, and we should not find some of our families divided in the mere orthography of the name, nor any discrepancy between the fathers and the children in the origin of the name.

PETER CRARY OF GROTON, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Louis Marinus Dewey, Esq., of Westfield, Mass.

1. Peter[1] Crary died in 1708 at Groton, Conn., where he was an early settler in 1663. He married, in 1677, Christobel, daughter of John Gallop of New London, Conn.

Children:

i. Christobel,[2] b. Feb., 1678-9; m. Ebenezer Harris.
ii. Peter, bapt. Apr. 30, 1682; d. unmarried, before May 18, 1720.
iii. Margaret, bapt. Aug. 20, 1682; m. Ebenezer Pierce of Groton.
2. iv. John, bapt. Aug. 8, 1686.
v. William, bapt. Nov. 6, 1687.
3. vi. Robert, bapt. May 11, 1690.
vii. Ann (Hannah), bapt. July 17, 1692; m. Nathan Bushnell of Norwich.

2. John[2] Crary (*Peter*[1]), who was styled "judge," died May 29, 1759, aged 74, at Plainfield, Conn. He married first, at Plainfield, Oct. 12, 1715, Prudence White, who was born in 1688, and died Dec. 27, 1736, aged 48 years; and married second, Anna ———, who died Sept. 21, 1754, aged 61 years.

Children:

4. i. John,[3] b. Aug. 13, 1716.
ii. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 26, 1717; m. at Plainfield, Jan. 15, 1738-9, Benedick Saterly.
iii. Hannah, b. Dec. 20, 1719; m. at Preston, Feb. 19, 1735-6, Daniel Woodward, Jr., and had *Asa*, b. Nov. 18, 1736.
iv. Prudence, b. Feb. 6, 1722.
v. Ann, b. Dec. 10, 1723.
vi. Mary, b. May, 1726.
vii. Luce, b. Aug., d. Dec. 15, 1728.
viii. Rachel, b. Jan. 9, 1730; m. at Plainfield, Jan. 29, 1756, Benjamin Spaulding.

3. Robert[2] Crary (*Peter*[1]) lived at Groton, Conn., and married ——.

Children:

5. i. Christopher,[3] b. about 1713.
6. ii. William, b. about 1715.
7. iii. Robert, b. about 1717.
iv. Aaron, b. about 1719; d. before Dec. 4, 1781; a captain; m. at Griswold (Preston), Apr. 8, 1756, Mary Stanton.
8. v. Benjamin, b. about 1723.
9. vi. George, b. about 1725.
vii. Oliver.
viii. Christobel, m. at Plainfield, Aug. 21, 1751, Nathaniel Marsh.
ix. Lucy.

4. John[3] Crary (*John*,[2] *Peter*[1]), lived at Plainfield, Conn., and there married, May 20, 1750, Mary Rayment (or Raymond) of Charlestown.

Children:

i. Elizabeth,[4] b. Aug. 6, 1751.
ii. John, b. Mch. 9, 1753.

5. Christopher[3] Crary (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born about 1713, lived at Voluntown, Conn., and later settled at Clarendon, Vt., with his son Ezra. He married, at Voluntown, Mar. 7, 1737, Elizabeth Robins.

Child:

10. i. EZRA,[4] b. 30 July, 1737.
+ And perhaps other children.

6. WILLIAM[3] CRARY (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Voluntown, Conn., and there married, Nov. 12, 1741, Elizabeth Campbell.
Children:
i. ESTHER,[4] b. Sept. 20, 1742; m. March 25, 1773, John Wylie, Jr.
ii. SARAH, b. Mch. 1, 1744.
iii. PRUDENCE, b. Sept. 6, 1746.
iv. ARCHIBALD, b. Nov. 24, 1748.
v. JAMES, b. Oct. 30, 1751.
vi. WILLIAM, b. July 11, 1756.

7. ROBERT[3] CRARY (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) died Jan. 30, 1790, aged 73, at Preston, Conn. He was a farmer, and lived at Voluntown as late as 1752, where his first five children were born. He married, June 3, 1742, Sarah, born Sept. 23, 1720, at Preston, died there Mar. 5, 1805, daughter of Dea. Jedediah Tracy.
Children:
i. HULDAH,[4] b. May 6, 1743; m. Feb. 25, 1762, as his second wife, Dr. Joshua Downer.
11. ii. JOHN, b. Mar. 25, 1745.
12. iii. EUNICE, b. Feb. 18, 1747; m. Apr. 17, 1768, John Morgan.
iv. LOIS, b. Apr. 10, 1750; m. June, 1770, Maj. Nathan Peters, afterwards of Gen. Washington's staff.
v. ELISHA, b. Mar. 7, 1752; d. unmarried, at Preston, Sept. 8, 1773.
vi. ROBERT, b. June 19, 1755; d. Mar. 14, 1757.
vii. SARAH, b. Feb. 19, 1758; d. unmarried, Nov. 6, 1775, at Preston.
13. viii. ROBERT, b. Sept. 3, 1760.

8. BENJAMIN[3] CRARY (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Plainfield, Conn. He married Amey ———.
Child:
14. i. AARON,[4] b. Mar. 2, 1769; m. 1794, Harmony Averill.

9. CAPT. GEORGE[3] CRARY (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) died Dec. 19, 1760, at Preston, Conn., where he married, May 18, 1756, Lucy Sterry.
Children:
i. MARY,[4] b. Oct. 15, 1756.
ii. ROBERT, b. Jan. 13, 1759.
iii. GEORGE, b. Sept. 19, 1760; perhaps m. Jan. 4, 1815, Betsey, dau. of Samuel and Amy Kinney, who was b. Sept. 5, 1790. Three children.

10. EZRA[4] CRARY (*Christopher*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born July 30, 1737, at Voluntown, settled at Clarendon, Vt., about 1768. He married at Voluntown, Dec. 29, 1756, Dorithy Randall.
Children*:
i. DESIRE,[5] b. Apr. 29, 1760; m. at Plainfield, Conn., Sept. 27, 1786, Nathan Glover.
15. ii. NATHAN, b. Mar. 9, 1762.
16. iii. ELIZA, b. Feb. 13, 1764.
iv. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 13, 1766.
v. DOLLY.
vi. CYNTHIA.
vii. EUNICE.

* A letter from Mr. A. M. Crary, Herington, Kan., gives the last three children, and says that Nathan was born May 9, 1762, and died in 1852.

11. JOHN[4] CRARY (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born Mar. 25, 1745, at Voluntown, died Mar. 12, 1803, at Preston. He was a farmer, and married first, at Preston, Feb. 23, 1769, Ame, born Sept. 4, 1749, at Preston, died there Nov. 3, 1795, daughter of Samuel[4] Morgan (James,[3] Capt. John,[2] James[1]); and married second, Mar. 7, 1798, Mrs. Mary York of Stonington, who died in 1808 (?).

Children by first wife:

17. i. SAMUEL,[5] b. Sept. 13, 1770; m. E. Powell.
ii. ELISHA, b. Mar. 4, 1774; d. Oct. 22, 1775.
iii. SARAH, b. Jan. 7, 1776; d. Mar. 4, 1813; m. at Preston, Conn., Rev. Lemuel Tyler, a Congregational minister.
iv. AMY, b. Oct. 18, 1778; m. (1) ——— Bingham; m. (2) ——— Rix.
v. JOHN, b. Sept. 11, 1784; m. S. Witter.

Children by second wife:

vi. LUCY, b. Feb. 15, 1799; d. Oct. 4, 1802.
vii. FANNY, b. Apr. 1, 1801; d. May, 1842; m. William Palmer, and had *Jedediah*, who d. unmarried, and *William*.
viii. MARTHA, b. Dec. 19, 1803; m. Feb. 25, 1829, John F. Gardner of Montville, who was b. Nov. 5, 1808, at Norwich, Conn., and had *Henry*, who m. Mrs. Caroline (Beebe) Shaw, and *Mary*, who m. Alfred Beebe.

12. EUNICE[4] CRARY (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born Feb. 18, 1747, at Voluntown, Conn., married at Preston, Apr. 17, 1768, John Morgan (Samuel,[4] James,[3] Capt. John,[2] James[1]), who was born Mar. 21, 1742, at Preston, and died there July 9, 1816.

Children:

i. SANFORD MORGAN,[5] b. Jan. 5, 1769, at Preston; d. in early life, at Baltimore, Md.; m. Sylvia Prinderson, who d. at Ledyard, Conn., Dec. 1, 1826, aged 56 yrs.,
ii. AMY MORGAN, b. June 20, 1770; m. ——— Leet.
iii. EUNICE MORGAN, b. Jan. 14, 1772; m. Mch. 27, 1791, Elijah Clark.
iv. SALLY MORGAN, b. Oct. 11, 1773; d. Oct. 24, 1775.
v. ELISHA MORGAN, b. Sept. 24, 1775; m. Aug. 5, 1798, Lydia Palmer.
vi. CAPT. JOHN MORGAN, b. Sept. 18, 1777; m. Nancy Palmer.
vii. SALLY MORGAN, b. Sept. 6, 1779; m. Jan. 1, 1804 (?), Rev. Joseph Prentice.
viii. ERASTUS MORGAN, b. Apr. 22, 1782; m. Oct. 12, 1806, Polly Meech.
ix. THISBE (PHEBE) MORGAN, b. Oct. 6, 1783; m. ——— Andrus.
x. ROBERT CRARY MORGAN, b. June 4, 1786; said to have m. and settled near Utica, N. Y.
xi. CHARLES MORGAN, b. Jan. 4, 1792; d. unmarried, Mar. 11, 1822, at Preston.

13. ROBERT[4] CRARY (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), died Mar. 24, 1805, aged 45 years, at Preston, Conn., where he married first, Dec. 7, 1780, Cynthia Lamb of Stonington, who died Feb. 10, 1792 (? 1782); and married second, Jan. 23, 1783, Margaret Kimball.

Child by first wife:

i. CYNTHIA,[5] b. June 22, 1782; m. Mar. 1, 1804, Capt. Charles Meech.

Children by second wife:

ii. AARON, b. Dec. 16, 1783.
iii. SALLY, b. about 1784; d. Apr. 9, 1794.
iv. MARY (POLLY), b. Oct. 22, 1787; d. Apr. 26, 1802.
v. GIDEON RAY, b. Mar. 16, 1793.

vi. Nabba, b. Sept. 18, 1796.
vii. Eunice, b. July 21, 1802.

14. Aaron[4] Crary (*Benjamin*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Plainfield, Conn. He was a captain. He married, Apr. 17, 1794, Harmony Averill, who died Sept. 15, 1812, aged 40 yrs., 6 mos., 7 days.
Children:

i. Lucy,[5] b. Sept. 16, 1795.
ii. Benjamin, b. Aug. 5, 1797; m. (1) Abigail ———, who d. Jan. 30, 1822; m. (2) at Plainfield, Conn., Nov. 14, 1824, Nancy Palmer.
iii. James, b. July 8, 1799; d. Oct. 26, 1844; m. Jan. 22, 1829, Elizabeth Wylie of Voluntown.
iv. Samuel, b. June 3, 1801; m. Sept. 9, 1835, Olive C. Kennedy of Voluntown.
v. Aaron Averill, b. July 27, 1803.
vi. William Peirce, b. Apr. 29, 1806.
vii. Stephen, b. June 6, 1808.

15. Nathan[5] Crary (*Ezra*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born at Voluntown, Conn., was taken to Clarendon, Vt., by his father, in 1768, when about six years old. He lived for a time at Wallingford, Vt., was a Revolutionary soldier and Methodist minister, and moved to St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., about 1806, living in Potsdam, where he died in 1852, aged 90 years. He married, May 1, 1783, Lydia Arnold.
Children:

i. Ezra,[6] b. 1787.
ii. Appleton, b. Sept. 23, 1789; d. Aug. 6, 1867, at Pierrepont, N. Y.; m. Roby, dau. of John Hopkins of Wallingford, Vt. A son, *A. M.*, is living in Herington, Kan., and others at Crary, N. D.
iii. Nathan, b. 1790; d. 1861; a soldier in War of 1812.
iv. Orin, b. 1796; d. 1878; a soldier in War of 1812.
v. Orange Smith, b. 1803; d. 1889; known as a poet. A son, *George L.*, was living in 1904 at Crary Mills, N. Y.
vi. Edward, b. 1805; has descendants in Wisconsin.
vii. John Wesley, b. 1808; d. 1902.
viii. Stephen, b. 1812; d. 1880.

16. Elias[5] Crary (*Ezra*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born at Voluntown, Conn., was taken to Clarendon, Vt., in 1768, when about four years old. He married Betsey, daughter of David Palmer of Voluntown, and Vermont.
Children:*

i. Solomon,[6] b. about 1790; lived at Pottstown, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.
ii. Polly, m. Dr. John Fox of Wallingford, Vt., whose father came from Woodstock, Conn.
iii. Elias, lived in Illinois.
iv. Sally, lived at Pottstown.
v. Nathan.
vi. Cynthia.
vii. David, a doctor; d. in 1851, at Hartford, Conn.
viii. George.

17. Samuel[5] Crary (*John*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), born Sept. 13, 1770, at Preston, Conn., died Oct. 16, 1810, at Binghamton, N. Y., married Aug. 4, 1793, Eliza Powel, who was born May 4, 1774.

* All married.

Children:

i. Julia Ann,[6] b. June 27, 1794.
ii. Amelia, b. Feb. 4, 1796.
iii. Caroline E., b. Dec. 27, 1798.
iv. Adaline M., b. Sept. 4, 1800; m. —— Budlong.
v. William S., b. July 4, 1802.
vi. Cornelia E., b. June 16, 1805.
vii. Sarah A., b. Feb. 12, 1807.
viii. Jane H., b. Oct. 5, 1809.

PETER CRARY OF GROTON, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Louis Marinus Dewey, Esq., of Westfield, Mass.

I have received from Judge Samuel O. Prentice, of Hartford, Conn., a descendant of Oliver[3] Crary (Robert,[2] Peter[1]), the following additions and corrections to my recent genealogy of Peter[1] Crary and his descendants, in the Register.

1. Peter[1] Crary married in Dec., 1677. His son ii. Peter[2] married and left descendants at Groton, Conn. (See A of this article.) His son v. William[2] probably died unmarried.

2. v. Ann, daughter of John[2] Crary (Peter[1]), born in 1723, died Sept. 20, 1754.

3. Robert[2] Crary (Peter[1]) lived also at Voluntown, Conn. His wife's name was Elizabeth. Their daughter ix. Lucy,[3] born about 1738, died unmarried, Feb. 16, 1819.

3. vii. Oliver[3] Crary (*Robert,*[2] *Peter*[1]), born about 1731, died Aug. 20, 1806, aged 75, at Preston, Conn., where he had moved from Westerly, R. I. He married first, Hopestill York; married second, Nov. 8, 1770, Eunice, daughter of Capt. John Brewster of Preston; and married third, Mar. 14, 1802, Mrs. Mary Gallup.

Children:

i. Joseph,[4] b. about 1756; m. in 1782, Lucy Bentley.
ii. Christopher, b. June 24, 1759; m. Nov. 4, 1784, Polly Witter; lived at Becket, Mass., 1793–1798.
iii. Lucy, b. Mar. 11, 1763; m. Amos Witter.
iv. Oliver, b. July 29, 1771; m. Feb. 24, 1802, Desire Ayer.
v. Elisha, b. Aug. 22, 1773; m. Apr. 10, 1800, Abigail Avery.
vi. John (probably), b. Nov., 1775, who m. Deborah Prentice and lived at Suffield, Conn.
vii. Sally, b. July 13, 1777; m. June 4, 1807, Robert Avery.
viii. Dolly, b. Aug. 4, 1779; m. May 10, 1804, Amos Avery.
ix. Nancy, b. Sept. 22, 1782; m. June 8, 1829, Robert Avery.

4. John[3] Crary (*John,*[2] *Peter*[1]) had the following additional children:

iii. Mary,[4] bapt. June 22, 1755.
iv. William, m. Annie Davis.
v. James, bapt. July 13, 1763.

5. Christopher[3] Crary (*Robert,*[2] *Peter*[1]) had only one child: i. Ezra.[4]

6. William[3] Crary (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]), died Apr. 30, 1790, at Wallingford, Conn., or Vt., while residing with his son vi. William.[4] His daughter ii. Sarah[4] married Perce Spencer; iii. Prudence[4] married James Wiley; iv. Archibald[4] married Sally Robbins; and his youngest child, vii. Elizabeth,[4] married Peabody Kinne.

8. Benjamin[3] Crary (*Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Voluntown, Preston, and Plainfield, Conn. He married first, Apr. 16, 1762, Amey Stanton, and married second, Abigail ———.

Children:

i. Desire,[4] b. Mch. 4, 1763; m. at Plainfield, Sept. 27, 1786, Nathan Glover.
ii. Christobel, b. Oct. 5, 1764; m. —— Green.
14. iii. Aaron, b. Mar. 2, 1769; m. (1) in 1794, Harmony Averill.
iv. Amie, m. —— Withey.

9. ii. Robert[4] Crary (*Capt. George*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Preston, Conn., and there married, Jan. 23, 1783, Margaret Kimball.

Children:

i. Aaron,[5] b. Dec. 16, 1783.
ii. Sally, b. about 1784; d. Apr. 9, 1794.
iii. Mary (Polly), b. Oct. 22, 1787; d. Apr. 26, 1802.
iv. Gideon Ray, b. Mar. 16, 1793.
v. Nabba, b. Sept. 18, 1796.
vi. Eunice, b. July 21, 1802.

9. iii. George[4] Crary (*Capt. George*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) married, Mar. 19, 1781, Esther Brown, and had eleven children.

10. Ezra[4] Crary (*Christopher*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]). His daughters vi. Cynthia married Moses Buck, and vii. Eunice married Randall R. Arnold.

13. Robert Crary (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) did not marry second, Margaret Kimball. She married his cousin Robert[4] Crary (Capt. George,[3] Robert,[2] Peter[1]), born in 1759.

The last six children credited to 13. Robert[4] should be given to the latter Robert,[4] born 1759.

14. Aaron[4] Crary (*Benjamin*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) died Oct. 23, 1830. He married second, Rachel, sister of first wife, Harmony Averill. His daughter i. Lucy[5] married David Kenyon; his son v. Aaron Averill[5] married March 5, 1833, Eliza Williams Lee of Voluntown; his son vii. Stephen[5] married, Mar. 31, 1834, Esther Frances Place.

15. Nathan[5] Crary (*Ezra*,[4] *Christopher*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Peter*[1]) died Mar. 28, 1852, aged 90, at Pierrepont, N. Y. His wife Lydia was daughter of Oliver Arnold of Clarendon, Vt.

Children:

i. Ezra,[6] b. Dec. 30, 1784; m. Sabrina Hopkins.
ii. Dolly, b. Mar. 7, 1787; m. Aaron Howard.
iii. Appleton, b. Sept. 23, 1789; m. Roby Hopkins.
iv. Nathan, b. Aug. 28, 1791; m. Catharine Averill.
v. Oren, b. Sept. 13, 1793; m. Laura Clark.
vi. Lydia, b. Apr. 7, 1796; m. Warren Clark.
vii. John, d. young.
viii. Edward, b. Jan. 28, 1801; m. Ruby Clark.
ix. Orange Smith, b. Mar. 15, 1803; m. Minerva Sanford.
x. Sabrina, b. Feb. 21, 1806; m. Elijah Smead.
xi. John Wesley, b. June 10, 1808; m. Pamela Holmes.

xii. Stephen A., b. Sept. 28, 1812; m. Juliette Reynolds.
xiii. Julia, b. Aug. 6, 1814; m. Asa A. Goodenough.

16. Elias[5] Crary (*Ezra,*[4] *Christopher,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Peter*[1]) was a Revolutionary soldier.

Children:

i. Solomon,[6] b. Mar. 4, 1786; m. Philena Mitchell.
ii. Mary, b. July 30, 1788; m. John Fox.
iii. Appleton, b. Aug. 23, 1790; m. (1) Polly ———; m. (2) Ora Ann ———.
iv. & v. Twin children, b. June 18, 1792.
vi. Elias, b. Feb. 13, 1795; m. Nabby Walker.
vii. Sally, b. Apr. 6, 1797; m. Watson Davis.
viii. Nathan, b. Oct. 1, 1799.
ix. Cynthia, b. Aug. 15, 1803; m. Thomas Ramsdell.
x. David, b. Apr. 18, 1806; m. (1) Susan Harris; m. (2) Martha Tryon.
xi. George, b. Oct. 9, 1808; m. Lurina Lane.

A. Peter[2] Crary (*Peter*[1]), baptized at Stonington, Conn., Apr. 30, 1682, died after June 25, 1751, when he deeded land to his son Nathan. He married, Jan. 11, 1709–10, Ann Culver, and lived at Groton, Conn.

Children:

B. i. Peter,[3] b. Jan. 6, 1710–11, at Groton.
ii. Thomas, b. Feb. 2, 1711–12.
iii. Ann, b. Nov. 29, 1713; m. Daniel Woodward.
iv. Lucy, b. Dec. 29, 1715.
C. v. Nathan, b. Oct. 7, 1717.
vi. Unis, b. Aug. 26, 1719.
vii. Humphrey, b. Sept. 7, 1721; d. Nov. 14, 1748; m. Ann ———, who d. May 3, 1739.
viii. Temperance, b. Nov. 2, 1723, bapt. Oct. 26, 1729.
ix. Desire, bapt. Oct. 26, 1729.

B. Peter[3] Crary (*Peter,*[2] *Peter*[1]), who lived at Groton, Conn., married, Apr. 29, 1742, Dorothy Copp of Groton, who died Nov. 25, 17—. He moved to New York, probably after Apr. 13, 1760, when his son William was baptized.

Children:

i. Dorothy,[4] b. Mar. 19, 1744; unmarried.
ii. Nathan, b. Mar. 26, 1746.
iii. Peter, b. June 16, 1748.
iv. Humphrey, b. Oct. 26, 1750.
v. Hannah, b. Mar. 26, 1753; m. Joseph Copp.
vi. Jonathan, b. June 16, 1755.
vii. William, b. Dec. 6, 1759.

C. Nathan[3] Crary (*Peter,*[2] *Peter*[1]) died at Groton, Conn., Mar. 24, 1798, aged 81. He married first, Nov. 2, 1742, Dorothy Wheeler, who died May 5, 1787; and married second, Ruth Searles.

Children by first wife:

i. Thomas,[4] b. Oct. 1, 1744.
ii. Nathan, b. Mar. 6, 1746.
iii. Anna, b. Mar. 7, 1749; m. Jonathan Randall.
D. iv. Isaac, b. July 17, 1751.
v. Lucy, b. Apr., 1753; d. Aug. 24, 1754.
vi. Eunice, b. Apr. 28, 1755; d. Jan. 18, 1764.
vii. Prudence, b. Apr. 6, 1757; m. Edward Packer.
viii. Dorothy, b. Mar. 26, 1759; m. Timothy Woodbridge.
ix. Hannah, b. Nov. 1, 1761; m. Abner Brownell.

Children by second wife:

x. Capt. Jesse, b. Apr. 1, 1789; d. July 25, 1849, aged 60; a mariner; lived at Groton.
xi. Sarah, b. May 25, 1793; m. Samuel Dayton.

D. Isaac[4] Crary (*Nathan*,[3] *Peter*,[2] *Peter*[1]) lived at Groton, Conn., and there married, Nov. 12, 1775, Mary Gallup.

Children:

i. Isaac,[5] b. Feb. 7, 1777.
ii. Mary, b. Feb. 26, 1779.
iii. Joseph, b. Jan. 28, 1781.
iv. Nathan, b. Feb. 11, 1784.
v. Daniel, b. Jan. 23, 1790.
vi. William, b. June 22, 1792.
vii. Hannah, b. Sept. 23, 1794.

ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth and communicated by his grandson,
Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Abraham[1] Cruttenden was one of the first settlers of Guilford and was one of the twenty-five signers of the Plantation Covenant in 1639. It is said that he came from the county of Kent in England and had been a neighbor of William Chittenden, whose widow he afterwards married. He was probably married in England about 1630, and was probably about twenty-eight or nine years old at the time of the settlement of Guilford. He died in January, 1683, aged about seventy-three years. None of his children's births are recorded in Guilford, though some must have been born after he came to that place. On April 30, 1646, he was appointed "overseer of the mill bay dams or floodgates." On June 6, 1651, he was chosen assessor and on June 9, 1653, townsman. In addition to his home lot he owned "a parcel of upland and marsh in the valley on each side of West River," a "parcel of upland 20 acres abutting to the common woods," a "parcel of marsh land to the South 10½ acres" and a "parcel of upland over against the mill" containing 19 acres. The name is also spelled Crittenden. He married first, Mary ———, who died 1664; second, widow Joanna Chittenden, May 31, 1665. She died August 16, 1668. His children were all by his first wife, as follows:

i. Mary[2], b. about 1632; d. Sept. 11, 1669; m. Dea. George Bartlett of Guilford, Sept. 14, 1650. He d. Aug. 3, 1669.

2. ii. Abraham, b. about 1635; d. Sept. 25, 1694.

iii. Thomas, b. about 1637; d. Feb. 8, 1698. He was a tailor and never married. On Feb. 20, 1689-90, he gave land to his nephew Abraham[3].

iv. Elizabeth, b. about 1639; m. (1) Capt. John Graves in 1670. (He came from Hartford to Guilford and died Dec. 31, 1695.) (2) John Sperry of New Haven; (3) Benjamin Bennett or Burnett.

3. v. Isaac, b. about 1643; d. July 13, 1685.

vi. Hannah, b. about 164–; m. George Hiland of Guilford in 1665. He d. Dec. 31, 1692.

vii. Deborah, b. about 164–; m. ——— Hatch and d. April 20, 1658.

2. Abraham[2] Cruttenden, Jr. (*Abraham*[1]) of Guilford was one of the smaller farmers of the town. He married Susannah, daughter of Mr. Thomas Greigson, on May 13, 1661. She died Sept. 8, 1712. Their children were:

4. i. Abraham[3], b. March 8, 1662; d. May 14, 1725.

ii. Sarah, b. Aug. 21, 1665; d. Oct. 1692; m. Thomas Robinson, Jr., of Guilford, Oct. 3, 1686. (He d. July 2, 1712.)

5. iii. Thomas, b. Jan, 31, 1667–8; d. Sept, 14, 1754.

6. iv. John, b. Aug. 15, 1671; d. May 16, 1751.

7. v. Joseph, b. April 9, 1674; d. Feb. 6, 1753.

3. Isaac[2] Cruttenden (*Abraham*[1]) resided on his father's homelot in Guilford. He married Lydia, daughter of Anthony Thompson of New Haven, Sept. 20, 1665. After his death she married Dea. John Meigs, who died Nov. 9, 1713. He was an active member of that party in Guilford which favored union with Connecticut. She was

born July 24, 1647, and died Dec. 1729. The children of Isaac and Lydia Cruttenden were:

i. Isaac[3], b. Aug. 9, 1666; d. y.

ii. Lydia, b. July 17, 1668; d. Jan. 11, 1684.

iii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 22, 1670; m. (1) Daniel Hubbard, Dec. 5, 1691. (He was b. Aug. 1, 1666, and committed suicide in 1702, leaving an estate of £355.) (2) William Smith, Nov. 9, 1722. By her first husband she had: 1. *Elizabeth*[4] *Hubbard*, b. Sept. 6, 1692, d. y. 2. *Elizabeth Hubbard*, b. Jan. 31, 1694; d. March 6, 1770; m. Abraham Fowler of Guilford, March 14, 1720. 3. *Daniel Hubbard*, b. Feb. 7, 1697; d. Sept. 28, 1751; m. (1) Thankful Stone, April 10, 1728; (2) Diana Ward, Oct. 13, 1730. 4. *Lieutenant John Hubbard*, of North Guilford, b. May 20, 1699; d. Nov. 11, 1775; m. (1) Patience Chittenden, June 13, 1721. (She was b. Aug. 19, 1695, and d. June 6, 1769.) (2) Anna Fowler, Oct. 11, 1769. 5. *Abraham Hubbard*, b. Jan. 3, 1701; d. July 12, 1714. Lieut. John Hubbard by his first wife had eight children. Among them was Abraham[5] Hubbard of North Guilford, b. June 8, 1729; d. March 8, 180-; m. Hannah, dau. of Wm. Hedges of Long Island, Jan. 5, 1763. She d. May 18, 1834. They had eight children. Among these was Abraham[6] Hubbard, Jr., of North Guilford, b. March 8, 1766; d. Feb. 24, 1800; m. Rachel, dau. of Nathan Scranton. She d. Feb. 28, 1826. They had five children, of whom the second was Sarah[7] Hubbard, b. June 12, 1793; m. Amos Seward of Guilford, July 10, 1814. Their daughter, Rachel Stone Seward, m. R. D. Smyth.

iv. Deborah, b. Oct. 23, 1673; m. Joseph Norton of Durham. He d. Dec. 1756.

8. v. Samuel, b. Nov. 1, 1675; d. Dec. 12, 1745.

vi. Hannah, b. March 27, 1678; d. March 28, 1756; m. Joseph Hotchkiss of Guilford, April, 1699. He d. Jan. 31, 1740.

vii. Jabez, b. Feb. 25, 1680; d. Feb. 25, 1681.

viii. Mehitabel, b. April 11, 1682: m. Caleb Hotchkiss of New Haven, Feb. 14, 1706.

ix. Naomi, b. June 23, 1685; d. Sept. 1, 1692.

4. Abraham[3] Cruttenden, 3d (*Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1]) of Guilford was assessed £183 2 6. in 1716 and had a two-acre homelot, which was given him by his uncle Thomas. He married Susannah, daughter of John Kirby, May 6, 1686. She died in October, 1729. Their children were:

i. Abraham[4], b. April 1, 1688; d. Aug. 1764; m. Sarah Sutlief, daughter of Nathaniel of Durham in 1715. He lived in Durham and had nine children.

ii. Mary, b. Dec. 16, 1690; d. May 9, 1776; m. Thomas Gould, May 6, 1715. He d. June 17, 1746.

iii. John, b. Dec. 15, 1693; d. Dec. 9, 1760. He lived at Durham and probably never married.

iv. Daniel, b. May 27, 1696; d. 1751. He was a physician and of a roving dispositiou, living at New Haven, Middletown, Milford, and Edgartown, Mass. He married Patience ——, who d. Aug. 13, 1743, aged 55. They had eight children.

v. Anna, b. May 10, 1701; d. Nov. 30, 1789; m. Ebenezer Parmelee of Guilford, July 24, 1716. He d. Sept. 28, 1777.

vi. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 1, 1705; d. March 18, 1778; m. Abigail, dau. of Dea. Ebenezer Benton, March 10, 1741. She d. April 27, 1785. They had one daughter *Abigail*[5], m. Abraham Stone.

5. Lieutenant Thomas[3] Cruttenden (*Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1]) of East Guilford seems to have been a large landholder in the vicinity of the Hammonassett River. He married (1) Abigail Hull, daughter of John of Killingworth and Abigail Kelsey, Sept. 11, 1690 (she was born Sept. 30, 1669, died 1710); (2) Elizabeth, daughter of John

Chittenden, ——, 1711. She died Aug. 1, 1712. Thomas Cruttenden was chosen Lieutenant of Militia Oct. 21, 1716, and was assessed in that year at £108. 17. 0. He had nine children, all but one of them by his first wife. They were:

i. Abigail[4], b. Dec. 23, 1691; d. Nov. 6, 1735; m. Samuel Buell, May 3, 1711.
ii. Sarah, b. Feb. 6, 1693-4.
iii. Thomas, b. 1698; d. June 2, 1786; m. (1) Lydia Darrow of Long Island, Oct. 4, 1726. (She died July 7, 1768.) (2) Rebecca ——, who died Sept. 21, 1787. He had eight children and lived in Guilford.
iv. Esther, b. 1700; d. April 24, 1778; m. Ebenezer Benton of North Guilford, Nov. 3, 1725. He died Feb. 11, 1776.
v. Lydia, b. 1704; m. at Wallingford, Conn., in 1756, Ebenezer Hough of Goshen.
vi. Hull, b. 1706; d. Sept. 24, 1794; m. (1) Hannah, daughter of Stephen Bishop; (2) Submit, daughter of Nathaniel Parks of North Guilford. She died Aug. 18, 1802. He had four children.
vii. Susannah, b. 1707; d. Sept. 15, 1751; m. Timothy Bartlett, 1728. He d. Dec. 3, 1773.
viii. Josiah, b. 1709; d. Jan. 22, 1776; m. Hester Murray, daughter of Jonathan, Dec. 15, 1737. She d. Oct. 10, 1781. They had seven children.
ix. Elizabeth, b. 1712; d. March 11, 1789; m. John Crampton of Guilford, July 20, 1732. He d. June 29, 1790.

6. John[3] Cruttenden (*Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1]) of Guilford married May 6, 1703, Bathsheba, daughter of Isaac Johnson. She died April 25, 1752. Their children were:

i. Elizabeth[4], b, Feb. 3, 1704; d. Aug. 31, 1787; m. Ebenezer Hall of Guilford, June 17, 1730. He died Sept. 9, 1754.
ii. Bathsheba, b. Oct. 8, 1705; d. Aug. 9, 1751; m. John Chittenden, Jr., of Guilford, March 1, 1730. He was drowned March 1, 1761.
iii. Rachel, b. Oct. 24, 1707; d. Sept. 22, 1751.
iv. John, b. May 2, 1710; d. June 18, 1784; m. June 4, 1734, Lucy, daughter of Joseph Lee. She died Feb. 10, 1786. They had nine children.
v. Mary, b. May 23, 1713; d. Feb. 22, 1795; m. Joseph Hall, son of Ebenezer of Guilford, June 23, 1742. He died Dec. 11, 1764.
vi. David, b. Dec. 3, 1716; d. Sept. 30, 1770; m. Elizabeth Stone, daughter of Nathaniel, Oct. 20, 1742. She died Sept. 3, 1797. They had five children.
vii. Isaac, b. April 3, 1720; removed to Ashfield, Berkshire Co., Mass.; m. Lucy, daughter of Darius Benton, Jan. 25, 1743. She died Jan. 13, 1796. They had five children.

7. Ensign Joseph[3] Cruttenden (*Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1]) of Guilford married Mercy, daughter of Jonathan Hoyt, May 2, 1700. She was born Feb. 10, 1678, and died Jan. 3, 1750. He was made ensign May 13, 1728. He was assessed at £88. 13. 6. in 1716. Their children were:

i. Hannah[4], b. April 6, 1703; m. John Farnham of Litchfield South Farms, Dec. 29, 1725.
ii. Deborah, b. June 23, 1705; d. Sept. 9, 1787; m. Dea. Ebenezer Bartlett, son of Daniel of Guilford, April 24, 1728. He d. May 27, 1775.
iii. Joseph, b. Aug. 17, 1708; d. Nov. 3, 1790; m. Lucy Spencer of Middletown, Nov. 1731. She d. July 13, 1796. They had nine children.
iv. Mercy, b. Feb. 4, 1711; d. Jan. 27, 1737.
v. Seth, b. Oct. 14, 1718; d. y.
vi. Jane, b. Feb. 23, 1721; d. July 2, 1798; m. John Parmelee of Guilford, Nov. 26, 1740. He d. Jan. 12, 1799.

8. Dea. Samuel[3] Cruttenden (*Isaac*[2], *Abraham*[1]) of Guilford married Mindwell, daughter of Dea. John Meigs, on Oct. 8, 1702. She was his stepfather's daughter, and died March 31, 1762. He resided on the original homelot, facing the West River. His children were:

i. Mindwell[4], b. Oct. 24, 1706; d. Sept. 24, 1769; m. Joseph, son of Abraham Bartlett of Guilford, Jan. 9, 1726. He d. Aug. 29, 1769.
ii. Lydia, b. March 19, 1709; d. Aug. 1, 1711.
iii. Samuel, b. July 11, 1711; d. Aug. 9, 1711.
iv. Samuel, b. Sept. 11, 1712; d. Jan. 4, 1802; m. Sarah ——, and lived in Durham. He had seven children.
v. Isaac, b. Jan. 8, 1715; d. May 2, 1719.
vi. Desire, b. June 6, 1717; d. June 28, 1717.
vii. Lydia, b. March 14, 1719; d. Aug. 13, 1772; m. Dea. Peletiah Leete of Guilford, March 26, 1740. He d. May 28, 1786.
viii. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 26, 1721; d. Oct. 2, 1793; m. Mary Parmelee, June 21, 1744. (She d. Sept. 26, 1787.) They had six children. He was a member of Capt. Peleg Redfield's company in the march on Ticonderoga in 1760.

The Curtiss Family of Stratford, Conn.—The various statements in local histories bear evidence that in the compilation of the genealogical history of the Curtiss family of Stratford, Conn., tradition was more often consulted and relied upon than recorded facts, and as a consequence, the English origin of the family—like Homer's birth-place—has many locations.

The first recorded knowledge we have of the family at Stratford is in 1658, at which time the will of widow Elizabeth Curtiss was proved, Volume 1648–1656, page 17, Records of Court of Probate within and for the District of Fairfield, Conn. This will makes mention of her sons John Curtiss and William Curtiss, and grandsons John Curtiss and Jonathan Curtiss, sons of her sons John and William. In item fourth of her will she says: "I doe give unto my grand-child Mary Curtiss ye daughter of Thomas Curtiss forty shillings and to be paid unto her by my sonns John and William within a year after my decease."

This is the only recorded direct evidence of the existence of a son Thomas,

and from this record it will be seen that there were living at the time the will was made, two sons John and William, grandsons John and Jonathan, and a granddaughter Mary, and that she also had a son Thomas, who died previous to the making of the will. At this time she was a widow, and nowhere on the records of Stratford does the name of her husband appear.

In "A Note of ye Estates and Persons of the Inhabitants of Rocksbury," about 1638–40, and at a time previous to the date of the above will, appears the name of John Corteis, having fifteen acres, with five persons in his family. This family disappears, and a thorough and exhaustive search in the records in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut fails to find them or any of them until the records of Stratford are reached.

That it is reasonable to believe that the John Corteis of Roxbury was a brother of William of Roxbury, and the husband of Elizabeth of Stratford, is evidenced by the records both of England and America. In the "Memorials of the Pilgrim Fathers of Nazing and Waltham Abbey," by Mr. W. Winters, F. R. Hist. Soc., of Waltham Abbey, Essex, England, page 46, are the names of William Curtiss, who married Sarah Eliot, the sister of John Eliot the Indian Apostle, and one of the original settlers of Roxbury, Mass., and John Curtiss who married Elizabeth Hutchins, April 19th, 1610, and had children John, baptized Feb. 26th, 1614–15; William, baptized June 21st, 1618, and Thomas, baptized March 12th, 1619–20. The ship "Lion" arrived in Boston harbor, Sunday evening, Sept. 16th, 1632. She brought, so Winthrop says, one hundred and twenty-three passengers, of whom fifty were children. Of the one hundred and twenty-three passengers on this trip, the names of about thirty only are matters of record, one of whom was William Curtiss, above referred to. We know, however, that the arrivals by the "Lion" were what may be termed the better class. The ministers were well educated and influential. The laity were educated and possessed a certain degree of wealth that enabled them to live in the enjoyment of comforts.

The records of Massachusetts Colony distinctly show, as stated above, that John Corteis possessed not only a personalty, but was a land owner. The recorded passengers of the "Lion" are known to have been persons of means, and it is reasonable from the known worth of John, and his appearance at Roxbury, at about the time of William and other "Lion" passengers, to conclude that John was a passenger of the "Lion," and therefore an emigrant from Nazing. If this conclusion is correct, there can be no doubt that this John is the John mentioned in the records of Nazing, and the husband of Elizabeth, the recorded ancestress of the Curtiss family of Stratford, Conn. He probably died in Massachusetts or while in route to Connecticut. When or where he died is not a matter of record in Massachusetts or Connecticut.

John and William came with their mother Elizabeth to Stratford at an early period of its settlement. Trumbull in his History, Vol. I., published 1795, page 105, says they came from Roxbury, about 1639, and that Stratford was settled by emigrants from Massachusetts and not by emigrants directly from England, with the exception of Mr. Fairchild, who was a prominent man and the first one in Stratford invested with civil authority. He came directly from England. John and William Curtiss were amongst the prominent men in the town at this early period.

Cleveland, O. STILES H. CURTISS, A.M.

A GRANDSON OF ELDER THOMAS CUSHMAN AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Compiled by James Thomas Cushman of Seattle, Wash., and communicated by Theodore Parker Adams, A.B., of Plymouth, Mass.

In Henry Wyles Cushman's "Genealogy of the Cushmans," published in 1855, and in Savage's "Genealogical Dictionary of New England," Thomas Cushman, eldest child of Elder Thomas Cushman of Plymouth in New England, is said to have had five children, viz., by Ruth Howland, afterwards his first wife, a son named Robert, who was born 4 Oct. 1664, and by his second wife, Abigail Fuller, four sons, Job, born probably about 1680, Bartholomew, baptized 13 Mar. 1684 [1684/5], Samuel, born 16 July 1687, and Benjamin, baptized 1 Mar. 1690/1. Neither to this Thomas, however, nor to any one of his three brothers, Rev. Isaac, Dea. Elkanah, and Eleazar, has a son named Thomas been assigned in printed accounts of the family, and therefore it has been believed that no son of Elder Thomas Cushman had a son named Thomas. It is the purpose of this article

to show that Thomas Cushman, the eldest child of Elder Thomas, had a son named Thomas, and to trace to the present day one line of descendants of this last-named Thomas.

In a deed dated 3 Feb. 1702 [1702/3] Thomas Cushman of Plymouth, undoubtedly the son of the Elder, conveyed land in Duxbury to Thomas Loring of Plymouth, "being the Spott upon which my Son, Thomas Cushman hath built." The deed is acknowledged, 5 Feb. 1702/3, by Thomas Cushman and his wife Abigail, and proves that Thomas Cushman, son of the Elder, had a son who bore his father's name. (Plymouth Deeds, Book 4, p. 167.) In a deed dated 4 Feb. 1702/3 Thomas Loring of Plymouth and Thomas Cushman of Duxbury (probably the son Thomas mentioned in the deed of the previous day) conveyed land in Duxbury to Maj. John Bradford of Plymouth, Sarah, wife of Thomas Cushman, joining, 5 Feb. 1702/3, in acknowledging the deed. (*Ib.*, Book 10, part 1, p. 221.) This Thomas Cushman of Duxbury removed to Lebanon, Conn., a deed recorded at Lebanon showing that on 1 Apr. 1703 Thomas Coachman of Duxbury in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay bought land in Lebanon of Henry Woodward of Lebanon. (Lebanon Land Records, vol. 1, p. 281.) On gravestones in the Old Cemetery at Lebanon are the following inscriptions:

> Here lies the Body of Mr. Thomas Cushman, late husband of Mrs. Sarah Cushman, who died January 9, 1727, aged 57 years. [*Verses follow.*]
>
> Here lies the Body of Mrs. Sarah Cushman, late wife of Mr. Thomas Cushman, who died Dec. 25, 1726, aged 52 years. [*Verses follow.*]

This Thomas Cushman, therefore, was born about 1670, and must have been the son of Thomas Cushman by the latter's first wife, Ruth Howland, a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, both of whom were passengers in the *Mayflower* in 1620. Sarah, wife of Thomas Cushman of Duxbury and Lebanon, was daughter of Jedediah Strong of Coventry, Conn., as is proved by a receipt (dated Coventry, 25 Sept. 1733) from William Cushman [son of Thomas and Sarah] to "Preserved Strong Executor of ye last will of his father Jedediah Strong late of Coventry deceased," for 9s. 9d., "in full of what was will'd to me by my honoured Grandfather Jedediah Strong." (Windham, Conn., Probate Records, vol. 2, p. 260.) The following brief genealogy shows some of the descendants of Elder Thomas Cushman in the line of his grandson, Thomas of Duxbury and Lebanon; and it will be observed that the name Thomas has descended in this branch of the family from father to son, from Elder Thomas of Plymouth almost to the present day.

1. Robert[1] Cutchman or Cushman,* baptized at Rolvenden, co. Kent, England, 9 Feb. 1577/8, died in England, probably in the summer of 1625. He married first, in the parish of St. Alphege, Canterbury, England, 31 July 1606, Sara Reder, who dwelt in the precincts of the Cathedral at Canterbury and whose parentage has

* Robert Cutchman or Cushman was son of Thomas and Elinor (Hubbard) Couchman of Rolvenden, co. Kent, Eng., and information about this family may be found in Register, vol. 68, pp. 181–184.

not been discovered; and secondly, at Leyden, Holland, 5 June 1617, MARY (CLARKE) SHINGELTON, widow of Thomas of Sandwich, co. Kent, shoemaker, the licence for her marriage to her first husband, which was to be celebrated at St. Mary Bredman's, Canterbury, being dated 28 Jan. 1610/11. Robert Cushman is well known as the agent of the Leyden Pilgrims in England, and arrived at Plymouth in New England, with his son Thomas, in the *Fortune* in Nov. 1621. He sailed for England in the same ship about a month later, on business for the Colony, leaving his son Thomas in the care of Governor Bradford. Apparently his wife never came to New England, and she probably died before her husband and stepson began their voyage to Plymouth in 1621.*

Child by first wife:

2. i. THOMAS,[2] bapt. in the parish of St. Andrew, Canterbury, co. Kent, Eng., 8 Feb. 1607/8.

2. ELDER THOMAS[2] CUSHMAN (*Robert*[1]), of Plymouth in New England, baptized in the parish of St. Andrew, Canterbury, co. Kent, England, 8 Feb. 1607/8, came to New England with his father in the *Fortune*, arriving at Plymouth in Nov. 1621, and died at Plymouth 10 or 11 Dec. 1691, "neere the end of the 84th yeare of his life." He married at Plymouth, probably about 1636, MARY ALLERTON, born at Leyden, Holland, about 1610, died at Plymouth 28 Nov. 1699, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Norris), and the last female survivor of those who came in the *Mayflower* in 1620.†

Children:

3. i. THOMAS,[3] b. at Plymouth 16 Sept. 1637.
ii. SARAH, m. 11 Apr. 1661, as his second wife, JOHN HAWKES of Lynn, Mass. Eight children.
iii. LYDIA, m. WILLIAM HARLOW, JR.
iv. REV. ISAAC, b. at Plymouth 8 Feb. 1648/9; d. at Plympton, Mass., 21 Oct. 1732; m. abt. 1675 REBECCA RICKARD, b. abt. 1654, d. at Plympton 3 Sept. 1727, in her 73d year. For many years he was pastor of the church at Plympton. Six children.
v. DEA. ELKANAH, of Plympton, Mass., b. at Plymouth 1 June 1651; d. at Plympton 4 Sept. 1727; m. (1) at Plymouth, 10 Feb. 1677/8, ELIZABETH COLE, who d. there 4 Jan. 1681/2, dau. of James, Jr.; m. (2) at Plymouth, 2 Mar. 1683/4, MARTHA COOKE, b. at Plymouth 16 Mar. 1659/60, d. at Plympton 17 Sept. 1722, dau. of Jacob of Plymouth. Three children by first wife and five children by second wife.
vi. FEAR, b. at Plymouth 20 June 1653; d. young.
vii. ELEAZAR, of Plympton, Mass., b. at Plymouth, 20 Feb. 1656/7; m. at Plymouth, 12 Jan. 1687/8, ELIZABETH COMBES. Five children whose names are known.
viii. MARY, d. before 22 Oct. 1690; m. ——— HUTCHINSON of Lynn, Mass.

3. THOMAS[3] CUSHMAN (*Elder Thomas*,[2] *Robert*[1]), of Plymouth and Plympton, Mass., born at Plymouth 16 Sept. 1637, died at Plympton 23 Aug. 1726. He married first, 17 Nov. 1664,

* For longer accounts of Robert Cushman see REGISTER, vol. 68, pp. 184–185, and Genealogy of the Cushmans, pp. 9–83.

† For Elder Thomas Cushman and his children and grandchildren, except Thomas (4) and Desire (3, iii), cf. Genealogy of the Cushmans, pp. 84–134, and *The Mayflower Descendant, passim.*

Ruth Howland, who died between 29 May 1672 and 16 Oct. 1679, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Tilley), both of whom came to New England in the *Mayflower* in 1620; and secondly, 16 Oct. 1679, Abigail Fuller of Rehoboth in New England. He and his second wife were members of the church at Plympton, of which his brother, Rev. Isaac Cushman, was pastor.

Children by first wife:

i. Robert,[4] of Kingston, Mass., b. 4 Oct. 1664; d. at Kingston 7 Sept. 1757; m. (1) Persis ———, who d. at Kingston 14 Jan. 1743/4, in her 73d year; m. (2) in Feb. 1744/5, when he was 80 years of age, Prudence Sherman of Marshfield, Mass., "a maiden turned of 70." Seven children by first wife.

4. ii. Thomas, b. abt. 1670.*

iii. Desire, living 17 Dec. 1686.†

Children by second wife:

iv. Job, b. probably abt. 1680; d. prior to 21 May 1740, when administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Lydia, and her brother, Edward Arnold; m. Lydia Arnold, who d. prior to 27 Sept. 1746, when her will was proved. Three children.

v. Bartholomew, of Plympton, Mass., b. abt. 1684/5; bapt. 13 Mar. 1684/5; d. *s.p.* at Plympton 21 Dec. 1721, in his 38th year.

vi. Samuel, of Plympton and Attleborough, Mass., b. 16 July 1687; m. at Plympton, 8 Dec. 1709, Fear Corsser, who d. at Attleborough 2 Dec. 1767. He removed from Plympton to Attleborough in 1727. Six children.

vii. Benjamin, of Plympton, Mass., b. abt. 1690/1; bapt. 1 Mar. 1690/1; d. at Plympton 17 Oct. 1770, in his 78th [*sic*] year; m. (1) at Plympton, 8 Jan. 1712/13, Sarah Eaton, who d. at Plympton 13 Sept. 1737, in her 42d year; m. (2) 14 Mar. 1738/9 Sarah Bell, widow, who d. at Plympton 16 Jan. 1783, in her 89th year. Ten children by first wife.

4. Thomas[4] Cushman (*Thomas,*[3] *Elder Thomas,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of Duxbury, Mass., and Lebanon, Conn., born about 1670, died at Lebanon 9 Jan. 1726/7, aged 57 years. He married Sarah Strong, born about 1674, died at Lebanon 25 Dec. 1726, aged 52 years, daughter of Jedediah of Coventry, Conn.‡ The will of Thomas Cushman, dated 9 Jan. 1726/7 and proved 7 Mar. 1726/7, is on record at Windham, Conn. The testator appointed his sons William and Thomas as executors. (Windham Probate Records, vol. 1, pp. 167–169.)

Children (mentioned in the will of their father):

i. William.[5]

5. ii. Thomas, b., probably at Lebanon, abt. 1705.

iii. Eleazar, bapt. at Lebanon 18 Dec. 1720; under twenty-one on 9 Jan. 1726/7.

iv. Zibiah, eldest dau., m. 9 Mar. 1727/8 Josiah Cook.

v. Ruth, under eighteen on 9 Jan. 1726/7; m. 24 May 1732 Jonathan Hunt.

* For proof that he was son of Thomas and grandson of Elder Thomas Cushman, *vide supra*, p. 11.

† Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, widow of John Howland, in her will, dated 17 Dec. 1686, mentions "my Grand Daughter Desire Cushman." This will is printed in full in *The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 3, pp. 54–57, and an abstract of it may be found in *The Genealogical Advertiser*, vol. 3, pp. 119–120.

‡ *Vide supra*, p. 11.

vi. LYDIA, bapt. at Lebanon 18 July 1730; under eighteen on 9 Jan. 1726/7.

5. THOMAS[5] CUSHMAN (*Thomas,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Elder Thomas,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of Lebanon, Conn., and Elizabeth, N. J., was born, probably at Lebanon, about 1705. He married first MARY ———; and secondly, at New Providence, N. J., 17 June 1764, SUSANNAH JOHNSON.* He removed from Lebanon, Conn., to Elizabeth, N. J., prior to 19 June 1759, when, as "Thomas Cushman of the Burrough of Elizabeth," yeoman, he was administrator of the estate of his son Oliver.

Children by first wife, born at Lebanon, Conn.:†

i. OLIVER,[6] of Elizabeth, N. J., carpenter, b. 24 Nov. 1729; d. prior to 19 June 1759, when his father appears as administrator of his estate.‡ He was a soldier, and his name is found in Joseph Camp's account book in 1753, pp. 28–29.
ii. SYBIL, b. 7 Apr. 1732.
iii. RHODA, b. 4 Feb. 1733/4.
iv. MERCY, b. 23 Oct. 1735.
v. MARY, b. 16 May 1737.
6. vi. THOMAS, b. 19 Dec. 1739.
vii. SARAH, b. 6 Nov. 1743; m. at New Providence, N. J., 27 Dec. 1763, DAVID JENNINGS.*

6. THOMAS[6] CUSHMAN (*Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Elder Thomas,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of Lebanon, Conn., and Elizabeth, N. J., born at Lebanon 19 Dec. 1739, died probably after 11 Apr. 1787. According to family tradition he was, while camping out with his father-in-law, accidently shot and killed by the latter, who in the darkness mistook him for an Indian.§ He married at New Providence, N. J., 5 June 1764, MARY FRAZEE,* who married secondly ——— Abbott, was living in 1797 as Mary Abbott, and died in Kentucky. Thomas Cushman was a Revolutionary soldier, and after the Revolution entered at various dates his claims to sundry lands in Monongalia Co., in what is now the State of West Virginia, the latest entry being dated 11 Apr. 1787. Whether he actually settled on these lands does not appear.‖

* New Providence Marriages, a record in the possession of the New Jersey Historical Society, Newark, N. J.

† Old Record of Births, Deaths and Marriages [at Lebanon, Conn.], p. 49.

‡ Administrator's bond, dated 19 June 1759. Inventory of the estate of "Oliver Cushman Late Deceased of the bourough of Elizabeth and Co. of Essex and Province of Eastern New Jersey Carpenter," dated 15 Aug. 1759, £42. 1s. 6d. (net). The administration papers are in Essex Wills of New Jersey, volume for 1757–1759, pp. 2623–2626, being original papers in the office of the Secretary of State of New Jersey.

§ Information in affidavit of William David Cushman of Richmond, Va., a descendant of Thomas Cushman (6).

‖ Records in Entry Book No. 2, pp. 8, 36, 239, and 288, in the office of the county clerk of Monongalia Co., W. Va., show that on 11 June 1783 Thomas Cushman entered 200 acres, part of a preëmption warrant of 1000 acres exchanged, No. 189, dated 18 Apr. 1782, on waters of Sandy Creek, nearby adjoining the westward of David Frazee's lines; that on 15 Oct. 1783 Mary Cushman entered 50 acres, etc., on the eastward of Thomas Cushman's claim and adjoining lands of Ephraim Frazee; that on 13 June 1785 Thomas Cushman entered 327 acres, part of the preëmption warrant mentioned above, adjoining his settlement on the north side and extending to the Province lines; and that on 11 Apr. 1787 Thomas Cushman entered 173 acres, part of the preëmption warrant mentioned above, on Ashes Glade, on both sides of the main road, including the bridge. David and Ephraim Frazee were probably relatives of Mary (Frazee) Cushman, wife of Thomas.

Children:*

i. DAVID,[7] b. 3 Oct. 1764; d. 13 Dec. 1839; m. 22 June 1788 DORCAS MORRIS. He lived in the latter part of his life in Mason Co., Ky. He had issue.

ii. SARAH, m. THOMAS MORRIS. They lived in Mason Co., Ky., removing thence to where Indianapolis, Ind., now stands.

7. iii. THOMAS, b. at Elizabeth, N. J., 31 July 1781.

7. THOMAS[7] CUSHMAN (*Thomas,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Elder Thomas,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of Newport, Ky., and Middletown, Mo., born at Elizabeth, N. J., 31 July 1781, died at Middletown, Mo., 27 Jan. 1870. He married in Kentucky, 12 Aug. 1803, POLLY HIEATT, born in Virginia in 1788, died at Middletown, Mo., 21 Aug. 1858. He lived in Monongalia Co., now in the State of West Virginia, and afterwards in Kentucky. In 1853 he removed to Missouri.†

Children, born and raised on a farm at Newport, Ky.:‡

i. LUCINDA,[8] b. 6 Nov. 1804; m. SAMUEL MASON. They resided in Kentucky.

ii. HIEATT, b. 19 May 1806; d. unm. at Louisiana, Mo., 23 Mar. 1853.

iii. SALLIE, b. 19 Aug. 1808; m. CALVIN JACK. They resided in Indiana.

iv. RACHEL, b. 19 Oct. 1810; d. 20 Dec. 1890; m. THOMAS STEPHENS. They resided at Newport, Ky.

v. THOMAS GARDNER, b. 27 Oct. 1812; d. at Middletown, Mo., 23 Jan. 1899; m. MARY PEW.

vi. AMERICA, b. 12 June 1815; m. FRANK CALVERT. They resided in Missouri.

vii. MARY, b. 9 Sept. 1817; d. at Montgomery City, Mo., in 1886; m. JOHN PAXTON.

viii. HARVEY, b. 10 Nov. 1819; d. unm. 18 June 1835.

ix. JULIAN, b. 5 Nov. 1821; d. unm. 17 July 1845.

8. x. PARKERSON GARDNER, b. 12 Nov. 1823.

8. PARKERSON GARDNER[8] CUSHMAN (*Thomas,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Thomas,*[5] *Thomas,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Elder Thomas,*[2] *Robert*[1]), of Middletown, Mo., born at Newport, Ky., 12 Nov. 1823, died at Montgomery City, Mo., 17 July 1886. He married in Montgomery Co., Mo., 2 Sept. 1852, PHOEBE JANE ROGERS, born in Nelson Co., Ky., 21 Dec. 1832, died at Montgomery City, Mo., 1 Jan. 1911, daughter of Presley and Elizabeth (Faley). He removed from Kentucky to Middletown, Mo., in 1850.§

Children, born at Middletown, Mo.:

i. HARVEY,[9] b. 2 July 1853; d. 1 Sept. 1855.

ii. ESTELLE ELLEN, b. 7 Oct. 1854; m. 3 Dec. 1872 GEORGE L. HEWITT. They were living in St. Louis, Mo., in 1916.

iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 11 Dec. 1857; d. at Liberty, Mo., 1 Jan. 1908; m. 10 July 1878 MARTIN LUTHER BIBB, who was living in Ralls Co., Mo., in 1916.

iv. WILLIAM PRESLEY (twin), b. 27 Jan. 1863; m. in St. Louis, Mo., 6 Aug. 1894, LOUISE BLOMIER, b. at Berne, Switzerland. They were living in St. Louis, Mo., in 1916.

* From information in affidavits of William Presley Cushman (8, iv) and James Thomas Cushman (8, v).

† *Ib.*

‡ From information in affidavit of James Thomas Cushman (8, v).

§ The information about Parkerson Gardner Cushman and his family is based on an affidavit of James Thomas Cushman (8, v).

v. JAMES THOMAS (twin), b. 27 Jan. 1863; m. at Montgomery City, Mo., 30 June 1885, MARTHA BENNETT JACKSON, b. in Callaway Co., Mo., 13 Oct. 1862, dau. of Thomas Jefferson and Orynthia (Thorp). From 1886 to 1898 James Thomas Cushman resided in St. Louis, Mo.; from 1898 to 1901 near Readsville, Callaway Co., Mo.; from 1901 to 1903 again in St. Louis; and in 1916 he was living at Seattle, Wash. Children: 1. *Charlotte May*,[10] b. at Laddonia, Mo., 3 May 1886; m. at St. Louis, Mo., 15 Oct. 1907, Thomas Bon Durant Taylor; living at New Kamilche, Wash., in 1916. 2. *Thomas James Jackson*, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 27 June 1895; living at Seattle, Wash., in 1916.

CUSHMAN-FRAZEE. — In an article entitled "A Grandson of Elder Thomas Cushman and Some of His Descendants," which was published in the REGISTER, [1] vol. 72, pp. 10–16, it was proved that Thomas[3] Cushman of Plymouth and Plympton, Mass., eldest child of Elder Thomas[2] Cushman of Plymouth in New England and his wife, Mary (Allerton), and grandson of Robert[1] Cushman (the well-known agent of the Leyden Pilgrims in England), had, by his first wife, Ruth (Howland), besides two other children, a son named Thomas, and in that article one line of the descendants of this last-named Thomas was traced to the present day. In regard to David[7] Cushman (6, i), eldest child of Thomas[6] and Mary (Frazee) of Elizabeth, N. J., the statement was made (p. 15) that he was born 3 Oct. 1764, married 22 June 1788 Dorcas Morris, and died 13 Dec. 1839, that he lived in the latter part of his life in Mason Co., Ky., and that he had issue. In this note are given the children of David and Dorcas (Morris) Cushman and also some descendants of David's daughter Ann, by her second husband, Joseph Frazee.

Children of David[7] and Dorcas (Morris) Cushman:*

i. THOMAS,[8] b. 16 Oct. 1796; d. 26 Jan. 1851; m. MARY KILGORE, b. 17 May 1802, d. 7 June 1880.
ii. ANN, b. in Mason Co., Ky., 12 Oct. 1798; d. 11 Aug. 1851; m. (1) ——— HOLLIDAY; m. (2) near Germantown, Mason Co., Ky., 22 Apr. 1834, JOSEPH FRAZEE, b. 15 Sept. 1794, d. 7 Aug. 1870. For her children by her second husband see below.
iii. JOSEPH, m. SALLIE HESS.
iv. MARY, m. (1) ——— MANNEN; m. (2) RICHARD KIRK.
v. ELIZA, m. RUDOLPH BLACK.

Children of Joseph and Ann (Cushman) (Holliday) Frazee:

i. JOSEPH THOMAS, b. in 1834; d. 15 Oct. 1899; m. 20 Oct. 1857 AMANDA M. GORDON, b. 16 Oct. 1834, living at Flemingsburg, Ky., in 1922.
ii. REBECCA, d. when a small child.
iii. JOHN MORRIS, of Germantown, Ky., Weston, Mo., and Maysville, Ky., b. 13 Aug. 1838; m. at Lancaster, Ky., 18 Nov. 1869, ELIZA JENNINGS LUSK, b. at Lancaster 17 Aug. 1846. They were both living at Maysville in 1922. Children: 1. *Anna Cushman*, b. at Germantown, Ky., 28 Nov. 1870; living at Maysville, Ky., in 1923; m. at Maysville, 20 Feb. 1895, Posey Dixon Ball, b. at Carydon, Ky., 16 Jan. 1865, d. at Henderson, Ky., 28 May 1898; one daughter (posthumous), Francis Dixon, b. 3 Feb. 1899, living at Maysville in 1922. 2. *Frances Lusk*, b. at Germantown, Ky., 19 Dec. 1874; m. at Maysville, Ky., 28 May 1912, Henry Lloyd; both living at Lexington, Ky., in 1922; one child, Henry, b. at Lexington 6 June 1916, living there in 1922.
iv. DAVID CUSHMAN, b. 17 Sept. 1842; m. 23 Nov. 1869 MARIA LEE, b. 13 Mar. 1847. They were both living at Lexington, Ky., in 1922.

These statements as to the descendants of David and Dorcas (Morris) Cushman are supported by an affidavit of my father, John Morris Frazee, sworn to and subscribed before a notary public in Mason Co., Ky., 16 Sept. 1922, and furnish an additional contribution to the history of the westward migration of some of the descendants of the Pilgrims.

Maysville, Ky. ANNA CUSHMAN (FRAZEE) BALL.

*Dorcas (Morris) Cushman died in Mason Co., Ky., about 1848. Her husband, David Cushman, also died in Mason Co.

[1] Pages 507-513, this volume.

EPHRAIM DARWIN OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. EPHRAIM[1] DARWIN was admitted a planter at Guilford, Dec. 11, 1672, and had his portion of land out of the third division, according to his list of estate. He had probably been in Guilford for several years. The rocks at the head of Fair Street, Guilford, were long called Ephraim's rocks, after him. He married first, June 10, 1678, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Goodrich; and married second, Rachel ———. He died in Sept., 1725. The name was sometimes spelled Durren. His list in 1716 was £29.

Children:

1. i. DANIEL,[2] b. Sept. 15, 1680; d. Sept. 9, 1682.
2. ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 24, 1683–4.
   iii. RACHEL, b. Nov. 11, 1685; d. Nov. 9, 1691.
3. iv. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 9, 1687–8.
4. v. EBENEZER, b. Apr. 9, 1691; removed to Greenwich, and Salem, N. J.
5. vi. DANIEL, b. May 6, 1694; d. Dec., 1756.

2. SAMUEL[2] DARWIN (*Ephraim*[1]), married first, Jan. 5, 1710, Sarah, daughter of James Hill, who died Dec. 4, 1711; and married second, in Dec., 1713, Abigail Benham of Wallingford. His list in 1716 was £32. 16. 0., and his home lot of 3 acres was assessed at £3.

Children:

i. SARAH,[3] b. July 5, 1715.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 5, 1718.
iii. DINAH, b. Oct. 17, 1720.
iv. SAMUEL, b. Mch. 20, 1723.
v. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 9, 1726.
vi. EPHRAIM, b. Mch. 6, 1729.

3. JOSEPH[2] DARWIN (*Ephraim*[1]), of Wallingford in 1722, had a list of £36. 14. 0. at Guilford in 1716, but no home lot. He married, Dec. 18, 1711, Anna, daughter of William Parent.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[3] or ISABEL, b. Sept. 26, 1712.
5. ii. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 19, 1715.

4. DANIEL[2] DARWIN (*Ephraim*[1]), of Branford, married, Aug. 10, 1720, Abigail Champion of Lyme.

Children:

i. MARY,[3] b. Oct. 21, 1721.
6. ii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 31, 1726.
   iii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 29, 1730.
   iv. STEPHEN, b. Apr. 16, 1733.
   v. EBENEZER, b. Apr. 24, 1740; m. July 13, 1761, Dinah Thorp of North Haven, and had *Jonathan Champion*,[4] b. Apr. 4, 1763.
   vi. NOAH, b. Apr. 16, 1743; d. June 14, 1764.

5. JOSEPH[3] DARWIN, JR. (*Joseph*,[2] *Ephraim*[1]), of Woodberry, Branford, and North Branford, married Elizabeth ———.

Children:

i. ETHAN.[4]

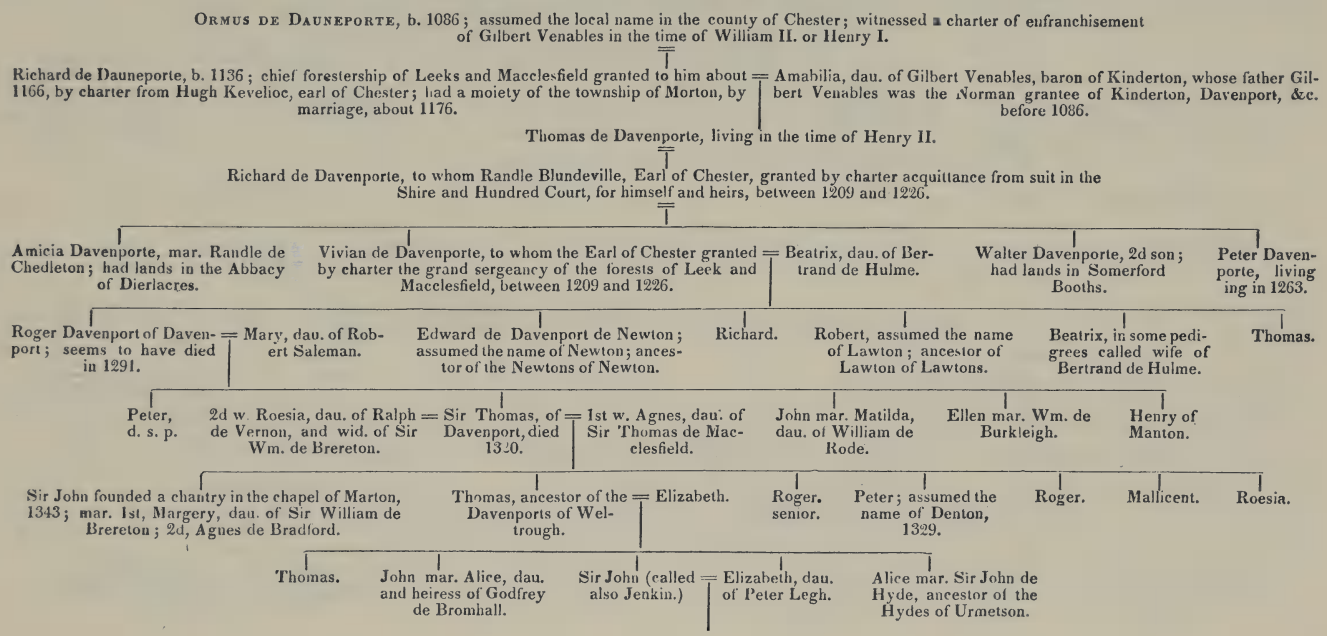
ii. Uzziel.
iii. Ira.
iv. Adah, d. Nov. 21, 1767, at Branford.
v. Submit, twin, b. Aug. 9, 1754.
vi. Lucina, twin, b. Aug. 9, 1754.

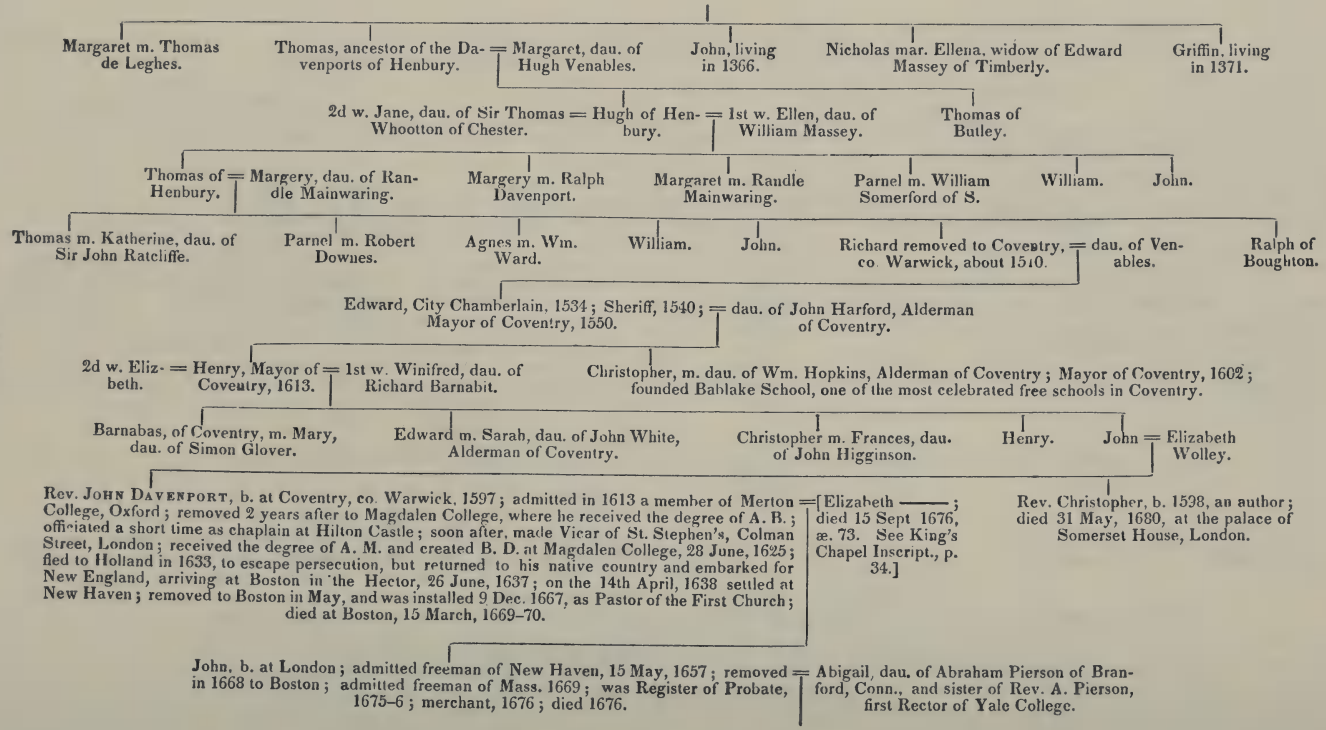
6. Daniel[3] Darwin, Jr. (*Daniel*,[2] *Ephraim*[1]), married, Feb. 8, 1748, Susannah Adkins, and lived at Branford.
Children:

i. Sara,[4] b. Sept. 30, 1752.
ii. Josiah, b. Apr, 26, 1755; d. Jan. 4, 1756.
iii. Daniel, b. Dec. 8, 1756.
iv. Anna, b. Sept. 21, 1759.
v. Michael, b. July 5, 1761.
vi. Simeon, b. July 23, 1763.
vii. Huldah, b. Aug. 12, 1765.

PEDIGREE OF DAVENPORT.

[*Compiled from Davenport's History and Genealogy of the Davenport Family.*]





Margaret m. Thomas de Leghes.

Thomas, ancestor of the Davenports of Henbury. = Margaret, dau. of Hugh Venables.

John, living in 1366.

Nicholas mar. Ellena, widow of Edward Massey of Timberly.

Griffin, living in 1371.

2d w. Jane, dau. of Sir Thomas Whootton of Chester. = Hugh of Henbury. = 1st w. Ellen, dau. of William Massey.

Thomas of Butley.

Thomas of Henbury. = Margery, dau. of Randle Mainwaring.

Margery m. Ralph Davenport.

Margaret m. Randle Mainwaring.

Parnel m. William Somerford of S.

William.

John.

Thomas m. Katherine, dau. of Sir John Ratcliffe.

Parnel m. Robert Downes.

Agnes m. Wm. Ward.

William.

John.

Richard removed to Coventry, co. Warwick, about 1510. = dau. of Venables.

Ralph of Boughton.

Edward, City Chamberlain, 1534; Sheriff, 1540; Mayor of Coventry, 1550. = dau. of John Harford, Alderman of Coventry.

2d w. Elizbeth. = Henry, Mayor of Coventry, 1613. = 1st w. Winifred, dau. of Richard Barnabit.

Christopher, m. dau. of Wm. Hopkins, Alderman of Coventry; Mayor of Coventry, 1602; founded Bablake School, one of the most celebrated free schools in Coventry.

Barnabas, of Coventry, m. Mary, dau. of Simon Glover.

Edward m. Sarah, dau. of John White, Alderman of Coventry.

Christopher m. Frances, dau. of John Higginson.

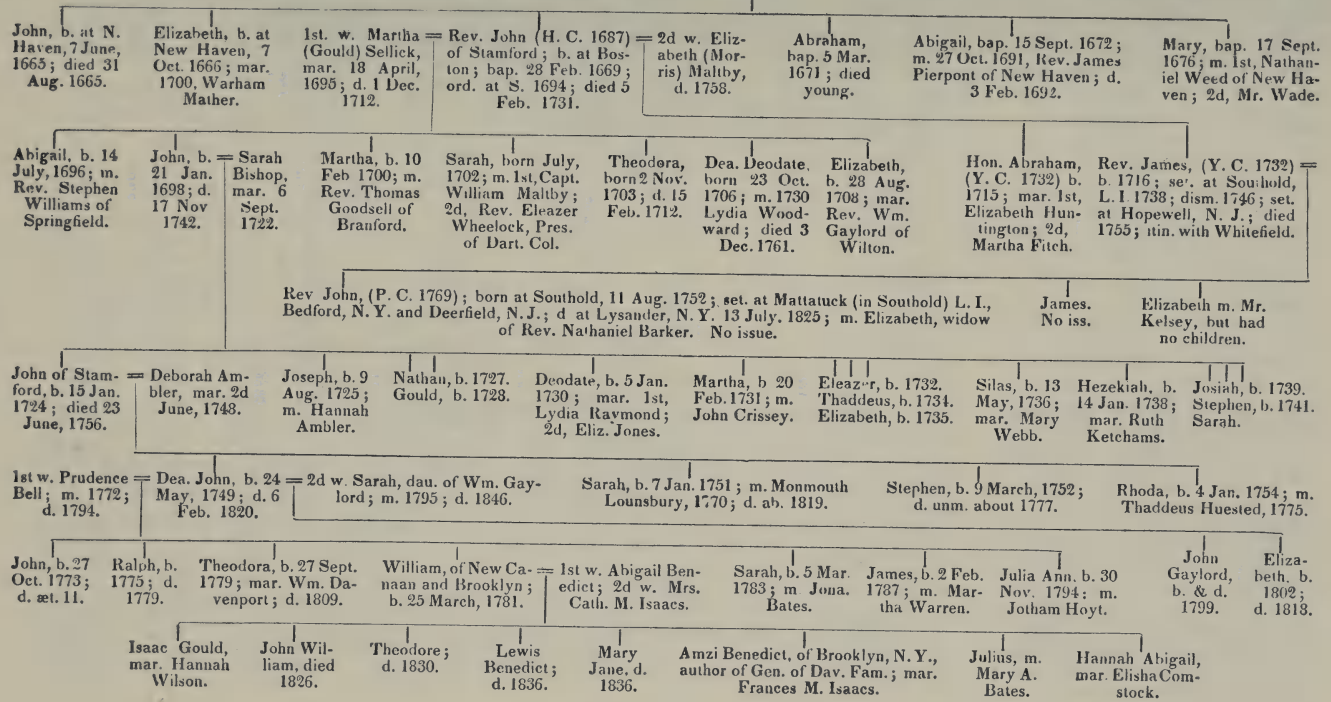
Henry.

John = Elizabeth Wolley.

Rev. John Davenport, b. at Coventry, co. Warwick, 1597; admitted in 1613 a member of Merton College, Oxford; removed 2 years after to Magdalen College, where he received the degree of A. B.; officiated a short time as chaplain at Hilton Castle; soon after, made Vicar of St. Stephen's, Colman Street, London; received the degree of A. M. and created B. D. at Magdalen College, 28 June, 1625; fled to Holland in 1633, to escape persecution, but returned to his native country and embarked for New England, arriving at Boston in the Hector, 26 June, 1637; on the 14th April, 1638 settled at New Haven; removed to Boston in May, and was installed 9 Dec. 1667, as Pastor of the First Church; died at Boston, 15 March, 1669–70. = [Elizabeth ——; died 15 Sept 1676, æ. 73. See King's Chapel Inscript., p. 34.]

Rev. Christopher, b. 1598, an author; died 31 May, 1680, at the palace of Somerset House, London.

John, b. at London; admitted freeman of New Haven, 15 May, 1657; removed in 1668 to Boston; admitted freeman of Mass. 1669; was Register of Probate, 1675–6; merchant, 1676; died 1676. = Abigail, dau. of Abraham Pierson of Branford, Conn., and sister of Rev. A. Pierson, first Rector of Yale College.


John, b. at N. Haven, 7 June, 1665; died 31 Aug. 1665.
Elizabeth, b. at New Haven, 7 Oct. 1666; mar. 1700, Warham Mather.
1st. w. Martha (Gould) Sellick, mar. 18 April, 1695; d. 1 Dec. 1712.
Rev. John (H. C. 1687) of Stamford; b. at Boston; bap. 28 Feb. 1669; ord. at S. 1694; died 5 Feb. 1731.
2d w. Elizabeth (Morris) Maltby, d. 1758.
Abraham, bap. 5 Mar. 1671; died young.
Abigail, bap. 15 Sept. 1672; m. 27 Oct. 1691, Rev. James Pierpont of New Haven; d. 3 Feb. 1692.
Mary, bap. 17 Sept. 1676; m. 1st, Nathaniel Weed of New Haven; 2d, Mr. Wade.
Abigail, b. 14 July, 1696; m. Rev. Stephen Williams of Springfield.
John, b. 21 Jan. 1698; d. 17 Nov 1742.
Sarah Bishop, mar. 6 Sept. 1722.
Martha, b. 10 Feb 1700; m. Rev. Thomas Goodsell of Branford.
Sarah, born July, 1702; m. 1st, Capt. William Maltby; 2d, Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, Pres. of Dart. Col.
Theodora, born 2 Nov. 1703; d. 15 Feb. 1712.
Dea. Deodate, born 23 Oct. 1706; m. 1730 Lydia Woodward; died 3 Dec. 1761.
Elizabeth, b. 28 Aug. 1708; mar. Rev. Wm. Gaylord of Wilton.
Hon. Abraham, (Y. C. 1732) b. 1715; mar. 1st, Elizabeth Huntington; 2d, Martha Fitch.
Rev. James, (Y. C. 1732) b. 1716; ser. at Southold, L. I. 1738; dism. 1746; set. at Hopewell, N. J.; died 1755; itin. with Whitefield.
Rev John, (P. C. 1769); born at Southold, 11 Aug. 1752; set. at Mattatuck (in Southold) L. I., Bedford, N. Y. and Deerfield, N. J.; d at Lysander, N. Y. 13 July, 1825; m. Elizabeth, widow of Rev. Nathaniel Barker. No issue.
James. No iss.
Elizabeth m. Mr. Kelsey, but had no children.
John of Stamford, b. 15 Jan. 1724; died 23 June, 1756.
Deborah Ambler, mar. 2d June, 1748.
Joseph, b. 9 Aug. 1725; m. Hannah Ambler.
Nathan, b. 1727. Gould, b. 1728.
Deodate, b. 5 Jan. 1730; mar. 1st, Lydia Raymond; 2d, Eliz. Jones.
Martha, b 20 Feb. 1731; m. John Crissey.
Eleazer, b. 1732. Thaddeus, b. 1734. Elizabeth, b. 1735.
Silas, b. 13 May, 1736; mar. Mary Webb.
Hezekiah, b. 14 Jan. 1738; mar. Ruth Ketchams.
Josiah, b. 1739. Stephen, b. 1741. Sarah.
1st w. Prudence Bell; m. 1772; d. 1794.
Dea. John, b. 24 May, 1749; d. 6 Feb. 1820.
2d w. Sarah, dau. of Wm. Gaylord; m. 1795; d. 1846.
Sarah, b. 7 Jan. 1751; m. Monmouth Lounsbury, 1770; d. ab. 1819.
Stephen, b. 9 March, 1752; d. unm. about 1777.
Rhoda, b. 4 Jan. 1754; m. Thaddeus Huested, 1775.
John, b. 27 Oct. 1773; d. æt. 11.
Ralph, b. 1775; d. 1779.
Theodora, b. 27 Sept. 1779; mar. Wm. Davenport; d. 1809.
William, of New Canaan and Brooklyn; b. 25 March, 1781.
1st w. Abigail Benedict; 2d w. Mrs. Cath. M. Isaacs.
Sarah, b. 5 Mar. 1783; m Jona. Bates.
James, b. 2 Feb. 1787; m. Martha Warren.
Julia Ann, b. 30 Nov. 1794; m. Jotham Hoyt.
John Gaylord, b. & d. 1799.
Elizabeth, b. 1802; d. 1818.
Isaac Gould, mar. Hannah Wilson.
John William, died 1826.
Theodore; d. 1830.
Lewis Benedict; d. 1836.
Mary Jane, d. 1836.
Amzi Benedict, of Brooklyn, N. Y., author of Gen. of Dav. Fam.; mar. Frances M. Isaacs.
Julius, m. Mary A. Bates.
Hannah Abigail, mar. Elisha Comstock.

DELANO–HIBBARD. — In the town records of Tolland, Conn., the following entry is found: "Jabez Delano of Tolland and Prudence Hobart of Windham were at said Windham on the twenty second day of February Anno Domi. 1730/1, joined together in marriage." At that time, so far as is known, there was no Hobart family at Windham, Conn.; but a number of Hibbard families are recorded there, the surname appearing generally as Hebard or Hibard. A Prudence Hibard was born 3 Feb. 1711 [1711/12], daughter of Ebenezer and Margaret (Morgan) Hibard. On 6 Nov. 1752 the real estate of "the late Mr. Ebenezer Hebberd of Windham, deceased," was divided, and among the heirs was "Prudence Delano the daughter to the said deceased," who received a one-ninth part. (Windham Probate Records.) It appears, therefore, that the wife of Jabez Delano of Tolland was Prudence Hibbard (*not* Hobart). The Hibbard Genealogy, p. 26, states that this Prudence Hibbard "m. ——— Dolan," another obvious inaccuracy, which can now be corrected.

Bedford, Mass. GEORGE SAWIN STEWART.

DEMING (*ante*, Vol. 54, page 107).—Solomon Deming, b. Dec. 1, 1736, was son of Lieut. David and Martha Deming, according to Sandisfield, Mass., town records. Lieut. David Deming came from Wethersfield, Ct. Capt. Solomon Deming d. Jan. 11, 1832. J. K. Deming, Dubuque, Iowa, is an authority on the Deming family. ROLLIN H. COOKE.

Pittsfield, Mass.

EUNICE (CALKINS) DEMING'S SECOND HUSBAND:—In the *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Deming of Wethersfield, Conn.*, compiled and edited by Judson Keith Deming (1904), p. 140, the second husband of Eunice, widow of Solomon Deming, is called Solomon Hayden. Actually, he was Moses[6] Hayden, son of Moses[5] Hayden (*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Daniel*[2], *William*[1] of Windsor, Conn.) by an unidentified first wife. Moses and Eunice were married about 1830.

Eunice Ann (Deming) Dimmick, youngest child of Solomon and Eunice (Calkins) Deming allegedly furnished the information as to her brothers and sisters. One brother was John Graves Deming, the seventh child of Solomon and Eunice, and the contributor's maternal great grandfather.

In the *Hudson Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs*, prepared under the editorial supervision of Cuyler Reynolds (1911), pp. 1492-3, is an account of Moses Hayden's life. He is said to have been born at Conway, Franklin County, Mass., in 1761, to have left his father and stepmother at the age of ten, to have married a Mary Boyd of Holyoke, Mass., with whom he lived and raised a family in Day, Saratoga Co., N. Y., from about 1790 until her death in 1828. He is said to have married later a Eunice Deming.

The Day, N. Y., census of 1850 shows, as the 5th family visited, one Moses Hayden, aged 90, born in Massachusetts, and his wife Eunice, aged 72, born in Connecticut. In that same census, John Graves Deming, his [first] wife Sarah, and three children are shown as the 8th family visited. The state census of 1855 for Day,

N. Y., shows John Graves Deming with his [second] wife Adeline C., his children of the first marriage, and Eunice Hayden, aged 77, born in Connecticut, and a resident of Day for twenty years. Moses Hayden is not listed, and his headstone, which can be viewed today at the Day Center Cemetery, shows that he died 1 June 1855 aged 93 years.

In the Deming genealogy, Eunice is said to be the daughter of Timothy Calkins, born about 1780, died 30 April 1867, buried in Day, N. Y. Mrs. Turney Sharpe, in the manuscript "Genealogy of the Calkins Family" (1949) in the Society's library, identifies her as the daughter of Timothy[5] Calkins (*Lt. Stephen*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Hugh*[1]) and Eunice[5] Calkins (*John*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Hugh*[1]) of Sharon, Conn., and Ballstown, Albany Co., and Saratoga County, N. Y. The record of the birth of Eunice is not found in Sharon. It is unfortunate that when Lawrence Van Alstyne began (in 1897) his work of collecting the vital statistics of Sharon some of the pages had been torn out and a few were too badly worn to be legible. However, in the 1790 census for Ballstown a third female who is undoubtedly Eunice is listed in Timothy Calkins' household.

Although the writer has viewed all headstones of the thirteen cemeteries closest to and in the Sacandaga valley from Mayfield to the Hudson River, no headstone has been found to identify the final resting place of Eunice (Calkins) (Deming) Hayden or her first husband Solomon Deming. It is probable that Solomon is buried in the little, unkept Abbott-Partridge cemetery located to the east side of Sinclair Point road about one-half mile from his homestead location. This cemetery had headstones with inscriptions as early as 1804, but most of the grave markers are simply field boulders or rough limestone slabs. Eunice is said to have been buried in Day. When the Sacandaga Reservoir was formed 3872 bodies were moved from twenty-four old cemeteries (one of which, known as Stone Church Cemetery, was at Day) to six new plots that would be free of the rising waters when the gates of the Conklingville Dam were closed in 1930. The bodies from the Stone Church Cemetery were, in most cases, removed to the Day Center Cemetery. There may be seen the headstones of John Graves Deming's first two wives and his infant daughter as well as that of Moses Hayden. Many of the old gravestones were so weathered and cracked that inscriptions were illegible. In such cases the State substituted new granite markers with tabulated numbers when each grave was moved. Disposition of unmarked graves might be somewhat in question!

Topsfield, Mass. LENN A. BERGSTEN

DENISON AND TYLER CORRECTIONS

By Jean Rumsey of Oak Park, Ill.

The children of Samuel Denison and his wife Mary (Lay) Minor are in the fifth generation of descent from John Howland of the *Mayflower,* through his daughter Desire Howland who married John Gorham, and their daughter Mercy Gorham who married George Denison and had the above Samuel. Two corrections need to be made in the published family of Samuel and Mary Denison, especially considering the work being done at present on the Five Generations Project by the Society of Mayflower Descendants which might be published before the Denison Society issues a set of additions and corrections to their volume.

The Tyler Genealogy; Descendants of Job Tyler of Andover, Mass., by Willard I. Tyler Brigham (1912), 1:92, states that Capt. Moses Tyler, born 19 Feb. 1707, son of Capt. James and Hannah (Safford) Tyler, died at Preston, Conn., 22 Jan. 1787, having married (1) Mary Belcher, 20 Nov. 1729, and (2) Joanna Denison, 11 Nov. 1742, the daughter of Samuel Denison, born 13 Dec. 1715, who died 6 Feb. 1786.

The *Denison Genealogy,* by E. Glenn Denison and others (1963 for the Denison Society), identifies Moses Tyler's second wife as the same Joanna, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Lay) (Minor) Denison. Mary was daughter of Robert and Mary (Stanton) Lay and widow of Christopher Minor. The children of Samuel and Mary Denison were given as: *Sarah,* b. 1710 and married twice; *Samuel,* b. 1711, bapt. 1713 and married four times; *Mercy,* b. abt. 1713, mar. (1) Nathaniel Chapman 1737, mar. (2) Gamaliel Kelsey 1762; *Elizabeth,* bapt. 1714, d. young; *Joanna,* b. 1715, mar. Moses Tyler 1742 as his second wife; *Mary* (twin), b. 1718 (nothing further); *George* (twin), b. 1718, mar. Jemima Post; *Christopher,* b. ca. 1720, mar. Elizabeth Kelsey, who mar. (2) Deacon Robert Lay, Christopher's first cousin; *Stephen,* b. 1722, d. young; and *Gideon,* b. ca. 1723, mar. Elizabeth Chalker. (For details of these children and their families, see Denison, pp. 7, 21-23.)

In the estate of Samuel Denison of Saybrook (Guilford Probate File, not numbered), the inventory dated 18 Aug. 1724 lists the "Names & ages of ye Children" as: Sarah 14, Sam[11] 12, George and Marcy—twins age 6, Christopher 4, and Gideon 9 months. This raises two questions: Why was Joanna omitted from the list of heirs if she lived to be married in 1742; and, of Mary and Mercy, which had the two marriages.

The first is the more important problem, involving the marriage of Moses Tyler to Joanna Denison. The Hale Collection of Connecticut gravestones lists, in Pachaug Cemetery in Griswold (formerly part of Preston), the stone of Capt. Moses Tyler who died 22 Jan 1787, ae. 79, with those of his two wives—Mary who died 17 April 1749, ae. 30, and Joanna who died 6 Feb. 1786, ae. 77. There were also five children of Moses and Joanna who died between the ages of one and four years, to which the Tyler genealogy adds a sixth, none of whom survived. But the age of Joanna does not match that of Samuel Denison's

daughter, for if she died in February of 1786, ae. 77, she would have been born about 1708-9, whereas Samuel's daughter Joanna was born in 1715.

The will of Moses Tyler of Preston (Norwich Probate File 11,033), proved 5 Feb. 1787, mentioned his wife Joanna, named his son, three grandchildren, four daughters with the names of their husbands, and his "daughter-in-law" Sarah, wife of Ezra Kinne. This last is the key, for the term "daughter-in-law" in those days often meant step-daughter. The Barbour Collection of Connecticut Vital Records gives Ezra Kinne, son of Joseph, born 20 Sept. 1727 at Preston, and Ezra Kinne and Sarah Denison, both of Preston, married there 24 Oct. 1748. Further, we find that Sarah Denison, daughter of George and Joannah, was born 7 or 8 Sept. 1733 (Vital Records of New London and Stonington). According to the Hale Collection, Ezra and Sarah Kinne were buried at Griswold in the Kinne Cemetery. Capt. Ezra died 8 Feb. 1795, ae. 66, and his wife Sarah 1 March 1792, ae. 58. The age of Ezra is close enough to the date of his birth, and that of Sarah matches hers perfectly, thus confirming her identity.

Returning to the Denison genealogy, we find that George Denison, youngest brother of Samuel, was bapt. 7 May 1699 and died 16 Jan. 1736/7 (p. 8). In 1721 he married (1) Sarah Minor (niece of Christopher Minor above), and on 10 May 1727 married (2) Joanna Hinckley, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Lathrop) Hinckley, born 29 March 1708 at Stonington. Not only does this birth coincide with the age of Moses Tyler's wife Joanna, but the Denison genealogy shows that their daughter Sarah Denison, born 1733, married Ezra Kinney (p. 23).

It is therefore apparent that Samuel Denison's daughter Joanna died young, since she is not listed among his heirs in 1724, and that Moses Tyler's second wife was the widow of George Denison instead. This also eliminates the Mayflower ancestry of the Howland line given above for her Tyler children, though of course her Denison children are still eligible through their father.

The other question in Samuel Denison's family concerns Mercy, said to have been born about 1713, and Mary, the twin born 6 Jan. 1718, as given in the Denison Genealogy. Should they both be included among his children, and which one was the wife of Nathaniel Chapman and Ens. Gamaliel Kelsey?

In the records of the First Congregational Church of Westbrook, Conn. (taken from a copy typed by WPA on file at the Town Clerk's office), "Mercy Kelcey" is listed as having died of apoplexy 3 March 1797, ae. 79, indicating that she was born about 1718. This matches the birth of the twin, called "Marcy" in the probate record of 1724, ae. 6, though recorded at birth as "Mary" in Saybrook Land Records Vol. 2:384 (checked against a photostat of the original at Conn. State Library in Hartford, since Vol. 2 on microfilm and at Deep River is a hand-written copy of this original). It was probably this interchangeable use of the names Mary and Marcy or Mercy which caused confusion in early work on the family of Samuel Denison. It seems unlikely that there was an earlier daughter born about 1713, squeezed

into the period between 23 Oct. 1711 when Samuel Jr. was said to be born (and bapt. 14 June 1713), and 6 June 1714 when Elizabeth was baptized (no birthdate given). Both baptisms are in Stonington church records which make no mention of a daughter Mercy or Mary. And since only the twin Marcy was in the list of Samuel's heirs, it was obviously she who married Chapman and Kelsey, and if an earlier child ever did exist, she must have died young.

DENNISON (*ante*, xxxi. 428).—Robert Dennison, of New Haven and Newark, about whom Mr. Wheeler inquires, could not have been a son of William and Margaret Dennison of Roxbury. The church record of Rev. John Eliot, and other records, make it certain that William Dennison brought to America only three children, namely: Daniel, Edward and George. He came in 1630; but, in 1645, Robert Dennison was settled in Milford, Conn. Therefore we cannot suppose that he was a son of William born after his arrival in America.

I have secured copies of all the records to be found relating to Robert Dennison and his family in Newark and Milford. My conclusion is that he went to Milford previous to 1645, with a family of children, and that the following children, recorded at Milford, were by a second wife, viz.: John, b. in 1654; Samuel, b. in 1656; Esther, b. in 1658; Hannah, b. 1662. He had also a daughter Mary, considerably older than his Milford children, and quite as old as James of East Haven, mentioned below. She married Robert Dalglish [or Douglas], who was one of the first settlers of Newark. Her son Samuel appears to have been born before 1664.

There was a James Dennison (supposed to have been a son of Robert by his first wife), who settled in E. Haven, Conn., about 1661. The records show that he bought land there. He was married there, Nov. 25, 1662, to Bethiah Boykom. They had eight children. The youngest, James, b. Jan. 5, 1683, had eight children. I have some record of his descendants, and also a record of the children of his brother John. Who can give an authentic explanation of the origin of Robert of Newark and Milford, and of the first James of East Haven? J. D. B.

Worcester, Mass.

AN UNUSUAL RECORD.—Almost any one, even in the field of genealogical research, would look askance at a statement that a man who was living in 1944, at the age of about seventy years, was the grandson of a soldier of the French and Indian War, an officer of the American Revolution, and an Original Member of the Society of the Cincinnati, especially so when informed that the grandfather was born two centuries, lacking one year, before the death of the grandson.

Yet such was the case with Henry Martin[6] Denslow, a direct descendant of Henry[1] Denslow, the first settler of what is now Windsor Locks, Conn., in 1644.

Henry Martin[6] Denslow was the son of Henry[5] Denslow, 1815-1902, and his second wife, Martha A. (Bradford) (Cady) Denslow, 1831-1897, who were married in 1858; and was the grandson of Martin[4] Denslow, 1745-1817, and his second wife, Roxavena (Vining) (Clark) Denslow, 1775-1855, widow of Levi Clark and later wife of Henry Wright. She and Martin[4] Denslow were married in 1815.

Martin[4] Denslow's paternal ancestry was: Joseph,[3] 1703/4-1749; Samuel,[2] 1659-1743; Henry,[1] 1615-1676. Thus, in 1944 there was living a great-great-grandson of

a pioneer American settler, who was born over three hundred years before. Not only that, but Henry Martin[6] Denslow's grandfather, Martin[4] Denslow, who was born in Windsor, Conn., 25 April 1745, served at the age of sixteen years as a Private in the Ninth Company of the First Regiment of Connecticut Militia in the French and Indian War in 1761.

Marin[4] Denslow also had an extensive Revolutionary servict, 1775-1783, advancing from Corporal to Captain, and was one of the subscribers to the proposal to establish the Order of the Cincinnati in 1783, becoming then a member of the Connecticut State Society thereof.

By a first marriage to Lois Wiard, Martin[4] Denslow had seven children, born between 1771 and 1788, and one son by his second marriage, as stated, born in 1815 when he was in his seventy-first year. Martin[4] died in Southwick, Mass., 24 Oct. 1817, his widow stating in her pension application that an entry in her family Bible recorded that "Capt. Martin Denslow died October 24th, 1817—his death was very sudden and surprising occasioned by a fall from his waggon, & expired in a very few moments of time".

The son of Martin[4] Denslow by his second marriage, was Henry[5] Denslow, as has been noted, and he at the age of fifty-five became the father of Henry Martin[6] Denslow on 8 Dec. 1873. The birth year of this son has also been stated as 1871 and 1878. The son gave it himself as 1873, but in the Census of 1880 in Marengo, Iowa, he is listed as ae. 10, and his death record states his birth in the year 1871. Some of his employment records show 1878.

Henry Martin[6] Denslow died in Stockton, Calif., 8 Jan. 1944. At that time no relatives could be located and he was cremated by the hospital. It is believed that his last surviving relative pre-deceased him in the person of his half-niece, Marta Randolph, who died in San Francisco, Calif., in 1943, the daughter of Mr. Denslow's half-sister, Alice Jane Cady (sometimes known as Alice Jane Denslow) and her husband, Edward F. Randolph. Marta Randolph had been the wife of Robert Salinger, from whom she was divorced.

Mr. Denslow served in the First World War as a Private, First Class, in the Eighteenth Regiment of Engineers in 1917. Thereafter he was employed in the Pugent Sound Naval Shipyard in Bremerton, Wash., to 1931, subsequently entering the Stockton State Hospital where he died.

An odd circumstance occurred when the name of Seymour Webb, great-great-grandson of Martin[4] Denslow was admitted to membership in the Connecticut Society of the Cincinnati in the right of the latter. The compiler of the Denslow genealogy having later learned of the existence of Henry Martin[6] Denslow, so informed the Society, causing it some flurries, but, nevertheless, that organization extended an invitation to Mr. Denslow to affiliate with it, which he declined, as being impracticable for him. There was less than fifteen years difference in the ages of Mr. Denslow and Mr. Webb, although they were two generations apart in the Denslow line.

Henry Martin[6] Denslow had two half-brothers who died in childhood in 1846 and 1852, over ninety years before his own death. One of his uncles, Thaddeus Denslow, a half-brother of his father, died in 1776, 168 years before his death and the birth of one of his aunts, Huldah Denslow, a half-sister of his father, antedated his death by 173 years.

Hartford, Conn. GEORGE McK. ROBERTS.

De Wolf (*ante* xxx. 465).—The following items in regard to this family are found in the earliest books of town records of Lyme, Ct.

The earliest De Wolf names mentioned are Belthazer De W., 1674, and, under same date, Edward, joined with the names of the first two Matthew Griswolds; and a Benjamin is mentioned in the records as a son of this Edward. The births of several children of an Edward, probably the same, are given as follows: Simon, b. Nov. 28, 1671; Charles, b. Sept. 17, 1673; Benjamin, b. Dec. 3, 1695. Under dates of 1679 and 1681, occurs the name of Simon De W., and a Simon son of Baltazzar ("B. De W. committee of the town in 1677") is found in a deed of 1681 from the latter to the former. The following are named as children of a Simon, probably the same one, by his wife Sarah, namely: Simon, b. Nov. 18, 1683; Sarah, b. Dec. 2, 1685; John, b. Aug. 1687; Josiah, b. Nov. 1689; Phebe, b. Jan. 20, 1691–2; Daniel, b. Dec. 29, 1693. Simon De W., sen., died Sept. 5, 1695. Under dates of 1676 and 1687 occurs the name of Stephen De W., who appears to have died in 1723; and the following sons of this Stephen are named: Lewis, Benjamin, Edward and Josiah (the last b. 1723). The last named Benjamin may have been the father of Stephen, son of Benjamin, who was baptized in 1731. (See church record in vol. xxx. p. 465 of Register.) In Oct. 1751, a "Mr. Daniel De W." married Mistress Azuba Lee; had children, Elias and Daniel; and died, the town records say, Oct. 10, 1752, which agrees precisely with the epitaph of Daniel (vol. xxx. p. 465 of Register), showing him to have been the same person. In the "Hyde Genealogy," p. 1179, is recorded the marriage of Anne Waterman (dau. of Lieut. Thomas W., one of the original proprietors of Norwich, by Miriam Tracy his wife) to Josiah De W., of Lyme. This Anne is undoubtedly the Anne wife of Josiah De W. whose epitaph we have given; perhaps she was the mother of the Daniel of the other epitaph who lies buried at her side (see p. 465 of vol. xxx. of Register).

E. McC. S.

NOTES ON THE DIGGINS, OR DICKENS, FAMILY OF WINDSOR, CONN.

By Matt Bushnell Jones, LL.B., of Newton Center, Mass.

1. Jeremiah[1] Diggins was living in Hartford, Conn., as early as Apr. 18, 1677, on which date he brought action *vs.* Thomas Cadwell for detaining land appointed to his wife Mary by the executors under the will of Edward Stebbins. His wife, Mary, was daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth

Cadwell and granddaughter of Dea. Edward Stebbins of Hartford. She was born Jan. 8, 1660, and died at Windsor, Conn., Nov. 9, 1736.

On Mar. 11, 1678–9, he sold one-third part of seven acres of land given by Dea. Edward Stebbins and his wife Frances to the three children of Thomas Cadwell. This was apparently an exchange for land at Podunk in Windsor, where he was living as early as April, 1681.

In the will of Robert Morris of Hartford, dated Nov. 9, 1684, bequests are made to Jeremy Diggins and his three children, Mary, Jeremy and Elizabeth.

His name appears frequently in Windsor deeds until 1730, when he conveyed land "unto my obedient grandson Jeremiah Diggons the third of Windsor." He died Nov. 23, 1736.

Children:

i. Mary,[2] b. about 1677–8.
2. ii. Jeremiah, b. about 1678–9.
iii. Elizabeth, probably younger than Jeremiah, b. before 1684.
iv. Thomas, b. after 1684; m. Dec. 31, 1719, Mary, b. Nov. 15, 1694, dau. of Hezekiah Loomis. No record is found of any children, and probably there were none. The inventory of his estate was filed Apr. 2, 1720, and his brother Jeremiah was appointed administrator, May 3, 1720.

2. Jeremiah[2] Dikins (*Jeremiah*[1]), born 1678–9, died Jan. 22, 1745, in his 67th year, and is buried in the East Windsor Hill Cemetery, where his gravestone says he died Jan. 23, 1744–5. He married Rebecca, born Feb. 7, 1691–2, daughter of Edward Elmore (see their deed of Jan. 13, 1737, of "the lot laid out to Edward Elmor father of said Rebekah," Windsor Deeds, vol. 7, page 75).

His estate was settled Apr. 2, 1745, by agreement signed by the widow, the three sons, and Thomas Kilbourn for the daughter.

Children:

3. i. Jeremiah,[3] 1707.
4. ii. Joseph, b. Apr. 2, 1710.
iii. Mary, m. Thomas Kilbourn of Middletown, Conn., of whose estate her brother John was an administrator, Dec. 8, 1762.
5. iv. John, b. 1717.

3. Jeremiah[3] Diggens (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Jeremiah*[1]), born at Windsor, Conn., in 1707, died there Aug. 30, or 31, 1757, aged 50. His will, dated June 15, 1757, names wife Mary and minor son Augustus. Feb. 12, 1737–8, he voted as a proprietor of Windsor, in the right of "my grandfather Diggons."

His wife, Mary, was daughter of John Smith of Windsor (see Digest of Hartford Probate Records, vol. 3, page 648).

Children:

i. Mary,[4] d. June 8, 1752, aged 10 yrs.
ii. Augustus, a minor in 1757, was living in Windsor in 1772, when he was chosen lister, but prior to 1774 he removed to Enfield, and was living there in 1797; m. Sebra ———, and had a dau. *Mary*,[4] b. in Enfield, Aug. 30, 1785.
iii. Theodore, d. Mar. 22, 1753, aged 6 yrs.
iv. John, d. Aug. 1, 1751, aged 2 yrs.

4. Joseph[3] Diggins (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Jeremiah*[1]) was born at Windsor, Apr. 2, 1710, and died Feb. 9, 1791. He was a pupil of Rev. Timothy Edwards. He served as Sergt., under Capt. Ebenezer Grant, upon an "Expedition into ye Frontiers," Dec. 19, 1745; and was com-

missioned Ensign, Oct., 1749. It is said that Gov. William Franklin was quartered at his house, under a juvenile guard, during his captivity.

He married, first, about 1735, Elizabeth, born Oct. 2, 1711, died Dec. 22, 1769, daughter of William Stoughton. This marriage was against the wish of the bride's father, and Edwards refused the communion to the young couple, and refused to baptize their children, unless Diggins should make public confession of his "scandalous offence." The church seems to have taken the young man's part, and endeavored in every way to persuade the pastor to recede. A lengthy controversy ensued, which finally developed into a trial of the pastor's power and right to negative a vote of the church. The struggle continued for several years, and is fully recorded in "A Narrative of the Troubles in the Second Church in Windsor from the year 1735 to the year 1741," a manuscript of Gov. Roger Wolcott in the possession of the Connecticut Historical Society at Hartford.

In 1740, Diggins had his "children" baptized by Rev. Mr. Woodbridge of the East Hartford Church, but was later received back into the East Windsor Church.

He married second, Esther ———, who died Nov. 3, 1801, aged 78.

Children:

6. i. Oliver,[4] b. about 1735–6.
   ii. Jerusha, m. Luke Wolcott.
   iii. Naomi, b. Aug. 8, 1741; m. June 30, 1763, Samuel Tudor; d. Oct. 30, 1816.
   iv. Ann, d. July 3, 1752, aged 5 yrs. 3 mos.
   v. Tryphena, d. July 28, 1752, aged 3 yrs. 1 mo.

5. John[3] Diggins (*Jeremiah*,[2] *Jeremiah*[1]), born in 1717, died at Chatham (now Portland), Conn., Aug. 20, 1773. He was prepared for college under Rev. Timothy Edwards, and graduated at Yale in 1740. He was called "Captain." His first wife was Hannah ———, who died at Middletown, June 5, 1754, aged 24; and he married second, Ann ———, who survived him and died Apr. 23, 1813, in her 87th year.

Children named in the settlement of his estate:

   i. Wells.[4]
   ii. Hannah, m. Dr. Thomas Wells.

6. Oliver[4] Diggins (*Joseph*,[3] *Jeremiah*,[2] *Jeremiah*[1]), born about 1735, died at Weathersfield, Vt., in 1819, where he settled in 1781. His will, dated June 15, 1815, probated Mar. 13, 1819, names nine of his children. He married, Sept. 20, 1758, Mehitable, daughter of Hezekiah and Mary (Stoddard) Porter. He was a soldier in the Revolution.

Children, the last six perhaps not in order of birth:

   i. Martin,[5] d. Apr. 25, 1759, aged 3 mos.
   ii. Martin, b. about 1760; served in the Revolution; m. Abigail ———; d. in Weathersfield, Feb. 23, 1846, aged 86; had children.
   iii. Luke, bapt. May 9, 1762; of Hartford, Conn., in 1801; m. Camilla, dau. of Richard Skinner.

iv. ' Russell, bapt. Dec. 17, 1763; m. Sibyl ———; d. in Windsor, Dec. 24, 1802; had children: *Esther*,[5] *Betsey*, *Rhoda*, and *Olive*.
v. Tryphena, m. in 1785, Ezra Butler, afterwards Governor of Vt.
vi. Mehitable, unmarried in 1815.
vii. John.
viii. Elizabeth, perhaps m. Thomas Reed of Weathersfield, Vt.
ix. Jerusha, m. Benjamin Reed, Sr.; d. Jan. 23, 1834, aged 61.
x. Naomi, m. in 1796, James Joslin; d. Jan. 13, 1845.
xi. Anna.

Dickens, Diggins (*ante*, vol. 61, pages 143-144).—At the time I contributed * the notes on the Dickens, or Diggins, family of Windsor, Conn., I did not know the date of the marriage of Joseph[3] Diggins with Elizabeth Stoughton. I have recently found their marriage record among the early marriages of Somers, Conn., under date Dec. 17, 1735, the name of the wife there appearing as Elizabeth Houghton, but it is stated that both were of Windsor, and there was no Houghton family of Windsor, the evidence being abundant that he did marry Elizabeth Stougton.

I also note that Hannah,[4] daughter of Capt. John[3] Diggins of Chatham (Portland), Conn., married Dr. Thomas Wells, Nov. 26, 1778.

Boston, Mass. Matt B. Jones.

*Pages 527-528, this volume.

Dixwell.—Who was the first wife of John Dixwell, the regicide, who died at New Haven, Conn., March 18, 1688-9? Had he any issue by her? By his third wife, Bathsheba How, he is known to have had three children, viz.: *Mary*, born June 9, 1679, m. John Collins, Dec. 23, 1707; *John*, b. March 6, 1681; *Elizabeth*, b. July 14, 1682, d. young. John[2] Dixwell, m. Sept. 1, 1708, Mary, dau. of John Prout of Boston, by whom he had three children, viz.: *Basil*, b. July 7, 1711; *Elizabeth*, b. 1716; *John*, b. 1718, d. 1749, s. p. John[2] is also said to have had children by his second wife Abigail Bridgham, of Boston, whom he married April 18, 1723. L.

New York City.

A GENEALOGICAL MEMOIR OF THE DOOLITTLE FAMILY.

[The name *Doolittle* is not one of very common occurrence in England, judging from such examinations as may be considered criterions in similar cases. That it is an English name there is no question, and that there were prominent Puritan divines (certainly one) flourishing at the time of the great emigration to New England, is matter of history.

One of the most remarkable men of his sect, was the Rev. Thomas Doolittle, who was a native of Kidderminster, in Worcestershire, where he was born in 1630, and for whom the famous Richard Baxter, had great regard and affection. After completing his collegiate course at Pembroke Hall, in Cambridge, he became minister of Alphage, in London, and kept a private academy in Cripplegate. He trained up several ministers of note also. After the *restoration*, he became one of the ejected ministers by the Act of Uniformity. Ten years after, Charles II. licensed him to preach, which *license* was long to be seen (perhaps to this day) in the vestry in Monkwell street, where he used to preach. His curious kindred may be glad to learn this fact. Mr. Doolittle died in London, 24 May, 1707, ae. 77, and was the last of the ejected ministers in London. He is also noted for having built the first Meeting-house, in London, after the restoration, which says a cotemporary, his "zeal carried him" to do. He was the author of twenty treatises, chiefly of a theological character. Accompanying his treatise on the Lord's Supper, 12mo., 1680, is a beautiful portrait of himself; for which the public are indebted to the famous JOHN DUNTON. See "*A Compleat History of Europe*," *&c., for the year* 1707, p. 466–8; *Dunton's Life and Errors; The Non-Comformist's Memorial* (*Palmer's Calamy*) ed., 2 vols.; 80–2; *Granger's Biog., Hist., Eng.*, v. 67–8, ed., 1824.]

THE DOOLITTLE FAMILY.

Abraham Doolittle, supposed to be the progenitor of all by the name of Doolittle in this country, came from England and settled in New Haven, Conn., about the year 1640 or 1642. In 1644 he took the oath of fidelity in the Colony, and acted as Executive County officer in New Haven. He was one of the three appointed by the New Haven Committee, to superintend the affairs of the New Settlement. This "New Settlement" was afterwards incorporated as a town, by the name of Wallingford. He was one of the village Vigilance Committee in the time of King Philip's war; at which time his house was protected by a picket fort, against an attack by the Indians. He died 11 Aug., 1690, aged 70.

ABRAHAM[1] DOOLITTLE had, by his first wife, issue:—

(2.) I. ABRAHAM[2], (12.) b., 12 Feb., 1649, d. 10 Nov. 1732, ae. 83; m., 1st Mercy Holt, 9 Nov. 1680, dau., of William Holt, of New Haven; m., 2d., Ruth Lathrop, sister of John and Joseph L.; she d. s. p.; m., 3d., Elizabeth Thorp, dau., of Samuel T.

(3.) II. JOHN[2], (19) b. 14 June, 1655; m. 1st Mary Peck, 13 Feb. 1682; m. 2d., Grace Blakesley.
(4.) III. ELIZABETH[2]. (5.) IV. MARY[2].
By Elizabeth Mosse, his 2d. wife, Abraham[1] had issue:—
(6.) V. SAMUEL[2], b., 7 July, 1665.
(7.) VI. JOSEPH[2], b. abt. 1667, having d. May 1733, ae. 66.
(8.) VII. EBENEZER[2], b. abt. 1672, having d. Dec. 1711, ae. 39; m., Sarah Hall, dau. of Samuel H.
(9.) VIII. DANIEL[2], b. abt. 1675, having d. in 1755, (at Wallingford,) ae. 80. He m. Hannah Cornwall, and resided in Middletown. He left a son *David*[3], whose only daughter *Elizabeth*[4], m. David Brooks, a graduate of Y. C. in 1768. [*See Reg.* vol. V., p. 356.]
(10.) IX. THEOPHILUS[2], m. Thankfull Hall, dau. of David H.
(11.) X. Daughter. (12.) XI. Daughter.
ABRAHAM[2], (2,) by 1st wife, Mercy Holt, had issue:—
(13.) I. JOHN[3], b. 13 Aug. 1681, d. Nov. 1746, ae. 65; m. 1st Mary Frederick, 28 Feb. 1705, dau. of William F. of New Haven; m. 2d., Mary Lewis.
(14.) II. ABRAHAM[3], b. 27 Mar. 1684.
(15.) III. SARAH[3], b. Feb., 1686.
(16.) IV. SUSANNAH[3], b. 15 April, 1688.
By Elizabeth Thorp, his third wife, Abraham[2], had issue:—
(17.) V. SAMUEL[3], prob. b. 1698. (18.) VI. JOSEPH[3].
(19.) VII. THOMAS[3], prob., b. 1705.
JOHN[2], (3,) had issue the two following ch., and perhaps others:—
(20.) I. Rev. BENJAMIN[3], b. 10 July, 1695, d. at Northfield, suddenly, 9 Jan., 1748; m. Lydia Todd, 14 Oct., 1717. He grad. at Y. C., in 1716, and was ord. at Northfield, Mass., in 1718, being the first settled minister at that place.

[Rev. Benjamin Doolittle[3], (20). On the death of this gentleman, the following notice of him appeared in the *Boston Gazette, or Weekly Journal*, 24 January, 1749.—"We are informed, that on the 9th instant, the Rev. Mr. Doolittle, pastor of the church in Northfield, was suddenly seized with a pain in his breast, as he was mending a fence in his yard, and died in a few minutes time, to the inexpressible grief of the town in general, as well as his own family in particular."—Two days after his death, namely, January the 11th, the Rev. Jonathan Ashley, of Deerfield, preached a funeral sermon; but as was too often the case, on such occasions then, as well as ever since, that sermon contains nothing about the deceased, except the single fact of his death, though an octavo pamphlet of sixteen pages.

Mr. Doolittle was an author, but whether of more than two works, the writer of this is not advised. The first has this title:—"An Enquiry into Enthusiasm. Being an Account of what it is, the Original Progress and Effect of it." The other—"A Short Narrative of Mischief done by the French and Indian Enemy, on the Western Frontiers of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay. From 1743–4 to 1748. Boston, 8vo. 1750. This is a tract of much importance in the history of Massachusetts; especially as it details some events not elsewhere to be found; a period, about which much less is known of our history than is known of the correspond-

ing period a hundred years earlier. It is a work of great rarity, but a single copy having ever come under the knowledge of the writer, who has spent many years in collecting rare tracts on the history of New England.]

(21.) II. Samuel[3], removed from Wallingford to Northfield, and died there in 1736, leaving two sons, *Eprhaim*[4], and *Moses*[4].

John[3], Doolittle, (13) by his two wives, Mary Frederick and Mary Lewis, had ten children; four sons and six daughters. His sons were John[4], Frederick[4], Obed[4], and Nathan[4]; his daughters, Susanna,[4] Eunice[4], Phebe[4], Mary[4], Kersiah[4], and Patience.[4] These children were born between the years 1707 and 1732; inclusive.

John[4] the eldest son of John[3], (13,) was b., 6 Feb., 1712, m., in 1734, and had two sons and two daughters. His sons were Philemon[5], and Titus[5]; his daughters, Eunice[5], and Hannah[5]. He died at Wallingford, Nov. 1747, ae. 35. Philemon[5], his eldest son, married Lydia Hall, 5 Jan., 1757. He had four sons and five daughters. His sons were John Frederick[6], Rice[6], Jared[6], and Jesse[6]; his daughters, Phebe[6], Kersiah[6], Lydia[6], Patience[6], and Hannah[6]. Philemon[5], removed from Wallingford, Conn., to Blandford, Mass., in 1771, and again removed to Western New York, in 1795.

Titus[5], Doolittle, Esq., the youngest son of John[4], and grandson of John[3], (13,) was born at Wallingford, 12 June, 1745. He married Mary Lewis, daughter of Dr. Lewis, of Wallingford. In 1771, he removed from Wallingford to Westfield, Mass., with a young family. The part of Westfield, where he settled, was in 1792, incorporated into a town by the name of Russell. He was a farmer by occupation and died 23 Nov., 1818, aged 73. He had five sons and three daughters. His eldest son, John[6], died in early life, unmarried. His second son, Titus[6], a farmer by occupation, married Mary Tracy, daughter of Rev. Stephen Tracy, of Norwich, Mass., in 1794. She died in 1843; he is living in Plainsville, Ohio. Hon. Joel[6], the third son, (grad. Y. C. 1799,) was a Tutor in the College at Middlebury, Vt., studied the profession of law, and settled in business at Middlebury. He m., Sarah P. Fitch, daughter of Ephraim Fitch, Esq., of Pawlet, Vt. He was at sundry times a member of the State Legislature and of the Governor's Council, and for many years was a Judge of the Supreme Court of the State of Vermont. He was a member of the Corporation of Middlebury College. The last State office that he held, was that of member of the Board of the Council of State Censors, of which he was chosen President. He died at Middlebury, 9 March, 1841, aged 67. The fourth son of Titus[5], Esq., was Amasa[6], who was a farmer, and resided at Cheshire, Conn. He married Mary Hitchcock, daughter of Amasa H., of Cheshire; and died in 1825, aged 49.

Hon. Mark[6] Doolittle, the fifth and youngest son of Titus[5], Esq., graduated at Yale College, in 1804, studied the legal profession, and settled in Belchertown. He is the author of an "Historical Sketch of the Congregational Church in Belchertown, Mass.," a duodecimo of 282 pages, lately published at Northampton.*

* The present article has been prepared from an account of the Doolittle Family in the above book. We have availed ourselves of some additions and corrections which the author has kindly furnished us; but the greater portion of our article is printed verbatim from Mr. Doolittle's accounts there given. *See post*, p. 303.

For his first wife, he married Betsey, Matilda Smith, daughter of Dan. Smith, Esq., of West Haven, Vt. She died 13 Nov. 1814, aged 28. He m., for his second wife, Sarah T. Raboteau, dau., of Charles C. Raboteau, Esq., formerly of Newburyport.

The daughters of Titus[5], Doolittle, Esq., were, Elizabeth[6], who married Abraham Bradley, of Russell, and died 28 April, 1831, aged 64, leaving sons and daughters; Mary[6], who m., Noble Fowler, of Southwick, Mass., and died 11 March 1847, aged 78, leaving four sons; and Martha[6], who m. Solomon Gillett, of Colchester, Ct., and now resides in that place.

ANCESTRY OF STEPHEN ARNOLD DOUGLAS.

Communicated by CHARLES H. JAMES DOUGLAS, Esq., of Providence, R. I.

WILLIAM[1] DOUGLAS, b. 1610; m. Ann, daughter of Thomas Mable,* of Ringstead, Northamptonshire; landed at Cape Ann, 1639–40; removed to New London, Conn., 1660; d. July 25, 1682; had:

i. ANN, b. 1637.
ii. ROBERT, b. 1639.
iii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 26, 1641.
iv. SARAH, b. April 8, 1643.
2. v. WILLIAM, b. April 1, 1645.

2. WILLIAM[2] DOUGLAS m. Dec. 18, 1667, Abiah, daughter of William Hough, of New London; d. March 9, 1724–5; had:

i. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 25, 1668–9.
ii. SARAH, b. April 2, 1671.
3. iii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 19, 1672–3.
iv. ABIAH, b. Aug. 18, 1675.
v. REBECCA, b. June 14, 1678.
vi. ANN, b. May 24, 1680.
vii. RICHARD, b. July 19, 1682.
viii. SAMUEL, b. about 1684.

3. WILLIAM[3] DOUGLAS m. about 1695, Sarah Proctor; removed in 1699 to Plainfield, Conn.; d. Aug. 10, 1719; had:

i. HANNAH, b. Sept. 7, 1696.
ii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 19, 1698.
iii. SAMUEL, b. April 13, 1699.
iv. ABIAH, b. Feb. 26, 1701–2.
v. JOHN, b. July 28, 1703.
vi. SARAH, b. Dec. 7, 1704.
vii. JERUSHA, b. April 26, 1706.
viii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 3, 1707.
ix. BENAJAH, b. Sept. 17, 1710.
x. JAMES, b. May 20, 1711.
xi. THOMAS, b. Nov. 26, 1712.
4. xii. ASA, b. Dec. 11, 1715.

4. ASA[4] DOUGLAS m. about 1737, Rebecca Wheeler; removed in 1746 to Old Canaan; d. Nov. 12, 1792; had:

i. SARAH, b. Feb. 26, 1738.
ii. ASA, b. Dec. 24, 1739.
iii. REBECCA, b. Jan. 3, 1741–2.
iv. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 22, 1743.
v. HANNAH, b. Jan. 17, 1744–5.
vi. LUCY, b. Jan. 12, 1746–7.
vii. OLIVE, b. Sept. 7, 1748.
viii. WHEELER, b. April 10, 1750.
ix. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 14, 1752.
x. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 11, 1754.
xi. JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1758.
5. xii. BENAJAH, b. Dec. 15, 1760.
xiii. LUCY, b. May 10, 1762.

5. BENAJAH[5] DOUGLAS m. about 1780, Patty, daughter of Stephen Arnold; removed to Stephentown, N. Y.; had:

i. STEPHEN ARNOLD, who was the father of *Stephen Arnold*[7] *Douglas*, the statesman, of whom a biographical sketch will be found in the REGISTER, vol. xv. p. 281.

* Mr. Savage gives the name *Mattle*, but the records give it *Mable* very distinctly.

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE COLONIAL HISTORY OF CONNECTICUT—WITH NOTES.

[Communicated by Mr. Harry H. Edes, of Charlestown, Mass.]

I.

Commission of Thomas Danforth and Joseph Dudley as Commissioners of the United Colonies for Massachusetts.

Att A Gennirall Court for Election^{s} held at Boston the 8th of May 1678

Thomas Danforth Esqr and Joseph Dudley Esqr [*Note* 1] were then Chosen Comissione^{r}s for the Vnited Colonyes for a full & compleate yeare as any occasions or Exigency may require and particcularly for the nex^{t} yearely meeting at Hartford on Conecticot the first thirsday in September and were Invested wth full powe^{r} & Authority to treat of & Conclude of all things according to the tenno^{r} and true meaning of the Artickles of Confederation for the Vnited Colonyes of New England=As Attes^{t}s

Edward Rawson Secre^{t}y [*Note* 2]

(Filed)
Massachusets
Certificates.
May 8. 1678.

(Also Filed)
Tho : Danforth and Jos. Dudlley Esq^{r}s
their Comission[1]

Note 1.

Joseph Dudley, afterwards governor of Massachusetts, the son of Gov. Thomas Dudley by his second wife Catharine (Hackburn), was born at Roxbury, July 23, 1647, at which time his father was above 70 years of age.

He graduated at Harvard College in 1665, and in after years was a liberal benefactor of that institution. His son Paul Dudley, chief justice of Massachusetts, who graduated in the class of 1690, was the founder of the "Dudleian Lecture," and left by will the sum of £100 for that purpose.

In 1673, 4 and 5, he represented his native town in the general court, and the next year (1676) was chosen an assistant, to which office he was reëlected annually till 1684, when he was dropped on account of his proceedings in England, while agent of the colony regarding the restoration of the charter, which were unsatisfactory to the people, who suspected him of seeking his own preferment rather than the interests of the colony. "Ambition was his ruling passion," says a modern writer, and to this must be attributed many of his actions during his political career.

In 1686, he was appointed by James II., president of Massachusetts, New-Hampshire, Maine and Rhode Island. Commencing his administration May 25th, he served only till the arrival of Sir Edmund Andros, December 20th, 1686, when he became one of the governor's

[1] In E. R.'s autograph, This filing also is in Rawson's hand.

council, of which he was president, and was appointed a justice of the superior court.

In April, 1689, upon the overthrow of the government, Dudley, being the most obnoxious of the counsellors, by reason of the conspicuous part he had played in the administration of Andros, and especially the friendly relations which subsisted between him and "the evil genius of New-England," was seized by the people, together with Andros and some fifty others, and thrown into prison, where they remained about five months.

February 16, 1690, he sailed for England in company with Andros, but returned before the close of the year, and in May, 1691, received from Gov. Sloughter the appointment of chief justice of New-York. From this office he was removed by Gov. Fletcher in November, 1692, on account of his being a non-resident of that province.

Again he went to England in 1693, where he remained till 1702, when he returned, and arrived at Boston, June 11th, bringing with him a commission from Queen Anne, as governor of Massachusetts and New-Hampshire. He was succeeded in the gubernatorial chair by Governor Shute, in November, 1715.

Although unpopular as a magistrate, and inimical to liberty and the rights of the people, he was possessed of "rare endowments and shining accomplishments," and, says Hutchinson, "in economy he excelled, both in public and private."

Governor Dudley married, in 1668, Rebecca, daughter of Major-General Edward Tyng, by whom he had 13 children. He died at Roxbury, April 2, 1720; his wife survived till September 21, 1722, when she died at the age of 71 years.—*Moore's Governors. Dudley Genealogies by Dean Dudley. Allen. Holmes.*

Note 2.

Edward Rawson, the highly respected and able secretary of the Massachusetts colony from 1650 to 1686.

He was born in Gillingham, in the county of Dorset, England, April 16, 1615, and by his marriage with Rachael, daughter of Thomas Perne and granddaughter of John Hooker, became connected with two of New-England's most eminent divines, the Rev. Thomas Hooker and the Rev. John Wilson.

He came to New-England and settled at Newbury about 1637, and was admitted freeman in March, 1637–8. He was the first town clerk of Newbury, being chosen to that office in April, 1638, and one of the selectmen. At the age of twenty-three, viz., in 1638, he was chosen to represent the town in the general court, and also in 1639, 42, 44, 46, 48 and 49; in the latter year he was associated with Richard Bellingham, Increase Nowell and Joseph Hills, who were appointed a committee "to examine and put in order the 'publike writings received from the formr Govrnr,' John Winthrop." In 1645, he was chosen clerk of the house of deputies, and on the 22d of May, 1650, succeeded Increase Nowell as secretary of the colony, which office he filled with good acceptance, till the arrival of Edward Randolph in 1686. In 1650 he removed to Boston and resided in Rawson's lane, named in his honor, now known as Bromfield street, and in 1651 was appointed register of deeds for the county of Suffolk. In the autumn of this year (1651) he received and accepted an appointment from the

commissioners of the united colonies as "Stewart or Agent" for receiving and disbursing such gifts as were received from the "Society for Propagating the Gospel among the Indians in New England," but his administration was sharply criticized by Edward Randolph in his letters to the archbishop of Canterbury and the bishop of London, which are printed in Hutchinson's "Collection of Original Papers," ed. of the Prince Society, vol. ii. pp. 271, 294.

In the "Wonder Working Providence" (first published in 1654), Secretary Rawson is thus mentioned in an enumeration of those persons prominent in the administration of the government: "Mr. *Edward Rawson*, a young man yet imployed in Commonwealth affaires a long time, being well beloved of the inhabitants of *Newbury*, having a large hand in her Foundation; but of late he being of a ripe capacity, a good yeoman [penman ?] and eloquent inditer, hath beene chosen Secretary for the country."

Mather, in the Magnalia (London ed. 1702), book iii., p. 41–2, in his life of John Wilson, mentions the "good kinsman of his, who deserves to live in the same Story, as he now lives in the same Heaven, with him, namely, Mr. Edward Rawson, the honored Secretary of the Massachuset Colony."

We cannot agree with one of our most celebrated writers on New-England history, in his opinion regarding Mr. Rawson's "incompetency" to fill the office of secretary of the colony, for, had such been the case, is it reasonable to suppose that he would have annually received the suffrages of the court for that important office during thirty-seven years?

Mr. Rawson was one of "the twenty-eight disaffected brethren" of the first church in Boston, who dissolved their connection with that society, and formed the third or Old-South church in 1669. He died August 27, 1693—President Allen says at Dorchester.

His wife was the mother of twelve children, of whom, Grindal, the youngest, and a classmate of Cotton Mather at Harvard College, became a preacher of note at Mendon.—*Rawson Genealogy. Wonder Working Providence. History of the Old-South Church.*

II.

Order of the Commissioners of the United Colonies concerning the disposition of the troops.

Boston. 24. Sep^{r}: 1675.[1]

The comition^{rs} haueinge ord^{r}ed and appointed that the forces of the vnited colonies now in the service of the countrey against the enemy in the westerly plantations upon conecticott riuer, shal be compleated and made up fiue hundred they doe farther resolue and declare, that these souldiers are not to bee fixed in any garrisons but to be vigorously Imployed as a field army for the pursute of the enemy, as god will giue opportunity. And theirfore they are not by any athority to be recalled from those plantations, but by spetiall ord^{r} of the comition^{r}s, or by the joynt advice and consent of their own

[1] It was at this meeting of the commissioners, that the struggle, known in history as "Philip's War," was declared to be "a common cause," and one thousand men were ordered to be raised for the protection of the united colonies.

councill of officers when they shall see it nessessary vpon the remooуall of the enemy else where, to march to any other place of the vnited colonies for their more speedy releife, and the destressing the enemy.

Thomas Danforth. Præsidt. [*Note* 3.]

J: Winthrop — William Stoughton: [*Note* 4.]
Josiah Winslow [*Note* 5.]

James Richards. — Thos Hinckley.

(Filed) An order[1] of the Comrs Septr 24. 1675
Massachusetts

Note 3.

The eldest son of Nicholas Danforth, born in England in 1622. He led a long and useful life, more than forty years of which were devoted to the public service ; was representative from Cambridge in 1657, an assistant of the colony for the twenty years prior to 1679, president of Maine, and also deputy governor of the Massachusetts from 1679 to 1686 ; president of the commissioners of the united colonies, as seen by the text ; treasurer of Harvard College ; and presided at a meeting of the council of the province held at Salem, April 11, 1692, when Sarah Cloyse and Elizabeth Proctor were examined upon the charge of witchcraft. These were the first of the witchcraft cases conducted by the colonial authorities ; all prior to this date having been under the management of the local authorities of Salem.

In October, 1692, Wm. Brattle, a prominent merchant of Boston and a man of rare abilities, wrote a letter, in which several persons are mentioned who, the writer avers, disapproved of the witchcraft proceedings, and among them the name of Thomas Danforth appears ; but one would hardly be impressed with the reality of this statement, by a perusal of the proceedings in which Mr. Danforth took a conspicuous part, so faithfully portrayed by Mr. Upham in his fascinating history of the witchcraft delusion.

We quote the following paragraph from the second volume of Mr. Upham's work, p. 456 :

"Facts have been stated, which show that Thomas Danforth, if he disapproved of the proceedings at Salem, in October [1692], must have undergone a rapid change of sentiments. No irregularities, improprieties, extravagances, or absurdities ever occurred in the examinations or trials greater than he was fully responsible for in April. Having, in the meanwhile, been superseded in office, he had leisure, in his retirement, to think over the whole matter ; and it is satisfactory to find that he saw the error of the ways in which he had gone himself, and led others."

In February, 1643–4, he married Mary, daughter of Henry Withington, of Dorchester, who was the mother of his twelve children.

He died in Cambridge, November 5, 1699.—*Allen. Hutchinson. Upham. Vol. vii., ante.*

---

[1] Probably in the handwriting of Thomas Danforth.

Note 4.

William Stoughton was a son of Israel Stoughton, of Dorchester, graduated at Harvard College in 1650, and went to England, where he became a student of Oxford, and, in due time, preached at a parish in Sussex. Being ejected soon after the restoration, he returned to America, and although not a settled minister was chosen and preached the election sermon at Boston in 1668.

Relinquishing the pulpit, he turned his attention to the political affairs of the colony, and after serving as selectman of Dorchester from 1671 to 1674, and assistant of the colony from 1671 to 1686, occupied many other positions of trust and honor.

He was several years a commissioner of the united colonies, and in October, 1677, was sent with Peter Bulkley to England, as agent of the Massachusetts in the controversy with the heirs of Gorges and Mason, which was settled by a decision of the Crown adverse to the claims of the Bay colony. Like Joseph Dudley, for whom he had a strong personal attachment, he was suspected, and not without cause,[1] of favoring a surrender of the old charter rather than of taking the chance of a *quo warranto*; and in consequence of this and his agency in the affair of Gorges and Mason, his popularity was on the wane.

At this juncture Stoughton strove, with good success, to ingratiate himself with the Mathers, "then," says President Quincy, "in the flush of their political influence," by paying court to Cotton Mather, who recommended him (Stoughton) to his father, then agent of the colony in London, for political preferment as "a real friend to New England;" and on the arrival of the new charter in May, 1686, it was found that Stoughton had received the appointment of deputy president under Dudley, for which he was undoubtedly indebted to the influence of Dr. Mather. On the arrival of Andros in the autumn of this year (1686), he became one of his council, as did his friend Dudley also.

Stoughton was cautious, not to say timid, in his political course, and was said to have "more of the willow than the oak in his constitution." Although he was a member of the council of Andros he was one of the petitioners[2] to his chief for the surrender of the fort, in which Sir Edmund and a few of his associates had taken refuge on the rising of the town of Boston, which resulted in the overthrow of the Andros government. The governor, after some resistance, surrendered, on being assured by the old magistrates whom the people had called upon to take the reins of government until intelligence should be received from England, that his person, as well as that of his several associates, should receive no violence. Andros, unarmed, was conducted through the streets to the town-house, where he was received by the aged Bradstreet; Stoughton acted as spokesman for the rest of the council,[3] and in the course of his remarks told Sir Edmund "he might thank himself for the present disaster that had befallen him."

---

[1] See letter of Edw. Randolph in *Hutchinson's Coll. of Papers*, ed. by Prince Society, vol. ii. pp. 289—90.

[2] Drake's *History of Boston*, p. 483.

[3] It will be remembered that at the time of the arrival of Joseph Dudley's commission as president of Massachusetts until the arrival of Andros, Stoughton was one of the magistrates in office under Bradstreet, whose power and authority were usurped by Andros and his predecessor, and that Stoughton was the only member of that body who was honored! with a seat in the council of the usurper.

In 1683, he was one of the commissioners appointed by the Crown to inquire into the titles in the Narragansett country; and, in 1686, was elected an assistant in place of Joseph Dudley; but, out of complaisance to his friend, declined service.

During the time which intervened between the downfall of Andros and the arrival of the charter of William and Mary, Stoughton took no part in the administration of the colony, being excluded therefrom by vote.

Upon the arrival of the charter in 1692, he superseded Danforth as deputy governor of the province, under Sir William Phips, and held the office till his death; serving as commander-in-chief from 1694 to 1699, and again in 1700, during the absence of Phips and Lord Bellomont in England. The same year (1692) he was commissioned chief justice of the special court of oyer and terminer for the trial of persons accused of witchcraft, and the uniting the offices of deputy governor and chief justice in the person of its presiding officer gave to this special court a character and authority which otherwise it would have lacked.

Both of these appointments, likewise, were obtained through the influence of the Mathers, whose tenets upon the subject of witchcraft accorded so perfectly with his own, and, through the deputy governor, the Mathers obtained great ascendancy with Governor Phips.

Much to be regretted is the part he took in the tragedy at Salem in 1692, as he appears to have been actuated by prejudice and animosity, in nowise diminished by his intimacy with the superstitious Mather, and the more so, from the fact that he alone, of all who took a leading part in the witch trials, never relented or manifested any signs of contrition for his conduct. Upon him more than any other person rests the responsibility of the consummation of this melancholy delusion.

How different was the course of the noble-hearted Sewall, his associate upon the bench, who annually observed a day of humiliation and prayer during the remainder of his life, as a token of his repentance and sorrow for the course he had pursued, and on the occasion of a general fast, rose in the Old-South church in Boston, his usual place of worship, and handed up his written confession of the error he had committed, and prayed for the forgiveness of God and man. During the reading of the paper the venerable judge remained standing.[1] We cannot forbear introducing, in this connection, the following lines of the poet Whittier, which beautifully portray the penitence of this honored man:—

> "Touching and sad, a tale is told,
> Like a penitent hymn of the Psalmist old,
> Of the fast which the good man life-long kept
> With a haunting sorrow that never slept,
> As the circling year brought round the time
> Of an error that left the sting of crime,
> When he sat on the bench of the witchcraft courts,
> With the laws of Moses and 'Hale's Reports,'
> And spake, in the name of both, the word
> That gave the witch's neck to the cord,
> And piled the oaken planks that pressed
> The feeble life from the warlock's breast!
> All the day long, from dawn to dawn,
> His door was bolted, his curtain drawn;

[1] For a full account of this incident, see Upham's *Salem Witchcraft*, vol. ii. p. 242, *et seq.*

No foot on his silent threshold trod,
No eye looked on him save that of God,
As he baffled the ghosts of the dead with charms
Of penitent tears, and prayers, and psalms,
And, with precious proofs from the sacred Word
Of the boundless pity and love of the Lord,
His faith confirmed and his trust renewed,
That the sin of his ignorance, sorely rued,
Might be washed away in the mingled flood
Of his human sorrow and Christ's dear blood!"

Notwithstanding many of Stoughton's public acts were distasteful to the people, especially during and immediately following the trials at Salem, such was his singular address, that by humoring the prejudices of some and conciliating the favor of others, the interest he took in the education of the rising generation, and his noble benefaction to his *alma mater*, he regained, to a large degree, the favor and influence he had lost by his former conduct and by accepting a seat in the council of Andros.

In 1698, he laid the corner stone of Stoughton Hall, built at his charge and named in his honor.

His father, Col. Israel Stoughton, also had a warm friendship for the college, and beside contributions during his lifetime, he made the institution a bequest of three hundred acres of land in Dorchester.

William Stoughton was a bachelor, and, perhaps, to the lack of domestic influence and affection, may be attributed the unfeeling course pursued at Salem during the eventful year of 1692. He died at Dorchester, July 7, 1701.—Hutchinson's *History of Massachusetts.* Quincy's *History of Harvard College.* Barry's *History of Massachusetts.* Upham's *Salem Witchcraft.* Holmes's *Annals.* Drake's *History of Boston.*

Note 5.

Josiah[1] Winslow was a son of Edward Winslow, born at Marshfield in 1629, and was the first native born governor of Plymouth colony.

At an early age he was sent as deputy to the General Court from his native town, and in 1657 was chosen an assistant of the colony, to which office he was annually reelected till he succeeded Gov. Prence in the executive chair, June 3, 1673. In 1659, he succeeded Myles Standish as chief of the military of the colony with the rank of major. He was many years one of the commissioners of the united colonies from Plymouth, first in 1658.

At the meeting of the commissioners when the order contained in the text was passed, a narrative of the rise and progress of Philip's war was presented by Gov. Winslow and Thomas Hinckley, the commissioners from Plymouth colony, which is said to have been from the pen of the governor; later in the year (1675), Gov. Winslow was appointed commander-in-chief of all the forces of the united colonies, and led in person the attack on the Narragansett fort on the memorable 19th of December.

He had a mild and affable disposition, and was eminent for his toler-

[1] In his valuable work on the lives of the colonial governors, Mr. Moore states, in a foot note on page 175, that in all the manuscripts he has seen containing Gov. Winslow's signature, the christian name is "uniformly written" Josias. We would remark that the chirography of the signature to the document now before us is remarkably plain, and the name ends with an *h* and not with an *s*.

ance, both in civil and religious matters, and was much beloved by the people.

Gov. Winslow married in 1657, Penelope,[1] daughter of Herbert Pelham, by whom he had four children, and died at Mansfield Dec. 18, 1680; his wife, a lady of much beauty, died December 7, 1703, at the age of 73.

Mrs. Winslow was a niece of the lady bearing the same name, the story of whose romantic courtship, breach of promise, and subsequent marriage to Richard Bellingham, then governor of Massachusetts, has been so often told.—Moore's *Governors.* Vol. iv. *ante.*

Thomas Hinckley was afterwards the last governor of Plymouth colony, and died at Barnstable, April 25, 1706, at the age of 86. Among his descendants may be mentioned the Reverend Thomas Prince, the author of the famous "Annals."

During his life-time Gov. Hinckley collected a mass of papers and documents relating to the early history of New-England, but chiefly to Plymouth colony. They are comprised in three volumes, and some years since were deposited in the cabinet of the Massachusetts Historical Society.

An account of the Hinckley family and the descendants of Samuel, the father of the governor, is contained in the thirteenth volume of this work.

John Winthrop, eldest son of Gov. Winthrop, of Massachusetts, was born in Groton, county of Suffolk, England, February 12, 1605–6, and received a liberal education at the free grammar school at Bury St. Edmunds, and at Trinity College, Dublin.

He studied law, and February 28, 1624, was admitted to the Inner Temple. Not liking the profession, he entered the British navy in 1627, but remained not long, and was absent from England about fourteen months on a tour on the continent, during which he visited France, Germany, Holland, Italy and Turkey.

February 8, 1631, he wedded at Groton, his cousin, Martha Fones, and in the ensuing November came to New-England, and settled at Ipswich. By the unanimous consent of the freemen, he was made an assistant of the colony. He made several voyages to England; from one of which he returned in October, 1635, bringing a commission from Lord Say and others to settle a plantation at Connecticut, of which he became governor.

In 1661, he again went to England, this time in behalf of New-Haven and Connecticut colonies, and succeeded in obtaining a charter, which passed the great seal May 10, 1662, granting privileges and powers more liberal, and superior to, those enjoyed by the other New-England colonies. It is related that Winthrop's negotiation of this matter was accelerated by his presenting King Charles II. with a ring, which tradition says was presented to Winthrop's grandfather[2]

[1] During the past summer we had the pleasure of examining several precious relics of the Pilgrims, through the courtesy of their owner, Miss Jane Sever, of Kingston, Mass. Among them were, the silver canteen of Gov. Edward Winslow, bearing his initials, with a chain of the same material, worn by him on many an eventful journey; and the dressing case of Penelope (Pelham) Winslow, made of mahogany and lined with blue silk or satin, of good size and in a fine state of preservation

[2] See Life and Letters of John Winthrop, vol. i. pp. 26–7.

by Charles I. The charter incorporated the two colonies as one body politic, of which Winthrop was chosen the first governor.

Gov. Winthrop was a fine scholar, skilled in medicine, and being somewhat learned in philosophy "was," says Savage, "associated in the foundation of the Royal Society" of London.

For several years he was one of the commissioners of the united colonies, and while attending a meeting of the board at Boston in the spring of 1676, he fell sick and died on the 5th of April, at the age of 71, having done good service in his day and generation.—*Life and Letters of John Winthrop.* Trumbull's *History of Connecticut.* Belknap's *Am. Biography.* Holmes's *Annals.*

James Richards was a son of Thomas Richards, of Dorchester, who came to America in 1630, says Roger Clap, and settled at Dorchester with his wife Wealthean and several children.

Thomas Richards was a merchant of much respectability and held in high esteem in the colony, being honored with the title of Mr. He died between Dec. 17, 1650, the day his will was executed, and Jan. 28, 1650–1, when it was proved, leaving an estate of about £1500. He was the father of eleven children, of whom, James, born in 1631, is the subject of this note.

May 26, 1652, at the age of 21, James Richards took the freeman's oath at Boston, and about ten years later removed to Hartford, where we find him, in 1663, "chosen townsman for the south side of Little River." In May of the following year, he was "confirmed Leiftenant" of the militia of the colony by the general court, and at a meeting of that body in the ensuing October, when he took the oath of fidelity, Mr. Richards was requested to accompany Gov. Winthrop and other gentlemen to New-York to congratulate the crown commissioners "who were to adjust certain rights as to the Duke's[1] Patent and Connecticut bounds." The next year (1665), he was chosen an assistant, and in 1672 commissioner of the united colonies, to which office he was thrice reëlected.

It is thought that Mr. Richards received his education in England, prior to 1652, and spent much time there between the years 1652 and 1662.[2]

His vocation, like his father's, was that of a merchant, and he also dealt largely in real estate.

He married Sarah, the only child of William Gibbins, of Hartford, by whom he had eleven children, among them Jerusha, who married Gordon Saltonstall, afterwards governor of Connecticut. His will bears date June 9, 1680, and his death occurred on the 29th of the same month, although his monument[3] in the old cemetery at Hartford gives, erroneously, the date of July 11th, and his estate was appraised at £7930: 15 ; an immense sum at that period.

Socially and politically Mr. Richards held a prominent position among the people he so faithfully served in various important offices. —*Conn. Colony Records.*

---

[1] The Duke of York.
[2] Genealogy of the *Richards Family*, by Abner Morse, p. 14.
[3] For a description of which, see Genealogy of the *Richards Family*, p. 2.

III.

Commission of Charles II. to Edward Randolph and others to administer an Oath to Gov. Leete.

Charles the Second By the Grace of God King of England Scottland ffrance & Ireland Defend^r^ of ye faith &c to Edward Randolph Esqr Collector Surueyor & Sercher of our Customes in New-England, John ffitz Winthrop, Edward Palms, John Talcott, and Richard Smith Esqr John Allyn, James Richards, Samuell Willys, and Thomas Stoughton Gentlemen, As alsoe to the pr^e^sent members of the Councill of our Corporation of Conecticott in New England, and to the members of the said Councill for the time Beeing; Whereas, by an act of Parliament, Passed in the twelfe yeare of our Reigne, Intituled an act for the Incouraging and Increasing of shiping & nauigation, It is amongst other things Enacted, that from & after the first Day of December one thousand six hundred & sixty, and from thence forward noe goods or Comodities what soeuer shall be Imported or Exported out of any Lands Islands Plantations or Teretories to vs belonging or in our Possession, or which might After belong vnto or bee in the Posession of vs our heirs and successors, in Asia Africa or America in any other shipp or shipps vessell or vessells whatsoeuer but in such ships or vessells as Doe truly and without fraud belong only to the People of England or Ireland Dominion of Wales or towne of Barwick vpon tweed or are of the Built of and Belonging to Any the said lands Islands Plantations or Teretoris as the Proprietors and Right owners thereof, & whereof the master and three forths of the mariners at least are English Vnder the Penalty & forfiture in the said act mentioned, And It is farther Enacted that noe Alien or Person not Borne within the Allegiance of vs our heirs & successors or naturillised or made a free Denizen, shall from & after the first day of february one thousand six hundred sixty one, Exercise the trade or occupaion of a merchant or factor in any of the said Places, vpon the paine & forfeiture in the said act for that purpose, mentioned, And all Gouernors of the said lands Islands Plantations or teritoryes and Euery of them are by the said act strictly Required & Comanded And all who shall bee made Gouernors of any such Islands Plantations or teritories by us our heirs or successors shall before there Entrance into there Gouernment take a sollemne oath to Doe there vttmost that Euery the afforementioned Clauses and all the matters & things therein Contayned shall bee Punctually & bona fide obserued according to the true Intent and meaneing thereof, and vpon Complaint and Proofe made before vs our heirs & successors or such as shall bee by vs or them therevnto Authorized and Appoynted, that Any of the said Gouern^rs^, hath bin willingly & willingly negligent in Doeing there Duty accordingly that the said Gouern^r^ soe offending shall bee Remoued from his Gouerm^t^. as by the said act amongst other things therein Contayned may at large Appeere, Now Know yee that wee Reposeing Espetiall Trust & Confidence in the fidellity & surcumspection of you the said Edward Randolph, John ffltz Winthrop Edward Palms John Talcott Richard Smith John Allyn James Richards Samuell Willis and Thomas Stoughton [*Note* 6], as alsoe of the present members of the Councill of our Corporation of Conecticott in New England, & of the members of the said Councill for the time being haue giuen & grant-

18. ix. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 7, 1714.
x. Mary, b. July 27, 1716.
19. xi. David, bapt. July 17, 1719; d. Aug. 11, 1763.
20. xii. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 25, 1721; d. Sept. 16, 1793.

7. Ebenezer[2] Frisbie (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Mary Harrington, and joined the church in 1703. She married second, John Bartholomew, and died Dec. 11, 1732.

Children:

21. i. Samuel,[3] bapt. Sept. 1701; d. Sept. 6, 1754.
ii. Mary, b. Sept., 1705; m. Jan. 1, 1726. John Linsley.
iii. Abigail, b. 1707; m. Dec. 9, 1728, William Barker.
iv. Mary, bapt. Oct. 6, 1711.

8. John[3] Frisbie, Jr. (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, joined the church in 1700. He married, Apr. 7, 1703, Susannah Henbury. She married second, Sept. 8, 1741, Capt. Joseph Foot, and died May 17, 1767.

Children:

i. John,[4] bapt. 1704; d. young, after his father's will, which was dated Jan. 12, 1725.
ii. Jedidiah, bapt. Nov., 1705; m. in 1743, Elizabeth, dau. of Caleb Munson of Wallingford, and had: 1. *Simon*,[5] b. 1743. 2. *Meriam*, b. 1745. 3. *Keziah*, b. 1748. 4. *Susannah*, b. 1750. 5. *Moses*, b. 1754. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 1757.
iii. Samuel, b. Feb. 1707–8; d. before 1725.
iv. Israel, b. June 22, 1709; d. Jan. 12, 1787; m. (1) Elizabeth ———, who d. June 9, 1760; and m. (2) Hannah Johnson. His children were: 1. *James*,[5] b. Apr. 22, 1732. 2. *Jonah*, or *Jonas*, b. Dec. 14, 1734; of Durham; m. Sept. 27, 1758, Elizabeth Hickox. 3. *Chloe*, b. Jan. 1, 1736; d. Jan. 27, 1749. 4. *Tamar*, b. Aug. 27, 1739; m. May 5, 1763, Abraham Plant. 5. *Chloe*, b. May 31, 1750; m. Feb. 3, 1773, Isaac Hall.
v. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 3, 1711; probably d. before 1725.
vi. Susannah, b. May 11, 1713; m. Jan. 24, 1738, John Case, who d. Aug. 24, 1754.
vii. Huldah, b. Nov. 15, 1715.
viii. Elijah, b. Nov. 1, 1717.
ix. Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1720.

9. Edward[3] Frisbie (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Dec. 30, 1702, Martha Pardee, who joined the church in 1704, and was living in Mch., 1741.

Children:

i. Edward,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1705; m. Mary ———. Their children were: 1. *Ebenezer*.[5] 2. *Hannah*. 3. *William*. 4. *Edward*. 5. *Hannah*, m. Oct. 28, 1787, Benjamin Hoadley. 6. *Moses*. 7. *Tryphena*. 8. *Lydia*. Edward[4] went over seas, and not returning, a guardian was appointed to his son Edward, Feb. 23, 1748–9.
ii. Thankful, b. Apr. 9, 1708; m. Apr. 13, 1726, Philip Pond.
iii. Martha, b. June 10, 1710; m. Apr. 24, 1728, Josiah Rogers.
iv. Gideon, bapt. Aug, 1714; m. Desire ———, and had *Gideon*,[5] b. 1734.
v. Ruth, b. Mch. 31, 1717, m. Apr. 24, 1738, Daniel Frisby; d. May 9, 1748.

10. Joseph[3] Frisbie (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]) married, in 1711, Abigail, daughter of Samuel Hoadley.

Children:

i. Rebecca,[4] b. Sept, 14, 1712.
ii. Abigail, b. Dec. 14, 1715; d. May 1779; m. Aug. 16, 1738, John Foote, Jr., who d. Jan. 26, 1777.

revolution of 1689, being imprisoned and sent to England with the governor. He was one of the chief causes of the loss of the charter of the Massachusetts, and died in the West Indies.

Fitz John Winthrop, the eldest son of Gov. John Winthrop, Jr., of Connecticut, was born March 14, 1638–9, went to England, where he obtained a commission as lieutenant of infantry from the Protector Richard, in 1658, and soon rose in rank; returning to Connecticut, he became representative in 1676, served as major in Philip's war, and in 1686 was appointed one of the Council of Andros. He was an Assistant of the Colony in 1689, and in 1690 commanded the land forces intended to coöperate with Sir William Phips's naval expedition against Canada, with the rank of Major-General. From 1693 to 1698 he was the agent of Connecticut in England regarding the militia of the colony, and was elected a member of the Royal Society. Upon his return to America in 1698, he was made governor of Connecticut, and was annually reëlected till his death, which took place at Boston, November 27, 1707.

Edward Palms was of New-Haven in 1659, a merchant, and removed the next year to New-London. Was a freeman in 1667, representative in 1671, '72, '73, '74 and '77, and served as major in the Indian war of 1675. He married first, Lucy, sister of Fitz John Winthrop, above mentioned, who died November 24, 1676; second, Sarah, widow of Capt. William Davis, of Boston, who was the mother of his three children. He died March 21, 1715, in his 78th year, leaving a large estate.

Richard Smith was one of the first purchasers of Taunton in 1638, and supported Connecticut against the claims of Providence in 1665.

Thomas Stoughton, an original proprietor of Hartford, and one of the first settlers of Windsor, was a son of Thomas Stoughton of Dorchester, was born in England, and married Mary, daughter of William Wadsworth, by whom he had seven children. He was probably the freeman of 1669, and died in September, 1684.—Hinman's *First Puritan Settlers*. Allen's *Biog. Dictionary*. Savage's *Genealog. Dictionary*.

Note 7.

William Leete was an early settler of New-Haven colony, and signed the plantation covenant of June 1, 1639. He came to New-England in 1637, in company with Theophilus Eaton and Edward Hopkins, the former of whom became governor of New-Haven jurisdiction, and the latter of Connecticut; and with others purchased of the sachem squaw owner, the tract of land upon which was built the town of Guilford, Sept. 29, 1639. The purchase was confirmed by the general court, Jan. 31, 1639–40. In 1643, on the formation of the church at Guilford, Mr. Leete's place of residence, he became one of the seven original members.

Mr. Leete held various important offices in the colony, and was the town clerk of Guilford for many years. He was an assistant of New-Haven colony from 1643 to 1657, and governor from 1661 to 1665. After the union of Connecticut and New-Haven colonies, he was deputy governor from 1669 to 1675; and upon the death of Winthrop, in 1676, was chosen governor, to which office he was annually re-elected till his death, which occurred April 16, 1683, at Hartford,

whither he had removed, and where he resided the latter part of his life. He was often a commissioner of the united colonies between the years 1655 and 1679.

Upon the arrival of the Regicides in New-Haven in March, 1661, Gov. Leete received them in a most hospitable manner, and throughout the excitement and danger which ensued, proved himself one of their warmest friends. He was always well advised of their place of concealment, although for a long time he did not *see* them, as he was thereby enabled to say, with truth, when questioned by the pursuivants as to the whereabouts of the judges, that he had not seen them for such a number of weeks.

The Regicides were lodged in the governor's stone cellar,[1] at Guilford, for about a week, and fed from his table, though without seeing their friend and benefactor.

Gov. Leete was twice married: his first wife Ann, probably the mother of all his children, was buried Sept. 1, 1668; his second wife, Sarah, widow of Henry Rotherford, whom he married in 1671, died Feb. 10, 1673-4; his third wife, who survived him, was Mary, widow of Rev. Nicholas Street. His will, made at Hartford, April 2, 1683, and presented to the court the 16th of May following, disposes of a handsome property.—Hinman's *First Puritan Settlers.* Allen's *Biog. Dictionary.* Savage's *Genealogical Dict.* *Colony Records.*

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE COLONIAL HISTORY OF CONNECTICUT—WITH NOTES.

[Communicated by Mr. Harry H. Edes, of Charlestown, Mass.]

XVIII.

Letter from Hezekiah Haynes to Gov. Winthrop respecting a claim to land at Mattabesett.

June 27 : 1675 :

Ever hon^erd S^r.

I having a right & title to something at Mattabesett[1] in ye Colonie by the free donation & graunt of the Sachem[2] thereof wch was expressed by his cheif Ministers in a formall way when I was p^rsentt in New-England, wch was afterwards confirmed at his death, of wch I was advertised by my father soone after, assuring me when ever any came to plantt there I should haue a considerable Lott amongst them assighned me, & there being forr severall y^rs past a plantation of English there, & hearing northing of Certainty what proportion is made me in their division, I am bold to request the faue^r of y^r self & the Magistrates in that Colonie, that I may haue y^r & their assistance in asserting my claime in case I am not p^rcluded therefrom by any p^rvious Law amongst you; & if you & them shall admitt my claime I shall refirr myself to y^eself & my Brother Willis[3] to settle it on my behalfe, being confidentt ye Governm^t of the place will not deny me my just right: Its sufficiently knowne how chargeable the governm^t was to the Magistrates in their first planting, wherein my father bore a considerable pt to the almost ruine of his famyly in England; for by a cleare acc^t it may be made evident that he had transmitted him into those pts out of his estate in England between seven & Eight thousand pounds besides what he had of my Mother in Laws[4] portion wch was a thousand pound as I haue bin informed & by reason thereof we that weare the child-

[1] The present township of Middletown, near the centre of the State of Connecticut. It received its present name by authority of the General Court at a session held in Hartford Nov. 23, 1653.

[2] Sowheag, whose gift was probably a yerbal one. We are informed by Chas. J. Hoadly, Esq., of Hartford, that this gift is referred to in an Indian deed of Middletown in the year 1672.

[3] Samuel Wyllys, *ante*, vol. xxiii. p. 464, note 5.

[4] Gov. John Haynes's second wife, to whom reference is here made, was Mabel, seventh daughter of Richard Harlackenden, by his wife Margaret, daughter of Edward Hubbart (Hobart ?), of Stanstead-Monfichet. Roger Harlackenden, the grandfather of Mabel, purchased, in 1583, the manor and park of Earl's Colne of its proprietor, Edward, seventeenth Earl of Oxford, whom he served in the capacity of steward. He was the youngest son of John Harlackenden by his wife Joan Philips, of Tenterden.

Roger, the grandson of Roger the purchaser of Earl's Colne, came to America in the Defence in 1635, at which time he gave his age as twenty-three, bringing with him his wife Elizabeth, then a young girl of eighteen, who was a daughter of Godfrey Bosseville, Esq., of Gunthwayte, in the county of York, England; and his sister Mabel, born at Earl's Colne, Sept. 27, 1614 (3 *Mass. Hist. Coll.*, viii. 315), who, as above stated, became the consort of Gov. Haynes as his second wife; and settled at Cambridge, where he died of small pox, Nov. 17, 1638. He was a man of much consequence in the Massachusetts, of which he was made an assistant in 1636, and was "a choise Leader of their Military Forces." (Johnson's *Wonder Working Providence*, lib. i. c. 32.) Much matter of interest respecting the Harlackenden family may be read in Wright's *History of the County of Essex*, England, Vol. i. pp. 420–3; and in the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. x. p. 129; xiv. 319; xv. 327; xvi. 194; xvii. 95–6.

ren by his first wyfe[1] suffered exceedingly; wch I only menton as an equitable Consideration for y^r^ admitting my claime in this matter; my Legall title being from him that had right both to giue o^r^ sell; wch I hope the Long tract of tyme, neither hath o^r^ shalbe construed to extinguish: Begging y^r^ pdon for this p^r^sentt interruption hereby given you, wth the tender of my most huble services to y^r^self & them concludes this from

S^r^

y^r^ truly affection^te^ & most
huble servt.
He: Haynes: [*Note* 4.]

(Superscribed)
To the hon^ed^ John Winthrop Esqr[2]
Govern^r^ of the Colonie of Conectecutt
at Hartford
hubly p^r^sentt

(filed) Majo^r^ Haines Lett^r^
1676.

Note 4.

Hezekiah Haynes, of Copford Hall in the hundred of Lexden in Essex, England, was the second son of John Haynes whose name and career are so intimately connected with the planting of the Massachusetts and Connecticut colonies, who was the son of John Haynes, Esq., of Old Holt, by Mary Mitchell, his wife, and purchased the manor and estate of Copford Hall, of Allen Mountjoy, Esq., prior to that gentleman's decease in 1624.

Arriving in company with John Cotton and Thomas Hooker, in the Griffin, Sept. 4, 1633,[3] he was at the ensuing election made an assistant of the former colony, and at the election held at Newtown, May 6, 1635, chosen governor, but held the office only a year, when Vane was chosen his successor. He served the colony as an assistant in 1636, and May 2, 1637,[4] removed to Connecticut, of which he was chosen first governor, April 11, 1639, and held the office every second year, alternating with Edward Hopkins (except in 1642, when George Wyllys was chosen)—the fourth article of the Constitution of 1639 prohibiting the election of any person to the office of governor oftener than once in two years.[5]

Gov. Haynes was held in the same esteem in Connecticut that Winthrop was in the older colony; and was called to receive the most honorable offices in the gift of his fellow colonists. He died in January, prior to the tenth day, 1653–4,[6] much lamented. As we have stated in a preceding foot note[7] Gov. Haynes was twice married; first to Mary daughter of Robert Thornton, of Nottingham, England, by whom he had: I. Robert, II. Hezekiah, and, III. Mary, who remained at Copford Hall when their father came to America.

I. Robert, the eldest, espoused the cause of Charles, during the civil wars, and we subjoin the following interesting paragraph respecting him from a letter of the Rev. Thomas W. Davids, of Colchester, England, which we recently had the pleasure of perusing:—"In a MS. book Harl. 6244,

[1] Mary, daughter of Robert Thornton, of Nottingham, England.
[2] *Vide ante*, Vol. xxiii., pp. 28–9.
[3] Winthrop i. 128. Ed. of 1853.
[4] Ibid. i. 260.
[5] Conn. Col. Rec. i. 22.
[6] 4 Mass. Hist. Coll. vii. 49.
[7] *Vide ante*, p. 124, note 4.

entitled 'Payments and Orders of the Standing Committee of Essex, Anno 1649,' I find an entry from which it appears that Robert Haynes was also implicated in the Essex royalist rising of the previous year, for which he had had his estates sequestered. The committee ordered him to pay £40, and he giving bond not to act against the Parliament again, his sequestration should be discharged." Upon the overthrow of the king he was placed in confinement and died in 1659, without issue, of a disease so infectious that all who assisted in placing him in his coffin died in consequence.

II. Hezekiah, the author of the three documents in the text, sided with the parliament on the breaking out of the contest with the king, and was prominent as a military man, being advanced by Cromwell through various grades till he reached that of Major-General. In 1661 he was in custody on suspicion of being implicated in one of the reported conspiracies of the time. He petitioned Charles, on the allegation "that he had taken the oath of allegiance, and utterly abhorred any such designs, and from the beginning of December, 1660, to the beginning of October, had never left the country, but lived privately at his own house;' that he might 'have his liberty on giving security for his peaceable living.'"[1]

Upon the decease of his brother Robert, Gen. Haynes became possessed of the estate of Copford Hall, which he enjoyed under his father till his death, when the estate descended to him as the eldest surviving son. He married Anne, daughter of Thomas Smithby, Esq., "sadler to King Charles the First," and widow of Mr. Bushel, "a Turkey merchant," by whom he had four sons and two daughters, viz.: John, the eldest, married Mary, daughter of Thomas Bowes, Esq., of Great Bromley Hall, and had John and Hezekiah; Hezekiah, died unmarried on his return from India; Thomas, who married the daughter of Col. William Cook, of Great Chishull, and had John and Jane; James, died a bachelor; Anne, who married, as his second wife, John Cox, Esq., of Coggeshall, of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, and of Gray's Inn, barrister-at-law; and Mary, who died unmarried.

John Argor, a minister ejected from Braintre, in Essex, was the first of the Essex ejected ministers to avail of the measure of liberty allowed by the Declaration of Indulgence in 1672, April 2d, of which year he was licensed "to be a Presbyterian teacher in Hezekiah Haynes' house at Copford," &c., which house was licensed "a place of meeting of the Presbyterian way."[2]

General Haynes appears to have taken a lively interest in religious matters in the county of Essex, and we find his name—"Hezekial Haynes, gent."—in the list of Elders in the Lexden Classis, for the parish of Birch, (Magna), of which "M. Jo. Ludgate" was rector. And in 1654, he was appointed one of the commissioners for Essex, for the removal of "scandalous and insufficient ministers," under an act of Parliament passed August 28th of this year, and confirmed in 1656.[3]

We never before have met with anything which would lead us to infer that General Haynes ever came to America, but the fact of his coming is conclusively proved by the foregoing letter; and though we cannot state the precise time of his sojourn in this country, we are inclined to think that it was about 1640.

His friendship for the land of his father's adoption is evinced by the fact, that when in 1653, the controversy arose between the Massachusetts and the other New-England Colonies, members of the New-England Confederation,

[1] *Annals of Evan. Nonc. in Essex*, p. 357, note.
[2] *Annals of Evan. Noncon. in Essex*, by Rev. T. W. Davids, p. 355.
[3] *Ibid.* pp. 293, 318.

respecting the waging of war against the Dutch in Connecticut, who upon the refusal of the Massachusetts to participate in such a measure voted an address to the Protector, asking aid in the form of ships and men to prosecute the proposed war, ordered letters to be written to influential friends of the colony in England, one of which letters was sent to General (then Colonel) Haynes.[1]

We have been unable to discover the date of his death.

III. Mary, the governor's only daughter by his first wife, married Mr. Joseph Cook, in England.[2]

By his second wife, Mabel, daughter of Richard Harlackenden, he had:

IV. John, who was graduated at Harvard College in 1656, made free man of Connecticut the next year, went to England soon after and took the degree of Master of Arts at Pembroke Hall in the University of Cambridge in 1660, and became rector of Stanway, in Essex, a parish adjoining Copford where his half brother Hezekiah resided; to this living he was instituted "28. Maii 1668 per mort Baldock"[3] on the presentation of John Eldred, Jr. of Olivers in the same parish, whose father had been collector of sequestrations for the county during the interregnum.[4] He enjoyed the rectory till his death, which occurred prior to April 25, 1671.[5]

V. Roger, who with his brother John are erroneously called by Trumbull[6] children of the first wife, set out for England, and died either on the passage over, or soon after his arrival.

VI. Joseph, born in 1641, and graduated at Harvard College in 1658, chose the profession of the ministry, and after preaching in Weathersfield removed to Hartford, where he succeeded the Rev. Samuel Stone, in Hooker's pulpit in 1664, and took an active part in the controversy respecting infant baptism, which for a time greatly agitated the public mind, to a greater degree, perhaps, than otherwise would have been the case had not the General Assembly intermeddled with this question.[7] He married Sarah, daughter of Richard Lord, and had: Mabel, who died unmarried about 1713; Mary; Sarah, who married in 1694, Rev. James Pierpont, of New-Haven, as his second wife; and John, who was born in 1669, graduated at Harvard College in 1689, judge of the superior court of Connecticut, and died Nov. 25, 1713. The male line of Gov. John Haynes in America, ended with the son of Judge John, who died without issue in 1717. He died May 24, 1679, at the age of 38.

VII. Ruth, who married Samuel, son of Gov. George Wyllys, and had several children, among them Hezekiah, the first secretary Wyllys.

VIII. Mabel, born at Hartford, March 19, 1645–6; married James Russell, of Charlestown, Mass., and six children, at least, were the fruit of this marriage. March 29, 1688, she was admitted to full communion with the church of Charlestown,[8] where she died July 13, 1676, and was buried the following day.[9]

[1] Conn. Col. Rec. i. 248 and note.
[2] Trumbull's History of Connecticut, 224.
[3] Samuel Baldock, who resisted the sequestration. He had been chaplain to the Earl of Dorchester and held the rectory of Greenstead, Colchester, up to 1638. Vide *Annals Evan. None. in Essex*, p. 248, Note ¶.
[4] Wright's *History of the Co. of Essex*, i. 403.
[5] Letter (before mentioned) from Rev. T. W. Davids, of Colchester.
[6] History of Connecticut, p. 214.
[7] An account of this controversy may be read in Dr. L. Bacon's Historical Discourse, delivered at Norwich, Conn., June 23, 1859, pp. 17, *et seq.*
[8] *Vide ante*, Vol. xxiii. p. 284.
[9] Town Records of Charlestown, Mass.

Gov. Haynes's will is printed in full in Volume xvi. pages 167–9 of this work, and some notes on his family may be found in volume xvii. p. 96.

In 4 Massachusetts Historical Collections, Vol. vii. pp. 452–67, are about a dozen letters of Gov. Haynes to John Winthrop, Jr., which contain frequent mention of the former's wife, with reference to the medical advice and treatment prescribed by Winthrop, who, as remarked in a previous note,[1] was a physician, as well as a philosopher and governor of the colony.

XIX.

Letter from Hezekiah Haynes to Samuel Wyllys respecting the former's claim to land at Mattabesett.

Copford. May 9th, 1677.

Yours[2] of the 26th of October last past presented about six weeks since wherein you give me an Account, that you delivered my Letter to the Governor about Matabiset which he communicated to the General Court,[3] who no further admitted of my Demand as a Right by the Grant of the Old Sachem there, than that they do freely Declare their willingness to afford me the best accommodation for a Farm of Land that the Colony hath [not?] yet disposed of, if Provedence should direct me into those parts of the World; by which Answer I conceive my Title thereto is not by you[4] admitted, and therefore must be deferred to a more fit opportunity, for if your Government think themselves no ways obliged to make me a compensation for that disposed of I think they may promise themselves an undisturbed possession for it is not very like that I should undertake such a Journey upon so little encouragement; I presume then that the Memory of my Father is forgotton totally, who I can rationally make appear spent full two thirds of his real Estate that was settled upon us the children of his first wife the greatest part thereof would have been mine as heir, and all this conveyed and left to the children of his last wife in New-England (my Farm only excepted) as you well know I had no Relations there, and had ever concerned myself in Time past[5] for the Country, and at One Time for the purchase of Lands for propogating the Gospel among the Indians, by my single Interest procured £600—to be collected out of the Regiment I commanded and all this to be regarded as nothing? but I shall Leave this concern with the Lord, wishing that Posterity may never meet with such Usage and that which is of saddest reflection in all the matter is, That it too much verifies that which is taken up too proverbially of New England that they are free in promising but slow in performing and that Men cannot have equal Justice living out of the Country, but in many Words as the Wise Man speaks those cannot want sin & therefore I shall no further inlarge upon so unacceptable a subject save only to assure you and them I shall not cease to pray for their welfare, and can truly say was not forgetfull of you in the Day of your Streight, and do unfeignedly Bless the Lord that hath so powerfully

[1] Vol. xxiii. p. 29.

[2] The pronoun probably refers to Mr. Samuel Wyllys, whom General Haynes authorized in the previous letter, in conjunction with Governor Winthrop, to settle his claim to "Mattabesett," in case it was admitted by the colony.

[3] No mention of the proceedings of the General Court in the premises is to be found in its records.

[4] It will be remembered that at this time Mr. Wyllys was one of the magistrates of the colony, and we apprehend that the pronoun is used in the plural, referring to the board of magistrates.

[5] *Vide ante*, Note 4, pp. 126–7. Page 543, this volume.

delivered you, and that out of the Hands of a most Savage & Cruel Enemy to the Great God be given the praise.[1]

(filed) Letter of Majr Genl
Haynes 1677.
Copy.

XX.

Letter from the Earl of Sunderland to Gov. Saltonstall respecting the intended Expedition against Canada.

Sr Whitehall. Apr. 28th. 1709.

Her Majtie desyning an Expedition for the reducing of Canada, & having sent the necessarie orders, and instructions about the part you are to act, to the Governour of New-York [*Note* 2] I am ordered by her Majestie to signifie to you her pleasure That as soon as this comes to your hands, You repair to New York, there to concert with the Governour thereof, the proper Measures for performing the service, her Majestie requires and expects of you, on this occasion. Not doubting of your readie complyance with this, I onlie add that I am

Sr
Yr most faithfull
humbleservant
Sunderland.

Gov: of Connect:
(Filed)
1709
Aprill 28.
From my Ld Sunderland.

Note 2.

Lord Sunderland's letter to Lord Lovelace, Governor of New-York, of even date with the text, is printed in full in "Documents relating to the Colonial History of New-York," Vol. v. pp. 72–4; in it the Earl gives an outline of the plan of operations of the intended expedition, and states that "instructions" are enclosed.

Connecticut was to raise 350 men, who with about 1200 men to be raised in New-York, New-Jersey, and the Southern colonies, were to make a descent upon Montreal by way of the lakes. Simultaneously with this movement Quebec was to be attacked by a force of 1200 men from Massachusetts and Rhode-Island, assisted by the squadron and five regiments of regular troops expected to arrive from England about the middle of May. But the fleet which was daily expected did not appear, and early in October a ship arrived from England bringing intelligence that the forces intended for America had been ordered to Portugal. In consequence, although the expedition started, the undertaking miscarried—resulting in a heavy loss to the colonies both of men and money.

Connecticut, whose troops were commanded by Col. William Whiting, lost 90 men, and was obliged, for the first time, to emit bills of credit.

Trumbull's *Hist. of Connecticut*, p. 459.

[1] The document from which the text is copied is itself a copy of the original letter, and it is to be regretted that the transcriber omitted to copy the address, for were it not for the copy being found with the original of the preceding letter to Gov. Winthrop, no one, except they were versed in the matter by previous investigation, would have had any idea as to whom the letter was written. The transcriber also omitted the signature in his copy, but fortunately we learn the author's name from the filing.

XXI.

Address of the Colony to Queen Anne concerning the proposed Expedition against the French.

To the Queens most excellent Majesty.

The humble Address of the Govr & Company of y^{r} Maj'ties Colony of Connecticut in New-England.

May it please y^{r} Majesty

It is with the deepest Sense of Gratitude, that we have received y^{r} Maj^{ties} Commands, by Coll Nicholson & Coll. Vetch, to joyn our proportion of Troops wth those y^{r} Majesty has ordered, for the reducing of the French at Canada; Vhich Expedition we do most humbly & thankfully acknowledge, to be a great Instance of y^{r} Majesties Royall Favour and Princely Care, for the safety of this, with ye adjoyning Provinces; Many of which have suffered exceedingly from that Neighborhood, in the former & present Warr. And as We shall with ye Strictest Application, & to the utmost of our Power, pursue y^{r} Maj^{ties} Orders, So, We shall do it wth a firm hope, y^{t} through the Blessing of God, y^{r} Maj^{ties} Arms in this Expedition, will be attended wth a Success, like to that which has crowned them with Victory, wheresoever y^{r} Majty has thought good to carry them[1].

We crawe leave also, to acknowledge particularly your Maj^{ties} Favour to this y^{r} Colony, in the Supplies of Arms & Ammunition, which y^{r} Majesty has ordered us, out of Your Stores at New-York. The low Circumstances we are in, by reason of this long & chargeable Warr, rendring us incapable at this juncture, of providing our Selves, so suddenly, with what would be necessary on this Occasion. And as we cannot hope for a greater Blessing to y^{r} Maj^{ties} Dominions in Generall, or to this y^{r} Colony in particular, than that y^{r} Maj^{ty} may long reign over us, So We most earnestly wish it. And that y^{r} Maj^{ty} may thereby long enjoy the Satifaction of beholding, the Peace and Tranquility of Europe, together with the Quiet, and Prosperity of y^{r} own Dominions, as the happy Fruit of y^{r} Maj^{ties} Counsels & Arms, is & shall be, the most hearty Prayer of

Madam

Hartford, May ye 12th 1709. Y^{r} Maj^{ties}

most dutifull,

obedient Subjects.

Signed ꝑ^{r} order of the Councill & General Assembly,

Caleb Stanley[2] Sec'ry.

Gurdon Saltonstall.[1]

(filed) Address to her Majesty.

[1] At the next session of the general assembly, in October, 1709, Gov. Saltonstall was appointed agent to present to the queen in person, an address from the colony urging the reduction of Canada, and requesting assistance in another expedition for that purpose. We shall have more to say respecting Gov. Saltonstall in a future article.

[2] Caleb Stanly was a son of Timothy Stanly, of Cambridge, Mass., who removed to Hartford, of which he was an original proprietor, and there died in October, 1648. The son held an honorable position in the colony and received many marks of confidence from the people, being elected to various offices of trust and honor. He was a freeman in 1665, sergeant in 1669, in due time made a captain, and in 1691 elected a magistrate. In 1709, '10 and '11, he was secretary of the colony. He had three wives, and died May 5, 1718, at the age of 76.

DUDLEY-GRANGER, A Correction.—In all published records of William Dudley's lines of Saybrook and Guilford, Conn., his son Joseph is credited with twelve children, of whom the third is always given as *Israel*, baptized Mar. 24, 1704.

In Saybrook Records, at Deep River, vol. 2, page 74, we find:

Isaac Dudley, son of Joseph and Sarah (Pratt) Dudley, born March 24, 1703-4.

This developed in Land Records, vol. 7, page 514:

. . . Know ye that We, Samuel Lamb of Pantoosuck (so called) & Hannah Lamb the wife of said Lamb and Simeon Granger of Springfield & Abigail Granger the wife of said Simeon Granger, the said Samuel Lamb in right of his wife Hannah, & the said Simeon Granger in right of his wife Abigail which said Hannah and Abigail are children and heirs of Isaac Dudley late of Saybrook deceased, for the consideration of twenty pound to us in hand paid by Silvanus Dudley now of Pantoosuck, formerly of Saybrook. . . . And Daniel Adams & Hannah Adams his wife both of Suffield which Hannah Dudley was formerly widow and Relict of said Isaac Dudley deceased.

(Signed) Daniel Adams
Hannah Adams
Simeon Granger
Abigail Granger
Samuel Lamb
Hannah Lamb

Boston, Mass. EMILY WILDER LEAVITT.

DUNCK, BREWSTER, PRICE, PETERSFIELD.

[Communicated for the Register by C. J. Hoadly, Esq., of Hartford, Ct.]

Whereas Mary Dunck the wife of Thomas Dunck of Saybrook in the Colony of Conecticutt in New England intends shortly by Gods permission and wth the consent of her sayd husband a voyage for England in pursuance of some matters of great concernment to her there, and we being informed that a considerable estate unto her belonging in the sayd Kingdom of England, upon pretence of the death of the sayd Mary, or other pretences, hath bene, or now is unjustly (as she sayth) detained from her and her lawfull issue, to whome the same by inheritance right doth or may belong: Wee therefore upon the earnest desire and request of the sayd Mary haue graunted to her these our letters testimoniall, to testify to all to whome these p^r^sents shall come that upon the depositions of sundry credible persons and testimony of others to us knowne, We are certainly informed that the sayd Mary Dunck was heretofore at her first comeing ouer from England and since knowne and called by the name of Mary Price, being the naturall and lawfull daughter of Mr. Walter Price sometime of Newington Butts in the county of Surray neere London, and that at the s^d^ time of her comeing ouer (about 25 yeares agoe) she was a widow, haueing beene the wife of Philip Petersfield of Holborne parrish in Turnestile Ally deceased, since which she joyned in marriage to one Thomas North of New Hauen in Newengland afoarsayd, deceassed by whome she had lawfull issue as by extract or testimonie of the Records doth appeare two sonns and one daughter all now liueing viz Thomas North aged near 21 yeares, John North aged about nineteen and Bathshua aged near sixteen yeares; which Mary after the dicease of the sayd Thomas North her second husband, was againe married to her husband that now is as afoarsayd, We do also farther certify that the sayd Mary hath a good reporte to be a woman of a sober and blameless life and conuersation and therefore the premises considered, we doe hereby recommend the sayd Mary and her s^d^ claime and case to the pious consideration of such authority or other persons to whome these presents shall come, to further her in any just right she hath or ought to haue for her selfe and her sayd fatherless children according to equity and justice, in any houses, lands tenements or other estate after the decease of her sayd father Mr Walter Price or otherwise. In testimony whereof we have hereunto set o^r^ hands and seales this seuenth day of Nouember 1670.

(seal) Wm Joanes and a seale

In hujus sanctionem colonia Connecticut affixi p me John Allyn, Secret^r^y. James Bishop and a seale Assists of his Maties Colony of Connecticut in New England.

Margarett Goodyeare of New Haven, in New England, widow, aged about 56 yeares, testifieth, that Mary Dunck, the wife of Thomas Dunck of Saybrook in the Colony of Connecticut in New England, planter came over from England unto Newengland with one Mrs Brewster, and that the sayd Mrs Brewster told ye deponent she had ye sayd Mary at Mr Brewster her brother house then liueing at Kenington Green in the parish of Water Lambeth, the deponent farther sayth that the sayd Mary was knowne to her by the name of Mary Price as her mayden name, and soe called herselfe and that she had bin the wife of Philip Petersfield being then when she came ouer a widow about 16 or 17 yeares of age, farther

testifies that the sayd Mary did liue with her the sayd deponent about two yeares at New Hauen afoarsayd, and in that time told of her fathers name viz. Mr. Walter Price liueing then at Newington Butts near —— and of some considerable estate due to her and allso testifyeth that she since married to one Thomas North of Newhauen afoarsd by whom she had three children viz. Thomas, John and Bathshua North and that her sayd husband dyeing she afterward marryed the sayd Thomas Dunck her now husband: her sayd 3 children being yet living and further sayth not. 4th Nouember 1670, taken upon oath before me

(seal) in hujus sanctionem Colonia Conecticutt sigillum affixi

℔ me John Allyn Secretʳy.

Wm Joanes, Assistant of his maᵗⁱᵉˢ Colony of Conecticutt afoarsayd

The testimony of John Willford aged about 55 years:—

That about the yeare 1644 there cam ouer to Newengland one Mary Price as shee then was comonly called, and went under that name till she was marryed in New Haven to one Thomas North, by the which Thomas North she had three children, two sonns and one daughter, after this, the foresayd Thomas North being deceased, she marryed wᵗʰ one Thomas Dunck (whose wife she now is) liueing in Seabrook in the colony of Coñecticutt. Further this deponent sayth that about the year 1648, he the sayd deponent goeing from Newengland to old, the foresayd Mary Price sent a letter by him to her father Mr Walter Price then liueing in Newington Butts, the which letter he delivered unto her mother in law Mr Price his wife, her father then at that time being la [me?] abed, as his wife then tould, but she tould him, she would give it him, and soe it seemed to him she did by what returne she made that they understood there daughter Mary was toward maryadge and her father would haue her come ouer and be marryed in England for . . . . reasons she gaue, the one was that after her fathers death shee was heir to a good estate, soe that this deponant understood he owned her to be his daughter, and farther sayth not. 4th Nouember 1670. Taken upon oath before me Wm Joanes Assist of his Maᵗⁱᵉˢ Colony of Conecticutt in New England.

(seal) In hujus sanctionem Colonia Conecticutt sigillum affixi

℔ me John Allyn Secretʳy.

Wm Gibbons aged about 58 yeares testifyeth that he knows the foresayed Mary Price as she then was called, liueing in New Hauen, which sayd Mary marryed wᵗʰ one Thomas North by whom she had three children, two sonns and one daughter, and after his decease marryed wᵗʰ one at Saybrook whose name is Thomas Dunck, and farther sayth not. 4ᵗʰ Nouember 1670. Taken upon oath before me Wm Joanes Assist: as afoarsd.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN AND BENJAMIN DUNNING OF STRATFORD, CONN.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph Dunning Smyth (grandson of Hannah Dunning), and communicated by Bernard C. Steiner, Ph.D. (grandson of Ralph Dunning Smyth).

John and Benjamin Dunning, brothers, appear first, I think, at Stratford about 1700. Isaac Hurd of Stratford married Hannah Dunning on March 11, 1708. She may have been a sister. John Dunning married Sarah Lambert, daughter of Jesse and Deborah Lambert, of Milford, about 1709. She was born about 1693. He died January 1, 1734. His will was dated December 22, 1733, and proved February 11, 1734. In it, he divides his estate into fifteen parts, and gives each of his six sons two parts and each of his three daughters one part. He makes his wife and his brother Benjamin Dunning of Newtown his executors. The inventory, made April 8, 1734, consists of a long list of household goods, a house and barn, and home-lot of two acres valued at £140; thirty-one acres, with buildings and orchard, £280; one and one half acres to take up £3; one half acre east of river, £2. 10. 0; six acres west of Buckingham's Ridge, £33; seven acres north of Mr. Lambert's home-lot, £50; right of commonage, £6. 10. 0.—(Fairfield Co. Prob. Rec., Lib. 1716–36, pp. 262–318.)

Newtown, in Fairfield Co., was settled from 1710 to 1712. Among the earliest records of the town is the following: "Dec. 9, 1712, Benjamin Dunning voted a constable, and John Dunning fence viewer." On December 30, 1712, there is a list of the inhabitants made out, in which John Dunning is the sixth and Benjamin Dunning the fourteenth. The brothers, therefore, were among the first settlers of Newtown. John Dunning removed to Norwalk before April 9, 1717, when he bought land, giving the latter place as his residence (Lib. iv., fol. 280).

Benjamin Dunning remained in Newtown, and died there March 21, 1739. His will was dated March 23, 1737, and probated April 3, 1739.

On January 7, 1739–40, Elizabeth Dunning, relict of Benjamin, was appointed guardian of Michael and Amos Dunning; Thomas Skidmore, guardian of Abel and John Dunning; and Obadiah Wheeler, guardian of Benjamin Dunning. All these were sons of Benjamin Dunning. The children of JOHN[1] DUNNING and Sarah Lambert were:

3. i. JOHN,[2] b. 1710; d. Jan. 13, 1791.
4. ii. RICHARD, b. 1710; d. June, 1797.
iii. SAMUEL, b. 1712.
iv. MATTHEW.
v. SARAH, m. Joseph Judson, Dec. 10, 1741.
5. vi. DAVID, d. March, 1777.
vii. HANNAH, m. Reuben Gregory, Dec. 5, 1750.
viii. MICHAEL, m. Hannah Green, March 6, 1745.
ix. MARY, m. James Trowbridge, Nov. 27, 1752.

2. BENJAMIN[1] DUNNING, married Elizabeth Miner (born July 6, 1690 daughter of Capt. John M.), 1710. After his death, she married Obadiah Wheeler. Their children were:

6. i. BENJAMIN,[2] b. 1711.
7. ii. DAVID.
iii. ABEL.
iv. JOHN.
v. MICHAEL, b. July 20, 1730; probably removed to Pownal, Vt.
vi. AMOS, b. Jan. 20, 1733–4.
vii. SARAH.
viii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— Stetson.

3. Dea. JOHN[2] DUNNING, Jr. (*John*[1]), of Brookfield, Conn., died January 13, 1791. His will is dated November 18, 1783, and speaks of himself as advanced in years. His inventory was: real estate, £725. 1. 2; and personal estate, £32. 15. The estate was distributed August 20, 1794. The estate of his widow, Hannah Dunning, was distributed on September 27, 1800, and amounted to £219. 7. 5. John[2] Dunning married August 30, 1734, Hannah Keeler of Norwalk. She died March 5, 1800. Their children were:

i. HANNAH,[3] b. 1735; m. (1) David Bostwick, 1753, who d. 1759; m. (2) Capt. Richard Smith, Sr., 1760, who d. 1819. Their child, *Richard*[4] *Smith*, Jr., was the father of Ralph Dunning Smyth.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 1737.
8. iii. JOHN, b. 1739; d. Jan. 16, 1799.
iv. LUCY, m. G. Clark Smith, Feb. 18, 1773; d. April 14, 1812. He d. Feb. 6, 1832.
v. LURANA, m. Abraham Benedict.
vi. BENJAMIN.
vii. DESIRE, m. Abel Pullen.
viii. SARAH, m. Joseph Ruggles.
ix. PHEBE, m. Shadrick Hubbell.
x. ABIGAIL, m. Eliphalet Brush.
xi. NATHAN.
9. xii. JEREMIAH (or JARED), b. 1749; d. Aug. 5, 1824.

4. RICHARD[2] DUNNING (*John*[1]), of Norwalk and Wilton, Conn., married Abigail Betts, August 8, 1734. Letters of administration on his estate were taken out on June 29, 1797, the value of the estate being estimated at £2000. The children of Richard[2] and Abigail (Betts) Dunning were:

i. ELIAS,[3] d. before Richard[2].

ii. Abigail, m. ——— Raymond; d. before Richard,[2] having children.
iii. Edmund.
iv. Leman.
v. Sally.
vi. Rebecca.
vii. Polly.
viii. Sheldon.
ix. Thaddeus, d. before Richard,[2] leaving dau. Elizabeth.[4]

5. David[2] Dunning (*John*[1]), of Norwalk, married Hannah Mead, December 16, 1746. His will was dated March 30, 1777, his wife and Daniel Westcoat being made executors. The children of David[2] and Hannah (Mead) Dunning were:

i. Anne,[3] m. ——— Olmstead.
ii. David.
iii. Moses.
iv. Phebe.
v. Aaron.
vi. Daniel.
vii. Hannah.
viii. James, d. 1780.

6. Benjamin[2] Dunning, Jr. (*Benjamin*[1]), of Newtown and Brookfield, married Sarah Burritt (died March 12, 1773). Their children were:

10. i. Ezra,[3] b. Jan. 15, 1733–4; d. June 16, 1796.
ii. Mary, b. Sept. 9, 1735.
iii. Eli, b. Aug. 6, 1737.
iv. Jared, b. July 30, 1739.
v. Benjamin, b. June 30, 1740; Yale College, 1759, where he stood 46th in social rank in a class of fifty. He studied divinity, was licensed to preach on May 28, 1760, and ordained over the church in Marlborough, Conn., in September, 1762. Dismissed therefrom in 1773, he soon began to supply the Second Congregational Church in Saybrook, now the Centerbrook Church, and was installed there on March 20, 1775. He d. in this pastorate on May 12, 1785. Rev. D. D. Field described him as "a pious and worthy man." His widow, Anna, d. Aug. 21 1792. A son d. in 1789, aged 25, and an infant dau. d. in 1778. (*Vide* Dexter's Yale Annals, II. 579.)
vi. Peter, b. April 2, 1742.
vii. Andrew, b. March 24, 1744.
viii. Liverius, b. Feb. 7, 1746; d. June 28, 1753.
ix. Sarah, b. March 24, 1748; d. Oct. 29, 1753.
x. Reuben, b. August, 1750; d. July, 1753.
xi. Lucy, b. August, 1753; d. August, 1753.
xii. Reuben, b. Dec. 3, 1756.

7. David[2] Dunning (*Benjamin*[1]), of Newtown, married 1736, Hannah Botsford. Their children were:

i. Ann,[3] b. Jan. 11, 1737.
ii. David, b. April 17, 1738.
iii. Mehitabel, b. Nov. 20, 1740.
iv. Gideon, b. Dec. 19, 1742.
v. Abijah, b. May 28, 1744.
vi. Amos, b. Dec. 16, 1745.
vii. Richard, b. April 23, 1747.
viii. Silas, b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. 1753.
ix. Abigail, b. Aug. 3, 1750; d. 1753.
x. Asahel, b. Feb. 22, 1752; d. 1753.
xi. Abigail, b. Nov. 17, 1754.
11. xii. Silas, b. May 6, 1755; d. 1830.

8. JOHN[3] DUNNING (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Brookfield, married Phebe Smith, daughter of Joseph. She died October 22, 1807. Their children were:

i. ASHBEL.[4] He was deacon in the Brookfield Church.
ii. MICHAEL, who had but one leg.
iii. JOSEPH(?), lived in New Haven.
iv. TAMAR, m. Andrew Merwin.
v. CHLOE, m. ——— Stevens.

9. JEREMIAH[3] DUNNING (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Brookfield, married Mercy Smith, daughter of Joseph. She died 1817. Their children were:

i. CLARINA,[4] b. 1762; d. Jan. 11, 1852, m. Andrew Northrop (b. 1758, d. Aug. 15, 1825), and had children, as follows: 1. *Clark*,[5] b. Jan. 21, 1781; m. Mary Ann Smith, May 20, 1804; d. May 10, 1831. 2. *Sarah*, m. Lyman Smith. 3. *Wolcott*, m. Laodomia Ruggles. 4. *Mercy*, b. 1787; d. March 8, 1869. 5. *Waite Smith*, m. Polly Ruggles. 6. *Clara Minerva*, b. 1802; d. April 20, 1816.
ii. JOSEPH, lived in New Haven; m. (1) Anna ———; (2) widow Betsy Crane. His children were: 1. *Asahel*,[5] m. and had child, Smith.[6] 2. *Phebe*, m. Benjamin Smith, April, 1819; d. Jan. 14, 1828. 3. *Clara*, d. *s.p.* 4. *Harriet*, d. *s.p.* 5. *Julia*, m. and had children. 6. *Anna*. 7. *Polly*, deaf and dumb; lived in Bethel, Conn. 8. *Smith*.
iii. MARY, m. Isaac Babbitt.
iv. WOLCOTT, m. Matilda ———; lived in Butternuts, N. Y.
v. ASAHEL, m. Hannah Judd; no children; removed to Indianapolis, Ind., and built first brick house there.

10. EZRA[3] DUNNING (*Benjamin*,[2] *Benjamin*[1]), married Ruby ———. Their children were:

i. SARAH,[4] b. Jan. 28, 1758; d. April 19, 1858.
ii. LUCY, b. Dec. 3, 1759.
iii. LIVERIUS, b. Feb. 2, 1763; d. July 24, 1831; m. Sarah ———. Their children were: 1. *Northrop*,[5] b. April 15, 1786; d. Sept. 8, 1880. 2. *Benedict*, b. Oct. 7, 1788; d. Dec. 19, 1849. 3. *Amos*, b. May 30, 1791; d. Aug. 12, 1836.
iv. EDMUND, b. Nov. 3, 1764; d. May 24, 1856.
v. JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1767; d. Sept. 11, 1772.
vi. PARTHENIA, b. 1770; d. March 6, 1773.
vii. ANNE, b. Oct. 19, 1772; m. ——— Clark.
viii. PARTHENIA, b. July 14, 1775; m. ——— King; d. June 18, 1828.
ix. JOHN, b. Oct. 26, 1777.
x. EZRA, b. April 20, 1780; d. Feb. 20, 1854.

11. SILAS[3] DUNNING (*David*,[2] *Benjamin*[1]), married Jerusha Bristol, and removed to Salem, Washington Co., N. Y., in 1786, thence in 1796 to Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he died. He had nine sons and five daughters. Of these, only two sons left male issue:

i. EBER,[4] b. 1787.
ii. IRA, b. 1789; m. Susanna Montgomery, 1809; d. at Aurelius, N. Y., 1841. He had nine sons and two daughters. Only one son, *Henry Silas*[5] (b. 1816, d. 1871), left male issue.

[The record of the families of Ezra and Silas Dunning was furnished by Mr. S. Wright Dunning, great grandson of Michael Dunning of Pownal, Vt., probably the fifth son of Benjamin.[1]]

ELDREDGE GENEALOGY.

By Zoeth S. Eldredge, Esq., of San Francisco, Cal.

The name of Eldredge, or as it was originally written, Eldred, is Saxon. Eldred was the name of several kings of the Saxons in the eighth and ninth centuries. Eldred was King of Chester, A.D., 951. An Eldred was Saxon Archbishop of York (and Canterbury) in 1066 and according to the historian Thiery cursed William the Conqueror. The Eldreds were holders of lands in Wilts, Dorset, Somerset, Devon, Gloucester, Shropshire, Yorkshire and other counties at the time of the Domesday survey (A.D. 1085) and prior thereto, in the time of Edward the Confessor.

John Eldred, of Great Saxham, in Suffolk, descended from an ancient family claiming Saxon origin. Tradition says that he purchased the Great Saxham estates because of his belief that his ancestors, in remote ages, as Saxon kings, had held the Saxhams as their great Saxon home.

He was born in 1552 and died in 1632. He was a great traveler and his ships and merchandise went to all parts of the world. He was one of the founders of Virginia and from 1609 to 1624 was a member of His Majesty's Council for the Virginia Company of London. The brass to "John Eldred the Navigator," at Great Saxham, has the arms of the East India Merchants, the Levant or Turkey Merchants and the Russia Merchants Companies. He left four sons and two daughters. Thomas Lee, of Coton, in Shropshire (the seat of Launcelot Lee, Esq.) married Dorothy, granddaughter of John Eldred.

The Pilgrims who came to America in the Mayflower, in 1620, obtained a patent from the London Company and though contrary winds carried them northward to Cape Cod, they had intended to plant their Colony in "Virginia," near the mouth of the Hudson River.

As John Eldred of Great Saxham was at that time and for fifteen years, a director of the Virginia Company of London, it is possible that the Eldreds who appeared in New England between the years 1635 and 1645, viz: William, Robert, Samuel, John and Nathaniel, were in some way connected with his family.

1. William Eldred of Yarmouth.

William Eldred is known to have been a resident of Yarmouth from March 3, 1645, to 1667. It is thought that William of Yarmouth, Robert of Yarmouth and Monomoy and Samuel of Cambridge and Stonington, were brothers, and that they came from England about 1635. They all appear to have been men of standing and substance. William was appointed constable in Yarmouth in 1657, 1662, 1674, 1675 and 1677. He was also surveyor of highways. He married Anne, daughter of William and Tamesin Lumpkin, of Yarmouth. Lumpkin came over in 1637. He was a deputy to the Colony Court and held many of the local offices.

As the Yarmouth records were destroyed by fire in 1674, my account of William and his children is brief. Anne, his wife, was buried Nov. 1, 1676. The known children of William were:

i. Anne,[2] b. in Yarmouth, Dec. 16, 1648.
ii. Sarah, b. in Yarmouth, Oct. 10, 1650.
2. iii. Elisha, b. 1653.
iv. Bethia.

In addition to these, the following are believed to have been his children:

v. Jehosaphat, d. 1732. His wife was Elizabeth. Children: *Edward*, b. in Chatham, July 17, 1702 (m. Mary ———, and d. 1730, leaving two children, Mary and Anne), *Nathaniel*, *Elisha*, *Elnathan*, *Ebenezer*, *Barnabas* and *Elizabeth*.
vi. Samuel, m. Keziah Taylor. Eight children.
vii. John.

2. Elisha[2] Eldred (*William*[1]), born in 1653, died in Eastham (Wellfleet) Oct. 14, 1739, and is buried in the old graveyard at the head of Duck Creek, where a stone marks the spot. His name on the gravestone is spelled *Eldredg*. William Lumpkin, the father-in-law of William Eldred, in his will dated 23 July, 1668, names wife Tamesin; daughter Tamesin, wife of John Sunderling; and grandchildren William Gray, Elisha Eldred and Bethia Eldred. In 1693 Elisha Eldredg was in Harwich where he, with Joseph Severance and Manoah Ellis, bought a tract of land of Joseph Crook, an Indian. He resided in the south part of the town in what is sometimes denominated the Doane neighborhood. He afterwards sold his interest in the above land to Isaac Atkins and removed to that part of Eastham which subsequently became the town of Wellfleet. It is not known who his wife was. His son Elisha Eldredge, Jr., was active in church work and was opposed to the preaching of Mr. Oakes.

3. Elisha[3] Eldredge (*Elisha*,[2] *William*[1]), born about 1690, died in Mansfield, Ct., Nov. 9, 1754, married Dorcas, daughter of Thomas Mulford, of Truro. She was born in Eastham, March 6, 1692-3, and died in Mansfield, Ct., about 1755. Her mother was Mary,

daughter of Nathaniel Basset and granddaughter of William Basset who came in the ship "Fortune" in 1621. Elisha was probably married in Truro and his son Mulford was born there, but by 1715 he was living again in Eastham, and about 1741 he removed to Mansfield, Ct. Owing to the church troubles at Billingsgate (Eastham), he had himself and children baptized in Truro, in 1727, where he is on the church records as "Elisha Eldredge Jr. of Eastham." He and his wife Dorcas were admitted to the church at South Mansfield, by letter, June 21, 1741. In his will, dated Dec. 12, 1751, and proved Nov. 23, 1754, he provides for the four sons and five daughters named below and signs his name *Elisha Eldredge*. This spelling of the name has been adhered to by most of his descendants. His wife Dorcas, who is named in the will, was dead in 1756 when the estate was distributed.

Children:

i. MULFORD[4], b. in Truro, Jan. 22, 1713; d. in Mansfield, Feb. 15, 1791; m. Abiel ———. Their children:
1. *Thomas*,[5] b. in Truro, Dec. 28, 1736; d. six weeks later.
2. *Mary*, b. in Truro, July 30, 1738.
3. *Thomas*, b. in Truro, Oct. 30, 1740.
4. *Elisha*, b. in Truro, Oct. 30, 1742.
5. *Hezekiah*, b. in Mansfield, Dec. 29, 1744; d. June 29, 1806; m. Jan. 19, 1766, Abigail Whiton, of Ashford and had: 1. Abial,[6] b. Nov. 23, 1766. 2. Hezekiah, b. April 13, 1768, was a physician and lived in Brighton, Mass. 3. Elijah, b. March 20, 1770; d. Oct. 11, 1843; m. Bethiah Chapman and had Sarah,[7] Persis, Elijah, Hezekiah, Lucius, Abigail, Eri, Elizabeth, Royal Chapman and Cyrus Whiting. 4. Sybil,[6] b. March 19, 1773. 5. Abigail,[6] b. Nov. 7, 1774; d. Dec. 8, 1837. 6. Micah,[6] b. May 24, 1776; d. July 2, 1849; was a physician in Dunstable, Mass. and Nashua, N. H.; m. Sally Buttrick and had Hezekiah,[7] Sarah, Almira, Erasmus Darwin, Horace, Olney, Frederick A., Clifton B., Micah, Mary A., Lucius O. and Melburn F. 7. Stephen,[6] b. Sept. 25, 1779; merchant, Troy, N. Y; d. Nov. 27, 1848. 8. Hosea,[6] b. Jan. 4, 1783; d. March 31, 1837. 9. Persis,[6] b. Jan. 23, 1785; d. Jan. 9, 1792. 10. A daughter, b. July 19, 1786.
6. *Daniel*,[5] b. in Mansfield, Feb. 25, 1746; d, 1814.
7. *Lemuel*, b. in Mansfield, April 5, 1749; d. March 28, 1813; m. Hannah Woodbury, of Lebanon and had Lemuel Barrows,[6] Asa, Hannah, May, Aloigence, Abner, Sarah, Bela and Zervich.
8. *Abiel*,[5] b. in Mansfield, July 20, 1751; d. May 17, 1759.
9. *Mulford*, b. in Mansfield, Jan. 20, 1754; d. Feb. 2, 1762.
10. *John*, b. in Mansfield, Jan. 7, 1756; d. January, 1832.
11. *Micah*, b. in Mansfield, March 6, 1758.
12. *Dorcas*, b. in Mansfield, March 6, 1760.
13. *Jemima*, b. in Mansfield, Feb. 2, 1762; d. May 8, 1802.

4. ii. JESSE, b. in Eastham, Aug. 9, 1715; d. in Willington, Ct., Dec. 17, 1794.

iii. ELISHA, b. in Eastham, March 17, 1717–8; m. Precilla Paddock, and had:
1. *Bethia*,[5] b. Feb. 26, 1743.
2. *Eunice*, b. Jan. 15, 1746.
3. *Thomas*, b. March 9, 1751.
4. *Elishama*, b. Sept. 9, 1752.
5. *Stephen*, b. April 12, 1756.
6. *Zuar*, b. June 16, 1760.

iv. DAVID.

v. MARY (twin), b. in Eastham, March 15, 1720–1; m. ——— Newcomb.

vi. Dorcas (twin), b. in Eastham, March 15, 1720–1; m. Joseph Doane.
vii. Jemima, m. Lemuel Barrows.
viii. Bethia, m. William Farwell.
ix. Tamesin, m. Hezekiah Crane.

4. Jesse[4] Eldredge (*Elisha*,[3] *Elisha*,[2] *William*[1]), born in Eastham, Aug. 9, 1715; died in Willington, Ct., Dec. 17, 1794; married in Eastham, Nov. 7, 1734, Abigail, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Freeman) Smith. She was born in Eastham, Dec. 17, 1718, and died in Willington, March 16, 1793. She was a descendant of Elder William Brewster, Stephen Hopkins, Gov. Thomas Prence, Edmund Freeman, Rev. John Lothrop, Ralph Smyth, Henry Howland and Thomas Clark. Jesse Eldredge preceded his father to Mansfield and later removed to Willington, an adjoining town. As the Mansfield and Willington records are very defective, I cannot give the dates of birth of all his children. The children were as follows:

i. Abigail,[5] b. in Mansfield, Oct. 27, 1735.
ii. Dorcas, b. in Mansfield, April 30, 1738.
iii. Mary, b. in Mansfield, June 6, 1740.
iv. Jesse, bap. in Mansfield, April 25, 1742; d. in Willington, May 9, 1788; m. March 19, 1767, Mary Pierce, of Mansfield. He was a farmer and a soldier of the Revolution. Their children were:
1. *Jesse*,[6] b. Jan. 11, 1768; m. 1st, Polly Bicknell, 2d, Nabby Williams. He removed to Chenango Co., N. Y. Ten children.
2. *David*, b. Sept. 28, 1773. He was a surveyor and was sent from Connecticut to survey the Western Reserve. He was drowned in what was then called the Grand River, June 13, 1797, and buried where the city of Cleveland now stands.
3. *Enoch*, b. May 2, 1775; d. October, 1861; m. Anna Pierce and went to Chenango Co., N. Y. and from thence to Wisconsin. He was also a surveyor and was with his brother David when the latter was drowned. Eight children.
4. *Elijah*, b. Oct. 14, 1778; m. 1st, Dec. 31, 1806, Clarissa Crane, of Mansfield; 2d, June 21, 1810, Sally Hunt, of Columbia. Children: 1. Clarissa,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1808; m. Thomas Russ. 2. Esther, b. Aug. 5, 1809; m. David Buffington. 3. Elijah, b. March 11, 1811; m. Hannah Holman. 4. Sally, b. Feb. 14, 1813; m. Wilson Curtis. 5. Elam, b. Jan. 23, 1815. 6. Abigail, b. Feb. 6, 1817; m. Jonathan Lyman Dunham. 7. Mary, b. July 14, 1819. 8. Joseph, b. July 14, 1819; m. Susan Wilson; resides in Rockville, Ct. 9. David, b. Oct. 28, 1821; m. Nancy M. Farnham; resides in Willington, Ct. 10. Daniel, b. May 14, 1824; m. Catherine Holt; resides in Willington, Ct.
5. *Mary*, b. April 5, 1781; m. Jason Barrows.
v. Ebenezer, bap. in Mansfield, June 10, 1744; d. in infancy.
vi. Martha, m. Ebenezer Smith.
vii. Ebenezer.
viii. Samuel, d. Jan. 20, 1782; m. Hannah Fuller and had *Elisha*,[6] *Samuel* and *Hannah*. He was a soldier of the Revolution and served as private in 6th Company (Capt. Jonathan Parker), 3d Battalion Wadworth's Brigade.
5. ix. Zoeth, b. about 1751; d. March 18, 1828.
x. Jemima, b. in Willington, March 28, 1755; m. Philemon Holt.
xi. Joseph, b. in Willington, Feb. 28, 1759; m. Rhoda Goodale, and had *Rhoda*,[6] *Elesalect*, *Rhoda*, *Abigail*, *Colista*, *Chester* and *Freeman*. He was also a private in Captain Parker's Company.
xii. Anna, b. in Willington, Feb. 28, 1759; m. Stephen Farnam.

5. Zoeth[5] Eldredge (*Jesse*,[4] *Elisha*,[3] *Elisha*,[2] *William*[1]), born, it is supposed, in Willington, Ct., about 1751; died in Willington, March 18, 1828. He married first, in Willington, Aug. 6, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy and Dinah Pearl. She was born in Willington, Jan. 15, 1756; died Jan. 8, 1779. He married second, in Willington, Oct. 16, 1779, Bethia, daughter of Capt. Ichabod Hinckley, of Tolland. She was born in Tolland, Dec. 10, 1759, and died in Willington, June 17, 1850. She was a descendant of Samuel Hinckley, Rev. John Lothrop, Roger Goodspeed, Dolar Davis and Robert Lynnell. Her father, Captain Hinckley, was adjutant of the company of Minute-Men in the Lexington alarm and afterwards a lieutenant and captain in the Continental army.

Zoeth Eldredge was a farmer and a soldier of the Revolution. The Minute-Men who sprang to arms at the sound of the Lexington alarm were regularly organized and equipped militia, enrolled by authority of the Assembly or Provincial Congress and were subject to the call of the Committee of Safety. Citizens of every calling appeared in the ranks of these "alarm companies." To be a private in them was proclaimed to be an honor; to be chosen to office in them, a mark of the highest distinction.*

In company with the other Connecticut towns, Willington responded quickly to the call of April 19, 1775, and almost before the British troops had accomplished their retreat from Lexington a gallant little band of farmer soldiers were on the road to Boston. The company was under the command of Maj. Elijah Fenton and Zoeth Eldredge marched—a private—in the ranks. The service of the Minute-Men was brief and upon their dismissal Zoeth Eldredge enlisted in the Second Connecticut Regiment, Col. Joseph Spencer, serving as a private in the Fifth Company under Capt. Solomon Willes from about May 1st until the regiment was dismissed in the latter part of December, 1775. This regiment was at Roxbury and served during the siege of Boston; detachments of officers and men engaged at the battle of Bunker Hill and in Arnold's Quebec expedition, September–December, 1775. He also saw three months' service under Washington in New York City. There he was taken sick with camp fever and was sent with several of his comrades to the hospital at Stamford, Ct., just before the retreat from the city began. His regiment was the Twenty-second Connecticut militia, Col. Samuel Chapman, and his company commander was Capt. Joseph Parsons.

Children, born in Willington. By first wife, Elizabeth Pearl:

i. Zoeth,[6] b. Jan. 29, 1772; d. Sept. 6, 1780.
ii. Timothy, b. Sept. 8, 1773; d. Feb. 3, 1775.
iii. Erastus, b. April 3, 1775; d. in Springfield, Mass., May 6, 1820; m. Rubie, daughter of Moses Allen and had:
1. *Rubie Allen*,[7] m. Samuel Bliss.
2. *Elizabeth*, m. Horace White.
3. *Mary Adams*, unm.
4. *Erastus*, m. Julia Hosmer.
5. *Esther Allen*, m. Edmund Austin.
6. *Moses Allen*, m. Elizabeth J. Stebbins.
7. *Elijah*.
8. *Hannah*, m. Dr. J. D. Woodward.
9. *Albert Gallatin*, m. Nancy McLean.
10. *Adalina*, unm.

* Frothingham's Siege of Boston.

iv. TIMOTHY, b. Feb. 16, 1777. Went to Springfield with his brother Erastus, then to New Hampshire and afterwards to western New York. He had three children: *Arial*,[7] *Daniel* and a daughter.

v. ELIJAH, b. Dec. 26, 1778. When he was twenty years old he went to Boston and shipped on board the "Pickering," a vessel bound for the West Indies and a "swift runner." She sailed about Feb. 15, 1799. The vessel proved to be a pirate and Elijah was never heard of again. He was a young man of sterling character, and his friends never doubted but that he chose the alternative of walking the plank rather than join the murderous crew.

By second wife, Bethia Hinckley:

vi. ICHABOD, b. June 22, 1780; d. in Cambridge, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1843; m. in Cambridge, Sarah Rice. Children:
1. *Thankful*,[6] m. James Parker.
2. *Dorris*, m. Azuba Church.
3. *Ann*, m. Colton Hall.
4. *Ichabod*.

6. vii. ZOETH, b. April 1, 1782: d. in Syracuse, N. Y., 1844.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. May 23, 1784; d. Oct. 2, 1802.

ix. POLLY, b. June 29, 1786; d. June 23, 1874; m. Elijah C. Pearl. Children: *Norman*[7] *Pearl*, *Edward Pearl*, *Marcus Pearl*, *Lucius Pearl*, *Ann Pearl*, *Mary Pearl* and *Caroline Pearl*. Polly d. in Amsterdam, N. Y. and was buried in Cambridge, N. Y.

x. PERSIS, b. Dec. 3, 1788; m. Amasa Dunton.

xi. ARIAL, b. April 28, 1791; d. Sept. 15, 1849; m. Betsey, daughter of Shubael and Elizabeth (Wright) Dimock. Children:
1. *Caroline*,[7] b. Feb. 6, 1816; d. April 27, 1882; m. March 3, 1835, Joshua Preston. Children: Burtren D.[8] Preston, Edward V. Preston (resides in Hartford, Ct.), Albert B. Preston, Everett B. Preston, Estelle R. Preston, Justina H. Preston and George E. Preston.
2. *Ira Dimock*, b. March 19, 1818; d. Oct. 17, 1841.
3. *Wealthy Jane*, b. June 4, 1820; d. April, 1851; m. John Henry Holmes. Child: Julia Isadore[8] Holmes m. ——— Dilworth.
4. *Elizabeth*, b. April 3, 1822; d. April 21, 1851; m. Marcus Fisk. Children: Theodore D. Fisk,[8] Jane Elizabeth Fisk, Eugene D. Fisk, Emily Ann Fisk and Ella Lavonne Fisk.
5. *Sophronia*, b. April 8, 1826; d. Oct. 15, 1859; m. Norman, son of General Holt, of Willington.
6. *Phœbe R.*, b. Jan. 13, 1829; d. in Willimantic, March 4, 1865.
7. *William W.*, b. Jan. 14, 1832; d. July 12, 1854.
8. *Henry*, b. June 16, 1835; resides in New York City.

xii. AHIRA, b. March 26, 1794; d. in Cambridge, N. Y., June 5, 1879; m. in White Creek, N. Y., April 12, 1821, Polly Rice. Children:
1. *Ahira*,[7] b. in Salem, N. Y., April 11, 1823; resides in Cambridge, N. Y.; m. 1st, Rhoda J. Staples; m. 2d, Carrie M. Woodward. Children: Jane A.,[8] m. Volney Kenyon, resides in Marysville, Md.; Mary I. and Grace I.
2. *Mary*, b. in White Creek, N. Y., April 27, 1829; m. Jehial Baker and had Phœbe[8] Baker and George Baker.
3. *William*, b. in White Creek, N. Y., May 19, 1835; resides in Cambridge, N. Y.

xiii. OLIVE, b. Nov. 19, 1796; m. ——— Marcy and settled about sixty miles southwest of Chicago, Ill.

xiv. SOPHRONIA, b. Dec. 11, 1799; d. Aug. 6, 1882; m. Oct. 24, 1824, Austin Pearl. Children:
1. *Ann Elizabeth Pearl*, b. Dec. 20, 1826; d. Sept. 13, 1848.
2. *George Gray Pearl*, b. Aug. 5, 1829; d. July 4, 1839.
3. *Ahira Eldredge Pearl*, b. Jan. 23, 1831; resides in Providence, R. I.; m. 1st, Nancy T. Clark; m. 2d, Isabella Grant. Children: 1. Mabel E. Pearl,[8] m. Dr. Albert S. Powe. 2. George A. Pearl. 3. Clark A. Pearl.

4. *Chloe Cordelia Pearl*, b. July 16, 1835; d. Sept. 24, 1848.
5. *Mary Jane Pearl*, b. May 23, 1837; m. 1st, Elias R. Gray; m. 2d, Henry L. Dempsey; resides in East Brookfield, Mass.
6. *Caroline Bethiah Pearl*, b. Jan. 16, 1839; resides in East Brookfield, Mass.; m. 1st, Walter T. Brigham; m. 2d, Leonard Warren. Children: 1. Libbie A. Brigham,[8] m. Walter J. Linley. 2. Augusta H. Warren, m. Warren E. Yarbell. 3. Mary Pearl Warren, m. Harrison E. Grant.

xv. JULANA, b. May 22, 1802; m. Wilbur Moulton and settled in Cambridge, N. Y. Children: *Sophronia*[7] *Moulton*, *Albert Moulton*, *Maria Moulton*, *John Moulton*, *Henry Moulton* and *Kate Moulton*.

6. ZOETH[6] ELDREDGE (*Zeoth*,[5] *Jesse*,[4] *Elisha*,[3] *Elisha*,[2] *William*[1]) born in Willington, Ct., April 1, 1782; died in Syracuse, N. Y., 1844. He married in Willington, Oct. 8, 1804, Lois, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Pearl) Dunton. She was born in Willington, Oct. 4, 1784, and died in Victor, N. Y., April 25, 1819. Her father, Samuel Dunton, was a soldier of the Revolution and was sergeant of the Sixth Company, Third Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade. He joined the battalion when it was raised, in June, 1776, and served until it was dismissed in December of the same year. About 1809, Zoeth Eldredge removed to Cambridge, N. Y.; from thence about 1813 to Pittsford, N. Y.; from thence about 1817 to Victor, N. Y., and later to Syracuse, N. Y., where he died in 1844.

Children:

i. ELIZA,[7] b. in Willington, Ct., Oct. 11, 1805; d. in Buffalo, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1887; m. in Buffalo, Jan. 24, 1828, Josiah Beardsley. Children:
1. *Edwin N. Beardsley*,[8] b. March 15, 1829; d. April 13, 1830.
2. *Jane Ann Beardsley*, b. March 17, 1831; d. Nov. 28, 1843.
3. *George Porter Beardsley*, b. Sept. 15, 1833; resides in Chicago, Ill.; m. Hannah Downer and had George Porter[9] Beardsley, Jr.
4. *Ellen Eliza Beardsley*, b. Nov. 21, 1836; resides in Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Henry S. White and had: 1. Lewis Beardsley White; m. Mabel A. Sharland, of Boston; resides in Springfield, Mass. 2. Ellen Eliza White,[9] m. Luther P. Graves; resides in Buffalo, N. Y.
5. *Charles Edward Beardsley*, b. Feb. 23, 1843; resides in Buffalo, N. Y.
6. *Frank Lewis Beardsley*, b. Dec. 12, 1851; d. Aug. 24, 1865.

ii. BETSEY, b. in Willington, Dec. 27, 1807; d. in Grand Rapids, Mich., Dec. 14, 1882; m. in Clarkson, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1830, William Henry Howells Mathews. He d. in Rochester, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1846. Children:
1. *Harriet Adele Mathews*,[8] b. in Clarkson, July 5, 1832; d. March, 1834.
2. *Helen Louise Mathews*, b. in Clarkson, July 5, 1834; resides in Cleveland, Ohio; m. in Buffalo, Dec. 31, 1850, Lewis C. Butts. Children: 1. William Mathews Butts,[9] (m. Kate Champlin and had John Champlin Butts,[10] Delight Boire Butts[10]). 2. Marcia Helen Butts. 3. Harriet Adele Paine Butts. 4. Mary Worthington Butts. 5. James Lewis Butts. 6. Bessie Lydia Butts.
3. *Charles Henry Mathews*, b. March, 1836; d. 1840.
4. *James Mathews*, b. January, 1838; d. 1840.
5. *Julia E. Mathews*, b. in Holly, N. Y., Sept. 16, 1842; m. Chester B. Hinsdill; resides in Grand Rapids, Mich. and had Corinne Hinsdill[9] m. Charles Fox.
6. *Sarah Almira Mathews*, b. in Holly, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1844; d. in Indianapolis, May 14, 1872; m. Charles A. Raynor and had

Helen M. Raynor,[9] George B. Raynor, Sarah D. Raynor and Clarence Raynor.

iii. Samuel Dunton, b. in Cambridge, N. Y., June 6, 1810; d. in Buffalo, N. Y., May 29, 1893; m. 1st, Caroline Brown, July 4, 1832; m. 2d, April 21, 1880, Eliza (Clark) Greenshield. No children living.

iv. Almira, b. June 29, 1812; d. in Buffalo, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1858; m. 1st, ——— Hutchins; m. 2d, Dr. Day. No children.

7. v. Zoeth, b. in Pittsford, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1814; d. March 9, 1879.

vi. John Rochester, b. in Pittsford, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1816; resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. in East Broomfield, Ont., Feb. 22, 1844, Mary Hayward. She d. 1877. Children:

1. *Harriet Louise*,[8] b. in Rochester, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1845; d. April 28, 1845.
2. *Mary Louise*, b. in Rochester, N. Y., March 28, 1849; resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. in New York, Sept. 11, 1872, Isaac Smith Strong. Children: Edward R. Strong,[9] Willis E. Strong, Arthur H. Strong and Mary Louise Strong.
3. *John Rochester*, b. Aug. 1, 1851; d. June 3, 1857.
4. *Willis Hayward*, b. March 6, 1857; d. March 24, 1875.

vii. Jane Carroll, b. Nov. 3, 1816; d. Aug. 16, 1817.

viii. Lewis Perkins, b. in Victor, N. Y., April 25, 1819; d. in Victor, April 21, 1857; m. in Rochester, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1845, Ann Burns and had *Lewis P.*[3] m. Minna A. Bickford; resides in Denver, Colo. Two children:

ix. Lois, b. in Victor, N. Y., April 25, 1819; d. Feb. 2, 1842.

7. Zoeth[7] Eldredge (*Zoeth*,[6] *Zoeth*,[5] *Jesse*,[4] *Elisha*,[3] *Elisha*,[2] *William*[1]), born in Pittsford, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1814; died in Mazomanie, Wis., March 9, 1879. He married in South Trenton, N. Y., Oct. 1, 1842, Elizabeth, widow of Porter M. Bush and daughter of Campbell and Elvira (Skinner) Curry. Her ancestors on her father's side were the original proprietors of Schenectady—the Bratts, Van Eps, Glens, etc. Her maternal great grandfather was Lieut. John Skinner, a soldier of the Revolution. Her first husband was Porter M. Bush, by whom she had Emma Jane Bush, born March 14, 1838; married Whitman M. Cornwall and had three children. After the death of Bush she married Zoeth Eldredge. She was born in South Trenton, N. Y., Feb. 12, 1817, and died in St. Joseph, Mich., Oct. 7, 1869. Zoeth Eldredge resided in Buffalo, N. Y., where he was for many years connected with the Western Transportation Company. In 1859 he took the Franklyn House, a well known farmer's and commercial hotel, which he kept for five years. Removing to St. Joseph, Mich., in 1864, he bought a peach orchard and went into the business of fruit-raising. About 1870 he went to Colorado, where he bought a tract in the Greeley Colony. After a residence of some years in Colorado, he went to Mazomanie, Wis., where he died.

Children, all born in Buffalo:

i. George Campbell,[8] b. Aug. 28, 1843; resides in Chicago, Ill; m. in St. Joseph, Mich., June 9, 1869, Anna Maria Wisner. Only child living, *Harriet Rebecca*,[9] b. in Chicago, Sept. 27, 1870; m. Dec. 27, 1892, George J. Hamlin and had George Eldredge[10] Hamlin.

ii. Zoeth Skinner, b. Oct. 13, 1846; resides in San Francisco, Cal.; m. 1st, in Carson, Nev., March 1, 1876, Rosa, daughter of Dr. P. B. and Rosa (Goodrich) Ellis. She was b. in St. Louis, June 14, 1849, and d. in San Francisco, Cal., Aug. 19, 1882. She was a granddaughter of Dr. Hiram P. Goodrich, D.D. and a descend-

ant of William Goodrich, of Wethersfield, Ct. Married 2d, in Boston, Oct. 18, 1892, Frances M., daughter of John Gerrish and Mary (Moulton) Webster. Children:

1. *John Rochester*,[9] b. in Virginia City, July 7, 1877; d. Sept. 22, 1879.
2. *Zoeth Stanley*, b. in Virginia City, Dec. 4, 1879.
3. *Alba Webster*, b. in Boston, Nov. 4, 1893.

iii. Frank Augustus, b. Dec. 11, 1848; resides in Byers, Colo.; m. in St. Joseph, April 13, 1868, Florence Marion Russell. Children:

1. *Emma Zora*,[9] b. in St. Joseph, March 9, 1869; m. Aug. 6, 1888, Stephen H. Bell and had Florence J. Bell,[10] Edgar G. Bell and Helen E. Bell.
2. *Samuel Robert*, b. in Greeley, Colo., Oct. 30, 1872.

iv. John Rochester, b. Oct. 12, 1850; d. in Denver, Colo., Jan. 5, 1895; m. in Denver, Oct. 9, 1889, Jennie Mortimer and had *Mary Elizabeth*.

v. Samuel Dunton, b. Nov. 19, 1853; resides in Chicago, Ill.

Eldredge, Origin of the Surname (*ante*, page 46).—An English antiquarian friend writes to the editor, as follows: "The first two paragraphs in the Eldredge Genealogy, page 46, strike me as not being quite what one would expect in the pages of the Register. Mr. Eldredge does not seem to realize that Eldred in Saxon and Norman times was a Christian name and not a surname, and that therefore all the persons of that name were not related any more than all the Alfreds and Williams were."

*Page 562, this volume.

ELLERY FAMILY.

By Miss Mary K. Talcott, of Hartford, Ct.

William[1] Ellery, of Gloucester, Mass., whose first appearance in Gloucester is at the time of his marriage to Hannah, daughter of William Vinson, Oct. 8, 1663; freeman, 1672; Selectman several years, representative, 1689. His first wife died Dec. 24, 1675, and he married 2d, June 13, 1676, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Stevens) Coit, born June 4, 1655. He died Dec. 9, 1696. The place where he lived was long called Ellery's Cove. Children:

i. William,[2] b. 1664; d. young.
ii. Hannah, b. 1667; m. 1st, Job Coit; 2d, William Carde.
iii. Benjamin, b. 1669; settled in Rhode Island; the ancestor of William Ellery, the signer of the Declaration of Independence, and of the Rev. William Ellery Channing, D.D.
iv. Susanna, b. 1673; m. John Harris; d. Jan. 15, 1705.
v. Mary, b. 1677; m. 1693, Samuel Stevens, of Gloucester.
vi. Abigail, b. 1679; m. Capt. John Prince.
2. vii. John, b. June 25, 1681.
viii. Nathaniel, b. 1683; lived in Gloucester.
ix. Jemima, b. 1686.
x. Elinor, b. 1688.
xi. Elinor, b. 1691.
xii. William, b. 1694; lived in Gloucester; d. Sept. 20, 1771.
xiii. Dependance (son), born 1696; lived in Gloucester; d. ab. 1761.

2. John[2] Ellery (*William*[1]), of Boston; born in Gloucester, June 25, 1681; apparently settled in Rhode Island for a time, as he was living in Newport, in March, 1708, and then styled himself "mariner." He married, in Boston, August 30, 1710, Jane, daughter of Capt. John Bonner, b. May 2, 1691. Thomas Hutchinson and Sarah, his wife, convey, Dec. 23, 1724, to John Ellery, mariner, land and dwelling-house, in Boston, "on the Street leading to the Common or Training-field." He died July, 1742, his wife having died before him, in 1739. His will is dated Dec. 11, 1741, admitted to probate July 31, 1742. He mentions "his dear wife deceased," his "Honoured Mother," Mrs. Mary Ellery, of Gloucester, widow—"Kinswoman Mary Ellery, dau[r] of my Brother William who hath lived with me for these Ten years past"—"well-Beloved son, John Ellery, of Hartford, Merchant"—the latter to have the whole property, legacies being paid. Also gives his negro man-servant, Glocester, his freedom after seven years from his decease. Children:

3. i. John,[3] b. in Boston, Feb. 19, 1712.
ii. William, b. in Boston, April 7, 1716. (Probably d. young.)
iii. Mary, b. in Boston, Jan. 1, 1717–18; d. Sept. 15, 1721.
iv. Nathaniel, b. in Boston, Aug. 1, 1720; d. Oct. 17, 1721.
v. Jane, b. in Boston, Oct. 20, 1727; d. June 8, 1728.

3. John[3] Ellery (*John*,[2] *William*[1]), of Hartford, born in Boston, Feb. 19, 1712; married 1st, Nov. 20, 1735, in Boston, Elizabeth, daughter of John Ruck, Esq.; 2d, in Hartford, July 28, 1737, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Stanley) Austin. Apparently he lived in Boston for a time after his second marriage; called "of Boston" in the will of John Austin, 1741–2; evidently he came to Hartford soon after

that time. He died in Hartford, Nov. 14, 1746. His will is dated Sept. 5, 1744. The legacies are numerous: "to the South Church in Hartford my largest Silver Tankard which was formerly my late Hon[d] Fathers Capt. John Ellery of Boston Deceased for the use of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper"—"to the North Church in Hartford £30 to be laid out in the purchase of silver for the use of the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper"—to Harvard College £150 for the use of poor students—to Yale College £100, "to be used towards maintaining needy students designed for the ministry"—to the poor Indians under the care of Rev. Mr. Sergent, at Houstonnock, Sheffield, £120, "in books, clothing, goods, or trading stock"—to his honored uncle Capt. John Bonner, of Boston, "£50 to put himself in mourning"—to honored uncle Joseph Clark, of Boston, £20—for the benefit of poor, pious and faithful ministers in Connecticut, £250 in books, clothing, &c.—to Mr. Samuel Grant, of Boston, Shopkeeper, Mr. Samuel Savage, of Boston, Merchant, and Mr. John Welch, of Boston, Carver, £200, to be disposed of in pious and charitable uses as they should think would most redound to the glory of God—to the poor of the town of Hartford, £50—he says that by the death of his late honored grandmother, Mrs. Mary Ellery, of "Glocester," he has something coming to him, and leaves it to be disposed of by his honored uncles, Capt. Nathaniel Ellery, and Capt. William Ellery, of Gloucester, "for the benefit of his poor Relatives in or about Gloucester,"—orders his Negro Man Servant Glocester to be manumitted, July 19, 1749, agreeable to the will of his deceased Father, Capt. John Ellery, whose servant he formerly was, and gives him £20. Mentions wife Mary, and children; gives his eldest son no more than the others, because his grandfather, John Austin, gave him more than he gave the others. A distribution of this estate was made April 1, 1767, to the following: to the Heirs of Mr. John Ellery, son of the above mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased—to William Ellery, son of the above mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased—to Jane Ellery, daughter of the first mentioned Mr. John Ellery, deceased. Children:

4. i. JOHN,[4] b. April 17, 1738.
5. ii. WILLIAM, b. May 8, 1740.
iii. MARY, b. April 28, 1742; probably d. young.
iv. THOMAS, b. ———, 1743; d. at the age of six weeks.
v. JANE, b. Dec. 1745; d. unmarried, Aug. 23, 1787, in Hartford; administration granted on the estate of Jane Ellery, June 23, 1789, to William Ellery and Joseph Hart.

His widow, Mary, married 2d, John Ledyard, of Hartford, as his second wife, and had five children. She was buried, Nov. 25, 1797, aged 82.

4. JOHN[4] ELLERY (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*[1]), of Hartford, born April 17, 1738; Yale College 1758; married, Nov. 27, 1760, Eunice, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Eunice (Talcott) Hooker, of Hartford. He died April 14, 1764, aged 26. His widow, Eunice, died July 8, 1800, aged 60. John Ellery mentions in his will, his wife, daughter Eunice, Brother William, Brother Ledyard, Sisters Jane, Abigail, Lucy, Lucretia and Anna; date April 7, 1764. Children:

i. EUNICE,[5] b. Aug. 23, 1762; m. July 1, 1784, Joseph Hart, of Hart-

ford, b. Jan. 13, 1755, son of Rev. William Hart, of Saybrook. He was engaged in mercantile business in Hartford, from 1785 to 1800, in the West India trade with his brother, Gen. William Hart. He became embarrassed, left the country, and was lost at sea in 1810. She d. in Hartford, Oct. 25, 1813, aged 50. They had seven children.

5. WILLIAM[4] ELLERY (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *William*[1]), of Hartford, born May 8, 1740; married 1st, Nov. 26, 1761, Susanna Keith, baptized Jan. 13, 1739–40, daughter of Capt. William and Marian (Lawrence) Keith, of Hartford. She died June 22, 1768, in New Hartford, Ct., while on a visit to her mother, who had married, 2d, Rev. Jonathan Marsh. He married 2d, Experience Ledyard, daughter of his step-father, John Ledyard, and his first wife, Deborah Young, baptized April 5, 1747; she died March 25, 1773, aged 25. He married 3d, Hannah Marsh, daughter of Rev. Jonathan Marsh, of New Hartford, who had been the wife of Caleb Watson. She was born March 18, 1761.

He was a merchant on a large scale, both before and after the Revolution, and in 1776 his "Great Store" was on the river bank, near the foot of the present Potter St. He was appointed postmaster by Franklin in 1775, but had held the office for seven or eight years before. He died Aug. 27, 1812, aged 72. His widow, Hannah, died January 15, 1838, aged 76. Children:

i. MARY,[5] b. June 15, 1762; d. Aug. 21, 1781, aged 19.
ii. SUSANNAH, b. Oct. 25, 1763; m. 1st, Edward Blagg, of New York; 2d, Dr. Joseph Edwards, of Watertown, Conn.
iii. JANE, b. April 24, 1766; m. June 19, 1804, Major Henry Seymour, of Hartford, son of Hon. Thomas and Mary (Ledyard) Seymour; he d. May 13, 1846, aged 82; she d. Oct. 15, 1851. They were the parents of Col. Thomas H. Seymour, Governor of Connecticut and U. S. Minister to Russia.

A "Mayflower" Line in the Ely Family.—In the "Ely Ancestry" (New York, 1902), p. 51, it is stated that No. 14, Maj. Daniel Ely of Lyme, Ct., born 1693, by his fourth wife, Ruhama Turner, born 1704, died 1788, had five children, numbered 8 to 12 inclusive, whose descendants are traced through several generations.

Not long since, Mr. A. A. Aspinwall, Historian of the District of Columbia Society of Mayflower Descendants, told me that, according to some notes of his, Ruhama Arnold of New London married an Ely, and that possibly the name of the fourth wife of Maj. Daniel was Ruhama *Arnold* and not *Turner*, but that he was unable to tell where he obtained the information. I took up the matter at his suggestion, and submit the following, which conclusively proves the wife to have been Ruhama[5] Arnold of New London (Mercy[4] (Pickett) Fosdick Arnold, Ruth[3] (Brewster) Pickett, Jonathan[2] Brewster, William[1]).

Mercy[4] Pickett's lineage is well known, the Brewster Genealogy, pp. 17–18, stating that she married first at New London, Nov. 1, 1682, Capt. Samuel Fosdick, who died Aug. 27, 1702, and married secondly, Dec. 6, 1703, John Arnold, who died at New London Aug., 1725, aged 73. It is also stated on page 18 that there were two Arnold children.

Caulkins's History of New London, pp. 343-344, confirms this, and on page 368 gives the children of John Arnold as "Ruhamah, who married an Ely, of Lyme, and Lucretia, who became the second wife of John Proctor, A.M.," evidently Mr. Aspinwall's authority which he could not recall. The index of the Ely Ancestry is very complete, but the name Ruhama *Arnold* does not appear therein although she married an Ely of Lyme. Per contra, although the New London Turner families have been the subject of considerable investigation, no Ruhama *Turner* of about that date can be found among them.

Savage, vol. i, p. 65, informs us that "in 1700" John Arnold "went to New London, there was an anchor smith, m. 6 Dec. 1703, Mercy, wid. of Samuel Fosdick, had Ruhamah, b. 7 Sept. 1704; and Lucretia, 26 Aug. 1706," etc., and names no other children. The year of birth given by Savage for Ruhama Arnold is therefore identical with that given for Ruhama Turner in the Ely Ancestry, and in itself is almost conclusive if considered with the preceding

data. An examination of the Fosdick genealogy discloses nothing in any way inconsistent with the conclusion herein arrived at.

In Joshua Hempstead's Diary, in New London Co. Hist. Soc. Colls., vol. 1, p. 204, under date of Nov. 3, 1728, we read: "Elisha Turnner and Aminthami Arnold published"; and in Bailey's Early Conn. Marriages, vol. 2, p. 14, from records of the First Congregational Church, New London: "Elisha Turner of Scituate and Ruhamah Arnold, [married] Dec. 19, 1728."

Caulkins's History of New London, p. 347, informs us that Elisha Turner, supposed to have come from the Scituate family, settled in the town after 1720, but makes no mention of posterity.

At least two children were born, as shown by the following from the Hempstead Diary: Sunday. Jan. 25, 1729/30, "3 Infants Babtized . . . Elisha Turner 1 Arnold" (p. 217); Sunday, Feb. 16, 1734/5, "RuAmah Turner a Child Babtized Elizabeth" (p. 285). (See also, Later Hist. of the First Church, New London, pp. 491–497.) The latter was just after the death of her husband Elisha, as shown by the following item (p. 284) under date of Jan. 20, 1734/5: "The Male[n]cholly News of the Death of Elisha Turnner Jno Gove & Job Taber. the sd Turnner was mt of a Small Scooner belonging to the Newlondon Society had been to North Carolina & Returned home to Road Island & disposed of her Pitch & Tarr he was coming home in the Storm & Run on the Rocks in fishers Island Sound near Masons Island & there perished with the Cold & wet. 2 men saved Hez Beebee & the Mate. Sd Beebee & Taber were passengers from Rhoad Island."

Again, the Hempstead Diary (p. 311), under date of Sunday, Oct. 31, 1736, says: "Abraham Morgan & Eliza Beckwith publisht and Daniel Ely of Lyme unto Amy Turner of N. L."; and from Bailey, vol. 2, p. 17, at the First Church, New London: "Daniel Ely of Lyme and Ruhamah Turner, [married] Nov. 10, 1736."

Now as to the daughter Lucretia, in Hempstead's Diary, under date of Sunday, Feb. 11, 1732/3, is the statement: "Nath Saltonstall & Lucretia Arnold publisht" (p. 256); and in Bailey, vol. 2, p. 16, at New London: "Nathaniel Saltonstall & Mrs. Lucretia Arnold, [married] March 1, 1733."

The Saltonstall Genealogy, p. 34, states that Nathaniel, son of Gov. Gurdon Saltonstall of New London, born July 1, 1707, married, in 1733, Lucretia Arnold, and removed to one of the Southern colonies, giving no information as to their descendants, and making no mention of John Proctor. Caulkins (p. 318) states that Lydia Richards married John Proctor of Boston. If he ever married Lucretia Arnold it was probably after the death of Nathaniel Saltonstall. Proctor was not a graduate of either Yale or Harvard, and thus far I find nothing concerning him, except the following from the Hempstead Diary (p. 218), under date of Feb. 4, 1729-30, which I assume relates to him: "A Child of John Proctors about a year old Died yesterday was buried."

In the Ely Ancestry, p. 52, we find this: "We make the following extracts from the 'Public Records of Connecticut' regarding Mr. Daniel Ely": "On petition to the General Assembly in May, 1740, of Thomas Fosdick, Nathaniel Saltonstall and Lucretia, his wife, in right of Lucretia, all of New London, and Daniel Ely of Lyme, and Ruhamah, his wife, in right of Ruhamah, all of the County of New London, against Ralph Stoddard, Junr., of Groton in said County, a certain judgment of the Superior Court held at New London in September, 1739, relative to two certain tracts of land, was declared null and void, and a new trial ordered. (1735–1743, page 313)." This identifies Ruhama, wife of Daniel Ely of Lyme, and Lucretia, wife of Nathaniel Saltonstall of New London, as the two daughters, Ruhama and Lucretia, of Mercy[4] (Pickett), Fosdick Arnold by her second husband, John Arnold, and shows that Ruhama Arnold married first Elisha Turner, and secondly Daniel Ely of Lyme. Thomas Fosdick, who joined in the petition, was their half brother, Dea. Thomas[2] of New London, and the only one of Mercy Pickett's children by Samuel[1] Fosdick then living there. Samuel[2] had removed to Oyster Bay, L. I.; Mercy,[2] the widow of Thomas Jiggles of Boston, had married Thomas Morris in 1708; Ruth[2] was the wife of James Tilley of New York; Anna[2] was the wife of Thomas Latham of Groton; John[2] was living in Guilford; and Mary[2] was the wife of Richard Sutton of Charlestown. (See Caulkins, p. 344; and Fosdick Genealogy, pp. 43-44; also Bailey's Early Conn. Marriages, vol. 2, pp. 10, 14.)

The importance of the proof lies in the fact that it establishes a Brewster ancestry for a considerable number of Ely descendants in Connecticut, New

York, and elsewhere, including the ancestors of the well-known Colt and Goodrich families of Hartford and Berlin, Ct. EDWIN A. HILL.
Washington, D. C.

JOHN EVARTS OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. JOHN[1] EVARTS, the founder of the family of that name in New England, was made a freeman at Concord, Mass., Mch., 1637–8. He was resident there for some years, during which time at least two of his children were born. He took the freeman's oath at Guilford, Conn., Feb. 5, 1651–2, and was sued there in 1655 in two civil suits. He purchased John Mepham's allotment at Guilford, for £21, on July 29, 1651, and died May 9, 1669. In 1667 he was appointed tillingman. He is said to have lived for some time in New Haven. He married first, Elizabeth ———; and married second, May 27, 1663, Elizabeth, widow of John Parmelee, who died Nov., 1688.

Children by first wife:

2. i. JOHN,[2] b. Feb. 29, 1639–40, at Concord; d. Dec. 28, 1692.
3. ii. JUDAH, b. Oct. 27, 1642, at Concord; d. Nov., 1696.
4. iii. DANIEL, b. 1645; d. Dec. 5, 1692.
5. iv. JAMES, b. 1648; d. Apr., 1682.
   v. ELIZABETH, m. 1665, Peter Abbott. She was killed, by her husband, at Fairfield, for which offence he was tried, and executed Oct. 16, 1667.

2. JOHN[2] EVARTS (*John*[1]), of Guilford, married first, Sept. 14, 1665 Mary, daughter of Thomas French, who died in 1668; and married second, Mary, daughter of Alexander Bow of Middletown, who died Apr. 25, 1700.

Children by first wife:

   i. MARY,[3] b. Aug. 12, 1666; d. Apr. 20, 1688.
   ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 16, 1668; d. Dec. 30, 1683.

Children by second wife:

   iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 12, 1670; d. Feb. 8, 1753, at Middletown; m. Apr. 1, 1696, William Bartlett of Middletown, who d. Oct. 10, 1741.
   iv. SARAH, b. June 4, 1673; m. Apr. 3, 1700, John Moody.
   v. ELIZABETH, b. 1674; d. Feb. 22, 1687–8.
6. vi. NATHANIEL, b. July 24, 1675; d. May, 1739.
   vii. MEHITABEL, b. Feb. 25, 1678–9; m. (1) Feb. 10, 1701, David Blachley, who d. May 3, 1712; m. (2) Thomas Allis.
7. viii. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 15, 1681; d. May 9, 1722.
   ix. SILENCE, b. Jan. 26, 1683–4; d. Dec., 1751; m. Nov. 3, 1705, Thomas Dowd, who d. Dec. 3, 1711.
   x. PATIENCE, b. May 14, 1689; d. 1689.

3. JUDAH[2] EVARTS (*John*[1]) married Mary, or Mercy, born June 6, 1648, daughter of William Hayden of Killingworth. His inventory was filed Jan. 1, 1696–7.

Children:

i. MARY,[3] b. June 28, 1675; d. Oct. 1, 1678.
8. ii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 4, 1678; d. Jan. 14, 1740.
iii. MARY, b. May 16, 1682; d. May 2, 1688.
iv. ELEAZAR, b. June 16, 1688; d. young.

4. DANIEL[2] EVARTS (*John*[1]) married first, Mary ———, who died Mch. 31, 1663; and married second, Mch. 4, 1663–4, Rebecca, daughter of Henry Dowd, who died Oct. 16, 1703.

Child by first wife:

i. HANNAH,[3] b. Mch. 29, 1663; d. 1687.

Children by second wife:

ii. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 17, 1664; d. Aug. 16, 1668.
9. iii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 24, 1666–7; d. Aug. 9, 1751.
iv. JOHN, b. Sept. 20, 1669; d. unmarried, June, 1699.
10. v. JAMES, b. Feb. 18, 1672; d. Apr. 6, 1751.
vi. SARAH, b. May 15, 1675; d. Oct. 7, 1706; m. (1) Jan. 27, 1701, John Dudley, who d. June 24, 1703; m. (2) Feb. 6, 1705–6, Christopher West.
vii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 14, 1681; d. unmarried, Oct. 5, 1703.

5. JAMES[2] EVARTS (*John*[1]) married, in 1660, Lydia, daughter of Richard Guttridge.

Children:

i. MARY,[3] b. Mch. 26, 1661; d. young.
11. ii. JOHN, b. 1664.
iii. LYDIA, b. 166–; d. Dec. 27, 1750; m. Aug. 19, 1692, Caleb Bishop, who d. May 19, 1732.
12. iv. JAMES, b. 1667; d. Jan. 3, 1739.
v. JOSEPH, b. 1669; d. Dec. 21, 1679.
13. vi. JUDAH, b. 1673; d. Oct. 28, 1748.
vii. MARY, b. May 1, 1674; d. June, 1734; m. June 8, 1694, John Munger.
viii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 23, 1677.
14. ix. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 24, 1679–80; d. Dec. 21, 1767.
x. DOROTHY, b. 1683; m. Apr. 6, 1710, Samuel Munger, who d. May, 1728.
xi. JONATHAN, d. unmarried, Oct., 1696.

6. NATHANIEL[3] EVARTS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]) married, May 7, 1707, Margaret, daughter of Dr. Thomas Hastings of Hatfield, who was born July 7, 1674, and died Oct. 8, 1740. He lived in East Guilford, where his list in 1716 was £66. 7. 6.

Children:

i. MARGARET,[4] b. Aug. 22, 1710; d. May 28, 1748.
ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 21, 1708; lived in Salisbury, Vt., in 1749, and later in New Haven, Vt.; m. Oct. 2, 1734, Submit Stone. Children: 1. *John*,[5] b. Apr. 30, 1735. 2. *Submit*, b. July 5, 1737; m. June 28, 1758, Abraham Bartlett of Durham. 3. *Sarah*, b. Aug. 6, 1739. 4. *Gilbert*, b. Jan. 3, 1742; of Salisbury, Vt. 5. *Luther*, b. May 6, 1744; of Salisbury, Vt.; a Tory in the Revolution. 6. *Joel*, b. Dec. 2, 1746. 7. *Daniel*, b. Jan. 12, 1749.
iii. ELIJAH, b. Apr. 4, 1712.
iv. NATHANIEL, b. May 9, 1719; of Salisbury, Conn., and Vt.
v. SYLVANUS, b. Mch. 31, 1721; of Salisbury, Conn., and of Vt.; m. (1) Martha Hoyt; m. (2) Elishaba Chittenden.

7. EBENEZER[3] EVARTS (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of East Guilford, Conn., and Hatfield, Mass., married, Apr. 22, 1709, Sarah, daughter of John

Allis of Hatfield, who was born in 1688, and died June, 1739. His list at East Guilford in 1716 was £39. 18. 0.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[4] b. Oct. 30, 1710; m. Oct. 30, 1728, Ebenezer Field of Hatfield; d. June 2, 1739.
ii. SARAH, b. Apr. 10, 1713; m. Mch. 26, 1735, Josiah Parmelee, who d. Aug. 11, 1739.
iii. MARY, b. Sept. 7, 1715; d. Mch. 4, 1739.
iv. ABIGAIL, b. May 12, 1718; d. Mch. 4, 1719.
v. ABIGAIL, b. July 19, 1720.

8. SAMUEL[3] EVARTS (*Judah*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, married first, Mch. 1, 1711, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Benton, who died June 30, 1734; and married second, Apr. 20, 1736, Mary Stone, who died Nov. 19, 1790, having married, Aug. 19, 1741, as her second husband, Samuel Dodd, who died May 24, 1757. Samuel Evarts's list in 1716 was £72. 7. 6.

Children by first wife:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. Dec. 25, 1711; d. unmarried, Dec. 16, 1734.
ii. MARY, b. July 16, 1713; d. unmarried, Jan. 8, 1736.
iii. ELEAZAR, b. June 26, 1716; d. Dec. 28, 1804; m. Jan. 29, 1740, Hannah Scranton, who d. Aug. 11, 1791. Children: 1. *Hannah*,[5] b. Jan. 20, 1741; d. Sept. 6, 1765; m. Nov. 28, 1764, Caleb Dudley, who d. Sept. 14, 1802. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. Jan. 20, 1743; d. Oct. 31, 1813. 3. *Abraham*, b. Mch. 30, 1745; d. Mch. 27, 1823; m. Nov. 11, 1773, Asenath Dudley, who d. Nov. 15, 1820; had children: i. Asenath[6]; ii. Adah; iii. Abraham; iv. Hannah. 4. *Eleazar*, b. May 5, 1748; d. Mch. 20, 1803; m. Dec. 21, 1780, Elizabeth Seward, who d. Oct. 5, 1802; had children: i. John[6]; ii. Cleodalinda, m. Joy Benton. 5. *Mary*, b. Sept. 4, 1750; d. Aug. 28, 1797; m. Feb. 27, 1771, Amos Dudley. 6. *Anna*, b Nov. 4, 1753; d. Aug., 1815; m. Apr. 8, 1787, Seth Stone. 7. *Huldah*, b. Oct. 3, 1757; d. Mch. 9, 1829; m. Dec. 29, 1776, Samuel Bristol, who d. Dec. 15, 1815.

Child by second wife:

iv. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 27, 1737; d. Dec. 1, 1802; m. Aug. 19, 1761, Sarah Nettleton of Killingworth, who d. Oct. 27, 1827. Children: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. May 8, 1762; d. unmarried. 2. *Samuel*, b. Feb. 20, 1764; went to Lake Champlain; m. Nov. 29, 1784, Sarah Hall; had children: i. Nathan[6]; ii. Orpah; iii. Samuel; iv. Amos; v. Elsey; vi. Sarah, m. ——— Rowe. 3. *Josiah*, b. 1767; a sailor; had no children. 4. *Nathaniel*, b. Jan. 13, 1769; d. Nov. 3, 1854; m. Nov. 15, 1801, Julia Parmelee, who d. Sept. 10, 1849; had children: i. Julia[6]; ii. Joel; iii. Mary, m. Hooker Dudley; iv. Lucy, m. George Dudley; v. Lewis; vi. Anna, m. George A. Dibble; vii. John Samuel. 5. *Mary*, b. 1771; d. Dec. 16, 1829; m. Oct. 31, 1790, Ambrose Benton, who d. Mch. 1, 1847. 6. *Nathan*, b. 1773. 7. *Jared*, b. 1774; m. Mina, dau. of Reuben Parmelee. 8. *William*, b. 1782; d. Jan. 7, 1841; m. Sally Bristol; had children: i. Sally[6]; ii. William, m. Sophronia Stevens; iii. Daniel; iv. Huldah; v. Clarissa, m. James Sylvester Stevens.

9. DANIEL[3] EVARTS (*Daniel*,[2] *John*[1]) married, Oct. 1, 1700, Mary, daughter of Christopher West. He lived in Guilford, and was listed in 1716 at £66. 9. 0.

Children:

i. DANIEL,[4] b. Sept. 12, 1701; lived at Woodbury; d. Apr. 11, 1738; m. Martha ———. Children: 1. *Miriam*,[5] b. July 18, 1729; d. Aug. 23, 1799; m. June 4, 1751, Archelaus Parmelee, who d. Nov. 19, 1796. 2. *Mary*. 3. *Tryphena*, d. July 30, 1794; m. Apr. 13, 1758, David Dudley, who d. Oct. 24, 1806. 4. *Benjamin*.

ii. Samuel, b. Nov. 10, 1702; d. Nov. 15, 1788; m. (1) May 9, 1732, Ruth Dudley, who d. Apr. 13, 1736; m. (2) June 27, 1739, Rachel, dau. of Jared Parmelee, who d. Nov. 9, 1793. Children: 1. *Ruth*,[5] b. Feb. 27, 1733; m. Aug. 18, 1756, Josiah Bishop. 2. *Samuel*, b. Aug. 9, 1734; d. Mch. 16, 1817; m. Mch. 20, 1758, Leah Bishop, who d. June 13, 1819; had children: i. Luther,[6] b. Jan. 17, 1759, removed to Washington, N. C.; ii. Martin, b. Dec. 18, 1760, removed to Athens, N. Y.; iii. Solomon, b. Feb. 24, 1763, removed to Mexico, N. Y.; iv. Augustus, b. May 6, 1765, removed to New York State; v. Ruth, b. Dec. 12, 1769, d. unmarried, Apr. 10, 1835; vi. Marcia, b. May 22, 1772, m. Nov. 14, 1792, Dea. William Starr; vii. Joel, b. June 14, 1768, d. Dec. 26, 1768; viii. Joel, b. Apr. 6, 1775, d. July 27, 1839, lived in Madison, Conn.; ix. Linus, b. Sept. 10, 1777, lived in Ohio; x. Sarah, b. 1779, m. Mch. 29, 1813, Amos Dudley; xi. Lucia, b. Aug. 15, 1783, m. May 3, 1807, Joseph Evarts, Jr. 3. *Elizabeth*, b. Mch. 5, 1736; d. unmarried, Aug. 15, 1817. 4. *Daniel*, b. Mch. 1, 1740; d. Apr., 1816; m. (1) Jan. 15, 1789, Anne Hill, who d. Feb. 6, 1797; m. (2) Jan. 22, 1799, Mary, dau. of Aaron Evarts and widow of Nehemiah Kirby; had no children. 5. *Rachel*, b. Dec. 12, 1742; d. Dec. 31, 1813; m. Dec. 1, 1773, Eliphalet Hall, who d. Apr. 9, 1803; had no children.

iii. Benjamin, b. June 14, 1704; d. young.

iv. Hannah, b. July 28, 1706.

v. Rebecca, b. July 18, 1708.

vi. Maria, b. Sept. 10, 1711; d. Oct. 25, 1712.

vii. Moses, b. Sept. 10, 1711; d. unmarried, at Paris, N. Y., Jan. 5, 1805.

viii. Aaron, b. Jan. 10, 1718; d. Apr. 20, 1804; m. (1) Sept. 5, 1744, Sarah Rossiter, who d. Apr. 4, 1760; m. (2) Nov. 11, 1760, Joanna Farnum, who d. Aug. 2, 1764; m. (3) Oct. 15, 1765, Sarah Stocking of Middletown, who d. Dec. 5, 1801, aged 85. Children, all by the first wife: 1. *Benjamin*,[5] b. Apr. 26, 1745; d. Dec. 17, 1819; m. (1) Oct. 23, 1765, Ruth, dau. of Thomas Dudley, who d. Jan. 31, 1768; m. (2) Nov. 1, 1769, Abigail, dau. of Daniel Bradley, who d. Nov. 5, 1792, aged 49; m. (3) Feb. 3, 1793, Anna, dau. of Timothy Evarts, who d. Jan. 11, 1796; m. (4) May 1, 1796, Dinah, dau. of Jonathan Evarts, who committed suicide, Mch. 15, 1801; m. (5) July 5, 1802, Rachel Ray of Haddam, who d. Aug. 7, 1847, aged 89; had children: i. Ruth[6]; ii. Edmund; iii. Eli; iv. Anne; v. Nancy, m. John McKean; vi. Aaron; vii. Leaming; all but Ruth were by the second wife. 2. *David*, b. Jan. 23, 1748; d. unmarried, in Berkshire Co., Mass., Feb. 26, 1821. 3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 2, 1751; d. unmarried. 4. *Mary*, b. Mch. 5, 1755; d. 1824; m. (1) in 1789, Nehemiah Kirby, who d. 1795; m. (2) Jan. 22, 1799, Daniel Evarts, who d. Apr., 1716. 5. *Aaron*, b. Mch. 24, 1758; d. in the army, Oct. 27, 1776.

ix. Timothy, b. Aug. 28, 1719; d. Nov. 25, 1800; m. Jan. 1, 1756, Ann, dau. of David Dudley, who d. Oct. 23, 1789. Children: 1. *Anna*,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1758; d. Jan. 11, 1796; m. Feb. 3, 1793, Benjamin Evarts, who d. Dec. 17, 1819. 2. *Ruth*, b. June 30, 1760; d. Oct. 4, 1847; m. in 1782, Capt. Nathaniel Fowler, who d. Feb. 24, 1841. 3. *Timothy*, b. Feb. 25, 1767; lived in Ohio; m. (1) Oct. 24, 1789, Lydia Hotchkiss, who d. Dec. 13, 1793; m. (2) Elizabeth Shell or Parmelee; had children: i. Celestine[6]; ii. Horace; iii. Harriett: iv. Myrta; v. Horatio; vi. Erastus; the last four were by the second wife. 4. *Roswell*, b. Oct. 1, 1771; d. Apr. 25, 1815; m. Dec. 11, 1796, Ruth Cruttenden, who d. Jan., 1856; had children: i. Russell; ii. Harry; iii. Austin; iv. Lyman; v. Caroline; vi. Eliza, m. Silas Norton; vii. Marvin, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

10. James[3] Evarts (*Daniel*,[2] *John*[1]) was sergeant in the Guilford train-band, and was listed at £85. 10. 0. in 1716. He married first, Hannah, or Anna, daughter of Alexander Bow of Middletown, and married second Hannah, daughter of Stephen Bishop, who died Apr. 10, 1762.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 1705; d. Oct. 23, 1753; m. May 20, 1724, Isaac Parmelee, who d. July 12, 1752.

ii. ISAAC, b. 1707; d. May 20, 1775; m. (1) Submit ———, who d. Dec. 4, 1764; m. (2) Anne Spinning. Children: 1. *Isaac*,[5] d. Jan. 22, 1801; m. (1) Feb. 2, 1764, Mary Ward, who d. Dec. 22, 1764; m. (2) Nov. 26, 1767, Lucy Stone, who d. Feb. 8, 1775; had children, by second wife: i. Frederic,[6] lived in New York City; ii. Achsa; iii. Harvey. 2. *Anne*, m. June 19, 1748, Reuben Stone, who d. Oct. 5, 1804; d. Aug. 1, 1763. 3. *Lucy*, b. 1733; d. May 29, 1816; m. Mch. 12, 1755, Timothy Bartlett, who d. Dec. 3, 1811. 4. *Submit*, m. June 28, 1758, Abraham Bartlett of Durham. 5. *Rebecca*, m. (1) Aug. 28, 1765, Timothy Munger; m. (2) Lorain Murray. 6. *Lucretia*, d. Mch. 5, 1823; m. Dec. 13, 1769, Joseph Cruttenden, who d. Mch. 28, 1836.

iii. JOHN, b. 1711; d. unmarried, Apr. 19, 1785.

iv. REBECCA, b. 1715; m. Jan. 25, 1738, Caleb Stone, Jr., who d. July 28, 1788; d. Sept. 5, 1795.

v. SYBILL, m. (1) May 14, 1744, Samuel Bristol, who d. Aug. 25, 1752; m. (2) Mch. 19, 1754, James Hatch of Sharon.

vi. JAMES, b. Sept. 15, 1729; d. Sept. 19, 1741.

vii. JEDEDIAH, b. Oct., 1732.

11. JOHN[3] EVARTS (*James*,[2] *John*[1]) married Oct. 23, 1688, Sarah Crampton. He was sergeant of the trainband at Guilford, and was listed in 1716 at £60. 17. 6.

Children:

i. SARAH,[4] b. Aug. 10, 1689; m. Joseph Long of Coventry.

ii. JOHN, b. Mch. 9, 1692–3.

iii. PATIENCE, b. May 2, 1695; m. Benjamin Jones.

iv. LYDIA, b. July 6, 1699.

v. JEREMIAH, b. May 21, 1702; of East Guilford; d. Sept. 14, 1751; m. June 8, 1726, Jerusha Blinn. Children: 1. *Jeremiah*,[5] b. 1726; d. Jan. 10, 1754. 2. *Charles*, b. Sept. 14, 1727; d. May 10, 1751. 3. *Jerusha*, b. 1729. 4. *Abner*, removed to Sunderland, Vt.; d. Mch. 15, 1796. 5. *Honor*, m. June 5, 1751, Reuben Evarts, who d. Jan. 31, 1776. 6. *Jesse*, m. Aug. 27, 1764, Obedience Parmelee; had dau. Sarah,[6] b. Dec. 25, 1764.

vi. JOSIAH, b. July 14, 1705; m. Feb. 11, 1731, Ann Tyler of Haddam. Children: 1. *Ann*,[5] b. Apr. 29, 1732. 2. *Rosanna*, b. Nov. 20, 1733. 3. *Lucy*, b. Oct. 27, 1735. 4. *Josiah*, b. Apr. 24, 1738. 5. *Bryan*, b. Apr. 15, 1740. 6. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 27, 1742.

12. JAMES[3] EVARTS, JR. (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), farmer, of East Guilford, was listed in 1716 at £94. 15. 0. He married, Mch. 7, 1694, Mary Carter, who died Mch. 30, 1751.

Children:

i. MARY,[4] b. Dec. 7, 1696; d. unmarried, Mch. 8, 1788.

ii. JONATHAN, b. Apr. 12, 1699; d. Mch. 27, 1779; m. May 9, 1722, Hannah Gillett of Hatfield, who d. Feb. 13, 1774. Children: 1. *Jonathan*,[5] b. Nov. 16, 1723; d. Jan. 16, 1795; m. May 2, 1750, Lucretia Parmelee, who d. Jan. 24, 1795; had children: i. Anah,[6] m. Samuel Dudley; ii. Dinah, m. Benjamin Evarts; iii. Ezra; iv. Olive, m. Thomas Dudley; v. Lucretia; vi. Mabel, m. Eber Norton; vii. Curtiss. 2. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 26, 1726; d. Oct. 24, 1793. 3. *Lydia*, b. Apr. 29, 1729; d. Feb. 23, 1740. 4. *Tamer*, b. Mch. 17, 1732. 5. *Ezrah*, b. July 17, 1734; m. Lorain ———; lived in Vt. 6. *Dinah*, b. July 17, 1734. 7. *Lydia*, b. May 7, 1741; d. Mch. 16, 1760.

iii. MINDWELL, b. Aug. 16, 1705; d. Dec. 31, 1736.

iv. JAMES, b. Apr. 21, 1713; d. Apr. 6, 1721.

v. ELINOR, b. Dec. 9, 1714; m. ——— Guild.

vi. Reuben, b. Mch. 25, 1719; d. July 31, 1776; m. June 5, 1751, Honor, dau. of Jeremiah Evarts, who m. as her second husband, Dea. Thomas Stone of East Guilford. Children: 1. *James*,[5] b. May 15, 1752; m. Sarah, dau. of Timothy Todd; lived in Georgia and Sunderland, Vt.; had one son, Rev. Jeremiah,[6] who was secretary of the A. B. C. F. M. and father of Hon. William Maxwell[7] Evarts. 2. *Elizabeth*,[5] b. Dec. 15, 1755. 3. *Jeremiah*, b. Feb. 25, 1761. 4. *Reuben*, b. Jan. 7, 1763. 5. *John*, b. Dec. 16, 1765.

vii. Elizabeth, b. Mch. 25, 1719; m. May 5, 1742, Abraham Turner.

13. Judah[3] Evarts (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, married, Sept. 5, 1706, Mary, daughter of Samuel Eggleston of Middletown, who died Apr. 2, 1762. His list in 1716 was £55. 10. 0.

Children:

i. Caleb,[4] b. May 27, 1707; d. Aug. 21, 1751; m. (1) Nov. 19, 1729, Mindwell Cook of Wallingford, who d. Dec. 31, 1736; m. (2) in 1740, Elizabeth Stocker. Children by first wife: 1. *Mindwell*,[5] b. Nov. 4, 1730; d. unmarried, Oct. 11, 1756. 2. *Ebenezer*, b. Oct. 22, 1732; d. Nov. 18, 1765; m. Ruth Chittenden, who m. as her second husband, Eber Norton; had children: i. Ruth,[6] b. Aug. 2, 1757, m. May 21, 1786, Benjamin Kirkham; ii. Stephen, b. Apr. 15, 1759; iii. Caleb, b. Dec. 28, 1761. 3. *Sarah*, b. Oct. 9, 1736. Children by second wife: 4. *Caleb*, b. Aug. 29, 1740; d. Aug. 21, 1751. 5. *Judah*, b. Oct. 20, 1745. 6. *Amaziah*, b. June 30, 1747; m. June 5, 1776, widow Susannah Cruttenden; had children: i. Elihu Bragg[6]; ii. Amaziah; iii. Caleb. 7. *Edward*, b. Mch. 3, 1752.

ii. Judah, b. May 19, 1712; d. Aug. 8, 1744; m. May 30, 1739, Abigail Dudley, who d. Jan. 31, 1803, having m. Mch. 5, 1751, as her second husband, Samuel Meigs, who d. Sept. 1, 1751, and as her third husband, Ebenezer Dudley, who d. July 8, 1784. Children: 1. *Ambrose*,[5] b. Mch. 13, 1740; d. July 3, 1815; m. (1) 1764, Ruth Graves; m. (2) Hannah, dau. of David Dudley, who d. Oct., 1805; had children: i. Linus[6]; ii. Pierson; iii. Lucretia, m. Meigs Stevens; iv. Abigail, m. Thomas W. Vose. 2. *Abigail*, b. Mch. 30, 1744; d. Sept. 27, 1751.

iii. Ebenezer, b. June 11, 1720; d. before his father.

iv. Amos, b. Sept. 23, 1725; m. Mch. 5, 1747, Mary Eggleston; had dau. *Mary*[5] b. Oct. 29, 1747, and d. May 16, 1785.

14. Joseph[3] Evarts (*James*,[2] *John*[1]), of East Guilford, was listed in 1716 at £47. 2. 0. He married, Apr. 21, 1713, Hannah Scranton, who died Mch. 26, 1761.

Children:

i. Joseph,[4] b. June 14, 1716; d. June 6, 1789; m. Nov. 15, 1734, Phebe Johnson. Children: 1. *Lucy*,[5] b. Oct. 19, 1741; d. Nov. 7, 1806; m. July 2, 1794, Rev. Amos Fowler, who d. Feb. 10, 1800. 2. *Joseph*, d. Dec. 11, 1795; m. Mch. 20, 1776, Elizabeth Hall; had children: i. Joseph[6]; ii. Elizabeth.

ii. Jehiel, b. Mch. 24, 1719; of Killingworth; m. Jan. 10, 1743, Deborah, dau. of David Bishop. Children: 1. *Nathan*,[5] b. Jan. 9, 1744; d. young. 2. *Jehiel*, b. Aug. 9, 1746; m. Dec. 11, 1771, Jerusha Nettleton; had children: i. James[6]; ii. Jehiel; iii. Deborah; iv. Jerusha. 3. *David*, b. Mch. 11, 1748; had no children. 4. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 20, 1751. 5. *John*, b. Jan. 20, 1751. 6. *Huldah*, b. June 19, 1753; m. Mch. 31, 1790, Moses Griswold. 7. *Deborah*, b. Jan. 4, 1756. 8. *Jeremiah*, b. June 14, 1758. 9. *Joel*, b. Nov. 17, 1761; d. childless, Mch. 3, 1822; m. Lydia ———, who d. Jan. 23, 1851, aged 86. 10. *Hannah*, b. Mch. 10, 1764; d. unmarried. 11. *Nathan*, b. June 10, 1767; d. Jan., 1802; m. Tamer Kelsey; had children: i. David[6]; ii. Leonard; iii. Maria, m. Heman Franklin; iv. Lydia, m. Eli Lee.

iii. Hannah, b. May 23, 1722; d. June 15, 1803.

iv. Nathan, b. Oct. 29, 1727; d. Nov., 1736.

EVARTS.—In the REGISTER, *ante*, page 30, is the statement that James,[5] son of Reuben[4] Evarts, had "one son, Rev. Jeremiah.[6]" This is an error, as Jeremiah was a lawyer by profession, not a minister; and James Evarts had, besides Jeremiah, another son and three daughters. MARY EVARTS.

Windsor, Vt.

*

EVARTS (*ante*, vol. 61, pages 25-26).—The compiler states the date of the birth of James[2] Evarts, son of John[1] Evarts who founded the family in this country, as 1648, and states the date of his marriage to Lydia, daughter of Richard Guttridge, as 1660. This would seem to be an error.

I have in my possession a genealogical table of the family which gives the date of James[2] Evarts's birth as July 19, 1638, but I do not know from what source the one which I have was compiled. SHERMAN EVARTS.

Windsor, Vt.

**

EVEREST.—This account of the family of Isaac Everest, compiled by the late Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, may be of interest to REGISTER readers:

1. ISAAC[1] EVEREST was admitted a planter at Guilford, Conn., on Nov. 9, 1680. His first homelot was a place afterwards bought by Charles Caldwell. He then removed and lived near the East River, east of Nut Plains, between the branches and probably near the Foote place. He was a weaver, and married Joanna ———. He died Jan. 23, 1696-7.

Children:

i. ISAAC,[2] b. May 1, 1677; d. at Nut Plains, Guilford, Dec. 14, 1750; insane during the last years of his life; was a weaver, assessed at £71.8.0 in 1716; m. —— ——, who d. Sept. 26, 1761.

ii. JOHN, was insane, and killed an Indian child at Coffinch's Point, Aug. 24, 1705, and was shot and killed the same day by the father, Cupoquassen, who was tried at Hartford and acquitted on account of the sudden great provocation.

iii. BENJAMIN, m. Jan. 21, 1707-8, Hannah Jones; was a weaver, and assessed at £2 in 1716. Children: 1. *Damaris*,[3] b. Feb. 19, 1710-11 2. *Benjamin*, b. Oct. 12, 1718. 3. *Elisha*. b. Nov. 12, 1719. 4. *Anne*, b. June 15, 1720. 5. *David*, b. Sept. 29, 1723. 6. *Daniel*, b. July 29, 1725. 7. *Hannah*, b. Oct. 27, 17—.

iv. JOB.

v. LYDIA, m. Daniel, son of Thomas Mix of New Haven.

Baltimore, Md. BERNARD C. STEINER.

*Page 581, this volume.

**Pages 576-577, this volume.

Corrections and Additions to the Everett Genealogy. Contributed by Keith M. Seymour, San Francisco, California.

Edward F. Everett published a brief genealogy of the Everett family (*Register,* 49 [1895]: 453) and later a book, *Descendants of Richard Everett of Dedham, Massachusetts* (Boston, 1902). Recent research adds data and corrects some errors relating to the family of Israel Everett of Torrington, Connecticut (No. 29 in the Everett book).

The original will of this Israel Everett is on file at the Connecticut State Library. It was signed 24 February 1777 and proved 10 July 1780. In the same library is a document on which the heirs of Israel covenant among themselves for the distribution of his estate. The signers of this document, dated 29 December 1781, are the widow, Abigail, sons Samuel and Israel, daughters Abigail, Anne, and Hannah, and Eber Andrews with his wife Sarah, and Titus Andrews with his wife Eunice. All signed at Torrington except Titus and Eunice who signed at Stillwater, Albany County, New York. It is interesting to note that all the men signed their names but all the women, except Eunice, signed with their mark.

In a deed (Torrington Land Records, 4:264) dated 28 November 1785, Job Green with his wife Sarah and Titus Andrews with his wife Eunice, all of Stillwater, New York, convey land distributed to them from the estate of their father Israel Everett. Later (Torrington Land Recs., 6:48) in a deed dated 29 January 1795 Abigail Everett, Anne Everett, and Hannah Everett, all of Torrington, Connecticut, Sarah Green of Clarrendon (sic), Northland County, Vermont, and Titus Andrews with Eunice his wife, of Stillwater, convey part of the estate of Israel Everett.

These data establish that Israel Everett, Sr., died between February

1777 and July 1780, probably shortly before the later date, not in 1795 as stated in the Everett genealogy. Further, they show that Israel's eldest son, Mical, probably died before Israel made his will, as he is not mentioned there nor in the distribution of the estate. Also, it appears that the daughter Sarah first married Eber Andrews, who must have died between 1781 and 1795, when Sarah appears as the wife of Job Green (not Peleg, as suggested in the Everett genealogy). Job Green must have died between 1785 and 1795.

The Everett book states that Israel Everett, Jr., and his wife Abi (Fyler) Everett died at Ballston, New York, but gives no dates. In Durkee's Abstracts of Saratoga wills the following items establish approximate dates for their deaths.

Abi Everett of Ballston was granted Letters of Administration (*ibid.,* 66), 13 October 1795, on the estate of her deceased husband, Israel Everett. At a court held 27 January 1804 on petition of Abi Everett, a minor under fourteen years of age, daughter of Israel Everett, Stephen Tyler (Fyler) of Torrington, Litchfield County, Connecticut, her maternal uncle, was appointed guardian to said minor, both parents being dead (*ibid.,* 340).

There is an unsolved problem concerning the birth of the daughter Eunice. Two different dates are found. The Torrington Town Records give 15 April 1755. The microfilm copy of the Torrington First Congregational Church has been carefully examined. In the baptismal records (1:18) between a record dated 12 August 1750 and one dated 3 September 1750 is the following undated record: "One for Israel Avirid be named Eunis." The next page covers in chronological order baptisms from 24 May 1754 to 17 December 1755; no Eunice appears here. It is possible that the first Eunice died and a second was born in 1755 but it is strange that no baptism appears for the second. No death is found for the first Eunice in either the town or church records. The family remained in the church as shown by the marriage of Israel, Jr., to Abi Fyler, 28 September 1782. In the *Register* article both Eunices are listed with a "d.y." after the first. In the book, again both are listed but the d.y. is omitted. There would be no reason to question the existence of the two Eunices except for the fact that on the gravestone of Titus's eldest son, Dennison, the birth date is given as 28 April 1770, when Eunice would be barely fifteen if born in 1755. No marriage has been found for Titus and Eunice nor for an earlier marriage for Titus. No birth record for Dennison has been found. He was baptized with his sisters, Mary and Abigail, in the Yellow Meeting House Church of Canaan and Stillwater, 30 January 1780. No death for Eunice nor any further record for her after the death of Titus has been found. She may have been the Eunice Higgins whose tombstone appears in the Yellow Meeting House Cemetery, Stillwater, New York, in or adjacent to the Andrews plot. If so, further ambiguity is raised by the data on the stone: "died 20 July 1815, 58th year."

SAMUEL FALES OF NORWICH, CONN.—In *The Fales Family of Bristol, R. I.* (1919), by DeCoursey Fales (p. 24), the birth of Samuel, son of James and Deborah (Fisher) Fales of Dedham, 29 Dec. 1683, is given. There is no further reference to him except the note that James Fales' will, proved 6 April 1741, mentions the heirs of Samuel, in particular a daughter Silence. The Vital Records of Norwich, Conn., give the marriage, 25 Nov. 1709, of Samuel Fales and Abigail Elderkin, the daughter of John and Abigail Fowler Elderkin, and the births of five daughters: Margaret 20 March 1711, Elizabeth 30 Oct. 1713, Abigail 30 Sept. 1716, Lucy 28 Jan. 1720, Silence 15 Oct. 1724. Samuel Fales died in 1733. The inventory of his estate was begun 23 Sept. 1733 with James Fales, Jr., of Dedham (called Samuel Fales' brother), John Elderkin, Jr., of Norwich, and Daniel Caulkins of New London, Conn., as administrators, Samuel Fales' widow, Ann, having refused the administration on the grounds that she had a fifteen month old child to care for, whether son or daughter she does not say. When and where Abigail Fales died and when and where Samuel married Ann, last name unknown, I have been unable to uncover. She may have been the daughter of Hugh Caulkins and sister of Daniel. Possibly Samuel Fales was a physician since there were so many small bills owing and since Jotham Huntington in paying his account calls him Dr. Samuel Fales.

Cambridge, Mass. ANNE BORDEN HARDING.

ANN, WIFE OF SAMUEL FALES OF NORWICH, CONN.—In a note on Samuel Fales in the January 1961 issue of THE REGISTER (vol. 115, p. 72), I speculated that Ann, the second wife of Samuel Fales, might have been the daughter of Hugh Calkins. The administration of the estate of Theophilus Abel whose inventory was taken "the last day of August 1724" (New London County Probates) shows this to be the case. Theophilus Abel and Ann Calkin [*sic*] were married in Norwich 27 June 1716. Mrs. Ann Fales appointed Ebenezer Smith her attorney to appear for her in the Court of Probate in New London in any matter relating to the estate of her first husband, Theophilus Abel; and on 26 Jan. 1732/3 Samuel Fales and Ann Fales, his wife, signed for her share of the estate of her late husband. Samuel Fales and Ann (Calkins) Abel were probably married as early as 1729. Samuel Fales, Jr., the unnamed fifteen-month-old child at the time of his father's death, was baptized in the First Church, Norwich, 25 June 1732 and died before 19 April 1758 when administration on his estate was granted to Oring [Orange?] Fales, who has not been identified.

Cambridge, Mass. ANNE BORDEN HARDING.

*The note above.

JOHN FARNHAM OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. John[1] Farnham was one of the first settlers of Dorchester, Mass., and his name appears the 33d on the list. On June 5, 1650, he was one of the seven pillars of the Second Church of Boston. Subsequently he joined the Baptist church of Boston, which step seems to have been considered disorderly, and his conduct so heretical in the eyes of his brethren that he was subsequently sentenced to be banished. (See Register, Vol. 5, p. 399.) He married Elizabeth ———.

Children:

2. i. Henry.[2] Will dated Aug. 21, 1689, proved Feb. 13, 1700.
   ii. Elizabeth.
   iii. Jonathan, b. Jan. 16, 1638–9.
   iv. Hannah, b. Nov. 9, 1642.
   v. Joanna, b. Mar. 3, 1644–5; m. James English.
   vi. John, d. Aug. 26, 1652.
   vii. Rachel, m. Thomas Martin.

2. Dea. Henry[2] Farnham (*John*[1]) married Joanna, daughter of Thomas Rutke or Rutty, of Roxbury, Mass., who died Aug. 11, 1689. He was a joiner, a member of the Artillery Company in 1644, and a freeman in 1645. He lived at Roxbury, went thence to Long Island, removed to Killingworth as early as 1666, where he was deacon in the church, and died Jan. 13, 1700.

Children:

3. i. Peter,[3] d. Dec. 14, 1708.
   ii. Elizabeth (probably a step child), m. Joseph Hull, and had two children.

3. Sergt. Peter[3] Farnham (*Henry*,[2] *John*[1]) married, Dec. 8, 1686, Hannah Wilcoxon, who married second, in 1707, Nathaniel Royce of New London and Wallingford, and died in 1708. His inventory was £408.8.6.

Children:

i. JOANNA,[4] b. Sept. 17, 1687; m. May 1, 1711, Thomas Barnes of New Haven.
ii. PETER, b. Aug. 29, 1689; m. Mar. 21, 1712, Rebecca, b. Apr. 8, 1685, dau. of Edward and Rebecca (Stevens) Rutty. They had a dau. *Rebecca*,[5] b. Sept. 30, 1713, who m. Feb. 3, 1737, Abraham Stevens, and had a dau. Phebe (?), b. Sept. 6, 1742.
iii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 23, 1691; m. May 30, 1710, John Graves.
iv. NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 27, 1695-6; m. Jerusha, dau. of Thomas Willard, who d. Nov. 18, 1728.
v. JOSIAH, b. July 6, 1698.
vi. PHEBE, b. Oct. 29, 1700; m. Sept. 24, 1730, Loftus Newel.
4. vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 30, 1702.

4. JOHN[4] FARNHAM (*Peter*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *John*[1]) was of Guilford and Litchfield South Farms. About 1723 he lived near the upper end of Quonnepaug Pond, where Timothy Baldwin lived afterwards, and about 1742 or '3 he had a lawsuit with the town, about raising the pond some 18 inches and flowing his land, which was settled by arbitration about 1749, when he removed to South Farms. He married, Oct. 29, 1725, Hannah, daughter of Ens. Joseph Cruttenden.

Children:

i. JOHN,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1726.
5. ii. SETH, b. Sept. 28, 1733.
6. iii. GAD, b. Aug. 10, 1736; d. Sept. 8, 1819.
iv. NATHAN, b. June 19, 1738.
v. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 10, 1740.
vi. BENJAMIN, b. Mch. 1, 1742-3.
vii. HANNAH, b, June 4, 1746.

5. SETH[5] FARNHAM (*John*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *John*[1]) owned a copper mine in Litchfield South Farms. He married, Jan. 23, 1766, Dinah Gibbs.

Children:

i. LOIS,[6] b. Dec. 13, 1766; living in 1856.
ii. BENJAMIN, b. Mch. 31, 1768.
iii. JOHN, b. Nov., 1770; d. in 1824.
iv. JOSEPH, b. July 10, 1773; d. Aug. 20, 1777.
v. LEMAN, b. May 8, 1775; d. in 1778.
vi. SETH, b. May 17, 1777; m. Asenath Bradley; d. in 1832.
vii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 10, 1779.
viii. LEMAN, b. Aug. 9, 1781.
ix. SALLY, b. Oct. 10, 1786; d. in 1821.

6. GAD[5] FARNHAM (*John*,[4] *Peter*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *John*[1],) of Litchfield South Farms, married Jane Bishop, who was born in 1740, and died June 24, 1827.

Children:

i. JOHN,[6] b. May 30, 1761; m. 1786, Mary Everett; d. May 21, 1834.
ii. PETER, b. Dec. 25, 1762; d. Jan. 1, 1763.
iii. LUCY, b. Dec. 23, 1763; d. in 1772.
iv. RUTH, b. Dec. 13, 1765.
v. AZUBAH, b. Nov. 3, 1767; d. Sept. 12, 1827.
vi. PETER, b. July 6, 1769; m. Chloe ———; d. Mch. 12, 1848.
vii. HANNAH, b. July 3, 1771; d. Mch. 3, 1824.
viii. LUCY, b. Sept. 18, 1773.
ix. OLIVE, b. June 3, 1776.
x. JAMES, b. June 15, 1778.
xi. RHODA, b. May 20, 1780.
xii. AMOS, b. July 18, 1782; d. in 1793.

MEMOIR OF CAPTAIN JOHN FILLMORE.

[By Ashbel Woodward, M. D., of Franklin, Conn.]

When individual names exist but briefly in our early annals, and then in connection with daring and successful exploits, we instinctively desire to know more of their history.

Such was that of Captain John Fillmore, whose own and whose family history we propose now hastily to sketch.

Another circumstance awakens an increasing interest in our subject. The individual, as will appear, who has occupied the most distinguished position in the gift of his countrymen, and who is again before the people as a candidate * for the same exalted station, was his lineal descendant.

This name is of English origin, and at different periods has been variously written; viz., "Filmer," "Filmore," "Fillamore," "Phillmore," and "Fillmore."

The home of the Filmer family appears to have been East Sutton, Kent, England. The family more originally were from Herst, Parish Otterden, where Robert Filmer resided in time of Edward II., till a descendant, Robert, son of James Filmer, Prothonotary of Court of Common Pleas, in time of Elizabeth, had arms confirmed to him in 1570, viz., sable, three bars, three cinque foils in chief, or.; died, 1585: and had issue *Sir Edward*, of Little Charlton, who purchased *East Sutton*. He married Elizabeth, second daughter of Richard Argall, by Mary his wife, and grand-daughter of Thomas Argall, who died in the sixth year of Edward VI., heir of Sutton.†

The first of the name whom we find in this country was John[1] Fillmore, or Phillmore, "Mariner," of Ipswich, Mass., who purchased an estate in Beverly, Nov. 24, 1704,‡ and who was, probably, the common ancestor of all of that name in America. He married, June 19, 1701, Abigail, daughter of Abraham and Deliverance Tilton of Ipswich, by whom he had two sons and a daughter.

The father, while on a voyage homeward bound, was taken by a French frigate and carried a prisoner into Martinique, where he suffered incredible hardships, and, although ultimately redeemed, was supposed to have been poisoned, with many others, by the French, during his passage home. He died before 1711, when his wife, Abigail, is called widow.

The subject of our memoir, the elder of the two sons, born March 18, 1702, being thus early deprived of a father, was by his mother, when of proper age, placed as an apprentice to a ship carpenter in Boston. But this situation did not long prove to be agreeable, for he had early formed a strong desire for a seafaring life, which he resolved to gratify as soon as the full consent of his surviving parent could be obtained. It was not, however, till near the age of twenty-one years that the mother reluc-

* This article was written during the late Presidential canvass, and while the result was in doubt.

† More minute particulars may be found in the Records of the British Commission, Kent, vol. iii. p. 29, and seq. Also in Burke's Landed Gentry and Peerage.—*Wyman.*

‡ The original deed, signed by Luke Perkins, "Blacksmith," and Martha his wife, conveying two acres of land and appurtenances, lying on the road from Wenham to Beverly, to John Fillmore, "Mariner," of Ipswich, for the consideration of £50, and bearing date Nov. 24, 1704, in the third year of her majesty's reign (Queen Anne), is now before the writer in a perfect state of preservation.

tantly yielded to his wishes, and, then, on the condition that he should ship in the sloop Dolphin, Captain Mark Haskell of Cape Ann, then in port, fitting for a fishing voyage. This condition was without hesitation complied with.

Some of the incidents which resulted from this eventful voyage, and from the period which immediately succeeded thereto, we condense from his own simple narrative,* which was long since published.†

Having shipped for a fishing voyage in the spring of 1723, with Captain Haskell as aforesaid, nothing of importance occurred till they had arrived upon the southern coast of Newfoundland. While at the fishing ground near St. Pierre, on the 29th of the August following, they were surprised by the appearance of a ship, which was already so close upon them as to allow no time for escape. This proved to be a pirate vessel, commanded by the notorious Captain John Phillips.

In the boat which boarded the sloop was an individual by the name of *White*, whom Fillmore had known in Boston as an apprentice to a tailor, although the former was in age about three years his senior. The pirate captain, having been informed through White about Fillmore, was told that, if he could secure him, he would obtain a hand every way suited to his wants; and that, if he could be induced to join them, he (F.) would prove a great acquisition. The boat was accordingly sent a second time, when Phillips proposed to Capt. Haskell that if he would send Fillmore aboard of the pirate ship, the rest of the crew, with the sloop, might go free. To this Fillmore would not yield assent, but refused to go under any circumstances. Phillips was greatly enraged when the boat returned without Fillmore, and immediately despatched it a third time, with peremptory orders to bring him, either dead or alive; and added, that if he (Fillmore) would serve him faithfully for two months, he would then set him at liberty.

As the crew of the pirate ship consisted of ten daring fellows, including the captain, there seemed to be no alternative left for Fillmore but to go, which he was the less reluctant to do, as he could thereby save his comrades from almost certain destruction.

As he was the only hand on board that had not signed the articles, which he steadily and obstinately refused to do, the captain assigned to him the helm, where he was kept most of the time while with the pirates.

At the end of two months, young Fillmore demanded his liberty. But this was then denied him by Capt. Phillips, who alleged as a reason that they had done but little; but, at the same time, promised that if he would remain three months longer he (Phillips) would then discharge him, *upon his honor*.

Some small vessels were subsequently taken and plundered, and a few additional hands were selected and compelled to sign the piratical articles. Thus passed away three additional months of servitude, when Fillmore again asked to be set free; to which demand the captain, in a fiend-like rage, replied, "That he should have his liberty when he himself was damned, and not before."

Having now lost all hope of being liberated, young Fillmore determined to improve the first chance that offered for effecting his escape.

In April, 1724, Phillips took the sloop Squirrel of Cape Ann, Capt.

---

* We are also largely indebted to John I. Baker, Esq., of Beverly, for his elaborate researches into the early history of the "Fillmore" family.

† At Aurora, N. Y., 1837.—[Editor.

Andrew Harridon of Boston, master. All now on board the pirate ship had signed the articles except *Harridon*, an English ship carpenter by the name of *Cheeseman*, a *Spanish Indian*, *Fillmore*, and a *young American*, who had been a former acquaintance and friend, and who was then a fellow-prisoner with Fillmore. These five individuals utterly refused to join them.

As the time elapsed, the pirate captain became more and more, an object of dread, while one after another became the victims of his more than savage barbarity. The friend of Fillmore, already alluded to, who had, meanwhile, been placed on board the ship taken from Capt. Harridon, was one of this number. Phillips, in a fit of jealousy, and under pretence of an expected mutiny, ordered out a boat and went aboard of this vessel, when he accused this unfortunate man of having conspired with Fillmore to kill him (Phillips) and his crew, and take the vessel.

Notwithstanding he solemnly and truthfully denied the charge, and with great earnestness begged that his life might be spared, Phillips swore he would send him to hell, and, at that instant, ran him through with his sword, in such a manner as to twist off the point in his spine. This done, he shot him through the head with his pistol, exclaiming, at the same time, "I have sent one of the devils to hell; and where is Fillmore? he shall go next." Fillmore was then ordered on board. Although instant death seemed inevitable, he determined to sell his own life at as dear a rate as possible, and stood by a handspike, which he decided to use, if necessary, in self-defence. Phillips now, more in conformity to fact, charged him, as he had already the other, with conspiracy; and, without allowing him a moment to answer to the charge, drew from under his cloak a loaded pistol, which he snapped at his breast. This having missed fire was presented a second time; but, being now struck aside by the hand of Fillmore, it went off without doing him any injury. He then swung his sword over his head, ordered him back to his duty, and added that he only did it to try him.

In our hurried manner we pass other stirring and tragical events which occurred while he was with the pirates, and hasten to notice the manner of his escape.

At the end of nine months after Fillmore was first taken by Phillips, the latter, with his associates, had a grand carousal, in commemoration of some event which they wished to celebrate in drinking and other excesses congenial to their mode of life. Providence seemed now to open a door for their escape, which they determined speedily to improve, let the consequences be what they might. The master was ordered by Phillips to take an observation next day at noon, and Cheeseman, the carpenter, was also directed to bring some tools on deck, to be used next morning. These arrangements having been made, the pirates at a late hour retired Two of their number, viz., *White* and *Archer*, got into the caboose, and lay down before the fire.

Having planned a rising, Cheeseman, Fillmore, and the Indian determined to act at once. Harridon, in the meantime, was so overcome with fear that he durst not engage to assist. It was agreed that Cheeseman, after using, should leave his axe on the main deck, which Fillmore was to seize and use whenever Cheeseman made ready to grasp the master; and the Indian, at the same time, was to assist as circumstances might favor or require. Still more to favor their chances of success, Fillmore went into the caboose, and so burnt the feet of White and Archer that

they were unable to appear on deck next day. Besides those thus disabled, there were left nine of their party.

The pirates having slept next day till a late hour in the morning, and fearing that they might not rise until it was too late to take an observation, Fillmore went to the cabin door and informed the captain that the sun was almost up to the meridian. Although very roughly requited for this service, it had the effect desired, for the captain, master, boatswain, and quarter-master soon after came on deck. At this critical moment, Harridon being overcome with fear, could not conceal his trepidation; which, having been noticed by Phillips, was by Fillmore ascribed to sickness from which Harridon had suffered the night before, and added that he thought a dram would do him good. Thereupon the captain ordered Fillmore to bring from his case a bottle of brandy, of which they all partook, except the Indian. Inquiry was now made for White and the other, and their burns were attributed to accident.

The decisive moment had now arrived when three individuals, at midday, were to attack a whole crew, and they fully felt the necessity of energetic action. The time assigned to Nutt, the master, to take his observation, was deemed the opportune moment; and, while he was thus employed, Cheeseman, with his hammer in hand, walked the deck. Fillmore stood near, and a little behind the captain and boatswain, who were in conversation a short distance from the mainmast, and in this position he so managed as to get the axe in a proper situation for immediate use. The Indian stood at the cabin door, the quarter-master being at the same time busied in the cabin. Being thus situated, Fillmore saw Cheeseman make as though he was about to seize the master, at which signal the former, with the axe, split the boatswain's head in two, and, before the captain could place himself in a posture for defence, dealt him also a stunning blow, which, being followed by another from the hammer of Cheeseman, despatched him likewise; the master having already been thrown overboard. The quarter-master, at this conjuncture, came running out of the cabin with his hand raised to strike Cheeseman with a hammer, but the Indian caught him by the arm and held on till Fillmore, with a well-directed blow upon the back of his neck, nearly severed his head from his body.

Having now despatched all the old pirates except the disabled, Fillmore and his own party demanded a surrender of the vessel, which was granted, the prisoners at the same time begging for their lives.

The pirate vessel was now carried direct to Boston by this little band of heroes, where they arrived May 3d, 1724; and on the 12th, or nine days thereafter, at a court of admiralty, Lieut.-Gov. Dummer presiding, William White, William Phillips, and John Rose Archer were found guilty of piracy, and were executed at Bird Island, on the second day of June following. The three remaining pirates, which were found guilty and condemned by the same court, were sent to England in the pirate ship, and were hung at Execution Dock. They were accompanied by Edward Cheeseman and the Indian, who were well rewarded by the British Government, the former as a quarter-master in the king's dock-yard at Portsmouth.

The court which condemned the pirates presented Mr. Fillmore with the gun, and silver-hilted sword, and a curious tobacco box which belonged to Captain Phillips; also with the silver shoe and knee buckles and two gold rings that the pirate captain used to wear.

To these relics, the trophies of a worthy ancestor, we shall have occasion to refer again, and to notice their disposition and present whereabouts among his descendants.*

During the succeeding autumn, Nov. 28, 1724, he married Mary Spiller,† of his native town, Ipswich; and having disposed of the paternal homestead in Beverly, removed to Norwich, now Franklin, Conn., where he had already made a purchase of real estate. His first deed was from Samuel Griswold, jr., and contained about seventy acres of land, which was described as situated in part on Plain Hill, in Norwich. This deed bears date Nov. 9, A. D. 1724, in the eleventh year of his majesty's reign, George the First. The consideration was £103, current money.

Here he continued to reside through a long life, strong in the confidence‡ of his townsmen. His early training had eminently fitted him to endure hardships, and to grapple successfully with difficulties common to pioneer life. That severe discipline had also laid the foundation for that stern morality and steadfastness of religious§ principle which shone so conspicuously in after life.

His family has likewise been held in esteem in the town to the fifth generation; and in other parts of the country his descendants are publicly known and highly respected, both in church and state.

He died Feb. 22d, 1777, in the seventy-sixth year of his age, and a plain monument marks the resting-place of his remains, near and a little to the right of the entrance to the ancient cemetery in Franklin.

In his will, dated Sept. 19, A. D. 1774, he mentions wife Mary and all his surviving children, fourteen in number.

His inventory bears date March 14, 17, 19, and 20, 1777. In this we find appraised‖ most of the articles given to him by the court of admiralty

---

* In the *History and Antiquities of Boston*, p. 570, there is notice of the arrival of the vessel taken from Capt. Phillips, prepared mainly from the account published in the Boston Gazette of the 4th of May, 1724; which Gazette was issued only two days after the arrival of the pirate ship in Boston. From the Gazette account it will be seen that the name of Fillmore does not occur, hence it may be presumed that John Fillmore was much less conspicuous in the capture of the pirate ship than some of the others. The Gazette article follows:—"Upon the 14th of April last, Phillips, the pirate, took Andrew Harradine in a sloop belonging to Cape Ann, and the next day Phillips and company left their vessel and went aboard Harradine's sloop, with all their stores. The same day Harradine, with several other prisoners, conspired to destroy the pirates and deliver themselves; and upon the 18th of said month, the said eight men executed their design in the following manner. Edward Cheeseman, who was carpenter of a vessel taken by them, brought his tools upon deck under pretence of work, and laid them conveniently for the service; and at 12 a clock (the time appointed for their rising) Cheeseman, who (was observed by the rest) took his opportunity, and as he was walking with Nut (the master of the pirate) threw him overboard, the vessel making good way through the water. Immediately Harradine struck down Phillips with an adze, and another man struck Burrell, the boatswain, with a broad axe, and the rest fell upon the gunner, and they dispatched all the said four officers in a few minutes time. The rest of the pirates immediately surrendering themselves. Harradine arrived here yesterday with the prisoners, who are now in his majesty's goal." EDITOR.

† He married about 1734, for a second wife, Dorcas Day of Pomfret, who died March 16, 1759; and, for a third wife, Widow Mary Roach, who survived him.

‡ May, 1750, he was commissioned as a captain of the 7th Military Company in Norwich.—See Military Papers in the State Department at Hartford, vol. iv. p. 253 April 29, 1754, he was dismissed, on his own request, by Gurdon Saltonstall, Colonel —Ibid., vol. v. p. 176.

§ In July 29, 1729, he united by profession with the church under the pastoral care of the Rev. Henry Willes, predecessor of the late venerable Dr. Samuel Nott.

‖ The silver shoe buckles were rated at 8 shillings; silver knee buckles, at 11 do.; silver-hilted sword, at 8 do.; gun, or firelock, at 10 do. These articles were probably

as the property of Capt. Phillips, the noted pirate. The *gold rings*, not on the inventory, were given to his eldest daughter by his second marriage, who became the wife of Abell Page, and settled at Haverhill, Mass. The sword was inherited by his son Nathaniel, probably in consequence of his services in the French war and in the war of the Revolution. The *gun* was given to his son Comfort, and is now in the possession of his grandson, *Comfort Day Fillmore*, Esq., of Lisbon, Conn., who till recently resided at the old family mansion. The barrel of the gun is about four feet in length, and from some devices upon the lock we judge that it was made at the Weston Armory, in England, in the eighth year of the reign of Queen Anne (1709).

estimated at much lower rates than some historical society or individual collector of rare curiosities would attach to them at this day.

MEMOIR OF CAPTAIN JOHN FILLMORE, WITH A GENEALOGY OF THE FILLMORE FAMILY.

[By Ashbel Woodward, M. D., of Franklin, Conn.]

As already suggested in the published division of this article, we now proceed to supply the remaining Genealogy of this family, commencing with John[1] Fillmore,* "Mariner," of Ipswich, as the first of the name to be found upon the records in this country, and who was probably the common ancestor of the early branches of the Fillmore Family.

GENEALOGY.

(1) *John*[1] *Fillmore*, (2) "mariner," m. June 19, 1701, Abigail, dau. of Abraham and Deliverance Tilton, of Ipswich, Mass., where he purchased an estate. He died on his homeward passage from Martinique, before 1711. His widow† m. 2d, Nov. 7, 1717, Robert Bell, and about 1720 removed to Norwich, Conn., having there purchased a tract of forty acres of land of John Elderkin, Jun. Both died the same year, he on the 23d of Aug., and his wife on the 13th of Nov., 1727.

John[1] *Fillmore* (1) *and Abigail, had*

(2) I. *John*,[2] (5) (whose Memoir has already been given at length,) was b. in Ipswich, March 18, 1702, and m. 1st, Nov. 28, 1724, Mary Spiller, also of Ipswich; m. 2d, about 1734, Dorcas Day, of Pomfret, Conn., who died March 16, 1759; and m. 3d, Wid. Mary Roach, who survived him. He d. in Norwich, (now Franklin,) Feb. 22, 1777.

(3) II. *Ebenezer*,[2] (21) was b. in Beverly and baptized in Wenham, July 21, 1706; m. Feb. 15, 1732–3, Thankful Carrier, in Norwich, Conn.

(4) III. *Abigail*,[2] was b. in Beverly, and bap. in Wenham, Aug. 1, 1708; died young.

John[2] (2) *and Mary had children b. in Norwich.*

(5) I. *John*,[3] b. ——; united with the 2d church in Norwich (now Franklin,) April 18, 1742; m. Leah ———, in Norwich, and settled in Nova Scotia.

(6) II. *Abigail*,[3] b. March 28, 1728; m. Nathaniel Kimball, Jun.

(7) III. *Mary*,[3] b. Aug. 17, 1731, and m. John Taylor and resided in Norwich (now Franklin.)

(8) IV. *Henry*,[3] b. June 28, and bap. Dec. 2d, 1733; m. April 1, 1756, Thankful Downer, in Norwich. About 1760, he resided in Ashford, Conn., but subsequently emigrated to the State of New York.

Next follow children by wife Dorcas.

(9) V. *Dorcas*,[3] b. Feb. 13, 1735–6, and bap. April 11, 1736; m. Abel Page, blacksmith, and resided in Haverhill, Mass. It will be remembered that she inherited the "Gold Rings" which were worn by Capt. Phillips, the pirate.

* The researches of the writer make it appear quite probable, if the evidence is not entirely conclusive, that John[1] Fillmore, or more likely his ancestors, (originally from England,) emigrated first to *Nova Scotia*, and that subsequently John[1] settled in the colony of Mass.

† She had, by second husband, son Samuel, born in Ipswich, ——, 1719.

(10) VI. *Jemima*,[3] b. April 1st, and bap. May 8, 1737; d. Dec. 1. 1741.
(11) VII. *Miriam*,[3] b. Nov. 22, 1738 and bap. Jan. 14, 1739; m. Nathan Colgrove, and settled in Middletown, Vt.
(12) VIII. *Nathaniel*,[3] (30) b. March 20, and bap. March 23, 1739, '40; m. Oct. 20, 1767, Hepzibah Wood, who was b. April 14, 1747. He settled early in Bennington, Vt., then called the Hampshire Grant, where he resided till his death in 1814. He served in the French war, and on being wounded and left in the woods subsisted for near a week on a few kernels of corn and upon his shoes and a part of his blanket which it is said he roasted and ate. He was finally discovered and assisted by his party. He also served in the war of the Revolution, and distinguished himself as a Lieutenant under Stark in the battle of Bennington.
(13) IX. *Comfort*,[3] (36) b. Jan. 25, and bap. March 14, 1742; m. June 22, 1763, Zerviah Bosworth, who was b. Feb. 26, 1748. He resided in Norwich, (now Franklin,) where he died Jan. 24, 1814; by occupation a farmer.
(14) X. *Amaziah*,[3] b. Nov. 23, 1743. He joined the expedition against Cuba in 1762, and was present at the reduction of Havana, where he died shortly after of fever.
(15) XI. *Mimee*,[3] b. Jan. 3. 1745–6, and m Nathan Dillings.
(16) XII. *Lydia*,[3] b. Nov. 15, 1747, and m. Jacob Pember, and resided in Norwich, (now Franklin.)
(17) XIII. *Luther*,[3] (50) b. Jan. 14, 1749, '50, and m. about 1770, Eunice ———. He emigrated early to Middletown, Vt., where he continued to reside till the time of his death in Feb. 1809; a farmer.
(18) XIV. *Calvin*,[3] b. Feb. 24, 1752, and d. March 14, 1753.
(19) XV. *Deborah*,[3] b. June 21, 1755.
(20) XVI. *Deliveranee*,[3] b. Jan. 2, 1757.

Ebenezer,[2] (3) *and Thankful had children b. in Norwich.*

(21) I. *Hannah*,[3] b. Nov. 14, 1733.
(22) II. *Thankful*,[3] b. Nov. 22, 1736.
(23) III. *Ebenezer*,[3] b. Aug. 5, and bap. Sept. 21, 1740.
(24) IV. *Richard*,[3] b. July 28, 1742.
(25) V. *Benjamin*,[3] b. Jan. 25, 1744.

John[3] (5) *and Leah had children b. in Norwich.*

(26) I. *Margaret*,[4] b. May 16, 1748, and d. April 26, 1753.
(27) II. *Abigail*,[4] b. April 21, 1750.
(28) III. *Spiller*,[4] b. Feb. 6, 1752, and d. April 27, 1753.
(29) IV. *2d Spiller*,[4] b. March 6, 1754.

Nathaniel,[3] (12) *and Hepzibah had*

(30) I. *Simeon*,[4] (59) b. in Bennington, Dec. 13, 1768, and m. 1st, Susanna Glezen, who d. Dec. 31, 1825; m. 2d, March 18, 1828, Wid. Lucy Pelton. Early in 1790, he removed to Paris, (now Kirkland), N. Y., at which time Fort Schuyler, (now Utica) contained but two families. In 1811, he removed to Clarence, Erie Co., where he d. April 30, 1848. Early in life he spent several years in teaching, and afterwards acted as Town Clerk, Supervisor, Justice of the Peace, &c.

(31) II. *Nathaniel*,[4] (64) was b. in Bennington, April 19, 1771, and m. 1st, Phebe, dau. of Doc. Abiathar Millard, also of B., who d. May 2, 1831; m. 2d, May, 1834, Wid. Eunice Love, with whom he still lives. He is by occupation a farmer and has resided successively at Locke, Sempronius and Aurora, N. Y., which last is now his home. He has been for many years a Civil Magistrate, and as a citizen has been much respected.

(32) III. *Phillippia*,[4] b. March 22, 1773.

(33) IV. *Calvin*,[4] b. in Bennington, April 30, 1775, and m. Dec. 12, 1797, Jerusha Turner, who d. in Aurora, Jan. 4, 1852, *s. p.* Is by occupation a farmer, and resides in Aurora, N. Y. During the last war with England he had command of a company which was frequently called into service upon the Niagara frontier. On one occasion he volunteered with a part of his company to cross the lines, and was engaged in a picket fight back of Fort George, in which they were successful and took some prisoners. He was subsequently promoted to a colonelcy. Has acted as Coroner, Deputy Marshal, and in 1824, was member of Assembly. Is fond of books, especially of the class of Shakspeare and Peter Pindar.

(34) V. *Elijah*,[4] b. in Bennington, April 8, 1778.

(35) VI. *Darius*,[4] b. in Bennington, Sept. 28. 1781.

Comfort,[3] (13) *and Zerviah had children b. in Norwich, (now Franklin.)*

(36) I. *Artimesia*,[4] b. Feb. 9, 1764; m. Sept., 1782, Isaiah Armstrong, and resided in Franklin.

(37) II. *Amazial*,[4] (73) b. Sept. 26, 1765, and m. Dec. 21, 1786, Hannah Ladd. Resided in Franklin, where he d. April 5, 1847. He was for many years a local preacher of the M. E. church.

(38) III, *Lavius*,[4] (82) b. Oct. 1, 1767, and m. Sept. 8, 1791, Philura Hartshorn. Resided in Middlebury, Vt.; was by occupation a master builder, and was at some periods extensively engaged in erecting church edifices.

(39) IV. *Brunetta*,[4] b. Nov. 16, 1769; m. Dec. 16, 1787, Levi Hazen, and resided in Rome, (now Lee), N. Y.

(40) V. *Earl*,[4] b. Sept. 26, 1772, and d. June 6, 1776.

(41) VI. *Septa*,[4] (92) b. Oct. 13, 1774; m. Dec. 21, 1797, Eunice Edgerton, and resided in Chazy, N. Y., where he was the proprietor of a large hotel, during the last war with England. He held the command of colonel at Plattsburg, and was not only actively engaged in repelling that assault of the enemy, but continued in the service to the end of the war. While in the field his own house was plundered by the enemy, and his family impelled to seek refuge by flight.

(42) VII. 2*d Earl*,[4] b. Dec. 21, 1776; m. Feb. 1799, Betsey D. McHeague. He resided in Rome, (now Lee,) N. Y., where he d. Sept. 28, 1814. He served as a Captain in the early part of the war of 1812, his post of duty being at Sackett's Harbor.

(43) VIII. *Zerviah*,[4] b. Feb. 28, 1779; m. May 7, 1798, Joshua Bushnell, and resided in Rome, (now Lee), N. Y.

(44) IX. *Adan*,[4] b. March 1, 1781; m. Sept. 1801, Anna Hartshorn, and resided in Rome, (now Lee), N. Y., by occupation a farmer.

(45) X. *Eunice*,[4] b. Aug. 29, 1783; m. Oct. 3, 1802, Asa Kingsley.

(46) XI. *Theodosia*,[4] b. Nov. 21, 1785; m. Jan 1, 1804, Thomas Pember, and resided in Franklin, where she d. Jan. 26, 1831.

(47) XII. *Harriet*,[4] b. Nov. 14, 1788; m. John Humiston, and settled in in Vienna, N. Y.

(48) XIII. *Laura*,[4] b. July 1, 1790; m. June 31, 1811, Walter Giddings, and continued to reside in Franklin, where she d. July 30, 1827.

(49) XIV. *Comfort Day*,[4] (103) b. July 8, 1792; m. March 16, 1813, Annice Bailey. He has till within a few years resided upon the paternal homestead which was also the residence of Capt. John[2] Fillmore. As already stated, he has in his possession the "gun" which was once the property of the pirate Phillips. Has held many civil offices, having represented his native town several times in the State Legislature. Is also a local preacher of the M. E. church. His present house is in Lisbon, Conn.

Luther,[3] (17) *and Eunice, had*

(50) I. *Esther*,[4] b. in Norwich, Oct. 8, 1772.

(51) II. *Ethni*,[4] b. in Middletown, Vt.; d. in ———, Jefferson Co., N. Y., a few years since, farmer, had one son and seven daus.

(52) III. *Daniel*,[4] b. in Middletown, and now resides in Highgate, Vt., farmer, has two sons and two daus.

(53) IV. *John*,[4] b. in Middletown, Sept. 25, 1781; m. Feb. 1803, Huldah Whitmore. By occupation a blacksmith; d. Feb. 23, 1822, leaving seven sons and three daus.

(54) V. *Amaziah*,[4] b. in Middletown; removed to Jefferson Co., N. Y., in 1812, where he d. lately, leaving children.

(55) VI. *Bulah*,[4] b. ——.

(56) VII. *Lavinea*,[4] b. ——.

(57) VIII. *Eunice*,[4] b. ——.

(58) IX. *Deliverance*,[4] b. ——.

Simeon,[4] (30) *and Susanna, had*

(59) I. *Glezen*,[5] b. in Bennington, Dec. 22, 1789; m. Sept. 20, 1809, Lovina Atwill, in Whitestown, N. Y. He was licensed as a local preacher in 1809, which constituted him, we believe, the first licensed minister of any denomination west of Genesee River, in the State of N. Y. He joined the Genesee Conference in 1818, and three years after was appointed Presiding Elder. He now resides in Clarence, and travels Niagara district.

(60) II. *Sherlock*,[5] b. in Paris, N. Y., Jan. 1, 1793; m. 1st, Jan. 9, 1817, Lois Slosson, who d. Feb. 21, 1844; m. 2d, Orra Hamlin. Was on the Niagara frontier repeatedly during the war of 1812, and served as a Captain. Has been a magistrate. Is now a farmer, and resides in Clarence, N. Y.

(61) III. *Hiram*,[5] b. in Paris, April 6, 1801; m. Dec. 13, 1838, Julia A., wid. of Doct. Webster, and dau. of Dr. Baldwin, of Onandaga Co., N. Y. Now resides in Michigan.

(62) IV. *Asahel Norton*,[5] b. in Paris, Oct. 19, 1807; m. 1st, April 8, 1833, Lydia A. Webster, of Buffalo, who d. July 28, 1836; m. 2d, Aug. 22, 1837, Lovina F. Atwill. In 1830, was

licensed to preach, since which he has been successively ordained as a deacon and Elder by Bishop Hedding. In 1839 he became secretary of the Genesee Conference, which place he continued to fill till the Conference was divided in 1848, when he was appointed Presiding Elder on the Seneca Lake Dist. in East Gen. Conf. Is the author of a work on "Church Polity." Present res. Waterloo, Seneca Co. N. Y.

(63) V. *Harriet*,[5] b. in Paris, Jan. 1, 1811; m. April 17, 1827, John Conly.

Nathaniel,[4] (31) *and Phebe had*

(64) I. *Olive Armstrong*,[5] b. in Bennington, Dec. 16, 1797; m. March 7, 1816, Henry S. Johnson, farmer at Sempronius—has had five sons and a dau.—now resides in Dexter, Mich., a Wid.

(65) II. *Millard*,[5] b. in Locke, (now Summerhill), Jan. 7, 1800; m. Feb. 5, 1826, Abigail Powers, at the village of Moravia, where she then resided. She d. March 30, 1853, at the City Hotel, Washington, and was buried in *Forest Lawn Cemetery*, in the city of Buffalo. Her genealogy will be found in the *Leland Mag.*, at pages 113 and 114. The incidents in the life of *President Fillmore* are also correctly narrated in the same sketch, and also in the 4th vol. of the *Statesman's Manual*, p. 1917 of the edition of 1852, published in N. Y., by Edward Walker, and likewise in the *Lives of the Presidents*, published by G. H. Salisbury, at Brattleboro', Vt., 1852. He has had a son and a daughter, the former Millard Powers,[6] was b. at Aurora, April 25, 1828—is by profession a lawyer, and acted as private Secretary for his father during his Presidential term. Mary Abigail,[6] the daughter, was b. in Buffalo, March 27, 1832.

(66) III. *Cyrus*,[5] b. in Locke, Dec. 22, 1801; m. May 19, 1825, Laura Morey, in Holland, N. Y. Resides in Greenfield, Indiana, a farmer; has had 3 sons and 3 daughters.

(67) IV. *Almon Hopkins*,[5] b. in Sempronius, (now Niles), April 13, 1806; and d. at Aurora, Jan. 17, 1830—a student at law.

(68) V. *Calvin Turner*,[5] b. in Sempronius, July 9, 1810; m. 1830, Miranda Waldo. Resides near Ann Arbor, Mich., by occupation a carpenter.

(69) VI. *Julia*,[5] b. in Sempronius, Aug. 29, 1812; m. Oct. 27, 1840, A. C. Harris, a lawyer by profession, and res. at Toledo.

(70) VII. *Darius Ingraham*,[5] b. in Sempronius, Nov. 16, 1814; and d. at Aurora, March 9, 1837. A student at law.

(71) VIII. *Charles De Witt*,[5] b. in Sempronius, Sept. 23, 1817; m. Feb. 11, 1840, Julia Etta Green. Is by occupation a mason, and resides at St. Paul's, Minnesota, Ter.

(72) IX. *Phebe Mana*,[5] b. in Sempronius, Nov. 23, 1819; died unmarried at Adrian, Mich., July 2, 1843.

Amaziah,[4] (37) *and Hannah had children b. in Franklin.*

(73) I. *Daniel*,[5] b. Dec. 29, 1787; m. June, 1823, Susan F. Cook, of Keesville, N. Y. After being engaged five years in teaching, he entered the itinerant ministry of the M. E. church in 1811, and has been actively employed as Presiding Elder

and otherwise for a period of more than 40 years. Something more than half of this time has been spent in Boston and other parts of Mass. His present and permanent residence is in Providence, R. I. The elder of his two sons, Geo. H., is a grad. of Brown Univ., and a Professor of Math. in Newton University, Baltimore. Charles W., the younger, is a med. grad. of Harvard Coll.

(74) II. *Rebecca*,[5] b. July 12, 1789.

(75) III. *Asa*,[5] b. Dec. 25, 1791; m. Dec. 25, 1811, Sophia M. Packwood, of Colchester, Conn. In 1816, he removed to Lee, N. Y., where he now resides, a farmer.

(76) IV. *Sally*,[5] b. Aug. 4, 1793.

(77) V. *Jesse*,[5] b. July 9, 1795; m. Mary Ann, daughter of Rev. Mr. Wilson, Cong. minister in Providence. In 1818, entered the ministry of the M. E. church. Has labored in Salem, Mass., and elsewhere. Resides in Providence.

(78) VI. *Hiel*,[5] b. July 27, 1795; m. Oct. 9, 1826, Elizabeth Hyde. Is Local Preacher of the M. E. church, and res. in Norwich.

(79) VII. *Mira*,[5] b. Jan. 11, 1801.

(80) VIII. *Ruby*,[5] b. Sept. 14, 1803; and d. June 1, 1839.

(81) IX. *Mahala*,[5] b. Dec. 2, 1806.

Lavius,[4] (38) *and Philura had*

(82) I. *Lavius*,[5] b. in Franklin, April 9, 1792; m. 1st, July 30, 1829, Alvira M. McNeil, who died July 20, 1842; m. 2d, Nov. 11, 1846, Lucia Collins.

(83) II. *Lorin B.*,[5] b. in Franklin, May 9, 1794.

(84) III. *Philura H.*,[5] b. in Middlebury, Vt., July 18, 1796; m. Nov. 27, 1831, Phineas Lord.

(85) IV. *La Fayette*,[5] b. in Middlebury, Nov. 11, 1798; was by profession a Physician, and d. Sept. 6, 1819, at Lockport Hospital, Norfolk, Va.

(86) V. *Cleora S.*,[5] b. in Middlebury, March 14, 1801; m. Dec. 12, 1819, Rodman Chapman.

(87) VI. *Philetus P.*,[5] b. in Middlebury, July 11, 1803; m. 1st, March 1834, Mildred Cooper, who d. Aug., 1835; m. 2d, July, 1837, Electa Dunning.

(88) VII. *Benjamin Franklin*,[5] b. in Middlebury, Dec. 1, 1805; d. Aug. 10, 1806.

(89) VIII. *Julia A. H.*,[5] b. June 21, 1807; m. March 1831, Erasmus Darwin Cooley, who d. Jan. 1841.

(90) IX. *Benjamin Franklin*,[5] b. Sept. 19, 1810; m. Aug., 1834, Lorain Willie.

(91) X. *Delia*,[5] b. Oct. 28, 1811; and d. Aug. 13, 1812.

Septa,[4] (41) *and Eunice had children b. in Chazy, N. Y.*

(92) I. *Phebe E.*,[5] b. June 19, 1799; m. March 19, 1818, Jonathan Hyde, who d. July 29, 1844.

(93) II. *Fanny R.*,[5] b. June 27, 1801; m. Jan. 29, 1825, Caleb Luther, of Plattsburgh, N. Y.

(94) III. *Nancy T.*,[5] b. Jan. 29, 1804; m. Sept. 1, 1830, Julius C. Churchill, of Champlain, N. Y.

(95) IV. *Zerviah B.*,[5] b. Jan. 22, 1806; m. Jan. 13, 1826, John North.

(96) V. *Elisha E.*,[5] b. July 6, 1808; and d. Aug. 4, 1809.
(97) VI. *Harriet*,[5] b. Feb. 22, 1810; m. Feb. 19, 1833, Shubael Burdick, of Plattsburgh, N. Y.
(98) VII. *Elisha E.*,[5] b. May 23, 1812; m. Aug. 10, 1836, Margaret Arthur. Is a hardware merchant, and resides in Zanesville, Ohio.
(99) VIII. *Laura*,[5] b. April 23, 1814; m. April 16, 1834; Geo. Bristol, of Scotsville, N. Y.
(100) IX. *Sabrina*,[5] b. July 18, 1816; m. July 3, 1839, Curtis H. Buckman, of Chazy, New York.
(101) X. *Eunice*,[5] b. Nov. 30, 1818; m. Oct. 20, 1844, Wm. H. Chisholm, of Chazy, N. Y.
(102) XI. *John D. L. F. S.*,[5] b. Sept. 6, 1820; m. April 16, 1846, Sarah Crawford, of Wisconsin.

Comfort Day,[4] (49) *and Annice had b. in Franklin.*

(103) I. *Hannah B.*,[5] b. Feb. 20, 1814; m. Dec. 30, 1832, Jabez H. Tracy.
(104) II. *John L.*,[5] b. Jan. 26, 1816; m. March 25, 1838, Hannah H. Frink.
(105) III. *Rufus E.*,[5] b. Feb. 26, 1818; resides in Ohio, unmarried.
(106) IV. *Jared B.*,[5] b. Oct. 24, 1820; m. 1st, Eliza Smith, who d. ——; m. 2d, Sarah Fuller.
(107) V. *Earl*,[5] b. Dec. 22, 1822; and d. May 22, 1823.
(108) VI. *Septa*,[5] b. Aug. 2, 1824; m. Sarah M. Hatch.
(109) VII. *Ralph H.*,[5] b. May 16, 1827; m. Oct. 18, 1848, Ann E. Fitch. Is a blacksmith, and resides in Norwich.
(110) VIII. *Charles L.*,[5] b. June 23, 1830; m. March 10, 1851, Eunice J. Williams. Is a carriage maker, and res. in Lisbon, Conn.

FISHER. Aaron[4] Geer (*Jonathan*[3-2], *George*[1]) was born 7 May 1722; d. 13 Dec. 1813; mar., first, Mercy Fisher, in Preston, Conn., 20 Jan. 1742/3. Children: Samuel, b. 8 Nov. 1743; Anna, b. 22 Dec. 1745; Mercy, b. 2 Sept. 1747; Amos, b. 22 Sept. 1749. Mercy (Fisher) Geer died 2 Feb. 1752/3. Apparently she has never been identified, specifically not in Walter Geer's *Geer Genealogy* (New York, 1923). Acting at my request, Mrs. Charles E. Ford has provided an answer to this problem. She suggests that Mercy was Marcy Fisher, b. 13 May 1720, in Norton, Mass., dau. of Nathaniel[2] Fisher (*Daniel*[1]) by his wife Deborah, whose maiden name, so far as I know, has not been found (see Winifred Lovering Holman, "Fisher Family of Bristol County, Massachusetts," 1935, typescript, Society's Library). Among the heirs in the will of Nathaniel Fisher (dated 7 Mar. 1761; proved 11 Apr. 1761) are the unnamed children of daughter Marcey Geere, deceased (original will, Bristol Co. probate files, Taunton, Mass.; the copy in Probate Records, 17:632-633, calls her "Marcy Gers"). No other probate documents identify Marcey further. Mrs. Ford identifies her with Mercy Fisher because no Geer of any spelling is found in Bristol Co. at this time; Aaron Geer's wife died in 1752/3, leaving four children, and Nathaniel Fisher's daughter, Marcey Geer, had died by 7 Mar. 1761, leaving children; and among the children of Aaron and Mercy Geer were a Samuel and an Amos, and their son Samuel named a child Samuel Fisher Geer. "Samuel" and "Amos" are names not found earlier in Aaron Geer's family, but Marcy Fisher had an uncle Samuel Fisher and a brother, Amos, b. 22 Aug. 1723, who probably died young.—David L. Greene, Department of English, Piedmont College, Demorest, Ga. 30535.

MR. FITCH.

North Hadley 1 mo. 27th 1848.

Respected Friend, the Editor of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

From the "Register," Vol. I., page 315, I copy the following; viz.:

"In the year 1660, the Rev. James Fitch, the first pastor of the church of Saybrook, with the greater part of his church, moved from Saybrook to Norwich. Said Mr. Fitch continued to be pastor of said church at Norwich, until by reason of his age and infirmity he resigned his said office about the year 1696, and in 1702 removed to the town of Lebanon, and soon after died in a good old age."

To add to the information respecting this James Fitch, I will copy an extract from my friend the late John Fitch of Mansfield, Ct., who was many years a judge in that state.

"The Venerable Mr. Fitch of whom you speak is my ancestor, being the fifth generation from him in the line of his 4th son, *John*, who settled in Windham. He had nine sons and five daughters. One or more of his sons settled in Lebanon, where he retired after the infirmities of age rendered him unable to pursue his public labors, where he died. The old burying-ground in Lebanon received his remains, and contains a monument to his memory.

"The inscription [on said monument] is as follows:—'In hoc Sepulchro depositæ sunt Reliquiæ, viri vere Reverendi domini Jacobi Fitch; natus fuit apud Bocking in Comitatu Essexiæ in Anglia, Anno Domini 1622, Decembris 24. Qui postquam linguis et literis optime institutus fuisset, in Nov-Anglia venit, ætatis 16, et deinde vitam degit Harfordiæ, per septennium sub institutione virorum celeberrimorum domini Hooker et domini Stone. Postea munere pastorali functus est apud Saybrook, per annos 14. Illine, cum ecclesiæ, majori parte Norvicem migravit et ibi cæteros vitæ annos transegit in opere evangelico. In senectute, vero præ corporis infirmitate necessario cessabat ab opere publico; tandemque recessit liberis apud Lebanon, ubi, semi-anno fere exacto obdormivit in Jesu, anno 1702, Novembris 18, ætatis suæ 80; vir ingenii acumine, pondere judicii, prudentia, charitate sancta, laboribus, et omnemodo vitae sanctitate, peritia quoque, et vi concionandi nulli secundus.'

"Those of the name in the vicinity of Windham, Lebanon, Canterbury, Preston, Norwich, and Montville are his descendants. Those in the western part of the state (Connecticut) descended from his brother Thomas, who settled in Norwalk ———."*

Thy Friend,

D. M. Leonard.

* In the Rev. Dr. Hall's *History of Norwalk, Ct.*, will be found the best kind of materials for a genealogy of this branch of the Fitch family. — Ed.

MORE YANKEE THAN PURITAN: JAMES FITCH OF CONNECTICUT

James M. Poteet

The Winthrop brothers dubbed him "Black James" and described him as a leader of "rude fellows of desperate fortune" as well as the author of "open and scandalous villanies."[1] Two of his fellow magistrates labeled him "a great land pirate," worse than Wat Tyler or Robin Hood, and asked the General Assembly to "seriously consider how pernicious" he was to "the rising generation in this colony."[2] Sir Henry Ashurst damned him as "the Cananite . . . in your land."[3] The object of this obloquy from the genteel was James Fitch, politician, land speculator, and disturber of the established order in colonial Connecticut. Far more Yankee than Puritan, Fitch is a clear example of that tortuous transition that historians have sought to describe and locate in time.[4] A model of economic individualism and political competitiveness, a contrast to the traditional virtues of social unity and harmony, Fitch manifests the confusion and disorder that often accompanied the secularization of New England. Beyond this symbolic importance, Fitch was also a significant figure in Connecticut history. Though he ended his life bested by his enemies, for a brief moment he was a bold challenger for power in the colony. His bid for supremacy was so nearly successful, in fact, that it left a folk memory that troubled Connecticut's gentry leaders a half century afterwards.[5]

There was little in Fitch's heritage to point his future course or suggest his ultimate notoriety. Born in Saybrook, Connecticut, on 2 August 1649, he was the son of the Reverend James Fitch. While the clerical father was one of that "second class" of divines described by Cotton Mather as those "whose education for their designed ministry not being finished, yet came over from England . . . and had their education perfected in this country,"[6] an ecclesiastical pedigree carried with it a certain standing in orthodox Connecticut. In 1660 Pastor Fitch led a portion of his Saybrook congrega-

1. "The Winthrop Papers," Massachusetts Historical Society, *Collections,* 5th ser., 8 (1882): 462; *ibid.,* 6th ser., 3 (1889): 334. Hereafter cited as Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*

2. "Early Letters and Documents Relating to Connecticut, 1643-1709," Connecticut Historical Society, *Collections,* 24 (1932): 170. Hereafter cited as Conn. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*

3. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.,* 6th ser., 3 (1889): 121.

4. For instance, see Richard L. Bushman, *From Puritan to Yankee: Character and Social Order in Connecticut, 1690-1765* (Cambridge, 1967) or Richard S. Dunn, *Puritans and Yankees: The Winthrop Dynasty of New England, 1630-1717* (Princeton, 1962).

5. Roger Wolcott, "A Memoir for the History of Connecticut," Conn. Hist. Soc., *Colls.,* 3 (1895): 329-330.

6. Cotton Mather, *Magnalia Christi Americana* (Hartford, 1892), 1:236-237.

tion into the wilderness to settle the town of Norwich; in that frontier community, the Reverend Fitch unknowingly prepared his legacy for his son.[7]

Even in the wilderness, Fitch maintained the Puritan clergy's reputation for scholarship and presumably tutored his son who, while never able to master the most elementary rules of punctuation, later demonstrated a talent for invective prose and even crude poetry.[8] The reputation of the senior Fitch did not rest on his theological writing, however, but on his vigorous missionary work among the Indians of Connecticut, particularly the Mohegans. Having mastered the Indian language, Fitch worked diligently to convert the famous chieftain Uncas and his son Owaneco. For a time the work among "those poor heathen" was so promising that the General Assembly of Connecticut acknowledged a readiness to "encourage Mr. Fitch in the work," and he received funds from the United Commissioners.[9] During King Philip's War, Fitch was particularly useful to the colony, maintaining the loyalty of the Mohegans and accompanying the colony's forces into battle.[10]

The younger Fitch could only profit from this upbringing. Raised on the frontier and in close contact with the Indians, he gained an intimate knowledge of the unsettled lands of eastern Connecticut and learned to manipulate the natives who claimed them. His marriage to Elizabeth Mason, daughter of the family most closely connected with Connecticut's Indians, promised further opportunities. Given both inherited advantages and his own surging ambitions, Fitch rose rapidly in the public affairs of his locality and colony. In 1679 he was elected a Norwich deputy to the General Court. The legislature itself acknowledged his promise by appointing him a magistrate for the town and treasurer of New London County.[11] For the next few years, Fitch was extremely busy in the public affairs of eastern Connecticut, but this did not mean he was neglecting his private interests; it was, in fact, during these years that he laid the founda-

7. See Roscoe C. Fitch, comp., *The Fitch Family in America* (Haverhill, Mass., 1929), 2:38; Francis M. Caulkins, *History of Norwich* (New London, Conn., 1879), 148-151.

8. The senior Fitch published *The First Principles of The Doctrine of Christ* (Boston, 1679), *An Explanation of the Solemn Advice Recommended by the Council in Connecticut Colony* (Boston, 1683) and the first election sermon in the colony to be printed, *An Holy Connexion, Or a True Agreement Between Jehovahs Being a Wall of Fire to His People, and the Glory in the Midst Thereof* (Cambridge, 1674). He also engaged in the scholarly disputes that were a part of the Puritan divine's life; see Connecticut Archives, Ecclesiastical Affairs, 1st ser., 1:81, Connecticut State Library, Hartford.

9. Uncas was a master at manipulating the colonists and even the determined Fitch finally had to report that the once hopeful convert was "abounding more and more in dancings and all manner of heathenism impieties." J. H. Trumbull and C. J. Hoadly, eds., *Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut* (Hartford, 1850-1890), 2:157-158n. Hereafter cited as *Conn. Col. Recs.*

10. Despite his "infermity in all respects," Fitch could not deny the government's plea that "your assistance is so accomodable to the design and to all our officers and soldiers . . . if you may overlook the difficulties and march out again . . . it shall be very acceptable and contentful to us." *Ibid.*, 447, 463.

11. Fitch, *The Fitch Family*, 2:39-40.

tion for his future conflicts.[12] All Connecticut men were preoccupied with land, but Fitch's ambitions would eventually outstrip and dwarf the aspirations of his contemporaries.

The eastern portion of Connecticut was ready ground for a man with land hunger. Titles to the unoccupied portions of the area were hopelessly muddled with overlapping claims and fatally aggravated by the titles of the Mohegan Indians residing in their chieftain Owaneco.[13] In 1680 and again in 1684, Fitch was able to persuade Owaneco to accept him as his guardian and to vest in him title to a great tract of land called the Quinebaug Country.[14] If Fitch could in some manner perfect his possession of this great tract of more than one million acres, he would be the greatest land magnate in New England. As his fellow magistrates later complained, "Fitch . . . hath such a large latitude to spread his wings far and near, he may easily stretch Owaneco's wings over two or three countrys more than his own to accommodate his own designs which C. Fitch might easily effect, seeing Owaneco is a person of so flexable a temper, that he will do anything for a bottle of rum. . . ."[15]

In 1680 Fitch was elected to a coveted seat on the Connecticut Council and appeared to be on the verge of becoming a commanding figure in the colony. His knowledge of the eastern lands, influence over the Indians, and vaunting ambition promised to carry him far. There were, however, potential barriers in his way. One irritating problem was the competing claim of the brothers Wait Still and Fitz John Winthrop to the Quinebaug lands. In 1653 the brothers' father, Governor John Winthrop, Jr., had acquired a claim to the land from an Indian chieftain named Allumps.[16] This claim passed to his sons who, while they did little to confirm it, were utterly unwilling to let this holding slip passively from their aristocratic family. The other threat, appearing suddenly at mid-decade, was the plan of the Stuart kings to bring rational order to their New World possessions by consolidation of the independent provinces of New England under a royal governor.[17] The ultimate establishment of the Dominion of New England under Sir Edmund Andros temporarily threatened Fitch's future.

As early as 1681, Edward Randolph's appearance in Boston produced apprehension throughout New England. John Allyn, Connecticut's secre-

12. Caulkins, *History of Norwich,* 92, 95.

13. Bushman, *From Puritan to Yankee,* 84-86; Connecticut Archives, Towns and Lands, 1st ser., 3:150.

14. Miss Caulkins is probably correct in her assessment that "after the death of his father-in-law, Deputy Governor John Mason, Major Fitch possessed more sway over the sachems than any other individual, not excepting their other distinguished advocate, his brother-in-law Capt. Samuel Mason." Caulkins, *History of Norwich,* 38, 40-41.

15. "Early Letters and Documents," 168.

16. Dunn, *Puritans and Yankees,* 108.

17. For the main outlines of this policy, see Philip S. Haffenden, "The Crown and the Colonial Charter, 1675-1688," *William and Mary Quarterly,* 3rd ser., 15 (1958): 297-311, 452-466.

tary, made inquiries in Boston and was dismayed to learn that Randolph's coming promised "utter ruin" for the region.[18] In 1683 and again in 1686 *quo warranto* writs were sworn against Connecticut, engendering public distress and contention.[19] At last, on 31 October 1687, the issue was settled when Andros himself appeared in Hartford demanding submission; the following day a reluctant General Court acknowledged defeat and accepted absorption into the Dominion of New England.[20] Surviving records reveal little directly about James Fitch's role during these tense months, but his later actions leave no doubt that he opposed surrender of the colony's charter. He had nothing to gain by such a course. From Boston, Fitz John Winthrop hinted at future Dominion offices for many of the old magistrates, but his rival Fitch was not included in that group.[21] Rather, the Dominion posed a direct threat to his future in land speculation. Although Andros did not interfere with land tenures in Connecticut, the colony expected the worst and the governor-general's activities in Massachusetts Bay kept the fears lively.[22] During the Dominion, then, Fitch awaited the future and the unexpected turns it might bring with an uncharacteristic quietude.

On 4 April 1689 the moment Fitch had been unknowingly awaiting arrived. On that day the news that James II had fled the throne was confirmed in Boston and the Bay's saints overthrew the Dominion. Soon the news crossed the forest to Hartford. Sixty years later Roger Wolcott remembered the reception of this tiding: "I never see a day of rejoicing in Connecticut like this."[23] For many, however, the celebration was tempered by political calculations. Since the mid-1670s Connecticut had been entering a transitional period. Rapid population growth was filling the available lands of the colony, and the government's power to distribute the dwindling lands was altering the political culture of the colony. In the past, the absence of economic and social pressures had allowed the standing order of the colony confidently to base its authority on a general consensus and satisfaction among the voters.[24] At the very time the Dominion

18. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:312.

19. Secretary Allyn pragmatically favored submission as did his friend Fitz John Winthrop, who advised "tis thought much better to accept of his Majesty's gracious offer than to stand a trial, which can in no way be advantagable to the interests of your colony. . . ." By March, two magistrates joined Allyn in a petition to the General Court, arguing "it is for the advantage of this Court, freely and voluntarily to submit yourself to his Majesty's dispose. . . . We are for answering his Majesty's expectations, by a present submission." "Roger Wolcott's Memoir," 331.

20. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:248.

21. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 5th ser., 8 (1882): 302.

22. In anticipation of changes, the General Court, in 1685 and 1686, vested title to town lands in the inhabitants of the townships and distributed many of the colony's unclaimed lands. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:177-178, 228, 235.

23. "Roger Wolcott's Memoir," 331.

24. See Anthony N. B. Garvan, *Architecture and Town Planning in Colonial Connecticut* (New Haven, 1951), 14-16.

fell, such a consensus was no longer so easy to construct. Further, the old magistrates had tarnished an important component of their public image—as protectors of the colony's autonomy—by their acceptance of the Dominion. Gershom Bulkeley later remembered, and charged, "how Sir E. A. was caressed. . . . How brisk and jocund they [the old magistrates] were at that time. . . . What liberal healths some of them . . . drank then."[25]

The fall of the Dominion, then, produced a fluid situation into which an ambitious man might venture and greatly enhance his power. Clearly Fitch hoped to do just that by discrediting the old magistrates. In April 1689 the old leaders of the colony preferred a policy of inaction while testing the political winds, but Fitch agitated for an immediate meeting of the freemen. Bulkeley noted, "J. F., a justice of the peace, . . . travels from Dan to Beersheba to incite the freemen," and again, "J. F., his coming up to Hartford once and again, early in the spring, to promote an election. . . ."[26] This proved to be the popular course among the voters, and the old magistrates gave way, dispatching a call for deputies from the towns to assemble in a General Court to be held at Hartford on 9 May 1689.[27]

The traditional leaders of the colony were confused, but they recognized the threat. Fitz Winthrop was "obliged to sigh most sincerely for the hurries and ungoverned dispositions among ourselves" and hoped an election might be delayed if the magistrates could "withstand the people."[28] He recognized the unlikelihood of this course, however, and advised Secretary Allyn, "it is time to rouse yourself since we sorrowfully see some busy spirits hackneying themselves up and down to debauch not only the ignorant, but well disposed people. . . ."[29] Allyn hoped Winthrop himself would stand for the governorship since "I know you can do as much towards the preventing of inconveniences and defeating the designs of Col. Fitch and those with him here and elsewhere as any man among us. . . ."[30] He was joined in this proposal by the Reverend Timothy Woodbridge who urged Winthrop to thwart "the preposterous zeal of some factious hot heads whom I fear."[31]

On 8 May a caucus of nervous magistrates met in Hartford and on the next day presented the assembled representatives of the freemen with three alternatives: to restore the pre-Dominion government; to continue the present situation; or to establish a committee of safety.[32] After active de-

25. "Will and Doom, or the Miseries of Connecticut by and under a Usurped and Arbitrary Power . . . ," Conn. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 3 (1895): 149.

26. *Ibid.*, 151, 154.

27. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:250.

28. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 498-499.

29. *Ibid.*, 499-500.

30. *Ibid.*, 501.

31. *Ibid.*, 33.

32. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:250.

bate, the first choice was settled upon and a Court of Election was held that restored the old magistrates to office.[33] On the surface this constituted a defeat for Fitch who, while restored to his pre-Dominion seat as an Assistant, had not been able to effect a major change among the magistrates. Presumably, however, he was satisfied that the colony's autonomy was again guaranteed, leaving him room to maneuver for the future. Already he was constructing a firm power base in his home county. John Wheeler of New London complained that Fitch had engrossed dictatorial control of the county, charging "that five of the chief members of this county are related (viz.) Capt. Fitch, Capt. Mason, Lt. Daniel Wintrell, Lt. Bruster and Richard Christophers" and that "the said five with Capt. James Morgan and Marshall Samuel Fosdick who are also in affinity with them have most (if not all) the offices, powers and authority of the moment in town and county."[34]

Fitch's ambitions stretched wider than the boundaries of his own county. He had important contacts among the representatives in the Lower House of the Assembly and used them to create a degree of suspicion about the old magistrates. When the deputies boldly demanded that "in case any occasion . . . in reference to our charter of government" arose, then a special session of the Assembly be called "to consider . . . what is necessary to be done, and do not leave it with the Council," he was enjoying some success.[35] He was also effective in creating an image among the electorate. It was reported to Fitz Winthrop that "he [Fitch] is so expert in the act of flattery that he makes many of the people believe that he is the chief patron of their charter priveladges. . . ."[36] He also challenged a rear guard action of Gershom Bulkeley who opposed resumption of charter government; Fitch wrote two pamphlets, *A Plain Short Discourse* and *A Little of the Much,* which justified resumption and offered the harsh advice that the government "screw up the ink-horns, still the tongues, empty the purses, and confine the persons of our objectors."[37]

During the next few years, Fitch was unable to banish the old magis-

33. Two vacancies, caused by deaths in 1688, were filled by the election of Fitz John Winthrop and his close friend Samuel Wyllys to the Board of Assistants.

34. Some idea of the way in which politics in Connecticut could revolve around family groupings may be gained from Wheeler's recital: "as to relation, Capt. Mason's sister married to Capt. Fitch, Capt. Fitch his brother married to Lt. Bruster's daughter, Lt. Bruster's sister married to Lt. Witherell, Lt. Witherell's sister married to Capt. James Morgan, Capt. Morgan's now wife[,] aunt to Richard[,] Christophers and Samuel Fosdeck[,] being own sister to their wives mothers." After this genealogy, the petitioner asked "Whether it doth not seem to be a combination for to engross and monopolize all offices, and consequently the authority into their hands." "The Wyllys Papers," Conn. Hist. Soc., *Colls.,* 21 (1924): 318-319.

35. *Conn. Col. Recs.,* 3:252-253.

36. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc. *Colls.,* 6th ser., 5 (1892): 112.

37. Gershom Bulkeley identified Fitch as "a prime ringleader in the late motions," and charged that he had "scattered two scurrilous libels" in which "if nonsense, notorious falsehood, obloquy and absurdity would do his business, I must confess he hath done it substantially. . . ." "The Miseries of Connecticut," 83-84.

trates from all positions of power, but his own influence grew steadily. He encouraged the Assembly to make contact with Jacob Leisler and was one of the two delegates to visit the New York leader who welcomed their "broderly lofe and kaindness."[38] In the Assembly, he served on committees for every possible function,[39] causing the aristocratic Samuel Wyllys to complain that Fitch had become "the principal Minister of State." Wyllys himself was dropped from the Council and the voters replaced him with one of Fitch's supporters. "Most of our gentlemen," Wyllys wrote his friend Fitz Winthrop, "are secluded both houses of Parliament. Mr. Henry Wolcott and young Mr. Chester are both secluded the House of Commons the last sessions . . . and an eminent cider drinker in the room of one and a person risen out of obscurity in the place of the other." With "public and particular grievances and oppression continued and augmented," Wyllys could only declare that "speedy redress . . . is much desired. . . ."[40] The old magistrates did rouse themselves to send Fitz Winthrop to London as the colony's agent to gain a confirmation of their revolutionary settlement; if he was successful this might repair their tarnished image, but for the moment it simply removed from the scene one of Fitch's most skillful adversaries.[41]

During these years, Fitch's private enterprises also flourished.[42] His opponents complained that he was "exceedingly busy in selling the lands of this colony."[43] In particular, he began settling tenants in the Quinebaug country; from Boston, Wait Winthrop muttered, "I wonder at his confidence," and sought rival tenants. Soon each of the would-be landlords had rival camps—Fitch's tenants at Canterbury and Winthrop's at Plainfield—and a battle ensued with the tenants used as pawns. Wait Winthrop complained to the General Court that Fitch was terrorizing his tenants and legitimizing his outrages as chief judge of the New London county court. Unless "he be lord of your colony, . . ." a furious Winthrop wrote, "I desire . . . the justice of the colony as Englishmen."[44] On one occasion Winthrop complained that Fitch had broken into the house of one of his tenants in an act "termed no better than robbery," and again he charged that Fitch had "threatened to set the Indians" on his retainers. He urged his agent, John Gallup, to do his best to seduce Fitch's tenants away from

38. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 3:467.

39. *Ibid.*, 4:14, 79, 148, 182, 226.

40. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 31.

41. "Early Letters and Documents," 57-63.

42. One indication of Fitch's busy activity during this period are his frequent moves; in 1697 he identified himself as a resident of Norwich; in 1698 of Peagscomsett; in 1699 of Kent; in 1701 of Plainfield; and in 1703 of Canterbury. Caulkins, *History of Norwich*, 137-138.

43. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 31; Samuel Wyllys complained to Wait Winthrop that "the popularity hath put the government on such that we are falling into the dredges of a democratical anarchy." *Ibid.*, 5 (1892): 38.

44. *Ibid.*, 5th ser., 8 (1882): 519-520.

him.[45] Fitch replied in kind, denouncing Winthrop's "foolish, rash, illegal and unreasonable" claims and threatening "wide mouth Galoup . . . and his hauling and lies."[46] Harsh words, lawsuits, and minor acts of violence engulfed the Quinebaug.

Requiring only additional time, Fitch was slowly undermining his public and private opposition. But time was precisely what he did not possess, for the news arrived in December 1697 that the agent to England, Fitz Winthrop, had arrived in Boston with the colony's charter secured. Assistant Caleb Stanley wrote Winthrop that his arrival had "much quieted the good people, especial in respect of the disturbances and convolutions they were in when your honor went from us,"[47] and the Reverend Gurdon Saltonstall rhapsodized, "the very expectation of your being once more among us puts new life and fresh vigor into our affairs which I think would soon have expired if they had not met with such a revival."[48] The old magistrates recognized that Winthrop's success had burnished their image and restored their credit, providing an opportunity to "dispel and scatter those clouds of darkness which some persons of evil principles . . . have been late endeavoring and contriving."[49]

Emboldened by their agent's success, the old order moved swiftly to secure their advantage. A special session of the General Court was called to heap honors on the agent returned. More important, alterations in the frame of government were in order. In the past the role of justice of the peace had been filled by "commissioners" elected in each county, a system that allowed popular local figures to dilute the authority of the General Court. This was swept away by legislation making the justiceships appointive "during the Court's pleasure." In addition, the structure of the county

45. *Ibid.*, 505, 515; Wait Winthrop wrote his brother in London and urged him to return since "our private affairs want you very much," complaining that "we meet with much trouble from the Norwich men and Fitch about the settlement at Quinebaug." *Ibid.*, 507-508.

46. James Fitch to Wait Winthrop, n.d.; James Fitch to John Gallop, 14 July 1699, Winthrop Manuscripts, Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston. Fitch and Gallop were on particularly bad terms. In 1701 Fitch sued Gallop for slander, charging him with "a lying, false and scandalous report"; the suit dragged on through many appeals. See Connecticut Archives, Crimes and Misdemeanors, 1st ser., 1:268; Court Papers, 513, 515, 518. Fitch was particularly involved with Benjamin Palmer, who had originally been his tenant, but had shifted his allegiance to the Winthrops. Wait complained that Fitch "molested" Palmer "contrary to all law and reason" dragging him through the New London county courts where "he seem[ed] to preside" since the juries were Norwich men who "depend on Capt. Fitch his bottom." "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 5th ser., 8 (1882): 517-518. Palmer, for his part, "was in a great passion" and swore to kill Fitch and Marshal John Plumb. See Connecticut Archives, Crimes and Misdemeanors, 1st ser., 1:215, 216; Private Controversies, 1st ser., 4:303, 304, 306; Court Papers, 44-50.

47. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 28.

48. *Ibid.*, 29.

49. *Ibid.*, 253-254; an address from the General Assembly to Winthrop later explained that the "privileges" of the colony were "as great (if not greater)" than any other colony, "which we may in a good measure acknowledge to be by the pains and indefatigableness of your honor. . . . We have in your honor found a faithful and cordial friend in the public concerns of this people. . . ." *Ibid.*, 41.

courts was modified; no longer would they be conducted by the local assistant, but rather by three justices and a judge appointed by the Assembly. With these steps, Fitch was removed from the New London bench and his local influence diminished. So long as the old magistrates could maintain a bare majority in the Assembly, they could guarantee a "safe" man in Fitch's home county.[50]

The next step was to put Winthrop himself at the head of the government. In January 1698 the Reverend James Pierpont approached the potential candidate, suggesting that his election would "make us a quiet and happy people" and noting that "the good success of your solicitations at home has prepared the people" to support him.[51] The Reverend Timothy Woodbridge expressed similar sentiments, urging Winthrop's presence at the Court of Election and promising, "we shall be glad of your directions for our receiving you as is becoming both your person and the benefit we hope for by your coming."[52] Winthrop was ready to serve, noting that the experience of the past few years had produced "unsafe" government.[53] Again Fitch's opponents were successful; the Reverend Gurdon Saltonstall reported to Winthrop that "the election of this day hath been concluded with the joyful acclamations of all the people that your honor hath this government devolved into your hands."[54]

Although it was not readily apparent at the time, Fitch's bid for power had almost run its course. Not only had his public and private enemy been elected governor, but the voters did not return Fitch to the Council. Two of Winthrop's supporters, John Clarke and Samuel Wyllys, went so far as to present the Assembly a general denunciation of the embattled Fitch. Styling themselves as those "who cannot see cause to acknowledge Capt. James Fitch to be Lord Proprietor of this colony," they asked, "let any man give an example of any one of the king's subjects in Europe or America since the time of William the Conqueror to this day, that ever engrossed so much land as Mr. Fitch has done. . . ."[55] In addition, at the October 1698 session of the Assembly, the newly elected governor persuaded the legislators to effect a division of the Assembly into two houses so that the "magistrates and deputies sit distinct," each possessing a veto over the decisions of the other.[56] With this step, the old magistrates needed only a majority in the Upper House to frustrate future proposals by Fitch's supporters in the more numerous Lower House.[57]

50. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:235-236.

51. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 267.

52. *Ibid.*, 33.

53. Dunn, *Puritans and Yankees*, 317.

54. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 34.

55. "Early Letters and Documents," 167-170.

56. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:267.

57. While Winthrop frequently had trouble managing the Lower House, his control of the Upper House was firm; he clearly agreed with Samuel Wyllys that "the best expedient to settle this colony in peace and unity . . . [is] that their Majestys please to declare that persons

If Fitch had suffered a setback in his public career, he was not yet ready to give over his private ambitions. The Winthrop brothers viewed Fitz's election as governor as an opportunity to remedy their "great neglect" of the Quinebaug properties. At the October 1698 Assembly the governor secured the appointment of a commission of partisan assemblymen to survey the disputed area. Fitch countered at the May session; the governor disgustedly reported to his brother, "I see a couple of blades with a petition under the hands of above half the [Quinebaug] inhabitants desiring to have the privileges of a township . . . which was drawn by the old Philistine [Fitch]." Winthrop spoke to the right members of the Assembly, and the petition was ignored, while his own request for incorporation of a plantation at Plainfield was granted.[58] A chastened Fitch was willing to reach some accommodation with the brothers at this point, but his demands were too great, and he was defeated.[59]

The private battle joined, Fitch made a concerted effort to enhance his strength by returning to government. Samuel Wyllys grumbled about his "flattery" of the voters and complained, "thus are the people gulled and deceived by him."[60] In 1700 Fitch regained his seat in the Upper House and began a long campaign to undermine public confidence in the governor and the old magistrates. As the 1702 session drew near, Winthrop lay ill with pleurisy and his brother felt it necessary to come from Boston to monitor the session since he was warned that "by reason of the governor's sundry times absence in the time of the General Court" there was danger that Fitch would again become "dictator" of the colony, a prospect that "increaseth the dissatisfaction of the most prudent sort of men in the colony."[61] The governor's fear of Fitch was sufficient, however, to draw him from his sickbed to scold the legislators, "I perceive the Assembly doth triffle and too long delay justice to my complaints exhibited to this Court against Major Fitch."[62] Fitch replied in kind, accusing Winthrop of countenancing a prohibited trade with Canada, being guilty of "misman-

---

of mean and low degree be not improved in the chiefest place of civil and military affairs, to gratify some little humor . . . but that persons of good parentage, education, ability and integrity be settled in such offices." "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 16-17.

58. *Ibid.*, 5th ser., 8 (1882): 359, 532, 546, 557; *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:272; Dunn, *Puritans and Yankees*, 329.

59. Wait Winthrop, the more determined of the brothers, admitted that "tis time to think whether to begin with Fitch about Quinebaug at N. London court; I am apt to think he is inclined to an accommodation; if it could be well brought about, it would save trouble." "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 5 (1892): 87; the brothers were gaining confidence in their cause, however, and when he drove Fitch's tenant Joseph Johnson from his farm, Wait insisted, "if Major Fitch shall again sell my land to any man . . . I shall certainly endeavor to put him out" and warned against "believing that Major Fitch was a lawyer and carried all before him in this government." Connecticut Archives, Private Controversies, 1st ser., 6:180.

60. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 5 (1892): 112.

61. *Ibid.*

62. *Ibid.*; Connecticut Archives, Civil Officers, 1:74.

agement in government," and other charges that "greatly reflect on the governor's honor."[63]

This attack on Winthrop necessarily reflected on the other magistrates, and they gave evidence of their new found confidence. Ruling Fitch's conduct "very erroneous and illegal," the Upper House gave Winthrop a vote of confidence and expressed anger that the attack on him was made by "one of the honorable members of the Council."[64] Thwarted in his direct attack, Fitch was forced to adopt new tactics, gathering a curious assortment of confederates—including Edward Palmes, John and Nicholas Hallum, and some Mohegan Indians—whose only common tie was their opposition to the standing order of the colony. By serving their own purposes, the old magistrates approximately served the public ends, thus depriving Fitch of the material out of which permanent political factions might be formed. He could do no better than manipulate changing coalitions of malcontents.

The Winthrops had never, for instance, lived easily with their brother-in-law Edward Palmes; their dislike became overt when Palmes challenged their administration of their father's estate, charging they had cheated his late wife of her rightful inheritance.[65] In October 1698 he petitioned the General Court to order the brothers to inventory the estate; the Court denied the petition and charged Palmes expenses.[66] Fellow residents of New London in support of Palmes and Fitch were the Hallum brothers, John and Nicholas. In 1689, on the death of their stepfather, John Liveen, the brothers discovered to their amazement that he had left almost his entire estate to "the ministry of New London," appointing Fitz Winthrop and Edward Palmes as executors. The brothers charged that the bequest—which would have benefitted the Reverend Gurdon Saltonstall, Fitz Winthrop's close friend and confidant—was invalid by reason of the testator's insanity, and they secured the compliance of Palmes, who refused to carry out his executor's duty.[67] Through the winter of 1689-1690 this trio and Fitch conferred in New London; in February, Wait Winthrop reported to his brother that "Sir Hude," as he contemptuously referred to Palmes, was in Boston on an unknown errand—one that became clear when Palmes and the Hallums took ship to carry their complaints to London.[68] The old magistrates were again endangered, for appeals to London threatened the charter, and their image as its keepers was the strongest weapon in their arsenal. Samuel Wyllys urged Winthrop to take the greatest care "for the safety of our charter in such carping times."[69]

63. *Ibid.*, 75.

64. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:391; "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 92; Connecticut Archives, Civil Officers, 1:69.

65. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 255.

66. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:272.

67. Caulkins, *History of New London*, 222-226.

68. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 5th ser., 8 (1882): 531, 540.

69. *Ibid.*, 6th ser., 5 (1892): 51.

When the Privy Council took up Hallum's appeal in March 1702, Connecticut's agent, Sir Henry Ashurst, reported that "they opened up such things . . . that made your cause look very foul." The Council ordered new evidence submitted, and by March 1703 both sides were again gathering affidavits. To bedevil the governor, Fitch managed to preside at the examinations. According to Gurdon Saltonstall, "all I hear he [Fitch] says in his defense is that the case is extraordinary, and I think the same of his proceedings." Again Winthrop's influence in the Assembly prevailed, and that body found Fitch guilty of maladministration and ordered the examining of witnesses redone.[70] While Ashurst did yeoman's work protecting the colony in London, the governor could not do the same for him in Hartford. He reported to the agent that he had not raised the subject of his salary with the Assembly because "Major James Fitch and Capt. Samuel Mason . . . falling in with Major Palmes and Hallum, do all they can to give us all imaginable trouble and destroy our government" and had seized upon the issue of the agency. Winthrop could only hope that in the future "our people will have a better understanding of these persons whose counsels have so misled them."[71]

While Fitch was orchestrating these vexations for his enemies, he also had a hand in a greater crisis. Connecticut claimed title to a great triangle of land in the eastern portion of the colony—about eight hundred square miles in all—by deed from the Mohegan Indians. Portions of the area had been settled for years before the first hint of trouble came, in October 1703, in the form of a complaint from Owaneco, the Mohegan chieftain, claiming the Indians had granted only jurisdiction, and not possession, of the lands to the colony.[72] This claim, which threatened to oust hundreds of families, took on added dimensions when it was learned that Nicholas Hallum was to carry it to London.[73] In July 1704 a royal commission was appointed to investigate the charges; the commission—ultimately boycotted by Connecticut's representatives—found for the Indians, restoring their lands and assessing the colony a bill of costs amounting to £573.[74]

70. *Ibid.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 120, 124; *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:430-431.

71. He also reported that Fitch, Mason, Palmes and Hallum had gone to Rhode Island to secure that colony's seal on papers to be sent to England "to asperse this government." "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 133-134.

72. Connecticut Archives, Indian Records, 1:52, 55, 57, 61; for a history of this involved case see E. Edward Beardsley, "The Mohegan Land Controversy," New Haven Colonial Historical Society, *Papers*, 3 (1882): 209-233.

73. This was a double threat for, as Robert Livingston warned, issues such as this might lead Parliament to begin a general inquiry into the matter of the colony's charter. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 285-288. The colonial agent, Sir Henry Ashurst, also warned of the delicacy of the times: "The Cananite is in your land, therefore, it requires and concerns you to be exact in the administration of your justice, that your enemies may have nothing to object against you." *Ibid.*, 121.

74. *Ibid.*, 349-354. The hearing at Stonington was a general opportunity for mischief. Robert Lord later testified that he was approached by Nicholas Hallum who "suggested to him that now he had an opportunity to make complaint . . . against this government of wrongs done." Connecticut Archives, Indian Records, 1:63.

Declaring that the Indians had been used as tools of "some few English persons who would engross into their hands all the lands mentioned there," the colony instructed its London agent to fight the decision.[75] By feverish activity, Ashurst was able to secure a reversal of the decision and when a new commission of review issued, he was able to frustrate its operation.[76]

While Winthrop was able to parry the attacks of Fitch and company, the continuous assaults did produce unrest in the colony. As early as 1701, the governor felt it necessary to commit his opening remarks to the Assembly to paper lest he be accused of words "which God knows were never in my heart or mouth," and he pled with the deputies to commit their "utmost endeavor to support the interest of our happy constitution."[77] By 1704 the grumbling was so loud that the governor and Assistants took the unprecedented step of circularizing the freemen, urging them "in the critical juncture of our affairs" to "very carefully attend their nominations and election of members of the General Assembly."[78] The next year, an advisor of the governor insisted that the Mohegan lands affair had seriously weakened the government and argued "if your honor do not exert your authority and push on the cause with the greatest vehemence, it will not succeed."[79] The Winthrops could not suppress their amazement that Fitch was annually elected an Assistant, a "tragi-comedy" in their opinion.[80] Fitch plagued Winthrop to the end; after meeting his last Assembly, the old governor sighed that he was "weary of my life" and reported, "I never found them [the deputies] in a worse temper."[81]

Despite his ability to continually vex his enemies, Fitch was losing control of events and was at last ousted from the Quinebaug lands. He almost outlasted the Winthrops. In 1704 the governor complained to his brother, "I am tired with the trouble and charge of it . . . tis the present time and enjoyments that is best; anything else is not worth a T."[82] The governor was willing, however, to make one last effort. In 1705 he persuaded the Assembly to appoint a committee to settle title to the area. It was a very favorable committee; one member, the Reverend James Noyes, assured

75. "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 306.

76. The testy agent told Governor Winthrop, "I have after six months fatigue come to the end of most of the trouble your affairs have given me. Had I thought I should have had so many difficulties to encounter, so many delays, such great interest made against me, I would not for a thousand pounds have engaged in your affairs." *Ibid.*, 324; also see *ibid.*, 378-380.

77. *Ibid.*, 524-525.

78. *Ibid.*, 271-272.

79. *Ibid.*, 311, 316.

80. The governor's nephew wrote him in 1706, "the freemen of Connecticut certainly intend to act a tragi-comedy this year, to re-elect Black James . . . after all his open and scandalous villanies. The Attorney General told me the other day that we should quickly hear it an article against the charter that they elected such a scandalous fellow into the magistracy." *Ibid.*, 336.

81. *Ibid.*, 286.

82. *Ibid.*, 343; later he chided brother Wait, "conceits to have such faggots in cold weather as the man in the moon carries on his back warms very little." *Ibid.*, 358.

Winthrop of his desire to serve him "with my old brains and bones" and even playfully promised to "make you a *plainfield* for your honor to walk without any *fitches* to entangle your feet."[83] The governor wrote another friend on the committee, the Reverend Timothy Woodbridge, urging him to review the past history of the controversy since "one sees farthest when he stands upon others shoulders."[84] Fitch railed against the committee, but to no avail.[85] The committee ultimately found defects in both Winthrop and Fitch claims to the disputed area and reported their inability to "put those unhappy differences to a final issue." They did, however, privately suggest to the Winthrops that they resign their claims to the colony and receive in return title to two farms of 1,000 acres each. This was the best issue of the long controversy available to the brothers and they ultimately accepted it.[86]

Left out of the Quinebaug settlement, a disgruntled Fitch retired from public affairs for a period. Although Governor Winthrop died in 1707, another implacable enemy, the Reverend Gurdon Saltonstall, was elected to the governorship, and the aging Fitch seemed tired of the struggle. His legacy continued, however, to plague the government. The inhabitants of Plainfield, caught up in Fitch's tangled titles, plaintively asked, "unto whom shall the oppressed apply themselves?" Revealing their "miserable, deplorable, undone condition" to the Assembly, they begged the legislators to "relieve us."[87] Across the Quinebaug River at Canterbury, the townsmen complained that "some must buy their lands twice and thrice and even more" and still they could not secure clear title.[88] Throughout the eastern portion of the colony, title confusion was "very discouraging and disheartening," producing a situation "almost to subversion of good order and friendly society."[89] Acknowledging that "great and many difficulties arise in the new towns . . . on the east side of Connecticut River which do

83. *Ibid.*, 346.

84. *Ibid.*, 342.

85. Fitch progressively developed something approaching a conspiracy thesis. Initially his complaints were directed toward Winthrop's Quinebaug agent, John Gallop: "your foolish, rash, illegal and unreasonable acting," he charged Gallop, had so damaged him that "should you and all you have and yours to the 5th generation be serviceable as slaves it would as I suppose do a small matter to make satisfaction as to the wrong you have done." James Fitch to Sgt. John Gallop, 14 July 1699, Winthrop Mss., Massachusetts Historical Society. Soon he assigned blame to Winthrop personally, reminding him that "a Connecticut governor hath three superiors, God, the king and the law." James Fitch to Fitz John Winthrop, Dec. 1699, *ibid.* Finally, he imagined the entire government massed against him and offering only "unkindly, unmanly, uncivilly, and unchristianly" treatment. James Fitch to Governor and Council, 23 Aug. 1703. *Ibid.*

86. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 4:535-536; 5:10; "The Winthrop Papers," Mass. Hist. Soc., *Colls.*, 6th ser., 3 (1889): 358.

87. Connecticut Archives, Towns and Lands, 1st ser., 3:169a.

88. They also complained that Fitch and his friends had "swept up all the good land upon Quinebaug with all the other good land wheresoever it lay, and all for a song or triffle, so that nothing was left but poor rocky hills and hungry land." *Ibid.*, 136a, 2751; Richard M. Boyles, *History of Windham County, Connecticut* (New York, 1889), 485.

89. Connecticut Archives, Towns and Lands, 1st ser., 3:141-143.

very much clog and hinder the good settlement of said towns," the Assembly appointed a committee in 1717 to attempt a settlement of the "perplexities," but the committee could only confirm the "lamentable and confused" situation and predict that "the troubles . . . [are] still growing and increasing to the great damage of the whole government."[90]

The committee's concern was readily confirmed by Governor Saltonstall. Dismayed by a government overwhelmed by contention growing out of the land disputes, he pled with the legislature to "expell everything that looks like faction," warning that the "seeds of contention" sown in the legislature would automatically be "propagated through the land" and the "natural end of these things is the ruin of your present constitution."[91] It was at this point that James Fitch made his last appearance on the public stage in Connecticut. Endless lawsuits and title disputes had brought Fitch into financial difficulties, and he began selling land in the Wabbaquasset country, a portion of the Mohegan lands whose title he had been denied by the Assembly.[92] Determined to maintain their policy of regaining control of undisposed lands, the governor and Council met on 19 February 1717 and issued a proclamation "signifying that such proceedings are without the privity of the government" and threatening prosecution of any buyers who purchased title from Fitch.[93] The irascible and hard-pressed Fitch scorned the proclamation, declaring that he "could have taken it to pieces . . . and cut it in as many pieces as the protestant did the Popish wooden god." Basing his claim to the Wabbaquasset country on title by native right, he boldly threatened to "bring this and other things before the King and Council if occasion and necessity requires."[94]

This defiance was vintage Fitch, but he had not taken into account how his influence in the colony had waned. The Council confidently took up the challenge and issued a warrant for the arrest of the "scandalous and seditious" Fitch.[95] Lameness prevented Fitch's arrest, but it did not still his pen. In a condescending letter, he denied the legality of the arrest warrant and promised a full defense of his measures.[96] When the Assembly met in May, Governor Saltonstall opened the session with a bitter speech in which he threatened to resign since "its thought safe to insult the government in the most public and solemn manner as can be, as Major Fitch has lately done," and the Council demanded that Fitch be hauled before them despite his "pretense of lameness."[97] Fitch retained enough support in the

90. Connecticut Archives, Indian Records, 1:84.

91. Connecticut Archives, Civil Officers, 1:163.

92. Fitch was laying out lots and making arrangements for a township north of Tolland. Ellen Larned, *History of Windham County* (Worcester, 1874), 1:150.

93. *Conn. Col. Recs.*, 5:586; Connecticut Archives, Crimes and Misdemeanors, 1st ser., 2:129.

94. *Ibid.*, 130.

95. *Ibid.*, 133a.

96. Despite the pretended burdens of "little experience and so little reading and ability," Fitch again threatened to pursue the case in England if necessary. *Ibid.*, 134.

97. *Ibid.*, Civil Officers, 1:136a.

Lower House for this demand to be rejected; the deputies suggested he be requested to appear before the Superior Court when it sat in New London, a proposal rejected in disgust by the Council.[98] Resolution of the conflict was finally provided by Fitch himself. His land titles as frail as his health, the old rebel wearily admitted that "upon due consideration of matters and things appearing to me now with another face than at the time when I labored under great temptations, [I] do freely confess that I have in so doing acted very indiscretely and disrespectfully to his honor the Governor, am heartily sorry and condemn myself therefore."[99] Not satisfied to have Fitch "on the stool of repentence," the governor pressed for a £20 fine, but the Lower House insisted the confession was adequate and the farcical episode was ended.[100]

Stripped of any remaining illusions regarding his influence, Fitch retired to Canterbury where he died on 10 November 1727. Whether his last years were spent reliving that brief period when he was a political figure to be reckoned with or in bitter resentment for his failure to attain continuing power is unknown. His career had, however, hastened changes occurring in Connecticut. Fitch had not only provided an example of economic individualism and political competitiveness for others to emulate, but had served also as a catalyst for change. His sale of Indian lands had drawn all those who claimed title by "native right" into the political arena. The ensuing controversy was, the Council bitterly charged, the "ruin of our ancient peace and order."[101] Certainly the "ancient peace" of the government was gone. After 1715 each session of the Assembly saw a protracted and bitter clash between the two houses over the prerogative of appointment of local authorities. In the long contest, the Lower House gained a new sense of self-identity and assertiveness, claiming special rights residing in the "commonality or those that represent the freemen."[102] Ultimately the discontent moved from the legislative halls to the countryside. Despite the government's continuing efforts to unsort and quiet tangled titles, physical conflict was inevitable. In the summer of 1721, irate farmers in Colchester used violence to repel a team of government surveyors sent to the town, and the next year was marked by that "most lamentable and very heinous mutiny" known as the Hartford Riot of 1722.[103] The Puritan commonwealth of Connecticut had disappeared and in its place was a provincial society of Yankees, whose prototype was James Fitch.

98. *Ibid.*, Crimes and Misdemeanors, 1st ser., 2:137, 140.

99. *Ibid.*, 139.

100. *Ibid.*, 138; Journal of the Lower House of Assembly, 12, 13 May 1717, Connecticut State Library, Hartford.

101. Connecticut Archives, Towns and Lands, 1st ser., 3:148.

102. *Ibid.*, Civil Officers, 1:323.

103. James Poteet, "Unrest in the 'Land of Steady Habits': The Hartford Riot of 1722," *Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society*, 119 (1975): 223-232.

James M. Poteet is Associate Professor of History at the University of Houston.

FLOWER.—While compiling certain information for the lately published Baldwin Genealogy Supplement, I made considerable use of a family record written in 1837. I send for the REGISTER a record which does not appear in the Baldwin, in the hope that it may assist some one in his researches.

New Haven, Conn. DWIGHT E. BOWERS.

From Private Record of Samuel Baldwin. 1837.

Joseph Flower of Weathersfield, Conn., b. 1705 or 6; m. Sarah Wright of same town, Oct. 25, 1727, both being 22 years of age. Their children were:

1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 26, 1728; m. Nathaniel Leonard, and removed to Sheffield, Mass., where she d. Feb. 9, 1767, leaving ch.: i. Huldah; ii. Sarah; iii. Nathaniel, m. —— Tibbets, and d. in Sheffield; iv. and v. Mary and Lucy (twins), Lucy m. Samuel Baldwin (see Baldwin Gen. Supp. p. 1129); vi. Abigail. Nathaniel, the father, m. 2d and left ch. Rico and Phebe.
2. *Joseph*, b. March 13, 1730; d. in Springfield.
3. *Ozias*, b. Dec. 22, 1731; d. a violent death in Springfield.
4. *Rebecca*, b. Nov. 13, 1733; m. —— Saltinstall of New London.
5. *Lydia*, b. Sept. 9, 1735; m. 1st, —— Granger, and 2d, —— Palmer. Her dau. Clarissa Granger, m. 1st, —— Pierpont, and 2d, Thaddeus Leonard.
6. *Abigail*, b. July 17, 1737; m. Jesse McIntyre, and d. about 1822 in Springfield. Husband d. a year or two before, æt. 80.
7. *Lucy*, b. April 12, 1739; m. 1st, —— King, and 2d, —— Horton; d. in Springfield at her son's, Dwight (?) Horton.
8. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 18, 1742.
9. *Timothy*, b. Oct. 12, 1743.
10. *Elisha*, b. June 10, 1746. } "These two went to the Mississippi, near
11. *Josiah*, b. April 17, 1748. } Natches, and died."

PEDIGREE OF FOOTE.

*Compiled from Goodwin's Genealogy of the Foote Family.**

Nathaniel Foote was admitted freeman of Mass. 3 Sept. 1634. He settled at Wethersfield, Ct. about 1636, where he resided till his death in 1644, æ. ab. 51. = Elizabeth, sister of John Deming; m. about 1615 in England. After Mr. F's death, she married, about 1646, Thomas Welles, afterwards Governor of Connecticut.

- Elizabeth, b. ab. 1616, d. 8 Sept. 1700; m. 1638, Josiah Churchill.
- Nathaniel, of Wethersfield; b. ab. 1620, d. 1655, æ. 34. = Elizabeth, dau. of Lt. Samuel Smith; m. 1646. She married 2d, William Gull.
  - Nathaniel, born 16 Jan. 1647; d. 12 Jan. 1703; m. Margaret Bliss.
  - Samuel, b. 1 May, 1649; d. 7 Sept. 1689; m. Mary Merrick.
  - Daniel, b. 1652; 1st w. Sarah; 2d w. Mary.
  - Elizab'h, b. 1654; slain by Indians, 16 Sept. 1696; m. Daniel Belden.
- Mary, b. about 1623; mar. 1st, John Stoddard; 2d, John Goodrich; 3d, Thomas Tracy.
- Robert, of Wethersfield, New Haven and Branford; b. ab. 1627, died 1681. = Sarah——, who afterwards mar. Aaron Blachley.
  - Nathan'l of Branford; b. 13 April, 1660; d. 1714. = Tabitha, dau. of Stephen Bishop, d. 1715, æ. 57.
    - Elizabeth, bap. Mar. 1696; m. Joseph Taintor.
    - Dorcas, bap. Mar. 1696; m. William Goodrich.
    - Nathaniel, bp. June, 1696, d. 4 July, 1771; mar. Hannah Frissell.
    - Daniel, bp. Feb. 1697, d. 23 Oct. 1774; mar. Mary Barker.
    - Moses, of Branford and Waterbury, Ct.; b. 13 Jan. 1702, d. at W., Feb. 1770; mar. 1st, Mary, dau. of John Byington, 22 June, 1726, who d. Jan. 1740; m. 2d, Ruth, dau. of John Butler, 5 Nov. 1740, who d. at Gill, Mass., 7 Aug. 1792. He had 12 children. His son Obed, b. 25 Nov. 1741, m. Mary, dau. of Rev. Samuel Todd, by whom he had 11 children, one of whom (Dea. Samuel, b. 7 April, 1770, d. 25 Jan. 1843) was father of Hon. Elial Todd Foote, now of New Haven, Ct.
    - Abraham, bap. June, 1704; died young.
    - Abigail, b. 1706; mar. John Bird, 20 Aug. 1725.
  - Sarah, b. 12 Feb. 1662; m. 1st, Isaac Curtis; 2d, Nathaniel How.
  - Elizab'h, b. 8 Mar. 1664; d. May, 1730; m. John Graves.
  - Joseph of B., b. 6 Mar. 1666; d. 6 March, 1751; m. 1st, Abigail Johnson; 2d, Sarah Rose; 3d, wid. Susanna Frisbie.
  - Samuel, of B., born 14 May, 1668, d. 1696; m. Abigail Barker.
  - John, of B., b. 24 July, 1670, d. 1713; wf. Mary
  - Stephen of B., b. 14 Dec. 1672, d. 23 Oct. 1762; m. 1st, Elizabeth Nash; 2d, wid. Hannah Howd.
  - Isaac, twin of Stephen, d. 11 Feb. 1758; mar. Rebecca Dickerman.
- Frances, b. ab. 1629; mar. 1st, John Dickinson, 1648; 2d, Francis Barnard, 1677.
- Sarah, b. ab. 1632; m. Jeremiah Judson, 1652; d. 1673.
- Rebecca, b. ab. 1634; mar. 1st, Philip Smith; 2d, Aaron Cook; d. at Hadley, 6 April, 1701.

* See a notice of this work, *Register*, Vol. IV. p. 94.

BRIEF NOTICE OF THE HONORABLE ORIN FOWLER, WITH A SKETCH OF THE PEDIGREE OF THE FAMILY.

[By Horatio N. Otis, Esq., of New York.]

Hon. Orin Fowler, who died at Washington, D. C., the 3d September, 1852, was one of a family of twelve children, born at Lebanon, Conn., on the 29th July, 1791. His great grandfather *John*[4] Fowler, one of the first settlers of Lebanon, was no doubt son of *Jonathan*,[3] the grandson of *Mr William*[1] *Fowler*, one of the first magistrates of New Haven Colony. The birth of Jonathan[3] is recorded on the New Haven Records, 8 Feb'y, 1650, at which place he was living, 1681. In 1683, he is called of Norwich. At this place he m. as his second wife probably, Elizabeth, dau. of "John Ranols," 3 August, 1687, and had by her *Elizabeth*[4] born 10 March, 1688–9, m. 8 January, 1713, Thomas Loomis; *Joseph*[4], born 28 Sept. 1691, m Elizabeth Powell; *Sarah*[4], b. 20 Dec. 1693; *Jonathan*[4], b. 20 May, 1696. In his will he mentions only these four children; yet *John*[4] and *Thomas*[4] (among the first settlers of Lebanon,) were probably his children by a former wife.

John[4] was born (as found by his age at death) 1680, and died 8 May, 1751, "having served God and his generation faithfully, being very skilful and successful in the throat distemper." His wife Sarah died 14 Jan. 1774, in the 88th year of her age. Their children were *John*[5], b. 31 Oct. 1708, wife Dorothy; *Mary*[5], b. 13 Nov. 1710; *Mark*,[5] b. 7 Nov. 1712; *Dijah*[5], b. 10 June, 1717; *Sarah*[5], m. —— Clark.

Capt. *Dijah*[5] m. Abigail, dau. of Sergeant Isaac Bigelow, of Colchester, 18 Dec. 1745. She was b. 13 April, 1723, and was the grand-daughter of Samuel Bigelow, who was the son of John B. and his wife Mary, dau. of John Warren, Sen., of Watertown, Mass. Capt. Dijah[5] Fowler d. 14 Dec. 1804, æ. 88, and had, I. *Abigail*[6], b. 1 March, 1747, m. 1st, —— Skinner, 2d, —— Dean; II. *Dijah*[6], born 14 Aug. 1748, m. Mary ——, and had two children; III. *Sarah*[6], born 7 June, 1750, m. Samuel Colt, of Lyme, Ct.; IV. *Lydia*[6], born 7 Feb'y, 1753, m. —— Bowen, of Woodstock; V. *John*[6], b. 5 Dec. 1754, m. Anna Skinner, was a Rev. pensioner, and died 1834, and she d. at Woodstock, Oct. 1850, æ. 97; VI. *Mark*,[6] b. 9 May, 1756, m. Mariam ——; VII. *Amos*[6], b. 17 March, 1758, m. Rebecca, dau. of John Dewey and Rhoda Gillett, and she d. 18 Aug. 1850, æ. 91.

The last named *Capt. Amos*[6] served in the Rev. War, and was one of Washington's "Life Guard." He was in the retreat from L. I., and among the last of those who passed over to New York Island. He was at the battle of Brandywine, and died 30 November, 1837.

His oldest son *Orin*[7], the subject of this notice, grad. at Yale College, 1815, and after pursuing his theological course under Dr. Dwight, performed an extensive missionary tour in the Valley of the Mississippi, returned in 1819, and was settled as pastor in Plainfield, Ct. He removed to Fall River, when that place was but a small village, where he discharged the duties of a pastor for twenty years. He was Representative and Senator in the State Legislature of Massachusetts, from Fall River, several years. In 1848 he was elected to Congress, where he soon gained attention, particularly by his bold and able reply to Mr. Webster's speech of 7 March, 1850. He was reëlected to Congress in 1850, by a majority of 3500, and would unquestionably have been reëlected had he lived until November. But he died at his post, after an illness of only five days.

Massachusetts has seldom had a more pure-minded, consistent and laborious representative at the seat of Government. Mr. Fowler was a good representative of the Puritan politics and Puritan morals of Massachusetts. He was much esteemed at Washington, and exceedingly popular at home. He was noted for his strict attention to his duties, and inflexible adherence to the principles which he cherished, laboring for the good of man and the prosperity of his country. In private life he was a pattern man, ever kind and generous, maintaining the dignity of his manhood, nobly exemplifying the graces of his profession by a well-ordered life and a godly conversation. He was in every sense of the word a *good man*.

A GENEALOGICAL MEMOIR OF THE DESCENDANTS OF AMBROSE FOWLER OF WINDSOR, CT.

INTRODUCTION.

The family of Fowler, now quite numerous in this country, is derived from different emigrant ancestors, from various parts of England, arriving at different times, of no relationship, or quite remote if any. Tradition would seem to favor a connection, but in most cases it is probably the old story of the "three brothers."

Phillip Fowler is the ancestor of the Ipswich family of that name. He was a freeman, Mass. Colony, 3 Sept. 1634; settled at Ipswich, where he was a "clothmaker," and where he d. 24 June, 1679, æ. 88, leaving a numerous posterity. His name is on the patent or charter from Lord Sheffield, 1623, to a body of settlers at Cape Ann. These planters afterwards removed to Salem and Boston "for a better soil.— Sarah Fowler of this family, living 1851, m. Gov. William Plummer, who d. 1850, æ. 92. Dea. S. P. Fowler of Danversport is a descendant of Phillip. It is probable that *John Fowler*, who was at Springfield 1695, was of this family. According to the S. Records he m. Hannah Scott, 31 Oct. 1695, and had Hannah, b. 13 Aug. 1696; John, b. 16 April, 1698; Mary, b. 12 Feb. 1699; Sarah, b. 20 Jan. 1701; Abigail, b. 26 May, 1703; Elizabeth, b. 1705; Christopher, b. 29 Oct. 1708; Elisha, b. 16 Feb. 1710.

Joseph Fowler is mentioned as a first settler near "Mespatkill," Newton, Long Island, 1655. The "purchasers" gave according to his possessions at the rate of a shilling per acre. Joseph is down for £1. "This place was founded by colonists from New England." [Riker's Hist. of Newtown.]

Richard Fowler was one of the proprietors of Rye, N. Y. 1662, and signed a letter to the Court at Hartford, 1663, from the inhabitants of that town.

Henry Fowler was one of the first settlers at East Chester, Westchester Co., N. Y. The original grantees were from Fairfield Conn., and the articles of agreement are dated 1665, to which is found the mark of "Henry ffowler." Some years after, however, it appears he could write, as he was directed by a town meeting to "write a letter unto Mr. Morgan, the pastor, containing the proceedings" as to the meeting-house. He had, probably, Moses, Jeremiah, Jonathan and Henry. The descendants of Henry are quite numerous in Orange and Westchester Counties, N. Y. One of them is Doc. Samuel Fowler of Hamburgh, N. J., a member of Congress, now deceased; another is Rev. P. H. Fowler, D.D., of Utica, N. Y.; another is Isaac V. Fowler, postmaster at N. Y. city. Rev. P. H. Fowler had sisters, Miriam, who m. Hon. Samuel A. Foote, Judge of Court of Appeals; Sarah Maria, m. Horace Webster, LL.D., and Louisa m. Hon. Walter Hubbell of Canandaigua, N. Y.

It is probable that the first settlers of the name in N. Y. went from Connecticut, but whether related to the Fowlers of New Haven, Windsor and Mass., we have not been able to ascertain, although a tradition in the family intimates that they were.

Henry Fowler, one of the first settlers of Rhode Island, and according to tradition, related to the New Haven Fowlers, was married in Providence about 1655. He was rep. in General Assembly 1672, and left descendants.

Joseph Fowler who d. before 1850, in New Orleans, was a native of Maryland, and his ancestors from England. His real and personal estate was appraised at over one million and a half of dollars. He was never married, and his sisters—three of them—one in District of Columbia, and two in Maryland—inherit his estate.

Ambrose Fowler whose genealogy is herewith given, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Conn., is supposed to be a son of William Fowler, one of the first magistrates of the New Haven Colony, and a first settler at Milford. Mr. Judd, one of the most accurate antiquarians of the Connecticut River Valley says, "it is possible that Ambrose of Windsor and Westfield, was a son of the first William Fowler of Milford; but I have never found any *evidence* whatever of his relation. Very likely they were related to each other, if they were not father and son."

William Fowler came over in the company of Rev. John Davenport, Gov. Eaton and others, and arrived at Boston 26 June, 1637. William Fowler is mentioned* as a prisoner in Bridewell with other Puritans in the year 1592. The list of prisoners is immediately preceded by a petition addressed to the Lord Treasurer by many of the "poor Christians imprisoned by the Bishops in sundry prisons in and about London." About this time a congregation of Puritans were discovered at Islington, and fifty-six were sent to prison. William Fowler came over in a ship that sailed from London. There were those of the name in Islington, which was then and now is a part of London in fact. He was an old man when he settled in Milford, having died sixty-eight years after, and if he was, say, twenty at imprisonment, this would make him 88. There is therefore nothing improbable in the supposition that the prisoner was the William Fowler that came to New Haven. If so, he was probably from Islington, or near London. In this connection we introduce the following from "Weever's Funeral Monuments," of "Monumental remains at Islington near London."—"Here —— John Fowler—1538," and "Alis Fowler, wife of Robert Fowler, Esquire, who d. ——, 1540;" "Divers of this family lie here interred; the ancestors of *Sir Thomas Fowler*, Knight and Baronet, living 1630."

Mr. Davenport was born in Warwickshire, and removed to London, where he was vicar of St. Stephen's Church. Mr. Eaton, another of the New Haven company, was a member of this church, and also from Warwickshire—the ancestors of both being originally from the County of Chester.

Mr. Fowler *sailed* with this company from Boston, and arrived at New Haven in April, 1638, and was at the famous meeting in Mr. Newman's barn, 4 June, 1639, when the peculiar constitution and policy of Mr. Davenport, which afterwards characterized the New Haven Colony, was agreed upon. Mr. Fowler subscribed to that agreement.

In the spring of 1639, the settlement of Milford had been arranged, and Mr. Fowler is the first named of the trustees, and the only one bearing the honorable prefix of "*Mr.*" At the first meeting of the Milford Company he was chosen one of the "Judges." The church was organized 1639, and he was elected one of the "seven pillars,"—Mr. Peter Prudden, Pastor. Mr. Fowler was elected magistrate, and reappointed yearly to 1654.

In 1640, by agreement with the town, he built a mill, the first erected in New Haven Colony, and which is now in possession of his descendants.

* Neal's Hist. of the Puritans, chap. 8.

It is probable that Mr. F. was one among those of the first settlers who had received a classical education in his native country. His name is in the roll of planters at New Haven, 1642, as having an £800 estate, and a family of *three persons*. He d. 25 Jan. 1660–1, and his will was presented by his son William to the General Court of the Colony 1661, but was not recorded, and being unfortunately lost, we are without guide as to his family.

His children were born before his removal to America, he at the time of his settlement being an old man, and "his family of three" were doubtless himself, wife and one child. The child may have been *Mary* who married John Caffing. There is nothing inconsistent in the supposition and tradition that *Ambrose* of Windsor, and *John*, who settled in Guilford, were brothers of William[2] Fowler, Jr., (who settled at Milford,) and sons of Mr. William Fowler the magistrate.

John had a "home lot" assigned him at Milford, and was in the list of planters 1639, but about ten years after removed and settled at *Guilford*. He was a man of note in the colony, a deacon, and deputy to the Colonial Court, and d. 14 Sep. 1676. He m. Mary, dau. of George Hubbard, and, besides daughters, left two sons, Abraham and John, each of whom left large families. This branch is now very numerous, and an effort is being made by Prof. John W. Fowler, the distinguished phrenologist of New York, and Prof. Wm. C. Fowler of Amherst, to collect their genealogy.

There is considerable evidence that Ambrose[1] Fowler was son of William Fowler, the magistrate of New Haven. He appeared at Windsor as early as 1640, where he was one of Rev. John Warham's church, who came from Dorchester, Mass., and located here 1636. Mr. Fowler was one of a committee in 1641, Hartford Colony, to settle the bounds of Uncoway and Poquonnuck. His name is often met with in the records of that town. He sells land at Windsor, 1671, soon after which date he removed and settled with his children at Westfield, Mass. In 1675 there is a notice of the burning of "Mr. Ambrose Fowler's house and barn" at Windsor.

He married at Windsor, Jane Alvord, 6 May, 1646; and, per Westfield records, she, "Joan," d. 22 May, 1684, and he, 18 Oct. 1704. He made his will 1692, proved 1706, in which he names seven children, all recorded at Windsor.

(2) I. Abigail,[2] b. 1 March, 1646; m. Increase Sikes at Springfield, 22 March, 1670–71.

(3) II. John,[2] (8) b. 6 Nov. 1648; m. Mercy Miller of Northampton.

(4) III. Mary,[2] b. 15 May, 1650; m. Fearnot King, 14 May, 1677, and had Mary,[3] Elizabeth,[3] Abigail,[3] Experience,[3] Deborah,[3] Ebenezer,[3] and John,[3] b. from 1678 to 1690. Mr. King d. 1 Feb. 1702.

(5) IV. Samuel,[2] (17) b. 18 Nov. 1652; m. Abigail Brown.

(6) V. Hannah,[2] b. 20 Dec. 1654; m. James Sexton of Westfield, and had John,[3] Hannah,[3] Phebe,[3] Elizabeth,[3] Mary,[3] James,[3] b. from 1680 to 1702.

(7) VI. Elizabeth,[2] b. 2 Dec. 1656; unm., 1692.

(8) VII. Ambrose,[2] (27) b. 8 May, 1658; m. Mary Baker.

JOHN,[2] (3) who m. 1687, Mercy or Mary Miller, of Northampton; lived at Westfield, and had 9 children, the last having been born when he was 58.

(9) I. JOHN,[3] b. 21 Sep. 1689; d. at Westfield, 29 Jan. 1785, æ. 95, a communicant.
(10) II. MERCY,[3] b. 10 Jan. 1691; d. 4 Oct. 1694.
(11) III. ABRAHAM,[3] b. 26 Aug. 1693; d. 3 Feb. 1785, æ. 91, of a "slow fever."
(12) IV. MERCY,[3] b. 7 Aug. 1695.
(13) V. ISAAC,[3] b. (34) b. 12 Nov. 1697; m. Abigail Pixley.
(14) VI. THREE CHILDREN b. at a birth, 25 July, 1700, and all d. within a week.
(15) VII. JACOB,[3] b. 31 Oct. 1701.
(16) VIII. MEHITABLE,[3] b. 16 Sep. 1703.
(17) IX. EBENEZER,[3] b. 3 Sep. 1706.

SAMUEL,[2] (5) who m. Abigail Brown at Windsor, 6 Nov. 1683; settled at Westfield, 1689, and had children, born at Westfield.

(18) I. SAMUEL,[3] (39) b. 29 Jan. 1683–4; m. Mercy ———.
(19) II. JONATHAN,[3] (47) b. 19 Oct. 1685; m. 1st, Catharine Marshall of Windsor, and 2d, Hannah Pettibone.
(20) III. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 25 Oct. 1687.
(21) IV. MARY,[3] b. 22 Feb. 1689.
(22) V. HANNAH,[3] b. 3 Nov. 1693.
(23) VI. HESTER,[3] b. 16 Jan. 1695.
(24) VII. SARAH,[3] b. 31 May, 1698.
(25) VIII. ISABEL,[3] b. 1 Feb. 1700; m. Ezra Strong of Northampton, 1720.
(26) IX. ELIZABETH,[3] b. 7 June, 1704.
(27) X. MINDWELL.[3]

AMBROSE,[2] (8) m. Mary Baker, 11 Sept. 1693. He d. 1 July, 1712, at Westfield, where were born—

(28) I. RUTH,[3] b. 11 Sept. 1694.
(29) II. MARY,[3] b. 11 March, 1696.
(30) III. SAMUEL,[3] b. 9 Oct. 1700.
(31) IV. JOSEPH,[3] b. 18 July, 1703.
(32) V. MINDWELL,[3] b. 1 March, 1706.
(33) VI. DAVID,[3] } twins, b. 8 Feb. 1708, and both d. same month.
(34) VII. NOAH,[3] }

ISAAC,[3] (13) m. Abigail Pixley, Dec. 1728. She d. 28 June, 1759, and he 28 May, 1790, æ. 92, both at Westfield, where were born—

(35) I. EBENEZER,[4] (55) b. 28 Sept. 1729; m. Catharine Root.
(36) II. RACHEL,[4] b. 6 Aug. 1733; d. 26 Oct. 1738.
(37) III. MERCY,[4] b. 8 Sept. 1736.
(38) IV. ABIGAIL,[4] b. 8 Aug. 1739; d. 21 Sept. 1739.
(39) V. ISAAC,[4] b. 21 Dec. 1741.

SAMUEL,[3] (18) d. at Westfield, 10 Nov. 1744, and his wife Mercy d. 6 Jan. 1744. Children b. at Westfield—

(40) I. SAMUEL,[4] (61) b. 31 Jan. 1711; m. Naomi Noble.
(41) II. DAVID,[4] (71) b. ——; m. Elizabeth Smith.
(42) III. BETHESDAY,[4] b. 26 April, 1717.
(43) IV. STEPHEN,[4] (73) b. 21 Dec. 1719; m. 1st, Rhoda Bancroft, and 2d, Mary Welles.
(44) V. MERCY,[4] b. 31 July, 1722; d. 6 Jan. 1744.
(45) VI. BILDAD,[4] (83) b. ——; m. Elizabeth Bancroft.

(46) VII. Daniel,[4] (87) b. Jan. 1729; m. Elenor Williams.
(47) VIII. Mehitable,[4] b. ——; m. Mr. Williams.

JONATHAN,[3] (19) m. Catharine Marshall of Windsor, 11 Feb. 1720–1. She d. 11 May, 1731, and he m. 2d, Hannah Pettibone, 3 July, 1734. He d. 13 Sept. 1774. Children b. at Westfield—

(48) I. Hester,[4] b. 24 Jan. 1721.
(49) II. Catharine,[4] b. 1 July, 1723.
(50) III. Ann,[4] b. 3 June, 1724.
(51) IV. Jonathan[4] and V. Shubael,[4] twins, b. 14 Feb. 1726–7; d. soon after birth.
(52) VI. Preserved,[4] b. 4 May, 1731; d. 21 July, 1731; also a dau. at same birth,

By 2d wife—

(53) VII. Ashbel,[4] b. 21 June, 1736.
(54) VIII. Luther,[4] (95) b. 2 May, 1739; m. Anna Woodward.
(55) IX. Basmath,[4] b. 8 April, 1745.

EBENEZER,[4] (35) m. Catharine Root, 24 April, 1755. She d. 5 Nov. 1787, æ. 62. Children b. at Westfield—

(56) I. Ebenezer,[5] (106) b. 19 Feb. 1756; m. Sarah Noble.
(57) II. John,[5] b. 20 June, 1757; d. 4 Sept. 1758.
(58) III. Abigail,[5] b. 3 Dec. 1758; m. Simon Smith, Jan. 1784; had *Caroline*,[6] b. 2 Oct. 1784; d. 1848; *Lydia*,[6] b. 26 Feb. 1786, m. Amos Kellogg, d. 25 Nov. 1830, leaving 3 sons and 1 daur.; *Daniel*,[6] b. 23 April, 1788; *John*,[6] b. 9 March, 1790; *Horace*,[6] b. 15 Aug. 1792; *Nathan*,[6] b. 17 Nov. 1794; *Charles*,[6] b. 2 Feb. 1797; *Hiram*,[6] b. 21 Sept. 1800.
(59) IV. Medad,[5] (113) b. 16 Aug. 1760; m. Louisa Falley.
(60) V. Catharine[5] and Lydia,[5] twins, b. 30 Sept. 1762.
(61) VI. Justus,[5] (122) b. 2 Feb. 1765; m. Abigail Gilbert.

SAMUEL,[4] (40) m. 8 May, 1734, Naomi, dau. of Ruth and Luke Noble. She was b. 8 March, 1717, and d. 27 Aug. 1797. He d. 6 Jan. 1771, and his monument is in the old burying-ground at Westfield. He settled in south part of W., then called Poverty, now called Southwick.

He had a family of ten children, who all lived to grow up and raise families, and it is believed that none of them died at an age less than 60, while most of them lived to be 80 or 90.

(62) I. Silas,[5] b. 23 May, 1735; m. Keziah Noble, 2 Sept. 1759, who d. of a cancer, leaving a family. He m. 2d, 13 Feb. 1780, Tryphena Pease.
(63) II. Abner,[5] (127) b. 6 Nov. 1737; m. Rhoda Dewey.
(64) III. Naomi[5], b. 12 Dec. 1739; m. Wm. Campbell; d. 29 March, 1814.
(65) IV. Ruth,[5] b. 22 March, 1742; m. 1771, Jared Plumb.
(66) V. Mercy,[5] b. 20 Aug. 1744; m. ——— Beaman.
(67) VI. Samuel,[5] (13) b. 5 Sept. 1747; m. Eliz. Dwight ———.
(68) VII. Eleanor,[5] b. 18 Sept. 1752; m. Sept. 1776, Stephen Russell.
(69) VIII. Eunice,[5] b. ——; m. John Wilcox.
(70) IX. Lucy,[5] b. 1 Sept. 1758, m. Dec. 1779, Amos Rimington.
(71) X. Noble,[5] b. 10 Jan. 1763. (A Noble Fowler m. Mary, dau. of Titus Doolittle, of Russell. She was b. 1769, and d. 11 March, 1847, leaving 4 sons.)

DAVID,[4] (41) m. Elizabeth Smith of Simsbury, June, 1747.

(72) I. Elizabeth,[5] b. 11 Dec. 1748; m. Titus Bigelow, 9 Feb, 1769, and had *Elizabeth*,[6] *Gerard*.[6]

(73) II. David;[5] (141) b. 24 April, 1752; m. Polly Rising.

STEPHEN,[4] (43) m. 1st, Rhoda Bancroft, 10 Aug. 1746; she d. 8 Jan. 1747–8, leaving one son, and he m. 2d, Mary Wells of Hartford, 1751. He settled in Pittsfield from Westfield about 1772, and afterwards the family removed to the State of New York. Rhoda Bancroft was sister of Capt. John B., who had a large estate in the N. W. part of Westfield. [Field's Pittsfield.]

(74) I. Stephen,[5] (150) b. 26 July, 1747; m. Rhoda Wells.

(75) II. Rhoda,[5] b. 10 April, 1752.

(76) III. Blackleach,[5] (156) b. 4 Jan. 1754; m. Meriam Smith.

(77) IV. Abigail,[5] b. 23 March, 1756; m. Asa Noble, and had chil.

(78) V. Mehitable,[5] b. 16 Feb. 1758; m. Doc. Porter of Williamstown; no children.

(79) VI. Sarah,[5] b. 26 Aug. 1760; m. John Lee of Hartford.

(80) VII. Amos,[5] b. 16 Feb. 1763; m. Irene Fowler of Northford, Ct., an aunt of Prof. Wm. C. Fowler of the Guilford branch.

(81) VIII. Mary,[5] b. 15 Aug. 1765; d. 15 Feb. 1766.

(82) IX. Wells,[5] b. 20 Feb. 1768; d. in early life.

(83) X. Mary,[5] b. 13 Oct. 1771; m. 1st, Daniel[5] Fowler, (son of Daniel[4]), she m. 2d, Doc. Martin Phelps.

BILDAD,[4] (45) m. Elizabeth Bancroft, 16 June, 1748, and he d. 8 Feb. 1791, æ. 65, of apoplexy.

(84) I. Mary,[5] b. 21 Jan. 1749.

(85) II. Bildad,[5] b. 16 Nov. 1750; grad. Yale College, 1773.

(86) III. John,[5] b. 16 Aug. 1753.

(87) IV. Ann,[5] b. 18 Aug. 1760.

DANIEL,[4] (46) m. Elenor Williams, 1 Dec. 1757, she d. 4 Dec. 1791, æ. 60, and he July, 1802. They had born at Westfield—

(88) I. Frederic,[5] (164) b. 21 April, 1758; m. Miriam Mosely.

(89) II. Saul,[5] b. 12 Dec. 1759; grad. Yale, 1784; was a merchant at Southwick. His wife Lydia d. 28 May, 1789, æ. 23.

(90) III. Royal,[5] b. 4 Nov. 1761; d. 1776.

(91) IV. Mercy,[5] b. 27 Feb. 1764; m. Uriah Mosely.

(92) V. Clarissa,[5] b. 28 Aug. 1765.

(93) VI. Royal,[5] b. 28 Jan. 1767; d. 23 Oct. 1776.

(94) VII. Daniel,[5] b. 12 Nov. 1768; m. Mary[5] Fowler, dau. of Stephen.[4] He d. soon after marriage, leaving one son, Wells[6], who settled in Tennessee.

(95) VIII. Linus,[5] (171) b. 2 March, 1773, m. Huldah Bagg.

LUTHER,[4] (54) m. Anna Woodward of Woodbury, May, 1762. She d. 28 Aug. 1796, æ. 52; and they had children.

(96) I. Olive,[5] b. 13 May, 1763.

(97) II. Ashbel,[5] (174) b. 12 May, 1764; d. 7 July, 1832.

(98) III. Warham,[5] b. 13 May, 1766.

(99) IV. Woodward,[5] b. 16 Nov. 1767, of Columbia, N. Y., had *Edward*,[6] *Clarissa*,[6] *Arnold*,[6] *Charles*,[6] *Daniel*,[6] *Saul*,[6] *Jonathan*,[6] *Electa*.[6]

(100) V. Jared,[5] b. 29 Sept. 1770.

(101) VI. Eli,[5] b. 26 July, 1772.
(102) VII. William,[5] (175) b. 26 April, 1773; m. Sarah Wood, 23 Nov. 1794.
(103) VIII. James,[5] b. 6 June, 1776; d. Oct. 1781.
(104) IX. Roland,[5] b. 13 May, 1778.
(105) X. Lucinda,[5] b. 10 May, 1780.
(106) XI. Chester,[5] b. 11 Dec. 1785.

EBENEZER,[5] (56) m. Sarah Noble, 7 Dec. 1780. She d. 3 Dec. 1824. "Sarah, widow of Ebenezer F., d. 13 March, 1837, æ. 81." [Records.]
(107) I. Eliscus,[6] b. 8 Aug. 1782.
(108) II. Sally,[6] b. 5 June, 1784.
(109) III. Jerusha,[6] b. 1 May, 1786.
(110) IV. Lucretia,[6] b. 9 March, 1788; d. 22 Oct. 1848.
(111) V. Ebenezer,[6] b. 30 Aug. 1790; d. at Brunswick, Ohio, 1849.
(112) VI. Zebina,[6] b. 3 Nov. 1792; d. 12 Nov. 1841.
(113) VII. Nancy,[6] b. 25 Dec. 1795.

MEDAD,[5] (59) m. 1st, Louisa Falley, and she d. 20 May, 1807; m. 2d, Mrs. Zeruiah Rogers of Westfield, 9 May, 1809, and she d. 6 June, 1837. He d. 29 April, 1849. Children:
(114) I. Bethsina,[6] b. 16 April, 1786.
(115) II. Sophia,[6] b. 12 Feb. 1788; d. 29 Aug. 1846.
(116) III. Margaret,[6] b. 30 Dec. 1789.
(117) IV. Richard,[6] (181) b. 15 Sept. 1791; m. Ann Hill.
(118) V. Frederick,[6] b. 2 March, 1795; d. 17 April, 1795.
(119) VI. Hervey,[6] (190) b. 7 March, 1797; m. Sophronia Hill.
(120) VII. Josiah,[6] b. 16 Feb, 1800; m. Sophronia Stocking of Westfield, 12 Nov. 1833, and had *Leviah*,[7] b. July, 1839; *a son*,[7] d. 1843; *Catharine*,[7] b. Nov. 1845; *Sophronia*,[7] b. 25 Oct. 1849.
(121) VIII. Catharine,[6] b. 26 March, 1802; d. 13 July, 1844; m. Roland Taylor of Westfield, 1830, and had *John Taylor*,[7] b. 16 Aug. 1832.
(122) IX. Louisa,[6] b. 13 Nov. 1804; m. Alvan Fowler, 26 May, 1825.

JUSTUS,[5] (61) m. 1st, Abigail Gilbert, 28 June, 1797, and she d. 27 March, 1813; he m. 2d, Abigail Clark, 19 Nov. 1815. She d. 19 Aug. 1825, and he d. 17 April, 1826.
(123) I. Lewis,[6] b. 15 Oct. 1798; d. 20 July, 1849, unm.
(124) II. Alvan,[6] b. 29 July, 1800; m. Louisa, dau. of Medad Fowler, 20 May, 1825, and had *Esther Louisa*,[7] b. 23 April, 1828; *Hiram*,[7] b. 6 Jan. 1831.
(126) III. Lucy,[6] b. 23 Jan. 1803; m. Col. Silas Root, 24 Jan. 1822, and had *Lucy A.*,[7] b. 9 Jan. 1824; m. Patrick H. Boise, 1849; *Lewis F.*,[7] b. 24 Feb. 1828; *John Gilbert*,[7] b. 20 April, 1835. Lucy[6] d. March 12, 1853.
(127) IV. A son,[6] b. 14 Aug. 1805; d. 25 Sept. 1805.

ABNER,[5] (63) m. Rhoda Dewey, 30 Oct. 1774. He d. in Fowler, Trumbull Co., Ohio, 18 Feb. 1806.
(128) I. Charlotte,[6] m. Henry Veets; d. 1 May, 1841, leaving 2 sons and 4 daus. The sons went to Cleveland, Ohio.
(129) II. Rhoda,[6] d. unm. when over 60 years of age, having lived long in the family of Stephen Fowler of Pittsfield.

(130) III. Abner,[6] (198) b. 25 July, 1782; m. Esther Jennings.
(131) IV. Chester,[6] b. 9 July, 1784; unmarried in Ohio.

Hon. SAMUEL,[5] (67) m. 1st, 16 May, 1771, Miss Elizabeth Dwight of Springfield, by whom 2 daus. and 1 son. She d. 18 Dec. 1784, æ. 36. He m. 2d, 11 Dec. 1786, Jemima Lyman of Northampton. She was b. 5 Feb. 1760, and d. 28 Feb. 1826. Her brother, Gen. Wm. Lyman, was M. C. and died as U. S. Consul in London. Hon. Mr. Fowler grad. at Yale 1768, studied law and commenced practice just before the Revolutionary War, which shut up the courts and drove him to other pursuits. He held at different times most of the prominent offices of honor and trust in the gift of the town and county to bestow. He was a member of the Senate, and also of Assembly; a number of years; a counsellor and member of the Convention to revise the Constitution of Mass. in 1820. He was a large proprietor in the purchase of the Connecticut Western Reserve, Ohio. He d. 26 Nov. 1823. Children b. at Westfield, by 1st wife—

(132) I. Elizabeth,[6] b. 1 Feb. 1772; m. Judge Joseph Lyman of Northampton, 10 Jan. 1792; had *Samuel F.*[7] and others, and she d. 16 July, 1808, leaving 5 children.
(133) II. Frances,[6] b. 6 April, 1774; d. 21 Dec. 1794, on the eve of marriage to Dr. Pomeroy of Albany. A singular circumstance is told in this connection;—he dreamed two nights in succession that Frances was sick and near her end. He was so impressed with the belief of her illness that he started from Albany and met the messenger with tidings of her death.
(134) III. Samuel,[6] b. 29 April, 1777, and d. at Pittsburgh, 18 March, 1803. He was a classmate with his cousin, Rev. Bancroft Fowler, at Yale.

By 2nd wife—

(135) IV. James,[6] (205) b. 4 Jan. 1789; m. Lucy L. Douglass.
(136) V. Francis,[6] b. 20 June, 1791; d. in a fit at Northampton, 3 Sept. 1798.
(137) VI. Wm. Henry,[6] b. 19 Nov. 1794; d. 17 Feb. 1820.
(138) VII. Frances,[6] b. 19 Sept. 1797; m. 10 Nov. 1824, Col. Henry W. Dwight of Stockbridge. He was member of Congress for many years from Berkshire District. He d. 21 Feb. 1845, leaving two sons, *Henry W.*,[7] b. 23 Sept. 1825; *James F.*,[7] b. 30 Jan. 1830; grad. Williams College 1849; studied law and now practising in N. York city; and *Frances*,[7] b. 14 July, 1827; d. 28 March, 1828.
(139) VIII. Mitty Lyman,[6] b. 11 July, 1799; d. 30 June, 1815, at Dorchester.
(140) IX. Catharine,[6] b. 3 Jan. 1802; d. 31 Aug. 1803.
(141) X. Samuel,[6] b. 18 Sept. 1803; d. 31 May, 1804.

This contribution to the Register has been reprinted, with additions, to which some of the numbers in the closing pages refer.

JOHN FOWLER OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. R. D. Smyth, and communicated by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

John[1] Fowler is supposed to have been the son of the magistrate, Mr. William Fowler of New Haven and Milford. If that supposition is correct, he was a brother of Sarah Fowler, who married Mr. John Caffinch, or Caffinge, of New Haven and Guilford. Another child of William Fowler and his wife Sarah, William jr., married, 1645, Mary, daughter of Edmund and Ann Tapp, of Milford. Their daughter, Deborah Fowler, married Jesse Lambert of Milford, on May 10, 1688, and among their children was Sarah Lambert, who married John Dunning of Norwalk (see Dunning Genealogy in N.-E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., for Jan. 1898), and was an ancestress of R. D. Smyth. John Fowler married Mary, daughter of George Hubbard, probably as early as 1646, and while they both were resident in Milford. He probably came to Guilford about the same time as his father-in-law, and bought the place which had belonged to Francis Bushnell the elder, and which had descended to his daughter Rebecca. The purchase was made probably early in 1647. On June 15, 1649, John Fowler was chosen one of the three overseers of highways and townsmen. From 1661 to 1665, he was a deputy in the Plantation Court. He was made a freeman on May 30, 1650, and was chosen marshal of the Plantation on June 10, 1652. On May 26, 1658, at New Haven, he was appointed collector of the customs and excise. He was chosen deputy to the General Court at New Haven in 1661, 1663 and 1664, and was twenty-seven times delegate to the General Court at Hartford after the union of the colonies. He was one of the first deacons of the Church in Guilford, being chosen between 1662 and 1665. For his services to the Colony he was given by the Colony one hundred acres in Cochin-chaug, now Durham. In 1672, his list was £160. 7. 0, the largest in the town of Guilford. He died on Sept. 14, 1676, and his wife survived him until April 13, 1713.

*

Their children were:

i. Abigail,[2] b. December, 1648; d. May 7, 1681.
ii. Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1650; d. Oct. 14, 1670.
2. iii. Abraham, b. Aug. 29, 1652; d. Sept. 30, 1719.
3. iv. John, b. 1654; d. December, 1735.
v. Mehitable, b. 1656; d. March 18, 1751.
vi. Elizabeth, b. April 30, 1658; d. Sept. 21, 1676.

2. Hon. Abraham[2] Fowler (*John*[1]), of Guilford, was a joiner, and nine times represented Guilford in the General Assembly. He served as sergeant in King Philip's War, and was given £4 from Connecticut, in October, 1678, on account of wounds received by him from the enemy in the country's service. (Conn. Col. Rec. 111, 18.) He was an Assistant in the Colony, from 1712 to 1719; and was also one of the Justices of the New Haven County Court, in which position he was distinguished for his firmness and good judgment. His home lot of five acres was on the "Common Green." He was a captain of the militia. In 1716, his list was

*Pages 558-561, this volume.

£336. 14. 6. He married, Aug. 29, 1677, Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon George Bartlett, of Guilford. She died Oct. 4, 1742.
Their children were:

i. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 1679; d. Oct. 22, 1769; m. Dea. Pelatiah Leete, July 1, 1705. He d. Oct. 13, 1768.
ii. MARY, b. 1681; d. Oct. 17, 1719; m. Samuel Hopson, Jan. 20, 1709.
4. iii. ABRAHAM, b. 1683; d. Oct. 11, 1754.
5. iv. EBENEZER, b. 1684; d. Nov. 28, 1768.
6. v. DANIEL, b. 1686; d. Dec. 21, 1776.
7. vi. JOSIAH, b. 1688; d. Sept. 7, 1757.
vii. CALEB, b. 1690; d. single, January, 1724.
viii. ELIZABETH, b. 1694; d. Feb. 26, 1794; m. Col. Andrew Ward of Guilford, Sept. 11, 1716. He died July 14, 1777.

3. JOHN[2] FOWLER (*John*[1]), of Guilford, was a husbandman. His home lot of half an acre joined his brother's. He married first, Anne Johnson, daughter of William, 1682. She died 1702. He married second, Widow Hannah Norton, who died Oct. 22, 1739. Her first husband was John Norton. John Fowler's children were all by his first wife. He ran the boundary between Guilford and Durham in 1707, and had liberty to "drown" a swamp lying above "Pedlar's Marsh" in 1687. His list in 1716 was £87. 16. 6.
His children were:

i. JOHN,[3] b. 1682; d. Oct. 5, 1703.
ii. ANNA, b. 1685; m. Adonijah Morris of Durham.
8. iii. MEHITABEL, b. 1686; d. March 22, 1765.
iv. SAMUEL, b. 1687; d. Nov. 22, 1751.
9. v. JOSEPH, b. 1689; d. Dec. 8, 1769.
10. vi. BENJAMIN, b. 1693; d. Nov. 18, 1780.
11. vii. DAVID, b. 169–; d. October, 1769.

4. ABRAHAM[3] FOWLER, JR. (*Abraham*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, married, March 4, 1720, Elizabeth Hubbard, daughter of Daniel. She died March 6, 1770. His list in 1716 was £50. 4. 0.
Their children were:

i. ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 20, 1720; d. Dec. 31, 1806; m. Abner Stone, Nov. 1, 1749. He d. Aug. 22, 1767.
ii. CHLOE, b. March 29, 1723; d. Dec. 3, 1791; m. Ichabod Scranton, who d. Dec. 1, 1760.
iii. ABRAHAM, b. 1725; d. Sept. 30, 1799; m. Elizabeth Bartlett, dau. of Deacon Ebenezer, Oct. 31, 1750. She d. May 27, 1794. Their children were: 1. *Elizabeth*,[5] b. July 22, 1751; d. Sept. 25, 1842; m. Oct. 15, 1778, Joel Tuttle of Guilford, who d. Nov. 30, 1822. 2. *Abraham*, b. May 13, 1754; d. April 2, 1848; m. June 26, 1776, Lois, dau. of Timothy Fowler. 3. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 21, 1757; d. May 12, 1844; m. Solomon Talmage. 4. *Lydia*, b. Dec. 11, 1763; d. single, April 5, 1816. 5. *Joel*, b. Oct. 31, 1766; d. Feb. 3, 1837; m. Sept. 29, 1789, Lucretia, dau. of Oliver Collins. 6. *Samuel*, b. May 30, 1770; d. July 1, 1836; m. 1st, Parnel Spencer, March 5, 1792; m. 2d, Ruth Stevens, Dec. 3, 1820. 7. *Amos*, b. Aug. 27, 1773; d. Aug. 8, 1853; m. 1st, Catharine Elliott, March 6, 1800; m. 2d, Mary, dau. of James Davis and widow of Joel Lee, Jan. 17, 1848.
iv. MABEL, b. 1726; d. Sept. 3, 1814; m. Benjamin Hart, Nov. 21, 1750. He d. Feb. 28, 1804.
v. RACHEL, b. 1727; m. Josiah Linsley, Feb. 5, 1767.
vi. ANNA, b. 1728; d. March 9, 1765; m. Jonathan Fowler, son of (7) Josiah, her cousin.
vii. NOAH, b. 1733; d. Nov. 15, 1815. Captain in the Revolutionary war and colonel of militia; lived at Moose Hill, Guilford; m. Deborah

Pendleton, of Stonington, Nov. 29, 1752. She d. Aug. 15, 1825. Their children were: 1. *Abigail*,[5] b. Sept. 15, 1753; d. Sept. 18, 1756. 2. *Noah*, b. March 27, 1756; d. Dec. 17, 1834; m. Lucy Bartlett, dau. of Timothy, Jr., Dec. 10, 1777. 3. *Deborah*, b. June 11, 1757; d. Nov. 17, 1757. 4. *Deborah*, b. Jan. 1, 1759; m. Sept. 9, 1776, David Bishop. 5. *Ammi*, b. April 8, 1761; d. Jan. 27, 1762. 6. *Abigail*, b. July 27, 1763; m. Abraham Woodward. 7. *Eli*, b. April 1, 1765; d. Sept. 30, 1850. Lived in Branford, and married Mary, dau. of Ebenezer Hopson, on Oct. 28, 1784. 8. *Miner*, b. July 9, 1767; d. March 6, 1838; m. Rachel, dau. of Stephen Hall, of Guilford, on Oct. 31, 1787. He lived at Moose Hill and was father-in-law of Rev. Thomas H. Gallaudet. 9. *Bildad*, b. April 17, 1772; d. Feb. 9, 1817. Lived at Moose Hill, and m. 1st, Sarah Bartlett, Nov. 7, 1790, and m. 2d, Abigail Hoadley, December, 1803.

5. Ebenezer[3] Fowler (*Abraham*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, inherited his father's home lot, and married Elizabeth, daughter of Comfort Starr, of Guilford, May 1, 1718. She died May 26, 1765. His list in 1716 was £26.

   Their children were:

   i. Ebenezer,[4] b. Jan. 11, 1719; d. Feb. 19, 1809; lived in North Guilford, and m. Oct. 19, 1743, Desire Bristol. She d. Oct. 13, 1800. Their children were: 1. *Desire*,[5] b. Aug. 24, 1744; m. 1st, John Stevens, April 26, 1767; m. 2d, Timothy Benton, Jan. 2, 1785. 2. *Beulah*, b. Nov. 25, 1745; d. Sept. 27, 1750. 3. *Ebenezer*, b. April 17, 1747; d. Jan. 1, 1833; m. 1st, Nov. 18, 1778, Lois Rosseter; m. 2d, Feb. 19, 1795, Mary, dau. of Towner Adkins. 4. *William*, b. Dec. 20, 1748; d. May 15, 1815; m. Jan. 24, 1774, Olive Coan. 5. *Nathan*, b. Nov. 13, 1750; m. Sarah Kimberley, Jan. 23, 1773, and lived in North Madison, Conn. 6. *Thomas*, b. July 21, 1752; d. Dec. 2, 1776. 7. *Ruth*, b. May 6, 1754; d. Nov. 21, 1833; m. William Chittenden, March 17, 1783. 8. *Caleb*, b. Dec. 31, 1755; m. 1st, Molly Chittenden, Sept. 15, 1778; m. 2d, Olive Meigs, May 7, 1792. He removed to Burton, Ohio. 9. *Isaac*, b. Oct. 1, 1757; drowned July 5, 1774. 10. *James*, b. March 26, 1761; d. March 16, 1773. 11. *Oliver*, b. Dec. 2, 1762; d. Nov. 18, 1846; m. Lucy, dau. of Medad Dudley, March 31, 1790.

   ii. Nathaniel, b. March 21, 1721; d. Nov. 12, 1764; m. Nov. 2, 1757, Lucy Cruttenden. Their children were: 1. *Nathaniel*,[5] b. July 14, 1758; d. Feb. 24, 1811; m. 1782, Ruth Evarts. 2. *Reuben*, b. July 10, 1760; lived in Madison; d. Sept. 2, 1832; m. Adah, dau. of Lias Willard, July 4, 1802. 3. *Lucy*, b. Sept. 21, 1761; d. June 9, 1835; m. Benjamin Chittenden, Feb. 10, 1796. 4. *Hannah*, b. May 6, 1765; d. June 1, 1835; m. Gilbert Cruttenden, Aug. 22, 1800.

   iii. Huldah, b. March 6, 1723; d. Nov. 17, 1820; m. Samuel Chittenden, March 13, 1762.

   iv. Caleb, b. Feb. 8, 1726; d. March 17, 1726.

   v. Caleb, b. June 21, 1727; d. Sept. 22, 1753.

   vi. Elizabeth, b. March 26, 1732; d. Dec. 22, 1810.

   vii. Lucy, b. Feb. 19, 1735; d. Sept. 5, 1800; m. Joseph Weld, Oct. 31, 1759.

   viii. William, b Aug. 6, 1738; d. Dec. 7, 1739.

6. Daniel[3] Fowler (*Abraham*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, was a shoemaker and tanner. His list in 1716 was only £5. His homestead was called "Prospect," and was given him by his father, on Feb. 11, 1719–20, together with about thirty acres of land. He married Grace, daughter of Ellis Barron, of Boston, Sept. 24, 1716. She died Feb. 13, 1783, aged 93.

   Their children were:

i. Daniel,[4] b. July 21, 1717, of North Guilford; d. June 23, 1802; m. 1st, Oct. 10, 1741, Rachel Hubbard, who d. June 15, 1779; m. 2d, Hope Lyman, of Middletown, who d. Nov. 12, 1798, and m. 3d, Sarah, widow of Moses Seward, who d. Nov. 16, 1801. By his first wife he had the following children: 1. *Levi*,[5] b. Dec. 10, 1742; d. young. 2. *Stephen*, b. Jan. 21, 1744; d. Dec. 26, 1814; m. Temperance Stevens, Feb. 8, 1769. 3. *Rachel*, b. March 10, 1746; d. July 3, 1784; m. Timothy Benton, Feb. 1, 1764. 4. *Hubbard*, b. July 10, 1749. 5. *Theophilus*, b. Aug. 9, 1752; d. Nov. 5, 1829; m. June 19, 1778, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Rossiter. 6. *Mary* (*Polly*), b. 1755; d. Oct. 9, 1780.

ii. Rebecca, b. Nov. 23, 1719; m. David Hudson, of Branford, Oct. 23, 1755.

iii. Timothy, b. Nov. 11, 1720; d. young.

iv. Timothy, b. Feb. 20, 1722, of North Guilford; d. April 9, 1761; m. June 17, 1753, Ann Collins, who d. July 22, 1760. Their children were: 1. *Lois*,[5] b. Oct. 17, 1753; d. Feb. 29, 1848; m. Abraham Fowler, June 26, 1776. 2. *Timothy*, b. April 18, 1755; killed by fall of a tree, Jan. 22, 1768. 3. *Augustus*, b. July 4, 1760; d. Oct. 19, 1760.

v. Amos, b. Feb. 8, 1728, A.B., Y. C. 1753; ordained as assistant pastor, First Church, Guilford, June 8, 1747; d. Feb. 10, 1800; m. 1st, Sarah, widow of Thomas Adams, April 12, 1760. She d. June 20, 1789. He m. 2d, Lucy Evarts, dau. of Joseph, July 2, 1794. She d. Nov. 8, 1806. He was said to have "read with care the primitive fathers, but his system of faith was founded on the Bible." (See Steiner's History of Guilford, pp. 281-283, for a sketch of him.) By his first wife he had the following children: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. Feb. 1, 1769; m. 1st, ——— Woodward; m. 2d, Timothy Baldwin. She had no children. 2. *Mary*, b. Dec. 3, 1765; m. 1st, Peter Woodward. 3. *John Hart*, b. Dec. 24, 1770: A.B., Y. C. 1790; lawyer and later a clergyman at Montgomery, Mass.; d. March 13, 1829; m. Phebe, dau. of Jonathan Lay, on June 1, 1797.

vi. Mary, b. Aug. 31, 1729: d. July 14, 1810; m. Medad Dudley, June 11, 1756. He d. Feb. 10, 1801.

vii. Hannah, b. Dec. 14, 1732; d. single, Nov. 17, 1750 (?).

viii. Bridget, b. March 14, 1734; m. Samuel Hart of Durham, March 14, 1759.

7. Josiah[3] Fowler (*Abraham*,[2] *John*[1]), of Durham, where he made his will on Feb. 23, 1757; married Hannah, daughter of Jonathan Baldwin, Jan. 6, 1723.

Their children were:

i. Josiah,[4] b. March 21, 1724; bap. April, 1724; removed to Northford, and d. May 17, 1802. He m. Ruth Hall, of Wallingford, Feb. 13, 1752. Their children were: 1. *Josiah*,[5] b. Jan. 23, 1753; m. 1st, Feb. 17, 1779, Lydia Hoadley; m. 2d, Mary Ann Hall. 2. *Elihu*, b. Aug. 4, 1754; d. July 25, 1755. There seems to have been another son named *Elihu*, who m. Rhoda Way, and had son Elihu,[6] b. July 27, 1810. 3. *Stephen*, b. March 4, 1756; A.B., Y. C. 1779; d. 1829. 4. *Isaac*, b. Dec. 14, 1758; removed to Westfield, Mass. 5. *Ruth*, b. 1760; m. Samuel Tyler, of Preston. 6. *Solomon*, b. 1761; d. Dec. 9, 1825; m. Olive Douglass. Two of his daughters m. foreign missionaries. 7. *Abigail*, m. 1st, Col. Daniel Brainerd, of Haddam; m. 2d, Dan Parmelee. 8. *Hannah*, d. single. 9. *Damaris*, d. single.

ii. Hannah, b. April 12, 1725; m. Street Hall of Wallingford.

iii. Caleb, b. Jan. 6, 1727; bap. Jan. 15; d. June 21, 1807; lived in Durham; m. Jan. 10, 1759, Anne, dau. of Jacob Rose, of North Bradford. She d. Oct. 16, 1807, aged 78. Their children were: 1. *Anna*,[5] b. Oct. 8, 1761; bap. Nov. 1, 1761; d. May 23, 1847; m. Dr. Nathaniel Thayer, Aug. 5, 1792. 2. *Reuben Rose*, b. June 17, 1763; bap. June 19; d. Aug. 16, 1844; m. Catharine Chauncey, dau. of

Elnathan, of Durham. He was the father of Prof. William C. Fowler. (See Chauncey Memorials, 1858, pp. 187-190, and William Fowler the magistrate and one line of his descendants, by William C. Fowler, 1867.) 3. *Irene*, b. Nov. 5, 1764; d. Jan. 30, 1850; m. Amos, son of Stephen Fowler of Westbrook. 4. *Ozias*, b. July 25, 1766; bap. Aug. 3, 1766; d. young. 5. *Julius*, b. April 17, 1768; bap. May 1; lived in Middletown, Granville and Killingworth, and was killed by a cart, July 30, 1833. 6. *Edmund R.*, b. Feb. 25, 1770; bap. May 4; d. May 26, 1828; lived in Milford. 7. *Lucretia*, b. March 10, 1772; bap. May 10; d. Dec. 8, 1850; m. Dea. Chapman, of Pittsfield, Mass. 8. *Ozias*, b. July 2, 1774; d. Feb. 23, 1867; lived in Branford, and m. 1st, Esther Prudence Savage, of Middletown; m. 2d, Lucy Jones, Nov. 13, 1839. 9. *Pamela*, b. Sept. 27, 1778; m. Josiah Parmelee, of Windsor, Vt.

iv. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 11, 1728; bap. Oct. 13; d. Dec. 31, 1810; m. Benjamin Maltby, Oct. 26, 1752.

v. Jonathan, b. Aug. 20, 1730; bap. Aug. 23; d. March 10, 1816; lived at Northford, and m. 1st, Anna, dau. of Abraham Fowler, Jr., Feb. 4, 1757. She d. March 9, 1765; m. 2d, widow Sarah Ward of Middletown. By Anna Fowler, his children were: 1. *Jonathan*,[5] b. Nov. 7, 1759; d. April 23, 1780. 2. *Anna*, b. July 9, 1761; d. Aug. 22, 1764. 3. *Levi*, b. July 9, 1761; m. Fanny Clark, Oct. 2, 1794, and lived in North Guilford. The children of Jonathan and Sarah Fowler were: 4. *Sally*, b. April 7, 1768; m. Dr. Jonathan Todd, Jan. 10, 1798, and d. May, 1859. He d. Feb. 10, 1819. 5. *Anna*, b. Sept. 2, 1770; d. Aug. 7, 1777. 6. *Lucy*, b. June, 1773; d. single, June 18, 1859.

vi. Timothy, bap. Oct. 22, 1732: d. young.

vii. Sarah, bap. July 14, 1734; m. Elisha Miller, of Farmington, Oct. 18, 1764.

viii. Aaron, bap. Feb. 13, 1736–7; imbecile.

ix. Elihu, bap. March 4, 1738–9.

8. Samuel[3] Fowler (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), lived in North Guilford, being one of the first settlers there. His list in 1716 was £47. 14. 0. He married Anna, daughter of David Buck, of Wethersfield, May 18, 1713. She was born April 25, 1693, and died Jan. 27, 1764. Their children were:

i. John,[4] b. June 4, 1714; d. July 13, 1796; m. Oct. 2, 1736, Abigail Hall, who d. May 19, 1776. Their children were: 1. *Melzar*,[5] b. March 25, 1737; d. Feb. 26, 1786; m. Lucy Chittenden, March 10, 1768. 2. *Jerusha*, b. Nov. 20, 1738; d. Jan. 1, 1781; m. Eber Hubbard, Dec. 28, 1763. 3. *John*, b. July 2, 1741; d. young. 4. *Eliphalet*, b. Oct. 11, 1743; lived in Richmond, Mass.; m. Mary Pixley. 5. *John*, b. Oct. 5, 1745; lived in Troy, N. Y. 6. *Samuel*, b. July 11, 1752; d. 1799; m. Eunice Wells, of Farmington, and had no children.

ii. Mary, b. Oct. 24, 1715; m. Benjamin Lewis of Durham.

iii. Samuel, b. April 10, 1717; d. single, Sept. 14, 1746.

iv. Elias, b. Feb. 27, 1719. He was pressed aboard a British man-of-war and kept there three years. He then went to England and never returned. He was said to have become a man of wealth and to have left a family there.

v. Ann, b. Nov. 9, 1720; d. March 16, 1783; m. John Hubbard, of North Guilford, Oct. 19, 1750. He d. Nov. 11, 1775.

vi. Enos, b. March 7, 1722; d. young.

vii. Phinehas, b. March 16, 1724; lived in North Guilford, and d. Aug. 13, 1802; m. 1st, Esther Benton, May 5, 1753. She d. March 10, 1773; m. 2d, Dorothy Baldwin of Northford, who d. Dec. 21, 1816, aged 75. His children were all by his first wife, and were: 1. *Mabel*,[5] b. May 15, 1754; m. March 2, 1774, Jonathan Pixley, of Barrington, Mass. 2. *Esther*, b. April 3, 1756; m. Nov. 24, 1784, John Morrell of Stockbridge, Mass. 3. *Submit*, b. July 17, 1758;

d. July 20, 1758. 4. *Pheneas*, b. Dec. 25, 1759; d. Jan. 1, 1817; m. Jan. 13, 1800, Eunice Johnson of Wallingford. 5. *Lucia*, b. Nov. 6, 1763; m. Daniel Hall of Chatham, Feb. 16, 1788. 6. *Mary*, b. Oct. 10, 1765; John Howel of Lenox, Mass., Jan. 14, 1788. 7. *Clarissa*, b. Nov. 17, 1768; m. Sept. 13, 1798, Vial Richmond of North Madison.

viii. DAVID, b. May 16, 1726; lived in North Guilford; d. Sept. 12, 1800; m. May 17, 1767, Lucretia Fosdick, dau. of John. She d. May 9, 1796. Their children were: 1. *David Samuel*,[5] b. March 14, 1769; d. Sept. 2, 1849; m. Sally Benton, Nov. 1, 1798. 2. *Lucretia Salome*, b. Aug. 27, 1772; m. 1st, John Baldwin of Branford, April 15, 1798; m. 2d, Elias Austin of Wallingford, 1824.

ix. ESTHER, b. Aug. 28, 1728; d. Sept. 15, 1728.

x. HEZEKIAH, b. July 24, 1730; d. April 2, 1732.

xi. EUNICE, b. Jan. 31, 1733; d. 1827; m. Phinehas Goodrich of Branford, Jan. 15, 1750.

xii. ASHER, b. March 6, 1735; lived in North Madison; d. March, 1804; m. Elizabeth, widow of Benjamin Norton, who was eleven years older than he. She d. Oct. 12, 1807. Their children were: 1. *Anne*,[5] b. May 28, 1765; d. Nov. 13, 1855; m. Capt. Frederick Lee of Madison. 2. *Zerujah*, b. July 25, 1768; m. John R. Scranton, 1793. 3. *Rachel*, b. Dec. 4, 1770; m. 1795, Jared Scranton.

xiii. ZERUJAH, b. March 8, 1737; d. Aug. 17, 1766.

9. JOSEPH[3] FOWLER (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), lived in North Guilford, and married Elizabeth Buck, on Sept. 13, 1719. She was a sister of his brother Samuel's wife, and was born Feb. 16, 1691, and died Feb. 28, 1778.

Their children were:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. Oct. 10, 1720.

ii. SARAH, b. March 9, 1722; m. Robert Griffing, Aug. 15, 1770.

iii. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 2, 1724, of Durham and Torrington, Conn.; m. April 2, 1756, Ruth Baker. Their children were: 1. *Hannah*,[5] m. Paul Roberts, of Winsted, Conn. 2. *Noah*, m. Rhoda, dau. of Capt. Tuttle of East Haven. 3. *Mary*, m. Joseph Loomis of Torrington. 4. *Sarah*, m. Caleb Leach of Torrington. 5. *Ruth*, d. single.

iv. WILLIAM, b. Aug. 29, 1725.

v. JOSIAH, b. Aug. 10, 1729; d. March 15, 1816. He married four times. His first wife was Mary Kirkham, who d. Oct. 8, 1771. He m. her Sept. 8, 1747. Their children were: 1. *Silas*,[5] b. Sept. 10, 1747; m. Keziah Smith, Oct. 25, 1770. 2. *William*, b. Dec. 11, 1749; d. single, Nov. 24, 1776. 3. *Josiah*, b. Oct. 12, 1751; d. Aug. 1, 1817; m. Zuruiah Kirkham, Sept. 7, 1780. 4. *Joseph*, b. May 9, 1753; d. single, Sept. 5, 1775. 5. *Eliphalet*, b. May 11, 1763; d. Sept. 13, 1775. 6. *Sarah*, b. June 3, 1764; d. Nov. 16, 1801; m. 1st, Moses Seward, May 5, 1791; m. 2d, Daniel Fowler, in 1800. 7. *Mercy*, b. May 23, 1770; m. Jesse Goodyear of Hamden, Jan. 10, 1793. Josiah Fowler m. 2d, Lucretia Maltby, Feb. 4, 1772; she had no children, and d. Jan. 7, 1778. He m. 3d, Rhoda Adkins, May 5, 1778. She d. Dec. 16, 1785, leaving the following children: 8. *Maltby*, b. June 17, 1780; d. March 19, 1855; m. Lolu Todd, Jan. 10, 1802, and lived in Northford. 9. *Thaddeus*, b. July 20, 1783; lived in New York city, and m. ——— Baldwin. 10. *Rhoda*, b. Aug. 30, 1785; m. Linus Leete, 1813. Josiah Fowler m. 4th, April 18, 1786, Susannah Heaton, by whom he had no children. She d. Dec. 27, 1802.

10. BENJAMIN[3] FOWLER (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Guilford, owned two parcels of land there — one at Tanner's Hill, where he seems to have lived, and another at "Pedlar's," where he had a barn and fruit trees. He and his brother Joseph had a joint list in 1716 of £183. 14. 6. He married Andrea, daughter of John Morgan, of Groton, Nov. 10, 1719. She died April 5, 1775.

Their children were:

i. Benjamin,[4] b. April 5, 1721; lived in New Preston and New Milford, and m. May 14, 1754, Mariah, dau. of Dudley and Ruth (Ruggles) Kent. She d. June 21, 1760. Their children were: 1. *Benjamin*,[5] b. Oct. 1, 1755. 2. *Andrea*, b. Aug. 24, 1757; d. June 14, 1760. 3. *Philo*. 4. *Deborah*.

ii. Deborah, b. Sept. 12, 1722; d. April 28, 1811; m. 1st, Nathaniel Rosseter, Dec. 21, 1743; m. 2d, Nathaniel Ruggles.

iii. Andrea, b. Sept. 12, 1724; m. David Bishop, April 17, 1755.

iv. Margery, b. July 25, 1726; d. April 2, 1737.

v. Andrew, b. July 27, 1728; lived in Guilford; d. Oct. 8, 1815; m. Martha Stone, Oct. 30, 1759. She d. Oct. 18, 1794. Their children were: 1. *Andrew*,[5] b. June 10, 1760; A.B., Y. C. 1783; clergyman of Protestant Episcopal Church; d. 1850; lived in Charleston, S. C., and m. 1st, Catharine Doty; m. 2d, Henrietta. 2. *Jared*, b. April 14, 1762; d. in Nova Scotia, June 20, 1785. 3. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 20, 1764; drowned in Poland, Ohio, April 12, 1806; m. Lucy Kirkland of Wallingford. 4. *Hannah*, b. Dec. 3, 1765; d. June 23, 1861; m. Daniel Hubbard, June 26, 1791. 5. *James*, b. July 26, 1767; d. Feb. 13, 1769. 6. *Charles*, b. Dec. 22, 1768; d. Jan. 18, 1784. 7. *James*, b. Nov. 9, 1770; d. in Georgia, Jan. 10, 1801(?); m. 1st, Mary Lefferts; m. 2d, widow McIntosh, of Savannah, Ga. 8. *Chauncey*, b. Feb. 27, 1773; d. of yellow fever, in Boston, Aug. 8, 1802. 9. *Bela*, b. Jan. 7, 1776; d. July 17, 1846; lived in Guilford, and m. Clarissa Hillard. 10. *Russel*, b. Nov. 5, 1777; d. in Alabama, 1847. 11. *Anna*, b. December, 1779; d. in New York city, Dec. 30, 1852; m. Samuel Lefferts, of Brooklyn, N. Y. 12. *Wealthy*, b. July 15, 1782; d. single, Nov. 22, 1823.

vi. Anna, b. May 15, 1731; d. Feb. 21, 1815; m. Thomas Caldwell, April 23, 1755. He d. Oct. 14, 1808.

vii. Jared, b. 1732; d. Nov. 7, 1736.

viii. Lucy, b. Jan. 22, 1734; d. Aug. 28, 1753.

ix. Jonathan, b. Jan. 22, 1734; drowned in West River, Guilford, July 9, 1752.

x. Jared, b. March 8, 1736; d. June 8, 1754.

xi. Timothy, b. Jan. 15, 1741; lived in New Haven, and d. Feb. 12, 1814; m. Sarah Grey, Feb. 4, 1772. She d. May 20, 1835, aged 90. Their children were: 1. *Sarah*,[5] b. March 20, 1773; m. ——— Gilbert of Milford. 2. *Mary*, b. Feb. 24, 1774; m. ——— Gilbert of Milford. 3. *Lucy*, b. May 15, 1775; m. ——— Tyler. 4. *Betsey*, b. June 4, 1776. 5. *Timothy*, b. Jan. 14, 1778. 6. *Orchard*, b. April 4, 1779; d. young. 7. *Morgan*, b. Jan. 28, 1781.

11. David[3] Fowler (*John*,[2] *John*[1]), of Durham, married first, Mary Miles, June 15, 1725. She died Dec. 2, 1734. He married second, Elizabeth Hall, April 21, 1736.

His children by his first wife were:

i. Miles,[4] b. March 9, 1726–7; bap. March 12, 1726–7.

ii. David, b. Jan. 21, 1728–9; bap. Jan. 26.

iii. Mary, b. Feb. 2, 1730–1; bap. Feb. 14; m. 1st, Samuel Maltby, May 1, 1755; m. 2d, Elihu Crane, April 26, 1759.

The children of David and Elizabeth (Hall) Fowler were:

iv. Oliver, b. June 2, 1737; bap. July 5.

v. Titus, b. Nov. 29, 1738; bap. Dec. 3; m. Hannah Burritt, April 9, 1765, and removed to Granville, Mass.

vi. John, b. May 7, 1740; bap. May 11; d. young.

vii. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 27, 1742–3; bap. Feb. 27; m. Amos Harrison of Northfield, May 20, 1762.

viii. Seth, b. Jan. 1, 1744–5; bap. Jan. 6; d. young.

ix. Esther, bap. Sept. 20, 1747.

x. Amos, b, Aug. 1, 1752; lived in Durham, and m. Sarah Hinman, Jan. 2, 1777.

xi. Abiathar, b. Aug. 31, 1754; bap. Sept. 1; lived in Durham, and m. Sene, dau. of Enos French.

THOMAS FRENCH, OF GUILFORD, CT.

Communicated by A. D. Weld French, Esq., of Boston.

Guilford, Conn., July 15, 1890.

Dear Sir:

As you requested last winter, I have had copied all the notes of my grandfather [Hon. Ralph D. Smith] on the family of Thomas French, and have searched the records to see if anything concerning him had been overlooked. I am glad to have been able to be of service. I am sincerely yours,

Bernard C. Steiner.

To A. D. Weld French,
Boston, Mass.

Thomas French was among the earliest settlers of Guilford. His name is not on the plantation covenant. At the commencement of Town Records, vol. A, page 1, under date August 14, 1645, is the following record: "Mr. Samuel Disbrow." [Richard Bristow *erased.*] "Tho: Betts members of ye church" "Thos: French Planter took their oath." Charged agt. John Stone member of ye church ye particulars which he confest.

Savage says: "Thomas French, Charlestown 1638, removed to Guilford 1650 or earlier." He probably came to Guilford about 1643.

At the General Court or Meeting held the 20th of February 1649–50,

when Mr Whitfield's reasons were tendered to the church here [at Guilford] for his removal and read in public & enquiry made of every man in particular concerning his ability in paying to the ministers for the present and probability to continue according to ordinary Providence. Thomas French said he should be able to continue his present sum & said further he was willing to add 6 S. per annum.

It is probable that Mr. John Caffinge, when he left Guilford in the latter part of 1643, or beginning of 1644, got Thomas French to occupy his estate at Guilford. Mr. Caffinch sued French, April 1, 1651, at New Haven, for the use of his house, land and cattle at Guilford. Probably French took them when Mr. Caffinch left that place. II. New Haven Col. Rec.

At a court Feb. 5, Anno 1651–2. Thomas French was called and admonished for saying in a clamourous & scandalizing way "yt he nor his family were not relieved according to their need—nor yt he could get any corn in the town for pay unless he came and offered them half so much more as it was worth, but when he did so, then they had corn enough for him, otherwise not, wherefore he was forced [to] go out of the town to get corn for his family"—or words to that effect. To which he acknowledged that this was only true of particular persons. The court out of tenderness to his family pass it over, at present, with an admonition, to take more heed to his carriage reports & speeches.

At a court May 3, 1655, he had two suits with John Everts with regard to hoggs, which were eventually arranged.

At a town meeting on ye 23^{d} of June 1665 Tho: French propounding in way of Petition to the town to have some relief on account of his daughter who was not wright in her own mind. When the town considered the request, It was put to vote & the vote passed in the negative,—That they did not see themselves engaged either to him or his & therefore did expect he shd. be returned to the place whence he came.

And at a Town Meeting August 21, 1665. The town being informed yt notwithstanding Thomas French had been denied entertainment or admittance into this town either for himself or his daughter—yet he had hired lands of Benjn. Wright to settle on,—They did agree by vote as a prevention of him yt whosoever did any longer entertain either of them should give in sufficient security that they should be no damage to the town.

These votes are now inexplicable. Thomas French had been a planter for 20 years, had owned lands in the town, and was a man of property. This Thos. French was probably another man, or else the daughter was married to another man.

A Terryer of the lands belonging to Thomas French in Guilford as followith viz. 1 Prop. R. fol. 19.

Imps. One Home lot containing three acres & a halfe, more or less so allowed ffronting up to the Green by the Pound running back to the land of William Chittenden on the west, along by the rears of the Home lots of Edward Benton, Jaiob Sheaffe & in part of Willm Chittenden on the north the Home lots of Henry Goldam on the south. About 1650 he sold this lot to Thomas Stevens, son of John Stevens, and bought the homelot of Henry Dowde in Crooked Lane, described as follows, I. Prop. R. fol. 7.

Imps. One Home lot fronting to the street on the East & rearing back to the Home lot of John Stevens, bounded on the South with the home lot of John Mepham & on the North with the Home lot of Thomas Norton [then of John Norton & William Seward, Thomas dying in 1648] allowed for 2 acres more or less.

This last lot had been sold by Henry Dowde to Samuel Blachley about 1647 who sold it to Thomas French who sold it to William Boreman about 1656. Boreman died 1661, and his representatives sold it to Nathan Bradley about 1663, and Bradley sold it to John Chittenden May 20, 1667. See I. Prop. Rec. fol. 19.

"Thomas French hath sold and alienated all his houseing and house lot which he bought of Samuel Blachley as abovesaid unto William Boreman" & I. Prop. Rec. fol. 14.

"William Boreman hath with conseut of ye Court bought all Thomas French his houseing and house lot which was late Samuel Blachleys" & also same fol.

Henry Dowde & William Seward & Nathan Bradley (who had bought the whole estate of William Boreman, deceased) have sold and alienated the house & home lot containing about 2 acres unto Nathan Bradley of Guilford Jan. 18, 1663, who sold it to John Chittenden as stated above May 20, 1667.

The following entry is on the last page of I. Prop. R. fol. last Feb. 14 (55) Thomas French & William Boreman entered an alienation upon an exchange made betwixt them viz. The said French hath given & granted in exchange all his rights in the upland and meadow to be divided at Athammonassock unto the said William Boreman & his heirs etc for & in consideration of the said Boremans now home lot with all his land there adjoining to the said Thomas French & his heirs forever.

Item one Home lot bought of Samuel Blachley late the lands of Henry Dowde lying next the house lot of John Norton on the North & containing & Allowed for two acres. I. Prop. Rec. fol. 9.

In a Town meeting February 11th 1673. Thomas French desiring that his son in law John Dudley might be accepted as a planter upon Thomas French engaging to give him 20 acres of land. The Town accepted John Dudley to be a planter.

1 *Thomas*[1] *French*, } d. about 1665.
Mary Button, }
Deborah Button, }

2 Mary[2] French, }
John Everts, Jr., } m. Sept. 14, 1665; d. Sept. 2, 1677.

3 Hannah[2] French.

4 Mercy[2] French.

5 Elizabeth[2] French, }
Eleazer Isbel, } m. Nov. 11, 1668.

6 Deliverance[2] French, }
Edward Parks, } m. Dec. 21, 1669.

7 Sarah[2] French, } b. Aug. 25, 1650; m. Oct. 24, 1668.
Nathaniel Parmelee, } d. in Indian War, 1676.

(15) 8 John[2] French, b. July 25, 1652.

9 Martha[2] French, } b. Aug. 6, 1654.
John Deadley, } m. 1673.

10 Thomas[2] French, b. June 12, 1656; d. Feb. 28, 1659.

(17) 11 Ebenezer[2] French, b. April 3, 1658.

12 Rebecca[2] French, b. Jan. 10, 1660; d. Oct. 10, 1660.

13 Samuel[2] French, b. Aug. 21, 1667; d. young.

14 Abigail[2] French, b. March 2, 1669.

8 John[2] French, } son of Thos.; d. Dec. 28, 1727; m. July 31,
Mary Sheather, } 1678; dau. of John Sheather, d. Jan. 22, 1707.
Abigail Stevens, } wid. of John.
John French lived in East Guilford.
15 John[3] French, b. May 18, 1679; d. Aug. 9, 1679.
(23) 16 John[3] French, b. Aug. 26, 1680.
John French's list, 1716, £43–4–9.

---

11 Ebenezer[2] French, } d. May 3, 1736; m. Oct. 8, 1684.
Susannah Blachley, } d. Jan. 19, 1728.
17 Deborah[3] French, } b. May 15, 1687; d. March 13, 1761.
John Munger, } m. 1710; d. Oct. 5, 1752.
18 Jemima[3] French, b. Feb. 26, 1693; d. young.
19 Jemima[3] French, } b. Sept. 28, 1696; d. Aug. 6, 1755.
Nathaniel Hand, } m. April 19, 1722; d. April 29, 1752.
(25) 20 Thomas[3] French, b. Oct. 30, 1698.
21 Mercy[3] French, } b. May 13, 1701.
John Bradley, } m. Aug. 15, 1726.
22 Susannah[3] French, } b. Aug. 28, 1703; d. Feb. 17, 1743.
Ebenezer Hand, } m. May 31, 1725.
Ebenezer French's list, 1716, £100 - 2 - 6.

---

16 Dea. John[3] French, Jr., } of E. Guilford; d. Dec. 17, 1745.
Wid. Mary (Jona. Jr., Hoyt, } m. July 5, 1707; d. Jan. 22, 1711.
Ruth Pierson, } m. July 4, 1716; d. Ap. 19, 1721.
23 Samuel[4] French, b. Sept. 2, 1717; d. March 12, 1718.
24 Mary[4] French, } b. Feb. 15, 1720; d. March 15, 1788.
Dea. Timothy Meigs, } m. Sept. 17, 1735; d. Sept. 14, 1751.
Dea. John French, jurors list, 1716, £98 - 6 - 6.
20 Dea. Thomas[3] French, } of N. Bristol; d. Jan. 16, 1772.
Sarah Grave, } m. Dec. 14, 1720; d. May 30, 1784.
25 Sarah[4] French, } b. Jan. 30, 1722; d. Nov. 15, 1751.
Jonathan Dudley, } m. June 23, 1742.
26 Ebenezer[4] French, b. Nov. 7, 1723; d. s. Nov. 18, 1753.
27 Enos[4] French, b. Dec. 20, 1725 (34).
28 Susannah[4] French, } b. June 6, 1728.
Eliakim Stevens, } m. Jan. 27, 1746; d. Jan. 29, 1784.
29 Ichabod[4] French, b. Sept. 17, 1730; d. February, 1763.
30 Philemon[4] French, b. May 12, 1733 (42).
31 John[4] French, b. June 28, 1735 (48).
32 Diadema[4] French, } b. Oct. 29, 1737; m. April 30, 1788.
Ephraim Wilcox, } of Middletown.
33 Didymus[4] French, b. April 24, 1741 (50).
27 Enos[4] French, } m. Nov. 6, 1752.
Mary Wilcox, } dau. of John Wilcox; d. Sept. 28, 1777.
34 Mary[5] French, } b. Sept. 30, 1753; d. Oct. 5, 1828.
Elijah Wilcox, } m. April 30, 1778.
35 Ebenezer[5] French, b. April 17, 1755; d. April 4, 1758.
36 Sene[5] French, } b. Nov. 9, 1757.
Abiatha Fowler, }
37 Ebenezer[5] French, b. Oct. 11, 1760; went West.
38 Deborah[5] French, b. Jan. 8, 1763.

39 Sarah[5] French, } bap. Feb. 10, 1765.
Benjamin Doolittle, } of Wallingford.
40 Enos[5] French, b. May 5, 1767; went West.
41 Thomas[5] French.
30 Philemon[4] French, } of N. Bristol; m. Oct. 27, 1757.
Mary Dudley, } d. March 10, 1773.
42 Catey French, b. Feb. 8, 1760; d. s.
43 Thomas[5] French, b. Aug. 20, 1762 (58).
44 Lois[5] French, } b. Nov. 25, 1764.
David Field, } m. Feb. 16, 1786.
45 Anne[5] French, } b. May 26, 1767.
Ichabod Field, }
46 Philemon[5] French, b. Oct. 25, 1777 (60).
47 Mary[5] French, } b. Dec. 2, 1779.
——— Brown, } went West.
31 John[4] French, } (Westminster, N. H.); m. Dec. 10, 1759.
Mary Wilcox, } of Middletown.
48 John[5] French, b. Oct. 10, 1760.
49 Mary[5] French, bap. Nov. 3, 1771.
33 Didymus[5] French, } of N. Bristol.
Jerusha Stevens, } m. Dec. 25, 1766.
50 Samuel[5] French, b. November, 1767.
51 Adin[5] French, b. April 13, 1770.
52 Ichabod[5] French, b. July 13, 1772; fell dead; d. s.
53 Luman[5] French, b. Sept. 15, 1774; d. s.
54 Jerusha[5] French, } b. May 18, 1777; Jericho, Vt.
——— ———, }
55 Sarah[5] French, b. June 9, 1780; d. s.
56 Beulah[5] French, b. Jan. 14, 1783; d. April 9, 1785.
57 Beulah[5] French, } b. Feb. 13, 1787; Jericho, Vt.
——— ———, }
43 Thomas[5] French, } m. Aug. 22, 1792.
Eunice Wheeler, }
58 Wealthy[6] French, bap. Nov. 16, 1794.
59 Ely[6] French, bap. May 29, 1796.
46 Philemon[5] French, } of Pompey, N. Y.
——— Nettleton, }
51 Adin[5] French, } m. March 8, 1798.
Chloe Nettleton, } d. March 16, 1852 (83).
Wid. Ruth Johnson, }
61 Delilah[6] French, b. Feb. 18, 1799.

Sept. 16th, 1668.—Thomas French was granted three or four acres of land on this side of Clapboard hill swamp, with part of the swamp, according as the Townsmen viewing it shall judge meete that no highway be prejudiced thereby.

Feb. 11th, 1673.—The town granted Thomas French liberty to exchange his land at Clapboard hill swamp, containing five acres and a half, allowing for it fourteen acres beyond East River.

EDWARD FRISBIE OF BRANFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. Ralph D. Smyth, and contributed by Dr. Bernard C. Steiner.

1. Edward[1] Frisbie was one of the earliest planters of Branford, having come there before 1645, in which year his name appears in the list of those who entered their names for lots. He married Hannah ———, who joined the church in 1687/8. He died May 10, 1690.

Children :

2. i. John,[2] b. July 17, 1650; d. Mar., 1694.
   ii. Edward, b. June 11, 1652; d. young.
3. iii. Benoni, b. 1654; d. Nov., 1700.
4. iv. Samuel, b. Oct. 7, 1655; d. Oct. 17, 1681.
   v. Abigail, b. 1657; m. William Hoadley, Jr.; d. 1690.
5. vi. Jonathan b. Oct. 28, 1659; d. Apr. 7, 1695.
   vii. Josiah, b. Jan. 19, 1661; joined the church in 1701; known as "esquire"; d. unmarried, Mar. 13, 1712.
6. viii. Caleb, b. 1667; d. Oct. 12, 1737.
   ix. Hannah, b. 1669; joined the church in 1699; m. Nathaniel Harrison.
   x. Silence, b. Sept. 5, 1672; m. Joshua Austin.
7. xi. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 5, 1672; d. Mar., 1713.

2. JOHN[2] FRISBIE (*Edward*[1]), married, Dec. 2, 1674, Ruth, daughter of Rev. John Bowers. She joined the church Mar. 7, 1687/8, and died Apr. 26, 1736. She married second, William Hoadley, who died Nov.[r], 1709. John Frisbie was Branford's representative in the General Assembly in May, 1690, and May and Oct., 1692.
Children:

8. i. JOHN,[3] b. May 22, 1676; d. Jan. 14, 1736.
9. ii. EDWARD, b. Jan. 24, 1678; d. Mar., 1741.
iii. REBECCA, b. Nov. 18, 1679; joined the church in 1694; d. 1695.
iv. HANNAH, b. Jan. 27, 1681–2; m. Andrew Bartholomew.
v. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 10, 1682–3; d. 1690.
vi. RUTH, b. Sept. 6, 1685; d. May 25, 1688.
10. vii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 5, 1688: d. Apr. 26, 1758.
viii. NATHANIEL, b. 1690; d. unmarried, Mar., 1710–11.
ix. LYDIA, b. 1693; m. June 27, 1713, John Rogers.

3. BENONI[2] FRISBIE (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Hannah Rose.
Children:

11. i. BENJAMIN,[3] b. Jan. 24, 1679; d. Sept. 10, 1724.
12. ii. EBENEZER, b. 1682; d. Nov. 13, 1764.

4. SAMUEL[2] FRISBIE (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Rebecca ———. She married second, ——— Tyler. Samuel Frisbie's estate, Nov. 17, 1681, was inventoried at £117. 11. 9. In the County Court Records there is an obscure entry stating that Rebecca Frisbie, widow of Samuel, acknowledged to have received of her father-in-law John Rose her full portion.

5. JONATHAN[2] FRISBIE (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Mary ———. She married second, in 1697, ——— Derby, or Darley. Jonathan Frisbie joined the church in Nov., 1688. He was allowed by the County Court to keep an ordinary at Branford in 1693, which tavern was kept by his widow after his death.
Children:

i. MARY,[3] b. Jan. 4, 1686.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 17, 1689; m., in 1710, Samuel Baldwin, who d. 1713.
13. iii. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 15, 1691; d. July 13, 1722.
iv. HANNAH, b. Aug. 14, 1693.
14. v. ABIEL, b. Mar. 26, 1695; d. about 1740.

6. CALEB[2] FRISBIE (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Hannah ———, who survived him.
Children:

i. LYDIA,[3] b. June 1, 1698; m., in 1720, Samuel Hoadley of Branford, who d. Feb. 2, 1756. She d. Feb. 6, 1759.
ii. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 22, 1700; A.B., Yale, 1722; d. 1736; m. ———, who d. Sept. 16, 1736; no children. He lived at Branford, and was invited to preach 3 months at North Guilford, in Jan., 1724.
15. iii. CALEB, b. May 11, 1703; d. Aug. 5, 1772.
iv. ABRAHAM, b. July 4, 1705. He was called in his father's will, Mar. 24, 1730, excessive riotous and prodigal, and was given "two jades or horsekind," a gun, and 5 shillings, as his portion.
v. HANNAH, b. Oct. 28, 1707; d. Jan. 27, 1724.
16. vi. DANIEL, b. Feb. 14, 1709; d. Dec. 11, 1785.
vii. ELIJAH, b. May 4, 1711; probably d. before 1730.
17. viii. NATHAN, b. Apr. 3, 1712; d. Nov. 15, 1755.

18. ix. Ebenezer, b. Oct. 7, 1714.
x. Mary, b. July 27, 1716.
19. xi. David, bapt. July 17, 1719; d. Aug. 11, 1763.
20. xii. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 25, 1721; d. Sept. 16, 1793.

7. Ebenezer[2] Frisbie (*Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Mary Harrington, and joined the church in 1703. She married second, John Bartholomew, and died Dec. 11, 1732.

Children:

21. i. Samuel,[3] bapt. Sept. 1701; d. Sept. 6, 1754.
ii. Mary, b. Sept., 1705; m. Jan. 1, 1726. John Linsley.
iii. Abigail, b. 1707; m. Dec. 9, 1728, William Barker.
iv. Mary, bapt. Oct. 6, 1711.

8. John[3] Frisbie, Jr. (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, joined the church in 1700. He married, Apr. 7, 1703, Susannah Henbury. She married second, Sept. 8, 1741, Capt. Joseph Foot, and died May 17, 1767.

Children:

i. John,[4] bapt. 1704; d. young, after his father's will, which was dated Jan. 12, 1725.
ii. Jedidiah, bapt. Nov., 1705; m. in 1743, Elizabeth, dau. of Caleb Munson of Wallingford, and had: 1. *Simon*,[5] b. 1743. 2. *Meriam*, b. 1745. 3. *Keziah*, b. 1748. 4. *Susannah*, b. 1750. 5. *Moses*, b. 1754. 6. *Elizabeth*, b. 1757.
iii. Samuel, b. Feb. 1707–8; d. before 1725.
iv. Israel, b. June 22, 1709; d. Jan. 12, 1787; m. (1) Elizabeth ———, who d. June 9, 1760; and m. (2) Hannah Johnson. His children were: 1. *James*,[5] b. Apr. 22, 1732. 2. *Jonah*, or *Jonas*, b. Dec. 14, 1734; of Durham; m. Sept. 27, 1758, Elizabeth Hickox. 3. *Chloe*, b. Jan. 1, 1736; d. Jan. 27, 1749. 4. *Tamar*, b. Aug. 27, 1739; m. May 5, 1763, Abraham Plant. 5. *Chloe*, b. May 31, 1750; m. Feb. 3, 1773, Isaac Hall.
v. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 3, 1711; probably d. before 1725.
vi. Susannah, b. May 11, 1713; m. Jan. 24, 1738, John Case, who d. Aug. 24, 1754.
vii. Huldah, b. Nov. 15, 1715.
viii. Elijah, b. Nov. 1, 1717.
ix. Hannah, b. Jan. 24, 1720.

9. Edward[3] Frisbie (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Dec. 30, 1702, Martha Pardee, who joined the church in 1704, and was living in Mch., 1741.

Children:

i. Edward,[4] b. Jan. 25, 1705; m. Mary ———. Their children were: 1. *Ebenezer*.[5] 2. *Hannah*. 3. *William*. 4. *Edward*. 5. *Hannah*, m. Oct. 28, 1787, Benjamin Hoadley. 6. *Moses*. 7. *Tryphena*. 8. *Lydia*. Edward[4] went over seas, and not returning, a guardian was appointed to his son Edward, Feb. 23, 1748–9.
ii. Thankful, b. Apr. 9, 1708; m. Apr. 13, 1726, Philip Pond.
iii. Martha, b. June 10, 1710; m. Apr. 24, 1728, Josiah Rogers.
iv. Gideon, bapt. Aug, 1714; m. Desire ———, and had *Gideon*,[5] b. 1734.
v. Ruth, b. Mch. 31, 1717, m. Apr. 24, 1738, Daniel Frisby; d. May 9, 1748.

10. Joseph[3] Frisbie (*John*,[2] *Edward*[1]) married, in 1711, Abigail, daughter of Samuel Hoadley.

Children:

i. Rebecca,[4] b. Sept, 14, 1712.
ii. Abigail, b. Dec. 14, 1715; d. May 1779; m. Aug. 16, 1738, John Foote, Jr., who d. Jan. 26, 1777.

iii. Joseph, b. Oct. 4, 1717; d. Nov. 5, 1760; m. Aug. 25, 1742, Sarah, dau. of Stephen Bishop, and had: 1. *Silence*,[5] b. Nov. 24, 1745; d. young. 2. *Joseph*, b. Oct. 5, 1746, of Branford; m. Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Rogers of North Branford. 3. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 9, 1749. 4. *Benjamin*, b. Dec., 1752; lived in Guilford; m. Jan. 19, 1774, Patience, dau. of Joseph Chittenden, Jr. She d., aged 91, Dec. 18, 1844. 5. *Roxanna*, b. June 14, 1754.

iv. Lydia, b. May 7, 1720; m. Dec. 27, 1738, Israel Baldwin.

v. Timothy, b. 1722; d. May 9, 1776; m. (1) Sept. 19, 1754, Deborah Baldwin; and m. (2), Mch. 29, 1764, Mary Barker. She m. (2) Stephen Foote of Branford, who d. Aug. 26, 1802. She d. Jan. 26, 1832. Child by first wife: 1. *Deborah*,[5] b. Mch. 13, 1756; m. Oct. 17, 1780, Ralph Hoadley. Children by second wife: 2. *Abigail*, bapt. 1767. 3. *Jonathan*, bapt. 1768. 4. *Lydia*, bapt. 1773. 5. *Jairus*, bapt. July 16, 1775.

vi. Silence, bapt. Mch. 8, 1724; d. young.

vii. Patience, bapt. Mch. 19, 1727; m. ——— Rose.

viii. Sarah, bapt. Nov. 12, 1729; m. ——— Baldwin.

11. Benjamin[3] Frisbie (*Benoni*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married, Dec. 8, 1703, Elizabeth Henbury.

Children:

i. Benjamin,[4] b. July 16, 1705; the first settler of Goshen, Conn.; m. Hepzibah ———, and had: 1. *Hepzibah*,[5] b. Oct. 19, 1726. 2. *James*, b. Oct. 29, 1728; m. Mary Gillette. 3. *Jabez*, b. Nov. 30, 1730. 4. *Elizabeth*, b. Nov. 2, 1732; d. Aug. 28, 1739. 5. *Jerusha*, b. Feb. 25, 1735. 6. *Mary*, b. Feb. 23, 1737. 7. *Benjamin*, b. Feb. 16, 1739. 8. *Joseph*, b. Feb. 16, 1739; d. Aug. 28, 1739. 9. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 3, 1741.

ii. Abigail, b. June 23, 1709.

iii. Jerusha, b. Mch. 10, 1712; m. Jan. 8, 1750, Benjamin Gaylord.

iv. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1714.

v. Zebulon, b. May 10, 1717.

vi. Levi, b. Dec. 3, 1719.

vii. Theodore, b. Mch. 27, 1723.

12. Ebenezer[3] Frisbie (*Benoni*,[2] *Edward*[1]) married first, Apr. 25, 1703 Hannah Page; married second, Sept. 13, 1715, Joanna, widow of Samuel Rose and daughter of Samuel Baldwin, who died Mch. 21, 1751; and married third, Hannah Marks or Levy. His will is dated Jan. 25, 1761.

Children by first wife:

i. Hannah,[4] b. Jan. 15, 1703-4; m. Jan., 1724, Stephen Abbott.

ii. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 4, 1705; removed to Sharon, Conn., with its first settlers, and was deacon in the church there; town clerk of Sharon, Dec., 1743 to 1746; was a surveyor, and much employed in laying out the lands there; d. Oct. 20, 1793; m. Dec. 24, 1731, Silence Brocket of New Haven. Children: 1. *Deborah*,[5] b. June 8, 1732. 2. *Anna*, b. May 7, 1734. 3. *Hezekiah*, b. July 11, 1738; removed to Duanesburg, N. Y.; m. Susannah, dau. of Thomas Marvin of Lyme.

iii. Sarah, b. Jan. 27, 1707; m. William Hoadley of Waterbury.

iv. Elijah, b. Mch. 4, 1710; d. young.

v. Deborah, b. Mch. 15, 1712.

Children by second wife:

vi. Elisha, b. Aug. 20, 1716; m. July 5, 1739, Rachel Levi (a Jewess), and had: 1. *Elisha*,[5] b. May 22, 1740; m. Apr. 14, 1761, Martha Harrison. 2. *Rachel*, b. July 29, 1742. 3. *Eunice*, b. July 28, 1744. 4. and 5. *Twins*, b. and d. Feb. 4, 1747. 6. *Levi*, b.

Mch. 31, 1748; A. B., Dartmouth, 1772; d. Feb. 25, 1806; lived in Ipswich, Mass.; m. (1) Zerviah, dau. of Capt. Samuel Sprague of Lebanon; m. (2) June 1, 1780, Mehitabel, dau. of Rev. Moses Hale of Newbury, Mass., who d. Apr. 1828, aged 77, and had: Levi,[6] b. 1784; d. July 22, 1822; A. B., Harvard, 1802; professor of Moral Philosophy, Harvard. 7. *David*, b. Dec. 15, 1750. 8. *Jonathan*, b. Dec. 15, 1750; A. B., Yale, 1778; lived in Norwich, Conn.; was a lawyer. 9. *Nathaniel*, b. Apr. 18, 1753. 10. *Thankful*, b. July 23, 1756. 11. *Calvin*, b. Aug. 12, 1758. 12. *Luther*, b. July 21, 1760. 12. *Dr. Whitfield*, b. 1763.

vii. EUNICE, b. 1718; d. Aug. 6, 1718.

viii. RACHEL, b. July 24, 1720; m. ——— Stone.

ix. JAMES, b. July 18, 1722; m. June 16, 1743, Joanna Porter of Woodberry.

x. JACOB, b. June 20, 1726; m. Ruth ———, and had: 1. *Ruth*,[5] b. July 12, 1749; d. Sept. 1, 1749. 2. *Jacob*, bapt. Sept. 16, 1750. 3. *Abigail*, bapt. July 19, 1753. 4. *Solomon*, b. June 5, 1754.

xi. AMOS, b. Feb. 17, 1728; m. Mary ———, and had: *Mary*,[5] bapt. Apr. 27, 1755.

13. JONATHAN[3] FRISBIE, JR. (*Jonathan*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married, Aug. 10, 1713, Thankful, daughter of Lemuel Foote. She married second, Dec. 18, 1723, Benjamin Farnham, and died Aug. 23, 1724.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. May 3, 1715; d. Feb. 3, 1737; m. Dec. 25, 1733, John Foote, who d. Jan. 26, 1777.

ii. JONATHAN, b. Oct. 4, 1717; m. Mch. 3, 1773, Peggy Plant.

iii. MARY, b. May 7, 1720; m. Nov. 8, 1739, Daniel Tyler.

14. ABIEL[3] FRISBIE (*Jonathan*,[2] *Edward*[1]) married, July 25, 1722, Elizabeth Rogers. She married second, Joseph Palmer. Administration on Abiel Frisbie's estate was given his son Ezekiel, Feb. 7, 1744/5.

Children:

i. EZEKIEL,[4] b. July 12, 1723; m. Elizabeth ———, and had: 1. *Lucy*,[5] b. 1753. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. 1754. 3. *Asa*, b. 1756. 4. *Abiel*, b. 1758.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 30, 1724; m. Oct. 26, 1767, Jonathan Howd.

iii. JONATHAN, b. Mch. 9, 1726; probably d. before his father.

iv. NOAH, b. Feb. 27, 1729.

v. HANNAH, b. May 15, 1730.

vi. JOSIAH, b. Nov. 16, 1733; m. in 1781, Sarah Rogers.

15. CALEB[3] FRISBIE (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Mary ———.

Children:

i. THOMAS,[4] b. Feb. 21, 1738.

ii. MARY, b. June 27, 1740; d. Mch. 8, 1761.

iii. ABEL, b. Mch. 4, 1743; m. June 5, 1777, Rebecca Hays.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 9, 1745; d. Mch., 1751.

v. MARY, b. Feb. 20, 1748.

vi. CALEB, b. Sept. 7, 1750.

16. DANIEL[3] FRISBIE (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married first, Jan. 24, 1738, Ruth Frisbie; and married second, May 4, 1749, Ruth Allen, widow of ——— Brockett.

Children by first wife:

i. DANIEL,[4] b. Feb. 3, 1740; m. Mary ———, and had: 1. *Pamela*,[5] b. Oct. 22, 1796. 2. *Horace*, b. Oct. 8, 1798.

ii. RUTH, b. Apr. 20, 1743; d. July 1747.

Children by second wife:

iii. Titus, b. Oct. 14, 1750.
iv. Josiah, b. Feb. 12, 1752.
v. Submit, bapt. Feb. 21, 1754.
vi. Ruth, bapt. Jan. 22, 1756.
vii. Philemon, b. Nov. 29, 1759; m. Jan. 1, 1790, Rhoda Butler.

17. Nathan[3] Frisbie (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married, Jan. 12, 1738, Elizabeth Wade of Lyme.
Children:

i. Eunice,[4] b. Jan. 1, 1740.
ii. Hannah, b. June 20, 1744; m. Nov. 8, 1764, John Hall of Guilford.
iii. Nathan, b. Oct. 10, 1746; m. Aug. 13, 1767, Sarah Harrison.
iv. Lucy, b. July 2, 1748.
v. Lemuel, b. Aug. 7, 1750.
vi. Abigail, bapt. Feb. 15, 1756; d. young.

18. Ebenezer[3] Frisbie (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married Mary Goodrich.
Children:

i. Ebenezer,[4] b. Apr. 11, 1747.
ii. John, b. Apr. 6, 1751; m. (1) Sept. 22, 1773, Eunice Burgis; m. (2) Freelove ———.
iii. Hannah, b. Dec. 14, 1755.

19. David[3] Frisbie (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married, June 13, 1750, Mary Wade of Lyme.
Children:

i. David,[4] b. Apr. 18, 1751.
ii. Mary, b. Nov. 8, 1753.
iii. Sarah, b. Mch. 13, 1756.

20. Nathaniel[3] Frisbie (*Caleb*,[2] *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married, in 1748, Abigail Harrison.
Children:

i. Reuben,[4] bapt. Apr. 19, 1752; m. Ruth, dau. of Amos Seward, and had: 1. *Ruth*,[5] m. ——— Jackson of Canaan, Conn. 2. *Polly*. 3. *Samuel*, a lawyer. 4. *Sally*, m. ——— Warden.
ii. Jared, bapt. Apr. 15, 1753; d. Aug. 30, 1756.
iii. Nathaniel, bapt. Apr. 2, 1758.
iv. Abraham, bapt. Oct. 31, 1762.

21. Samuel[3] Frisbie (*Ebenezer*[2], *Edward*[1]), of Branford, married first, Lois ———, who died Mch. 23, 1728; married second, Lydia Culpepper, who died Feb. 11, 1739; and married third, Rebecca ———.

Children by first wife:

i. Samuel,[4] b. July 27, 1723; d. Apr. 26, 1760, of small pox, while a prisoner in Martinique; m. Aug. 4, 1742, Rachel Bartholomew. Children: 1. *Abigail*,[5] b. Dec. 6, 1742; m. Billy Rose. 2. *Mercy*, b. Sept. 9, 1744; m. Peter Harrison. 3. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 24, 1746; m. in 1768, Elizabeth Taylor. 4. *Rebecca*, b. 1748. 5. *Judah*, b. Feb. 29, 1752; d. Dec. 7, 1769. 6. *Isaac*, b. June 23, 1754; d. Dec. 20, 1780. 7. *Rachel*, b. Sept. 19, 1756. 8. *Phebe*, b. July 2, 1758. 9. *Icabod Culpepper*, b. Aug. 1, 1760.
ii. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 24, 1725; d. Dec. 25, 1740.
iii. Lois, b. Feb. 24, 1726; m. ——— Waddell.

Children by second wife:

iv. MARY, b. May 5, 1731.

v. CULPEPPER, b. Aug. 20, 1733; d. Sept. 2, 1760; m. July 13, 1758, Catherine, daughter of John Conkling, of Southampton, L. I.; no children. She m. (2), July 1, 1761, Jesse, son of Rev. Mark Leavenworth, of Waterbury, who d. 1826; and she d., aged 87, June 29, 1824.

vi. LYDIA, b. June 9, 1735; m. Edmund Rogers.

vii. JUDAH, b. Dec. 27, 1737; d. Feb. 17, 1742.

FRISBIE.—I would like to correct an error in the article on the Descendants of Edward Frisbie of Branford, Conn., which appeared in the REGISTER, vol. 58. I am a descendant of Edward Frisbie, and have spent considerable time in studying the history of the family.

On page 180, it is stated that John[4] Frisbie (John,[3] John,[2] Edward[1]) "died young," which is incorrect. The following can be verified from town and church records, and from deeds and family records in my own possession. *

John[4], born Mar. 1, 1704, son of John[3] Frisbie and Susanna Herbory (not Henbury), married, Feb. 8, 1730, Anna, daughter of William and Elizabeth Barker of Branford. They settled in Northford, which then formed the northern part of the town of Branford. He died Sept. 17, 1786, and his wife died Sept. 7, 1762, in her 57th year. Their tombstones are still standing in the old cemetery in Northford. Their children were: 1. *John*,[5] b. Dec. 1, 1731; settled in Harwinton, Conn. 2. *Jonathan*, b. May 22, 1734; settled in Fort Edward, N. Y. 3. *William*, b. Feb. 14, 1737; settled in Woodbury, Conn., and afterward in Stillwater, N. Y., and Middletown, Vt. 4. *Jacob*, b. Apr. 4, 1740; settled in Northford, Conn. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. May 3, 1744; m. ——— Root of Stillwater, N. Y. 6. *Joel*, b. Jan. 7, 1747; settled in Rutland, Vt.

Jacob[5] Frisbie, who settled on his father's farm in Northford, married Keziah, daughter of Daniel and Patience Barker of North Branford. They joined the Congregational church in Northford, Oct. 18, 1778. He died Nov. 30, 1823, and his wife died July 9, 1788, aged 45. They also are buried in Northford. Their children were: 1. *Jacob*,[6] b. July 3, 1767. 2. *Augustus*, b. Nov. 10, 1768. 3. *Philemon*, b. May 30, 1772. 4. *Bede*, b. Aug. 13, 1774. 5. *Eli*, b. July 22, 1776. 6. *Eunice*, b. Apr. 27, 1779; m. ——— Hendricks of Salisbury, N. Y. 7. *Salmon*, b. Mar. 26, 1782; was a physician. All the foregoing children, except Jacob, settled in the State of New York.

Jacob[6] Frisbie, who settled on his father's farm in Northford, married Polly, daughter of John and Esther Street of Wallingford. They joined the Congregational church in Northford, May 6, 1832. He died Nov. 28, 1842, and his wife died Mar. 6, 1864, aged 87. They also are buried in Northford. Of their seven children, five died young, and the others were: *Eliza*,[7] b. Dec. 24. 1806, who m. Apr. 27, 1826, Nathaniel Stacy Smith; and *Polly*, b. Jan. 24, 1811, who m. Alfred Linsley.

(Miss) CLARA E. SMITH.

42 Park St., New Haven, Conn.

*Page 645, this volume.

HENRY GAINES OF LYNN, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Compiled by Homer Worthington Brainard, A.B., of Hartford, Conn., and communicated by Lucius Barnes Barbour, B.A., of Hartford

1. Henry[1] Gaines is said by Pope (Pioneers of Massachusetts) to have been a proprietor at Lynn, Mass., in 1638, and to have been admitted freeman 14 Mar. 1638 [1638/9].* He was living 27 Oct. 1642, when he was a juryman, but died before 14, 11 mo., 1644 [14 Jan. 1644/5], when the inventory of the estate of his widow, Jane (———) Gaines, was dated.

A list of land grants to the first inhabitants of Lynn was made and certified 10, 1 mo., 1659/60 [10 Mar. 1659/60], by Andrew Mansfield, town recorder, as "taken from the town book of the records of Lynn." It was endorsed "for William Langley," and was to be used as evidence by Langley (or Longley) in his suit against "Henry and John Hathorn in behalf of the town of Lyn For witholding and not laying out forty acres of land which was his equal proportion as an inhabitant according to the division made in 1638."† This list contains the name of Henry Gaines, to whom forty acres were granted.

Henry Gaines was a juryman on 29 June 1641 and again, as stated above, on 27 Oct. 1642. The court records show no proceedings in regard to the administration or distribution of his estate; and doubtless it passed, without formal action by the Court, to his widow, Jane Gaines, who died before 14, 11 mo., 1644 [14 Jan. 1644/5], when the inventory of her estate was dated.

Thomas Laighton brought in a nuncupative will of Jane Gaines, deceased, 9, 5 mo., 1645 [9 July 1645], and the Court appointed Thomas Layghton and Nathaniell Hanforth overseers, to see the will fulfilled for the good of the children. The will was proved 10, 5 mo., 1645; and the inventory, dated 14, 11 mo., 1644, showed an estate of £37. 11s. 10d. It was ordered, 2 mo., 1649, that John, the eldest, aged about thirteen years, should have £9. 12s. 8d. in possession of Mr. Thomas Leighton and Nathaniell Handforth, who were to improve it for him; and that he should be apprenticed to Francis Dowse of Boston, shoemaker, for seven years, to learn the shoemaker's

*Although Savage (Genealogical Dictionary) gives 14 Dec. 1639 as the date of the admission of Henry Gaines as freeman, the date given by Pope is correct, for, according to the printed Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, vol. 1, p. 375, Henry Gaynes was admitted a freeman, with others, "14th Pmo, 1638," i. e., 14 Mar. 1638/9. From this admission as freemen it is to be inferred that he was a church member, but there are no church records to confirm this inference.

Savage (*op. cit.*) places a Thomas Gaines at Lynn in 1640, but no other mention of this man has been found, unless the statement that in the summer of 1639 "John Moody had an attachment graunted vppon the g[oods of Thomas] Gaines in the hands of Mr. Stoughton, for a debt [of 5 lb weight of Tobacco]" (Records of the Particular Court, Hartford County, Conn., in *Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society*, vol. 22, p. 4) refers to him. In the absence of further evidence, it is believed that Savage was in error as to the name *Thomas*, and that Henry Gaines was meant.

†Records of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, Mass., vol. 1, pp. 28, 44, vol. 2, p. 270.

trade. Danyell, the second son, aged about eleven years, was to have £9. 16s. 4d. in the hands of said Leighton and Handforth, who were to improve it for him; and he was to be apprenticed to Luke Potter of Concord for eight years from 1, 1 mo. last, to learn the "skill and mystery of a tailor." Samuel, the youngest son, aged six or seven years, was to have £9. 16s. 4d.; and he was to be apprenticed, until he should be twenty-one years old, to Nathaniel Handforth, who was to educate him and give him £10 as his portion. If any of the children should die before reaching the age of twenty-one, the others were to have the share of the deceased one, except Samuel's, which, if he should die within four years, was to go to Mr. Handforth.

The inventory indicates poverty. The lack of household furniture and of domestic animals, cattle, cows, sheep, or horses, is worthy of note. Henry Gaines had not been able to accumulate these before he was taken by death, and his widow had not been able to add to the store when she, too, was taken. It is probable that hard toil and insufficient protection shortened their lives.*

The inventory showed that there was due to the estate a small debt from William Partridge of Salisbury, Mass. "In regard to the estate of John Partridge of Olney, England, William Partridge of Salisbury informed the Court that there yet remained five pounds in the hands of William Geynes, Richard Kent and Roger Tayre of Olney in Buckinghamshire in old England, being part of the estate of Jno Partridg of Olney, deceased, and bequeathed to the children of the said Willi. Partridg." This presents a possible clue to the English parish of Henry Gaines.†

The house and land of Henry Gaines may have been near the seashore. Thomas Newhall, Sr., of Lynn, bequeathed to his sons Thomas and John Newhall twelve acres of salt marsh, part of which he described as lying in the town marsh called Gaines's Neck.

Children:

2. i. JOHN, b., perhaps at Lynn, about 1632.
   ii. DANIEL, b. about 1634; d. unm., being killed by Indians at Lancaster, Mass., 10 Feb. 1675/6. He subscribed to the orders regulating the settlement of Lancaster 10 Mar. 1659/60, having thirty-two acres granted to him. The early records of Lancaster (printed) mention him several times. The lands are shown on a map in the book and can be exactly located. His brother Samuel was administrator of his estate.
3. iii. SAMUEL, b., probably at Lynn, about 1638.

2. JOHN[2] GAINES (*Henry*[1]), born, perhaps at Lynn, Mass., about 1632, died at Ipswich, Mass., shortly before 24 Sept. 1689. He married, about 1659, MARY TREADWELL, born at Ipswich 29 Sept. 1636, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Taylor) Treadwell of Dorchester and Ipswich, Mass.

After the death of his mother John Gaines was apprenticed to Francis Dowse of Boston, shoemaker, to learn his trade. After obtaining his freedom, he settled at Ipswich, and lived

*Ib., vol. 1, p. 30, vol. 2, p. 404.
†Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., vol. 1, p. 150.

and worked there until his death. He did not hold office under the town or the Colony, but the court records of Essex County mention him as a witness and as one of the jury of inquest upon the death of Daniel Warner, Sarah Taylor, Joshua Rogers, and Joseph Lord. In Mar. 1662 Elizabeth Griffen, widow of Humphrey Griffen, brought action of dower against John Gaines for her third part of the "house and land which Mr. Robert Paine took by execution from her late husband, Humphrey Griffen, of which John Gaines is now possessed." Mrs. Griffen won the suit.* Deeds on record at Ipswich (Essex County deeds at Salem have no conveyances by John Gaines) show that on 6 Apr. 1665 he bought of John Warner seven acres in the West Meadow and that on 11 Sept. 1686 he and his wife Mary together conveyed six acres in the West Meadow to Thomas Hart and Samuel Hart. On 11 Sept. 1688 John Gaines and Mary, his wife, conveyed five acres of land in Ipswich to Samuel Hart. In these deeds John is called cordwainer.† In his will, dated 14 Sept. 1688, John Gaines, "being very weak," directs that "my wholl estate be with my beloved wife dureing her natural life and after her decease to my sone John Gaines, he to pay unto my fower daughters (now unmarried) the sum of sixteen pounds." [Signed] John Gaines. Witnesses: John Harris, William Baker, Thomas Louell, Jr. Proved in Court at Ipswich, 24th, 7 mo., 1689.‡

Children:§

i. HESTER,[3] b. about 1660; m. 12 Apr. 1683 JOHN STONE, JR., of Beverly, Mass., either John Stone, son of John and Abigail Stone of Salem, Mass., or John Stone, son of Nathaniel and Remember Stone of Salem and Beverly. If he was the former John Stone, he was b. 25 Nov. 1654; if the latter John Stone, he was b. 20 Apr. 1661.

Child (surname *Stone*):

1. John, b. 27 Aug. 1686.‖

ii. MARTHA, b. 17 Nov. 1661; probably d. *s. p.* before her father; m. 14 July 1681 BENJAMIN EDWARDS of Wenham, Mass. He m. (2) Mary ———, who d. 29 Sept. 1723. The printed records of Wenham give her name as Martha "Gams," probably an error for "Gains." A writer in the REGISTER in 1902¶ thinks that the second wife of Benjamin Edwards was Mary Gaines, but no evidence has been found that John and Mary (Treadwell) Gaines had a daughter Mary who arrived at maturity.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 19 Mar. 1669.

iv. ABIAL, b. 6 May 1672; d. at Manchester, Mass., 4 Dec. 1754, aged 84 [*sic*]; m. 27 May 1690 SAMUEL STONE, bapt. at Salem, Mass., 29 Sept. 1666, d. at Manchester 14 Oct. 1739, son of Nathaniel and Remember Stone of Salem and Beverly, Mass.

Children (surname *Stone*):

*Records of the Quarterly Courts of Essex County, vol. 2, pp. 138, 222, 368, vol. 3, p. 303, vol. 4, p. 426, vol. 6, pp. 234, 397.

†Ipswich Deeds, vol. 2, p. 484 (copy); vol. 5, pp. 593-594.

‡Probate Records of Essex County, vol. 2, p. 241, vol. 3, pp. 59-61, 199-200, 225, 357; and Probate Files, Docket 28, 115.

§Ipswich Vital Records, vol. 2, p. 179.

‖Salem Vital Records, vol. 1, pp. 325 *et seq.*; Wenham Vital Records, p. 114; Beverly Vital Records, vol. 2, p. 129.

¶REGISTER, vol. 56, p. 61 (January 1902).

1. *Samuel,* b. about 1691; d. at Manchester 3 Jan. 1779, aged 87 or 88; m. 16 May 1717 Ruth Knight.
2. *Jane,* b. at Beverly 9 Feb. 1695/6.
3. *Abial,* bapt. at Beverly 14 May 1699; m. at Manchester, 4 Oct. 1727, Joseph Hasham.
4. *Abigail,* b. 19 Apr. 1705; m. 13 Nov. 1729 John Leach.
5. *Esther,* b. at Manchester 10 June 1709; m. 16 Nov. 1732 Samuel Carter of Manchester.

v. ABIGAIL, b. 29 Dec. 1677 [*sic*, 1674].

4. vi. JOHN, b. at Ipswich 3 Apr. 1677.

vii. JANE, m. (intention recorded 19 Apr. 1707) CAPT. THOMAS DIMOND.

3. SAMUEL[2] GAINES (*Henry*[1]), born, probably at Lynn, Mass., about 1638, died at Glastonbury, Conn.,* shortly before 5 June 1700. He married first, 7 Apr. 1665, ANN WRIGHT; and secondly, before 1 May 1668, ANNA (or HANNAH) BURNHAM, who was living in Mar. 1716/17, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Wright) Burnham of Hartford.

Samuel Gaines was apprenticed to Nathaniel Handforth of Lynn, Mass., and his term expired in 1659 or 1660. He learned to read and write and to conduct a farm. No other trade is mentioned. On 28 Mar. 1662/3 he testified in the case of John Newhall et al. *v.* William Longley. From that date until his marriage he probably resided at Lynn, but he may have been in Connecticut, for about this time he acquired a proprietor's right in the new plantation at Thirty-Mile Island, later the town of Haddam. At this time Ensign Gerrard Spencer of Lynn moved from Lynn to Hartford and Haddam, and Samuel Gaines may have gone with him. Nothing shows that his wife was at Haddam with him, but she may have been there, and may have died during the transition. On the contrary, there is some reason to suppose that Gaines remained at Lynn until his marriage, and that the death of his first wife occurred in Lynn after the birth of a son named Benoni. In 1667 he was at Hartford, for land was recorded as belonging to him in that year. He settled on the east side of the Connecticut River, near the Hartford-Windsor town line, the house of Thomas Burnham and the fort of the Podunk Indians being near.

"Land in Hartford Belonging to Samll Gaynes his heirs and assigns forever. 1667.

"One parcell on the east side of the River, being upland which he bought of William Hide, containing by estimation sixty acres, and doth abut on land belonging to Thomas Burnam on the North & on land belonging to Mr. Westwood on the South, on the Indian land West & Wilderness East." (Hartford Book of Distributions, p. 539.)

Soon after Samuel Gaines settled at Podunk, Jacob Mygatt brought suit against Thomas Burnham concerning property

*All places mentioned in this genealogy are situated within the present limits of the State of Connecticut, unless another State or region is indicated in the text or may be easily inferred from the context.

rights in this locality. There are many documents relating to this suit in the State archives, and one of them is given here in full, since it throws light upon Samuel Gaines and his family.

"These may certifie whom it may consern that wee whose names are underwritten about the 1st or 2d of this Instant May 1668 wee were hyred by Barthol: Barnard and Wm Pitkin to help them work and wee went with them to Podunk and we went to planting on a piece of Ground lying between two pieces of Winter wheat, one of which was next to the Indian Land, and after wee had wrought a litle while Goodwife Burnham wife of Tho: Burnham and one Susanna Standish and another young woman and two boys, these five came to us and did forbid us to work there and did indeavor to hinder us, standing in our way and laying hold on som of our howes and did go to our seed corn which was hard by in a bagg and turned it out on the ground and then pitched and threw it about in which wee hindered them wt wee could and gathered upp som with the Dirt and a great deal was quite lost and on of us was fain to guard it for fear of them. many provokeing speeches passed, the said Goodwife Burnham telling the said Barnard and Pitkin that it was her land and that they had nothing to do there, bidding them bee Gon and they bid her and those with her bee gon and not trouble them, which shee and they refused to do and much Discourse to Like purpose. then wee went to work again and in the afternoon the said Goodwife Burnham returned to us with a good Clubb in her hand and with her her Daughter Gaines, two other women and the forsaid Standish and Tho: Burnham Junr, Goodman Smith and Goodman Gaines and John Elmer, these came much together to us and the said Goodwife Burnham with great vehemency told us that wee should not work there to cut upp her pease and they being many of them did stand before us, so that wee could not work unlese wee should strike them with our howes, so by force wee ceased a while and went severall times after to work and they hindered us, standing just before us, close upp to us and crowding uppon us that wee could strike nothing with our howes unlese wee would strike them. there were many other speeches and Actions, but this is the summe. the whole was very troublesom and if wee bee called to speak to more particulars as farr as wee know wee shall testifie and to the truth of what is above wee are redy to depose if by authority wee bee caled therto. May 15th 1668. [Signed] Jerret Spenc[er] William Gooden Zachariah Sandford."*

About 7 Mar. 1669/70 a list or census of the householders in Hartford, Windsor, and Wethersfield was made, including the name of the head of the family, the number of persons in each family, and the amount of Indian corn and English grain that each possessed. It is the earliest extant census of the River Towns, and is of great value as showing the inhabitants of the towns at that time. The names of Thomas Burnham and Samuel Gaines appear, but the number of persons in their families and the amount of grain are not given.†

*Connecticut State Archives, Private Controversies, vol. 1, document 44. (State Library, Hartford.)

†Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Wyllys Papers, vol. 21, p. 195.

The provisional government of the Connecticut Colony, then including but three plantations, Dorchester, Newtown, and Watertown, in a Court of Magistrates held 21 Feb. 1636/7, changed the names of the plantations to Windsor, Hartford, and Wethersfield, respectively, and set their bounds and extent. A part of the record reads as follows: "And over the saide Great River the saide Plantacon of Windsor is to come to the Riveretts mouth that falls into the saide Great River of Conectecott, and there the saide Harteford is to runn east into the Countrey, wch is ordered accordingly." In the margin of the page of the record is written: "The Riuerett on the other side by the Indians is called Podanke."

This boundary was expressed in vague and general terms, and within a generation was called in question, chiefly by Windsor.

On 2 Sept. 1661 the Hartford town meeting voted that "Capt. Jon Talcott, Mr. John Allin: William Wadsworth & Thomas Bunce be chosen a committee & to issue & determine the controversy between the Twoe Townes, in reference to the devidinge line or bounds." What this committee did is not recorded. Probably their efforts were fruitless. Ten years later a committee of Hartford and Windsor men was appointed to run the bounds of said towns, on the east side of the Great River.

"Said persons being met, we presented to them the Auntient Court Appointment for those bounds, which is to this effect [lines described], to begin where Poduncke riveret falls into the Great River, and from thence due east into the country,—which they refusing to do, we run not the line at that time, which was March 5, 1671."

On 4 Apr. 1673 another committee was chosen by Hartford to "treat with Windsor men about the diferencs of the bounds." This committee seems to have arrived at a settlement, and a line between the two towns appears to have been laid out or surveyed. On 3 Apr. 1675 the Hartford town meeting passed the following vote:

"Whereas by the alteration of the Bounds between this Towne and Windsor there is some losse Fallen to sundry whose lotts ly next to Windsor Bownds on the east side the Great River. For the sattisfaction of those who have received loss It is by the Town agreed and concluded that that Tryangle of land undivided between Windsor Bownds and Thomas Burnam's lott be judged by Major John Talcott, Mr. Wm. Wadsworth & Mr James Steele & If that will not Answer the loss in the forementioned lotts, they shall lay out so much land to the said persons at the ends of the Three miles as with the forementioned Tryangle may fully satisfy those who have received loss in there land, according to the best of theire Judgment & they are to lay it out next to Windsor bownds at the ends of the forementioned lots, unless the persons appounted doe Judg it inconvenient."*

*Ib., Hartford Town Votes, vol. 6, pp. 135, 168, 172, 182, 247, 260, 325, 326.

The records of town meetings at Hartford show that on 13 May 1678 the boundary of 1675 was still unacceptable to Windsor: "Some persons of Windsor have at the present Gen: Court Claimed part of our towne bounds on the East side of the Great River as belonging to Windsor bounds." Windsor's appeal to the General Court and the subsequent Court order did not end the controversy. On 23 Dec. 1684 "The Towne alsoe apoint Mr. William Pitkin senyr to Lay out a parcell of land to Tho Burnam & William Williams which a comyty chosen by The Towne in 1675 dede apointe as a restytution for what Land they Lost taken of by winser Line by order of the Generall cort." On 23 Dec. 1696 the matter of the line was still in controversy, and on 17 Jan. 1698/9 the Town empowered a committee or its selectmen to "commence an action against the said town of Windsor." The matter remained unadjusted for years longer, and was not finally settled until 1719.

The following petition, probably written by Samuel Gaines, is undated; but internal evidence, together with the known course of the boundary dispute between Hartford and Windsor, indicates that it was written between 1675 and 1678, and probably was presented to the General Court in May 1678:

"To the Honered Governr And worshipfull Magestrates And Court Now Asembled at Hartford your Humble petitioner showethh As followeth:

"That whereas your petitioner Hath formerly Bult a House at Podunk And fensed in a Home Lott And stubed [and] Clered It: I supposeing And Concluding that I [? it] had Bin setelled uppon my owne Land as ye line then was Laide oute By maig Tallcot, Capt. Allin and Hone Woolcote: Capt. Newbery and others which line stood twelve yeares unquestioned The trench that was Digged By those Gentlemen's order. But the line sense Altered And all ye Lots Runing An East line. Goodman Williams having Bought severell Lots soe that His line cuts my lot halfe ofe And part of [the] Dwelling House, I have therefore, to Avoyd further truble used all the meanes And waies that I could: first I profered Goodman Williams as mutch Land or more than that which His Line taketh from mee of my Land wch Lieth next His Land, which Is As Good as this was Before it was Stubed & Cleered: 2ly I profered him to pay him as mutch monny as Land was sould for There. thirdly that I would Give him soe mutch Land or Monny as Indiferant men shuld Judg fite, but none of these Propositions will He Axept But saith He will have that Land which His line takes in: Your petitioner has Bin at Great paines And charge to Bring this Land to Be An Inglish pasture which Being taken from my House makes my house Good for Litle or Nothing, for I Can keep noe Creture but wh will presently Bee In trespas and noe man will By A House In the woods without any Land Belonging toe It soe that I Can nether Dwell in It myselfe nor sell It to any oth[er] man unles It Bee to Goodm Williams And I Doubt that will Bee on very hard termes for me. he saith He desiers nott my House but all His Actions tend that way And his sone Bucly I conceve

knowing well His fathrs Minde saide there was noe Need for Him either to By or Buld A House for He should have Gaines his house & Lot, A House Redy bult & A Lot Redy fensed in to his hand And to that End I supose He hath atended severell times the The Runing of ye Line And laying out of the Lots wch time hee would not have Lost If he had not hopes of a grater Booty: as I conseave: farthr your petitioner Hath Bin Informed That when ye Alteration of the Line Betwene Winsor & Hartford was In question in ye Court that It was pleaded By sum that It would Be a meanes to Breed Great Confution In mens setlement on ys side the River to which ye Honored Court Replyed that there was noe Reson why men should Be molested uppon yt which they Had bult or fensed in And spent there Laboure uppon throw a Neglect of ye townes nott seteling there Bounds before, but If Any stch [*sic*] thing should chanse, men must take up with Rational satisfaction, which is the thing yt your petitioner Doth humbly Begg. that my pore habitation may not Be spoyled Nor myselfe To be Wracked at ye pleasure of Goodm Williams, for I am very Redy to Conseve that he hath Bought these Lots before mentioned to truble his Nighbour, for had othr men Delt with Him as he would Deale with me, he had had neither house nor Barne nor Land wheare he now dwelleth, for he Bult His House on Mr Stantons Land And his Barne on Mr Olcott Land; alsoe he fensed in Capt. Allins & Mr Crowes Land and made Improvement of It, for many years; And yett I could never Learne that He ever paide A penny for It: farthr I conseve ye Law will Give me quiet posestion and Injoyment of my land for ye Law Concerning posestion of Lands or houses saith that wt person soever stands posest of Either house or Lands without any Claime from ye yeare 1668 shall Hould them to Himselfe And his heires for Ever. But the Land was never claimed tell now, allthough I have Dwelt uppon It this many yeares, ye privelidge of which Law I Humbly Crave yt I may have ye Benifitt of, as well as othr men; soe your petitioner, nott wiling to truble this honered Court with any further Relations of mater But Hoping In your Gracyous & serious Consideration of this Thing soe needfull to be Considered in ye Consequenses of It In Relation to Justis & Equity, Your Humble petitioner shall still pray for your worships prosperity: Samuel Gaines.

"Indorsed: The Humble petition of Samel Gaines."*

A contemporary map of the land concerned in the case of Jacob Mygatt *v.* Thomas Burnham depicts a large area near the Podunk fort and the land of the Indians; but the land of Samuel Gaines is not marked upon the map. Samuel Gaines's petition did not avail. The Court took no action upon it; or, if so, it was adverse. However, some compensation was made. Lots in the Five-Miles were sold by Joshua sachem to Mr. Talcott on 13 May 1682. Lot 36 was set off to Samuel Gaines, three chains, sixty-two links in width, in length undefined, but perhaps the full width of the tract. Many years later this land was of value to his descendants, but Samuel Gaines himself was not able to improve it. Instead, he went some five or six

*Connecticut State Archives, Private Controversies, vol. 1, document 71.

miles southward, to a place near the Hartford-Glastonbury line, where his son Samuel appears to have settled.

Samuel Gaines and his wife Anna attended the services of the First Church in Hartford, of which the meeting house was some four or five miles from their house, but the only one accessible to them. They may have been communicants, but the loss of the church records before 1685 renders certainty impossible.

Only two of the original papers relating to the estate of Samuel Gaines are on file. Probably there were never more than two. One contains the inventory, and the other, a very small paper, contains an account of the debts. This small paper bears three different handwritings. Four lines were written by Samuel Gaines himself in his lifetime. One of the lines reads: "Paid by my son John Gaines to John Hubbard in pay £2, 10, 00." At the top of the paper is a line reading: "Due to Samuel Gaines from my father £05, 8, 0." This line is in the hand of Samuel Gaines, Jr. Five lines follow, giving the amount of the debts of four or five other persons. This paper proves important facts, namely, that Samuel Gaines, Sr., had two sons, Samuel and John, not elsewhere assigned to him, and that his estate was insolvent.*

Thomas Burnham, Sr., father of the second wife of Samuel Gaines, died 24 June 1688. In his will he bequeathed land "in possession of Samuel Gaines," that he bought of Richard Risley, to the wife of Samuel Gaines during her life, and afterwards to one of her sons. To his grandson, Thomas Gaines, he bequeathed all his right he had in partnership with Mr. Lord at the sawmill.

In "Hartford Deeds" are found three conveyances by Mrs. Anna (Burnham) Gaines, which are, in brief, as follows:†

Anna Gaines of Hartford, widow, for 30 shillings, conveys to her son-in-law, Samuel Risley of Hartford, all her right and interest in land formerly sold to her father, Thomas Burnham, late of Hartford, by the Indian sachem Totonimo, which lands are undivided among the children of Thomas Burnham, [Signed] Anna Gaines, her mark.

Anna Gaines of Hartford, widow, "for the love and affection which I have to my loving son Daniel Gaines of Hartford," conveys to him "twenty acres of land east of the Connecticut River, bounded north on William Westwood's land, which belonged to Richard Risley and was by him sold to my father, Thomas Burnham, Senior, who gave it to me the said Anna by his will." 21 Feb. 1710/11. [Signed] Anna Gaines, her mark.

Anna Gaines, for love and affection, conveys "to my son Daniel Gaines land I had from my father, Thomas Burnham, bounded north on the line between Windsor and Hartford, south on the

*Hartford Probate Files, at State Library, Hartford.
†Hartford Deeds, Distribution Book, vol. 1, pp. 510-511, vol. 2, p. 32, vol. 4, pp. 89, 95.

land of the heirs of William Westwood, east of the Connecticut River." 2 Feb. 1716/17.*

Mrs. Anna (Burnham) Gaines was living in Mar. 1716/17, for at that time she and Ruth Welles, "both of lawful age," testified that they were with Widow Eliza Andrews in the time of her last sickness, and that she gave a bed and furniture to Ephraim Tucker.†

Children:

5. i. BENONI,[3] b., probably at Lynn, Mass., but possibly at Haddam, Conn., about 1666.
6. ii. THOMAS, b. at Hartford, about 1668.
7. iii. SAMUEL, b. at Hartford about 1670.
   iv. ANNA, b. about 1672. She was, perhaps, the Anna Gaines who owned the covenant at the First Church 22 Mar. 1695/6. It may, however, have been the mother who owned the covenant, not the daughter.
8. v. JOHN, b. at Hartford about 1675.
9. vi. DANIEL, b. at Hartford about 1678.
   vii. SARAH, b. about 1680; m. RICHARD SKINNER, b. about 1679, son of Dea. Joseph Skinner of Windsor.
   viii. NATHANIEL, bapt. at Hartford 26 Sept. 1686.
   ix. HENRY, bapt. at Hartford 24 Oct. 1686.
   x. REBECCA, b. about 1688 (perhaps as early as 1682); living 9 May 1752, the date of her husband's will; m. 1 Aug. 1704 SAMUEL RISLEY, son of Richard and Rebecca (Adams) Risley of Glastonbury. Nine children.

4. JOHN[3] GAINES (*John*,[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Ipswich, Mass., 3 Apr. 1677, died there 24 Dec. 1748. He married (intention recorded 27 Nov. 1703) JUDITH OSGOOD, born 8 Feb. 1683, died 3 Mar. 1768, daughter of Thomas and Susannah Osgood of Andover, Mass.

Children (see Ipswich Vital Records):

   i. ABIGAIL,[4] m. (intention recorded 22 Nov. 1729) JONATHAN FELLOWS, JR.
10. ii. THOMAS, bapt. at Ipswich 25 Jan. 1712.
   iii. DANIEL, bapt. 30 June 1717.
   iv. JOSIAH, bapt. 24 July 1720.
   v. SAMUEL, bapt. 12 Aug. 1722; d. 5 Aug. 1742.
   vi. JUDITH, bapt. 18 Jan. 1723/4; m. ELIPHALET NOYES.
   vii. MARY, bapt. 2 Apr. 1727; m. DAVID PEABODY.

5. BENONI[3] (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Enfield, cooper, born, probably at Lynn, Mass., but possibly at Haddam, Conn., about 1666, was living in 1745. He married at Enfield, 29 Nov. 1700, ABIGAIL FERMAN (or FIRMIN, sometimes written FAIRMAN), daughter of John and Elizabeth Ferman of Enfield.

He resided at Enfield, which is now in Connecticut but during his life was in Massachusetts. The Enfield town records and the Hampshire County deeds at Springfield, Mass., are the sources of our knowledge of him. He witnessed a conveyance of land at Enfield as early as 18 Aug. 1697. From 1703 to

*On 30 May 1723 Daniel Gaines sold this land to John Burnham, son of John Burnham and grandson of Thomas Burnham, Sr., for £3 in bills of credit. (Hartford Deeds.)
†Hartford Probate Records.

1745 his name appears as grantor, grantee, or witness to conveyances and as an appraiser of estates. His house was on the west side of the county road, and he owned land between Kibbe's Spring and Pryor's Spring and also between Freshwater Brook and Grape Brook. He mortgaged his land at different times, but later cleared his titles.*

Children (births recorded at Enfield):

i. ABIGAIL,[4] b. 27 Apr. 1703; m. 29 Jan. 1734/5 NOAH STILES of Windsor.

ii. BENONI, b. 7 July 1706; d. at Enfield 29 Mar. 1741. He was a witness to deeds on 17 Dec. 1728 and 2 Dec. 1737. There is no mention of his wife or family.

11. iii. JOHN, b. at Enfield 12 Apr. 1708.

12. iv. JAMES, b. at Enfield 7 Feb. 1709/10.

v. HANNAH, b. 1 June 1713.

6. THOMAS[3] GAINES (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), blacksmith, was born at Hartford about 1668. He married first ———; and secondly, 7 Oct. 1719, BATHSHEBA BATES, born at Hingham, Mass., 9 Feb. 1699/1700, daughter of Joshua and Rachel (Tower) Bates of Hingham.†

Thomas Gaines and his wife owned the covenant at the First Church at Hartford 9 June 1695.‡ On 28 Dec. 1699, according to the record, Thomas Gaines, Jr., and Benjamin Hills were chosen fence viewers on the east side, below Hoccanum;§ but, as Thomas Gaines, Jr., was a young child at this time, probably the record is in error, and it should read "Samuel Gaines, Jr." On 14 Mar. 1706/7 Thomas Gaines of Hartford, for £36, conveyed to Philip Smith of Hartford thirty acres of land east of the Connecticut River, with a messuage or tenement thereon, the conveyance being signed by Thomas Gaines. On 15 June 1714 Thomas Gaines of Hingham in Massachusetts Bay, blacksmith, for £9, conveyed to Samuel Pellett of Hartford all his interest in one hundred acres of land in Hartford, at the end of the Three-Mile Lots, the said one hundred acres having been granted to John Allyn, then of Hartford, to encourage him to erect a sawmill in the said town, who afterwards sold one-third of said one hundred acres to Thomas Burnham of Hartford, grandfather to the said Thomas Gaines. The deed is signed by Thomas Gaines. Witnesses: Philip Smith and Solomon Gilman. Acknowledged in Boston 15 June 1714. This is the land that Thomas Burnham, Sr., left by will to his grandson Thomas Gaines.‖

*There is no documentary proof that Benoni Gaines of Enfield was a son of Samuel and Anna (Wright) Gaines; but it seems both possible and probable. If this hypothesis is not accepted, his parentage must remain in doubt. Another possibility is suggested by an entry in the Hampshire County Court Records, vol. 1, pp. 216, 218.

†It is possible that the Thomas Gaines who married Bathsheba Bates was a Thomas, son of this Thomas (No. 6), born at Hartford about 1695 and therefore about twenty-four years old at the date of this marriage; but no record of such a Thomas Gaines, Jr., has been discovered.

‡Historical Catalogue of the First Church of Christ, Hartford, p. 21.

§Hartford Town Votes, in *Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society*, vol. 6.

‖Hartford Deeds, vol. 1, p. 445, vol. 3, p. 5.

From the foregoing it appears that Thomas Gaines left Hartford previous to 15 June 1714, and settled at Hingham. Later he may have lived at Hull, Mass.*

Children by first wife:

i. JONATHAN,[4] bapt. at Hartford 7 Mar. 1696/7; perhaps the Jonathan Gaines who m. 28 Nov. 1754 JERUSHA HAYDEN.
ii. JANE, m. 30 Jan. 1727/8 NICHOLAS POWER.

Children by second wife:

iii. SARAH, b. 1 Aug. 1720; m. 13 July 1739 EBENEZER BATES.
iv. JOHN, b. 21 July 1722; d. in 1758; m. MARTHA ———, who d. soon after her husband.

Children (see Hull Vital Records):

1. *James*,[5] b. 29 July 1746.
2. *Joanna*, b. 5 Feb. 1747/8.
3. *Sarah*, b. 19 Feb. 1749/50.
4. *John*, b. 29 July 1751.
5. *Bathsheba*, b. 4 Mar. 1755.

7. SAMUEL[3] GAINES (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Hartford about 1670, died at East Hartford after 1750. Perhaps he married, about 1694, REBECCA COUCH, born 15 Feb. 1671, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Couch of Wethersfield.†

The earliest conveyance of land in Glastonbury to Samuel Gaines is dated 5 Jan. 1704/5. Other conveyances are on record there until 1749 and 1750. At the Glastonbury town meeting, 13 Dec. 1709, he was chosen surveyor (inspector) of highways.‡ For his deeds to his sons Samuel and Nathaniel see under their names. He conveyed several tracts of land in Hartford to them and others from 1734 to 1745, lands which were in the Three-Mile and the Five-Mile Tracts, so-called, probably divisions incidental to the grant of land given to his father by the town of Hartford, and situated in the present town of Manchester.§

Samuel Gaines and Jonathan Webster of Glastonbury, aged about 60 years, testified that "about 30 years ago with Mr. Caleb Stanly deceased, who was then county surveyor, we did run the line between the lots of Benjamin Smith and Edward Taylor," etc. [Signed] Samuel Gaines, his mark, Jonathan Webster, 30 May 1738.

Children:

13. i. SAMUEL,[4] b. about 1697.
14. ii. SIMON, b. at Glastonbury about 1700.
15. iii. NATHANIEL, b. about 1705.
iv. REBECCA, b. 5 July 1709; d. 28 June 1796; m. 21 Jan. 1731/2 EZEKIEL WEBSTER (Jonathan, Jonathan, Gov. John), b. 7 June 1712, d. 3 July 1756. Ezekiel Webster was a captain, and, according to a family tradition, was killed in war near Oswego

*History of Hingham, vol. 3, p. 43.

†There is no record of a marriage of Samuel Gaines and Rebecca Couch, but this Rebecca Couch had a brother Simon Couch, who lived at Glastonbury, and Rebecca named a son Simon. The age is appropriate for this marriage, and the name Simon is significant.

‡Glastonbury Deeds, vol. 2, p. 24, vol. 4, p. 277, vol. 5, p. 540; Glastonbury Town Meeting Book.

§Hartford Deeds, vol. 5, pp. 618, 698, vol. 6, p. 510, vol. 7, pp. 253, 292.

or Syracuse, N. Y. Residence, Hartford, next to the Bolton town line. Eight children.

8. JOHN[3] GAINES (*Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Hartford about 1675, died at East Middletown (now Portland) 27 July 1748, aged 73. He married, about 1698/9, NAOMI HALE, born at Glastonbury 20 Sept. 1680, died 20 May 1752 (gravestone at Portland), daughter of Thomas and Naomi (Kilborn) Hale of Glastonbury.

On 19 Dec. 1698 John Hubbard conveyed to John Gaines, "chiefly and principally for the good affection which he beareth to John Gaines of said Glastonbury and that the said John may be supplied with a convenient piece of land for building and other improvement within the town of Glastonbury," land at or near the corn mill now erected in said town, five acres, excluding what is flowed by the mill pond. In two years time John Gaines had erected a house and other buildings on this land. On 13 Feb. 1700 he conveyed these five acres which he had received from John Hubbard, "with a dwelling house and all other housing standing thereon and timber prepared," to Thomas Loveland, and received in exchange two acres of land, on which no buildings were erected. Gaines signs his deed with his mark. These two acres he sold to Jonathan Webster of Glastonbury on 3 Jan. 1710/11. A dwelling-house is mentioned, and his wife Naomi signed the deed with her husband, showing in this way that it was their home. On 15 Jan. 1702/3 John Kilborn and his wife Elizabeth conveyed to Thomas Hale, Sr., and John Gaines one hundred and ten acres of land in Glastonbury, with all timber. On 9 May 1711 the same grantees conveyed to Robert Loveland twenty-eight acres of this tract.* On 8 Nov. 1710 Joseph Long of Middletown conveyed to John Gaines of Glastonbury, "for £100 in silver at 8 shillings per ounce," two parcels of land on the east side of the Connecticut River, in Middletown. This is the earliest conveyance of land at Middletown to John Gaines, and marks the approximate time of his removal from Glastonbury to Middletown.†

John Gaines was a man of good judgment and was trusted by his neighbors, as is shown by the fact that he was called upon to take inventories of estates of deceased persons. He was chosen ensign of the trainband in 1736, and he was also deacon of the Congregational Church of East Middletown. His will, dated 14 Sept. 1744, mentions his wife Naomi, all the children here mentioned, and his grandchildren.

Children:

i. NAOMI,[4] b. 30 July 1700; d. 22 Sept. 1741, aged 42 years (gravestone at Portland); m. JAMES ACKLEY of East Haddam and Chatham, b. at East Haddam 17 July 1707, d. at Chatham 31 Dec. 1777 (gravestone in the Tartia District, East Hampton).

*Glastonbury Deeds, vol. 2, pp. 7, 8, 21, 64, 83.
†Middletown Deeds, vol. 2, p. 331.

He m. (2) 28 Oct. 1742 Sarah Gates, who bore to him three children (Sarah, Naomi, and Samuel) and d. 2 Apr. 1771, in her 59th year, daughter of Samuel and Esther (Hungerford) Gates of East Haddam. He m. (3) 12 Dec. 1771 Hannah Spencer, who survived him.

Child (surname *Ackley*):

1. *James*, b. 18 Jan. 1739; m. 19 Dec. 1759 Ruth Ackley, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Williams) Ackley of East Haddam.

ii. SARAH, b. 23 Mar. 1704; d. unm. in 1770. Her will, dated 2 Oct. 1753, contains proof of the marriages of her two sisters.

iii. ANNA, b. 12 Mar. 1708; d. 6 Dec. 1758; m. 15 July 1735 JOSIAH BARTLETT of Chatham and later of Northampton, Mass. They had a child, who d. 6 Dec. 1758.

16. iv. JOHN, b. at East Middletown (now Portland) 23 Nov. 1712.

9. DANIEL[3] GAINES (*Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Hartford about 1678, died there perhaps in Dec. 1737, but more probably in 1747. He married first MARY FORBES, daughter of James and Katherine Forbes of East Hartford; and secondly SARAH DEWOLPH, widow.

Daniel Gaines's mother, Mrs. Anna (Burnham) Gaines, conveyed land to him in 1711 and again in 1716. On 21 Jan. 1727 Daniel Gaines of Hartford conveyed to Joseph Roberts of Hartford, for £80, land and a dwelling house at Hartford, east of the Connecticut River, twenty acres formerly belonging to Richard Risley.* It does not appear that Daniel Gaines acquired any other land at Hartford. In 1747 he is called "late of Hartford."

On 2 Jan. 1737/8 Henry Gaines, a minor fifteen years of age, son of Daniel Gaines of Hartford, chose Joseph Roberts of Hartford to be his guardian. On 7 July 1747 the Court appointed Sarah Gaines, widow of Daniel Gaines, late of Hartford, deceased, to be guardian of her son, Stephen DeWolph, and she, with John Clark, Jr., of Middletown, signed a bond for £500.†

Children:

17. i. DANIEL,[4] b. at Hartford between 1700 and 1705.

18. ii. HENRY, b., probably at Hartford, about 1722.

iii. SARAH, m. 31 Aug. 1749 DAVID FOX, born 25 Sept. 1717, son of Benoni and Experience Fox.‡

10. THOMAS[4] GAINES (*John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Ipswich, Mass., baptized at Ipswich 25 Jan. 1712, died there about 1761. He married SALOME ———, who died at Ipswich 5 Oct. 1793.

Children:

i. SALOME,[5] bapt. 7 Jan. 1738; d. 19 Aug. 1747.

19. ii. THOMAS, bapt. at Ipswich, Mass., 27 July 1740.

iii. SAMUEL, bapt. 28 Nov. 1742.

iv. JOHN, bapt. 23 Dec. 1744.

v. SARAH, bapt. 19 Oct. 1746.

*Hartford Deeds, vol. 4, pp. 89, 95, vol. 5, pp. 474, 477.
†Manwaring, Digest of Hartford Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 267.
‡Glastonbury Vital Records, vol. 2, p. 29.

vi. Salome, bapt. 28 Aug. 1748; m. (intention recorded 22 July 1769) Thomas Weskom of Newburyport, Mass.
vii. Judith, bapt. 22 July 1750.
viii. Josiah, bapt. 5 Jan. 1752; living at Salem, Mass., in 1790, when he had a family.
ix. Elizabeth, bapt. 7 Apr. 1754.
x. Susannah, bapt. 4 Apr. 1756.

11. John[4] Gaines (*Benoni*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Enfield, farmer, born at Enfield 12 Apr. 1708, died there 2 June 1784. He married first, 16 Dec. 1736, Hannah (Foster) Chandler, who died in Feb. 1747, widow of Dea. and Ensign Henry Chandler of Andover, Mass.;* and secondly Hannah ———, who died at Enfield 28 May 1791.

This John Gaines witnessed a deed at Enfield in 1728. Little, however, is to be found regarding him. Enfield was under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts until 1749, when, with other towns along the border between the two Colonies, it came under the jurisdiction of Connecticut.

Children by first wife:

20. i. John,[5] b. at Enfield 18 Aug. 1737.
ii. Abigail, b. 21 Aug. 1741; d. 27 Jan. 1771, in her 29th year.

12. James[4] Gaines (*Benoni*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Enfield, farmer, born at Enfield 7 Feb. 1709/10, died there in Oct. 1779. He married, 17 July 1740, Mehitabel (or Mabel) Pease, born about 1712, died 22 May 1790, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Warner) Pease of Enfield.

His will, dated 11 Oct. 1779, mentions only his wife Mehitabel and his son James.

Child:

21. i. James,[5] b. at Enfield 20 Apr. 1741.

13. Samuel[4] Gaines (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Glastonbury and later of Hartford, born about 1697, was living in 1750. He married, 4 July 1720, Thankful Morley, born at Westfield, Mass., 28 Feb. 1693/4, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Wright) Morley (also Marlo and Marlow) of Westfield, Mass., and Glastonbury.

On 27 Aug. 1745 "Samuel Gaines, Senior of Hartford, for love and affection," conveyed to his son Samuel Gaines twenty-one acres of land "on the east end of the lot where I now dwell, bounded east on a highway, north and south upon the land of Benjamin Deming, west on my own land." On 5 Nov. 1750 Samuel Gaines of Hartford conveyed to Samuel Gaines, Jr., of Hartford, for £90, land in the Five-Miles, thirty-five acres, with a mansion house and barn. [Signed] Samuel Gaines, his mark.† These lands were in the present town of Manchester, and were perhaps divisions coming from the proprietor's right or the compensatory grant of his grandfather in 1682.

*Descendants of George Abbott, vol. 1, p. 26.
†Hartford Deeds, vol. 7, p. 253, vol. 9, p. 474.

Children:

i. THANKFUL[5] b. 19 Apr. 1721.
22. ii. SAMUEL, b. at Glastonbury 14 Oct. 1723.

14. SIMON[4] GAINES (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Glastonbury, born at Glastonbury about 1700, died there about June 1737. He married AMY BREWER, born 28 Sept. 1703, living in 1751, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Brewer of Middletown and Glastonbury.* She married secondly, before 20 Jan. 1743/4, ——— Porter.

The inventory of the estate of Simon Gaines of Glastonbury was taken 1 July 1737, and showed that the estate consisted of an old house, twenty-four acres of land, and personal property. Samuel Gaines was the administrator, and a paper on file bears these words: "July 5, 1737. An account of what I have been out upon the estate of my son Simon Gaines as administrator." Separate items are given, and the total was £23. 14s. The account was allowed. The Court cited Samuel Gaines to appear, because the surety on the bond had no estate, but he seems to have been allowed to finish the administration.

Children:

i. MINDWELL,[5] b. 23 Dec. 1729. On 6 Jan. 1743/4 "Mindwell Gaines, ye daughter of Simon Gaines, late of Glastonbury, a minor said to be 14 years of age Dec. 23, last, appeared with her mother and with her consent chose Cornet Josiah Griswold of Wethersfield as her guardian."†
ii. RACHEL, b. about 1731.
iii. REBECCA, b. about 1733; m. 30 Dec. 1761 WILLIAM DENSMORE of East Hartford.‡ On 20 Jan. 1743/4 "Rebecca Gaines, daughter of Simon Gaines, late of Glastonbury, deceased, about 12 years of age, appeared and declared that she chose Mr. Samuel Wolcott of Wethersfield as her guardian in the room of her mother, Amy Porter, who was the wife of Simon Gaines."†
23. iv. SIMON, b. about 1735.

15. NATHANIEL[4] GAINES (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Glastonbury, born about 1705, died in Apr. 1755. He married, about 1728, ELIZABETH ———.

On 9 June 1749 Samuel Gaines, "for love and affection," conveyed to "my son Nathaniel Gaines of Glastonbury" twenty-two acres of land in Glastonbury, with buildings, "the land whereon I now dwell."§ This deed proves the parentage of Nathaniel and also marks the approximate time of his father's removal to the town of Hartford, where he settled in the so-called Orford Parish, now the town of Manchester.

The inventory of the estate of Nathaniel Gaines of Glaston-

*In Glastonbury for Two Hundred Years, by Alonzo B. Chapin, p. 188, the Christian name of the wife of Simon Gaines (14) is erroneously given as Nome. A list of the heirs of her brother, Alexander Brewer, who died in 1749, leaving a widow Thankful but no children, gives her name as Amy. See Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, vol. 3, p. 508.

†Hartford Probate Files, at the State Library, Hartford.

‡Glastonbury First Church Marriages, by F. W. Bailey.

§Glastonbury Deeds, vol. 5, p. 540.

bury was taken 28–29 Apr. 1755 by Nathaniel Gaines, Jr., and Joseph Gaines, and mentions the land conveyed to Nathaniel, Sr., by his father in 1749. An agreement of the heirs, dated 3 July 1759, settled the property on the children named below.*

Children:

24. i. NATHANIEL,[8] "eldest son," b. at Glastonbury or Hartford about 1730.
ii. ELIZABETH, "only daughter," m. 17 Dec. 1761 ROBERT LOVELAND, b. 24 Dec. 1732, son of Robert and Dinah (Andrews) Loveland.
25. iii. DAVID, b. at Glastonbury 25 June 1732.
26. iv. JOSEPH, b. about 1736.
v. JOHN, b. about 1740 or later, being a minor 3 July 1759; m. 19 Jan. 1773 SARAH HOWE.† He was living at Glastonbury from 1790 to 1810, and at the latter date had a family of seven.

16. JOHN[4] GAINES (*John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of East Middletown, born at East Middletown (now Portland) 23 Nov. 1712, died there 26 Sept. 1741. He married, 27 July 1738, SUSANNAH WARNER, born 29 May 1717, daughter of Samuel and Susannah (Hall) Warner of East Middletown.‡

Children:

i. MARY[5] b. 4 Mar. 1738/9; d. 11 Sept. 1741.
27. ii. JOHN, b. at East Middletown 30 Jan. 1740/1.

17. DANIEL[4] GAINES (*Daniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Hartford between 1700 and 1705, was living at Sheffield, Mass., 28 June 1786. He married first, 3 Dec. 1728, EUNICE GILLETT, who died at Simsbury 24 May 1740, daughter of William and Mary (Saxton) Gillett of Simsbury; and secondly, 31 July 1741, ELIZABETH HOSKINS, living at Sheffield 28 June 1786, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Segar) Hoskins of Simsbury.

William Gillett of Simsbury died 27 Jan. 1718/19. It is probable that Daniel Gaines went to Simsbury to help the Widow Gillett to carry on her farm, and subsequently married her daughter. Land conveyances in Simsbury by Daniel Gaines were signed by both Daniel and Eunice Gaines, a fact which proves, in the absence of any conveyances to Daniel Gaines, that they were conveying land that had been William Gillett's, as one of the deeds expressly states.

On 14 June 1738 "Daniel Gaines and Eunice Gaines, *alias* Gillett, my wife of Simsbury," for £140, convey to Samuel Pettibone, Jr., a tract or farm in Simsbury, which did formerly belong "to our honored father, William Gillett of Simsbury, deceased." Both Daniel and Eunice signed this deed. In the years 1738–1741 Daniel Gaines acquired four or more tracts of land, some of them being of large acreage. The latest conveyance by him is dated 15 Aug. 1741,§ and it is probable that he left Simsbury soon afterwards, proceeding at once or later

*Hartford Probate Records.
†Eastbury Church Records, in the REGISTER, vol. 61, p. 388.
‡Andrew Warner Genealogy, p. 56.
§Simsbury Deeds, vol. 5 (second part), pp. 412, 494, vol. 7, p. 482.

to Sheffield, Mass., where he was living in 1786, forty-five years later, as the following deed proves:

Daniel Gaines and Elizabeth, his wife, of Sheffield, Mass., for 30 shillings paid by Ezra Hoskins, conveyed to him title to land in Simsbury, near West Mountain, which descended to said Elizabeth Gaines from her mother, Elizabeth Hoskins, deceased. This deed was signed by Daniel Gains and Elizabeth Gains, and was acknowledged in Berkshire County, Mass., 28 June 1786.

Children, born at Simsbury:

i. EUNICE,[5] b. 20 July 1729.
ii. ZERVIAH, b. 9 Feb. 1731.
28. iii. DANIEL, b. 5 Sept. 1732.
iv. WILLIAM, b. about 1734. The Simsbury Vital Records contain the following: "William Gains and Damaris Holcomb, both of Simsbury, married Aug. 25, 1756." Unless there were two women at Simsbury named Damaris Holcomb, both of marriageable age, this record is in error as to the name of the bridegroom. No second Damaris appears in the record; and proof will be given later that it was Daniel Gaines who married Damaris Holcomb. William Gaines, perhaps a grandson of Daniel[4] Gaines, served in a Berkshire County company of militia, 1777-1779, was then aged 19 years, and was pensioned in 1783.*
29. v. MOSES, b. about 1735.
vi. JUDE, b. 1 May 1740; d. 20 May 1740.
vii. JUDE, b. in 1742[?]. A man of this name was in a Berkshire County company of militia in 1777.*

18. HENRY[4] GAINES (*Daniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), blacksmith, born, probably at Hartford, about 1722, died 1 Mar. 1746. He married, 12 July 1744, AGNES MOORE, who survived him, daughter of Benjamin and Eunice (Owen) Moore of Turkey Hills in Simsbury.

Henry Gaines was "brought up by Joseph Gaylord; of Hartford by birth; Samuel Hayden's man, bound to him for a term."†

The widow, Agnes Gaines, was appointed administratrix of her husband's estate 3 June 1746. The inventory shows that he owned a Bible, an Assembly's Catechism, "Looking to Christ," "Parents Gift," and "The Lord's Supper."

Child:

i. JEMIMA,[5] b. at Windsor 30 Dec. 1744; d. at North Granby 22 Mar. 1806; m. 17 Mar. 1766 ISRAEL GRANGER, son of George and Abigail Granger. They lived at Westfield, Mass., North Granby, Conn., and Southwick, Mass. Two children.

19. THOMAS[5] GAINES (*Thomas*,[4] *John*,[3] *John*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Ipswich, Mass., baptized at Ipswich 27 July 1740, died there 7 Feb. 1821. He married, 2 Sept. 1784, ELIZABETH WOODBURY.

He was living at Ipswich in 1790, with a family consisting of a wife and two daughters.

Children:

i. A CHILD,[6] b. in 1785; d. 5 Oct. 1785.

*Cf. Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War, vol. 6, p. 226.
†Stiles's Ancient Windsor, vol. 2, p. 277.

ii. Thomas Goodwin, bapt. 7 Sept. 1788; d. 6 Mar. 1789.
iii. Elizabeth, bapt. 2 May 1790.
iv. Salome, bapt. 12 Nov. 1797; d. 28 June 1826.

20. John[5] Gaines (*John,*[4] *Benoni,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), of Enfield and North Granby, born at Enfield 18 Aug. 1737, died at North Granby 30 Sept. 1811. He married, about 1755, Lurana Pease, born at Enfield 23 Jan. 1739, daughter of Isaac and Amy (French) Pease.

"John Gaines lived on the Isaac Pease place in Enfield. Moved out of town."* He moved to North Granby after 1790.

Children, born at Enfield:

i. Solomon,[6] a captain of militia, b. 2 Mar. 1756; d. 13 Feb. 1827; m. Sarah ———, who d. 2 Aug. 1818, aged 63 years. Their gravestones are in the Bissell Hill Cemetery, North Granby, originally in the town of Simsbury. The Simsbury deeds show that he bought land there in 1783-84.† He left no children, and his estate was distributed, in 1827, among his brothers and sisters.‡
ii. Benoni (also called Benjamin), killed in the Revolution.
iii. John, b. in Oct. 1762; d. 14 June 1777.
iv. Hannah, b. 3 Mar. 1765; m. ——— Sawtelle.
v. Luther, b. 8 May 1767; living at North Granby in 1827; m. ———. He had issue.
vi. Calvin, b. 21 July 1769; d. 18 Feb. 1851, aged 81 years, 7 months, 28 days (gravestone at Bissell Hill, North Granby); m. (1) Anna ———, who d. 8 Apr. 1820, aged 53 years; m. (2) Lucy ———, who d. 14 June 1848, aged 69 (or 71) years (gravestones at Bissell Hill).
   Children by first wife:
   1. *A child,*[7] } d. young before 23 May 1807.
   2. *A child,* }
   3. *A child,* }
   4. *Solomon.*
   5. *Almira,* m. Willis Clemons.
   6. *Mabel,* living unm. in 1827.
vii. Abigail, b. 2 June 1772; d. unm. 2 Apr. 1808.
viii. Abner, b. 18 Aug. 1775; d. 20 June 1778.
ix. John, b. 8 Dec. 1778; d. young.
x. John, b. 18 Feb. 1780; d. at Granby 22 May 1851, aged 71 years; m. Martha Hitchcock, b. 14 Apr. 1780, d. 28 June 1829, daughter of Capt. Luther and Beulah (Chapin) Hitchcock of Springfield, Mass.
   Children:
   1. *Theodore,*[7] bapt. 2 Sept. 1810.
   2. *John Richard,* b. 19 June 1812.
   Probably others.
xi. Amy, b. about 1782; m. ——— Dibble.

21. James[5] Gaines (*James,*[4] *Benoni,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), of Enfield and of Whitingham, Vt., born at Enfield 20 Apr. 1741, died at Whitingham 26 Mar. 1804. He married, 10 Jan. 1771, Rachel (Marshfield) Colton, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Legg) Marshfield and widow of Jacob Colton.§

*Allen's History of Enfield, Conn.
†Simsbury Deeds, vol. 13, p. 221, vol. 14, pp. 60, 470.
‡Records of the Granby Probate District.
§Colton Family, p. 27; Chapin Book, pp. 82, 258.

James Gaines moved from Enfield to Whitingham before 1790, when his name appears in the Census, with a family of six persons.

Children:

i. Jacob,[6] b. 18 Oct. 1771.
ii. Mabel, b. 17 May 1773.
iii. Rachel, b. 17 Mar. 1775.
iv. Samuel, b. 27 Mar. 1777; d. at Marlboro, Vt., 19 Mar. 1855, aged 78 years; m. 8 Apr. 1802 Olive Coleman, who d. at Marlboro 14 June 1849, aged 69 years.
   Children:
   1. *Julia,*[7] b. 16 Aug. 1802; m. 21 Nov. 1832 Ira Briant.
   2. *Coleman,* b. in 1815; d. 7 July 1834, aged 19 years.
   3. *William* (probably son of Samuel), m. 16 Sept. 1839 Fanny Crosby.
   4. *Olive,* m. 19 Feb. 1834 David Blake.
   5. *A son,* m. in Mar. 1844 Agelian Burr.
v. James, of North Pownal, Vt., b. 20 Feb. 1779; d. at North Pownal 1 Apr. 1847, aged 68 years, 1 month, 11 days; m. Melinda ———.
   Children:
   1. *Leonard.*[7]
   2. *Norman.*
   3. *Rachel.*
   Probably others.
vi. Martha, b. 1 Mar. 1781; m. 21 Jan. 1806 Alfred (or Alvord) Bugbee.
vii. Editha, b. 16 Feb. 1783; d. 23 Nov. 1846; m. 30 Oct. 1806 Elisha Hitchcock, b. at Westminster, Vt., 22 Feb. 1782, son of Elisha and Ursula (Hitchcock) Hitchcock.
   Child (surname *Hitchcock*):
   1. *James Gaines,* b. at Wardsboro, Vt., 9 Aug. 1807.*
viii. Marshfield, b. 17 Mar. 1785; m. 22 Dec. 1814 Lucy Hatch of Halifax, Vt.
   Children:
   1. *Orren,*[7] of Colrain, Mass., innkeeper, b. 9 Mar. 1816; d. at Colrain 6 Apr. 1891; m. 15 June 1847 Sarah Thompson, b. 6 Mar. 1817, d. 6 May 1895, daughter of Thomas Wiswell and Hannah (Sanders) Thompson.
   Perhaps other children.
ix. Betsey,† m. 8 Jan. 1810 John Pennell.
x. Sarah,† m. 27 Oct. 1822 Samuel Martin, Jr.

22. Samuel[5] Gaines (*Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Glastonbury 14 Oct. 1723, died, probably at Havana, Cuba, 4 Nov. 1762. He married, about 1744, Dorothy Fox, probably daughter of Abraham and Dorothy (Hollister) Fox of Glastonbury. Mrs. Dorothy (Fox) Gaines was probably the person who married Samuel Darte of Bolton; and she joined the Congregational Church at Bolton 28 Apr. 1765, coming from East Hartford. She married thirdly, 21 Feb.. 1772, John Gibbs.‡

Samuel Gaines enlisted 15 Mar. 1762 in Capt. John Patterson's company, to be sent to Havana, and it is on record that he died there 4 Nov. 1762. He owned thirty-nine acres, with a dwelling house, at Hartford, on the east side of the Connecticut River, in the present town of Manchester, which his

*Hitchcock Genealogy, p. 30.
†Possibly daughter of James Gaines (21).
‡Cf. *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record,* vol. 59, p. 50.

administrators, William Fox and Josiah Fox, both of Glastonbury, sold to Timothy Cheney on 15 Apr. 1765. His estate was insolvent.

Children:*

i. DOROTHY[6] (perhaps daughter of Samuel Gaines), perhaps the person who m. 19 Mar. 1767 NATHAN DARTE of Bolton.

ii. ELISHA, b. about 1748. In 1771–72 he bought land in the southeastern part of Bolton, which he sold on 26 June 1773. No further mention of him has been found; and it is not known whether he had a wife and family. On 26 Nov. 1803 one William Gaines of Bolton, a minor, aged between 14 and 21 years, chose Ebenezer Kellogg, Jr., of Bolton, as his guardian.

iii. SAMUEL, b. about 1752; d. of influenza at Granville, Mass., 15 Nov. 1815, aged 62; m. (1) ELIZABETH ———, b. in 1754, d. 7 Dec. 1804, aged 50 years; m. (2) (intention recorded 17 Feb. 1805) ABIGAIL POMEROY of Suffield, b. 7 May 1761, d. at Granville 7 Dec. 1837, aged 77 years, daughter of Eliakim and Sarah (Sheldon) Pomeroy of Suffield. Deeds on record at Suffield show that Samuel Gaines bought land in Suffield as early as 1775, in the West Society. Other deeds, at Springfield, Mass., as well as at Suffield, called him Samuel Gaines of West Springfield; but from 1785 to 1788 he was a resident of Suffield, owning a farm in the West Society of that town. Some time between 1790 and 1798 he moved to Granville.

Children by first wife:

1. *Abigail,*[7] m. (intention recorded 23 Jan. 1803) Ephraim Howe, Jr.
2. *Samuel,* m. 14 Nov. 1808 Esther Blakeslee, daughter of Samuel Blakeslee. They had issue.
3. *Ebenezer,* b. at Granville, Mass., about 1790; m. 5 Nov. 1811 Anna Blakeslee, daughter of Samuel Blakeslee of Hartland. Ebenezer and Anna (Blakeslee) Gaines had many descendants, among them being Daniel N. Gaines of East Hartland, who furnished information on these lines.
4. *Nancy,* m. 28 May 1812 Stephen Turnkey of Hartland.
5. *Roderick,* b. 7 July 1798; m. 10 Jan. 1816 Sarah Pomeroy. He was adopted by Eliakim Pomeroy, and his children took the name of Pomeroy. Six children.

iv. ELIJAH, b. about 1753.

v. LUCY, b. about 1754.

vi. EBENEZER, b. in 1762 or 1763. Perhaps he was the Revolutionary soldier of this name who served from the town of Northampton, Mass.

23. SIMON[5] GAINES (*Simon,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), born about 1735, died 22 Mar. 1781, in his 46th year. He married first MARY EASTON, who died in 1758; and secondly SARAH EASTON, both wives being daughters of Timothy and Prudence (Buckland) Easton of East Hartford.

Simon Gaines lived at Glastonbury and perhaps at East Hartford, near the Glastonbury line. He was a lieutenant of militia, and probably served in the Revolution. In his will, dated 24 Feb. 1781, he mentions the children given here.

*There are no records of the births of these children, and the list here given is taken from the probate record. It is conjectural only as to the daughter Dorothy.

Child by first wife:

i. TIMOTHY,[6] b. 29 Oct. 1758; d. at East Hartford 10 Aug. 1781; m. NAOMI SIMONDS, bapt. at East Hartford 7 Sept. 1760, d. 24 June 1817, aged 57 years, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Loveland) Simonds of East Hartford. She m. (2) Henry White of East Windsor. Naomi Gaines and Ashna Simonds were administrators of the estate of Timothy Gaines.

Children by second wife:

ii. SIMON, of East Windsor, b. in 1762; d. 20 Jan. 1787, in his 26th year; m. LOVISA ———, who survived him and was administratrix of his estate, Thatcher Lothrop being her bondsman. Probably no children survived him .

iii. SARAH, b. 24 June 1764; d. in 1764.

iv. SARAH, b. 30 Mar. 1765.

v. MARY, b. 17 July 1768; d. unm.

vi. JEMIMA, b. about 1770; m. CAPT. CHARLES SHEPARD.

vii. JOHN, b. about 1772; d. at East Hartford 6 Jan. 1813, aged 40;* m. about 1792 MARY BIDWELL, b. at East Hartford 18 Dec. 1771, d. there 21 Sept. 1819, daughter of Daniel and Asenath (Burnham) Bidwell of East Hartford.† On 19 Jan. 1790 Aaron Buckland of East Hartford was appointed guardian of John Gaines of East Hartford, aged about 17 years, "son of Henry Gaines." "Henry" is probably an error in the record for "Simon," as no Henry Gaines was living at this period.

Children:

1. *John,*[7] bapt. 16 Feb. 1794;‡ m. Mrs. ——— Bulkeley. Six children.
2. *Simon,* bapt. 1 Nov. 1795; d. 31 Jan. 1814, aged 18 years.
3. *Mary,* bapt. 10 Sept. 1797; d. 31 May 1818, aged 21 years; m. 27 Nov. 1817 William Wellington Larabee, son of Jonathan and Margaret (Wellington) Larabee.
4. *Harriet,* bapt. 11 Aug. 1799; d. 24 Sept. 1850; m. Edmund Abbey.
5. *Julia,* bapt. 15 Mar. 1801; m. Peter Rogers.
6. *Clarissa,* b. about 1802; living unm. in 1824. She lived in the family of William Watson of Hartford, 1811–1819, and told him that her mother had twelve children, seven of whom were living 11 Dec. 1824, and that Wealthy, William, Mary, and Simon died after she came to live with Mr. Watson.§
7. *Laura,* m. David Clark of Middletown.
8. *Shubael Ensworth,* bapt. 1 May 1811.
9. *Sophia,* bapt. 1 May 1811.
10. *William Sweetland,* bapt. 1 May 1811; d. in Sept. 1819.
11. *Wealthy Burnham,* bapt. 1 May 1811.
12. *A child,* b. in 1812; d. 5 Feb. 1815, aged 3 years.

24. NATHANIEL[5] GAINES (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Glastonbury or Hartford about 1730. He married first ———; and secondly, 18 May 1780, MRS. ABIGAIL HURLBURT of Chatham.

He conveyed land to Joseph Gaines on 13 Mar. 1752, and was then of Glastonbury, and to Stephen Treat on 2 May

*Record of Deaths in East Hartford, kept by members of the Stanley Family, 1794–1837.
†Bidwell Genealogy, pp. 114–115.
‡Records of the First Congregational Church, East Hartford.
§Extracts from the Diary of William Watson of Hartford, in the REGISTER, vol. 79, pp. 300, 310 (July 1925).

1774.* In 1790 he was still living at Glastonbury, with a family of two sons and a daughter; but his name does not appear at Glastonbury in the Census of 1800 or in that of 1810. He probably moved away and died elsewhere.

Children:

i. Capt. Dan,[6] of Glastonbury, b. in June 1764; d. 6 Dec. 1848, aged 84 years; bur. in the Green Cemetery at Glastonbury; m. Jemima Hills, b. 12 June 1768, d. 27 Apr. 1839, aged 70 years, daughter of Ebenezer and Hephzibah (Keeney) Hills of East Hartford.†

Children:

1. *Jesse,*[7] b. 10 Dec. 1788; d. 28 June 1852; m. Caroline Brewer, b. 9 Nov. 1808, d. 29 Apr. 1871, daughter of Reuben and Eunice Brewer.
2. *Betsey,* b. in Mar. 1791.
3. *Capt. Chauncey,* of Glastonbury, b. 10 Dec. 1793; d. 13 Oct. 1880; m. Betsey Hurlburt, b. 8 Sept. 1798, d. 22 Feb. 1885.
4. *Epaphras,* of East Hartford, b. 2 Feb. 1795; d. 19 Nov. 1863; m. Sophia ———, b. 20 May 1798, d. 1 Mar. 1841. They had a son named Dan, b. 19 Oct. 1817, d. 8 Oct. 1856.
5. *Luke,* b. in June 1797; d. 28 Oct. 1799, in his 3d year.
6. *Anne,* b. in Nov. 1800.
7. *Emily,* b. in Jan. 1802.
8. *Jeremiah,* b. in June 1803.
9. *Luke,* b. in July 1808; d. in Sept. 1821, in his 13th year.
10. *David,* b. in June 1814.

ii. James, perhaps the James Gaines who was living at Wethersfield in 1790 (Census).

iii. Lydia, m. 13 July 1800 Samuel Mobbs.‡

25. David[5] Gaines (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), born at Glastonbury 25 June 1732, died at Guilford, Vt., 31 July 1813. He married at Glastonbury Prudence Risley, born 25 Sept. 1735, died at Guilford 15 Apr. 1815. Both are buried in the Maplehurst Cemetery at South Guilford.

It is possible that David Gaines went to Greenfield, Mass., as early as 1774, the year in which his son David married; but deeds at Greenfield show that the earliest Gaines land purchase in that town was on 12 Mar. 1778, when the grantee is called David Gaines, Jr., a fact which proves that his father, David, Sr., was at Greenfield. The land was north of Cheapside and east of Green River, probably within the limits of the present towns of Bernardston or Gill. Later David Gaines moved to Guilford. His farm was very near the State line.

Children:

i. David,[6] b. at Glastonbury 10 Nov. 1755; d. at Guilford 12 July 1822; m. 7 Apr. 1774 Elizabeth Tubbs, b. 19 Mar. 1756, d. 21 Aug. 1836, daughter of Ezekiel Tubbs. Both are buried in the old cemetery on the east side of the road, just above the old Joel Gaines place. David Gaines, Jr., left a will, dated 26 Apr. 1822, in which he mentioned his wife Elizabeth and the children then living.

Children:

*Hartford Deeds, vol. 9, p. 522, vol. 15, p. 281.
†Hills Family, pp. 26, 55.
‡Stiles's Ancient Wethersfield, vol. 2, p. 509.

1. *Mary,*[7] b. 19 July 1778; m. 5 May 1796 Roger Aldrich.
2. *Mellicent,* b. 22 Mar. 1780; m. 24 Nov. 1796 John Aldrich, Jr.
3. *Nelly,* b. 30 Apr. 1782.
4. *Lucinda,* b. 11 June 1784; d. 11 June 1819; m. 1 Apr. 1802 Capt. Asa Aldrich.
5. *Lovina,* b. 31 Aug. 1788; m. 29 Oct. 1807 Benjamin Jacobs.
6. *Rhoda,* b. 29 July 1790; m. 13 Oct. 1816 David Jacobs, and went to New York State.
7. *David,* b. 7 Feb. 1792; d., probably unm., 15 Aug. 1815.
8. *Samuel,* b. 8 Apr. 1794; m. in 1814 Martha Atherton, daughter of Jonathan and Huldah (Chamberlain) Atherton.
9. *Betsey,* b. 22 July 1798; m. in Feb. 1818 Elias Jacobs, son of Elnathan Jacobs, and went to New York State.

ii. Joseph, b. at Glastonbury 25 Dec. 1756; d. at Guilford 17 May 1841; m. 21 Mar. 1779 Abigail Tubbs, b. 14 Apr. 1757, d. 13 Nov. 1843, daughter of Ezekiel Tubbs. Both are buried in Maplehurst Cemetery, Guilford. He moved to Guilford before 1790.

Children:

1. *Jesse,*[7] b. 26 Dec. 1779; d. 11 Nov. 1859.
2. *Betsey,* b. 23 Nov. 1780; d. 16 Aug. 1856; m. Solomon Andrews of Bernardston, Mass.
3. *Lucina,* b. 25 Jan. 1784.
4. Joseph, b. 2 Sept. 1786; d. at Guilford; m. 7 May 1811 Tabitha Stebbins.
5. *Chester,* b. 20 Aug. 1788; m. (1) in 1813 Susannah Atherton, b. in 1792, d. 7 Sept. 1820, aged 28 years; m. (2) 14 Feb. 1821 Ruth (Wilkins) Putnam, who d. 24 Nov. 1851, widow of Israel Putnam. His son, Chester Gaines, Jr., m. 19 Mar. 1846 Sybil Colgrove; and another son, Edwin Gaines, b. 14 Oct. 1818, m. 1 Oct. 1846 Freedom A. Hale, b. in 1820, d. 12 Mar. 1855.
6. *Theodore,* b. 10 Nov. 1790.
7. *Obed,* b. 3 May 1793; m. 28 Sept. 1815 Lydia Connable, daughter of John Connable.
8. *Joel,* b. 22 June 1795; m. 1 Mar. 1819 Almeda Atherton. They had issue.
9. *Electa,* b. 29 July 1798; d. 5 Apr. 1879; m. Benjamin Green of Bernardston, Mass.

iii. Prudence, b. at Glastonbury 25 Aug. 1759; d. unm. at Gill, Mass., 3 July 1848.

iv. Jehiel, of West Guilford, Vt., b. in 1767; d. 7 Dec. 1832, aged 65 years; m. 26 Mar. 1793 Dorinda Allen, who d. 17 May 1839.

Children:

1. *Leonard,*[7] b. in 1800; d. 24 Mar. 1846; m. in 1822 Cynthia Thurber, b. 7 Mar. 1800, daughter of Edward and Betsey Thurber.
2. *George,* d. at Gill, Mass., in 1845.

Probably others.

v. Rhoda, b. 25 July 1769; d. 13 Nov. 1853; m. Consider Cushman, b. 27 Oct. 1768.

vi. A son (perhaps son of David[6] Gaines), m. Olive Smalley, daughter of David Smalley. She m. (2) Samuel Torrey.

Children:

1. *Prudence,*[7] m. Anthony Baker.
2. *Marcy,* m. Russell Reynolds.
3. *Eunice,* m. Rufus Little.

26. Joseph[5] Gaines (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]), born about 1736, died, probably at Glastonbury, between 20 Jan. and 29 Mar. 1756. He married Jane ——— [? Lord], who mar-

ried secondly, 13 Mar. 1760, Stephen Treat of East Hartford, born there about 1736, died 21 Nov. 1817. Mrs. Jane Treat died 30 July 1814, aged 79 years, the mother of many children by her second husband.*

Joseph Gaines left a will, dated 20 Jan. 1756, in which he mentioned his only child, Joseph Gaines, and appointed his brother, David Gaines, as executor. On 22 Mar. 1759 Widow Jane Gaines of Glastonbury quitclaimed to Nathaniel, David, and John Gaines of Glastonbury, for £4. 10s., all her right to two pieces of land in Glastonbury and Hartford, consisting of twenty-two acres of land, with buildings. On 3 July 1759 the estate was confirmed to the brothers of Joseph Gaines.†

Child:

i. JOSEPH,[6] b. before 20 Jan. 1756; d. before 3 July 1759.

27. JOHN[5] GAINES (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of East Middletown, born at East Middletown 30 Jan. 1740/1, died in that place (then in Chatham, now in Portland) in Apr. 1807. He married, 29 Jan. 1766, MRS. SUBMIT (HAND) RANNEY, born in 1740, died 16 Nov. 1815, aged 75 years.

John Gaines's son Samuel was administrator of his estate, 27 Apr. 1807.

Children:

i. MOLLY,[6] b. 16 Dec. 1766; m. 24 Dec. 1788 ——— ISAN[?] (or IVES[?]).
ii. JOHN, b. 25 July 1768.
iii. NAOMI, b. 11 Mar. 1770.
iv. ESTHER (twin), b. 13 Feb. 1772; d. 29 Feb. 1772.
v. SUSANNAH (twin), b. 13 Feb. 1772; d. 14 Feb. 1772.
vi. ASA, b. 31 Jan. 1774; m. ANNAH ———. He moved to Pittsfield, Vt.

Children:‡

1. *Samuel*,[7] b. 27 Apr. 1798; d. 6 Nov. 1817.
2. *Asa*, b. 20 Apr. 1800; d. 4 Aug. 1803.
3. *Nathan*, b. 11 Oct. 1802; d. 20 Nov. 1802.
4. *Asa*, b. 28 Mar. 1804; m. 30 May 1825 Alathea Graves.
5. *Annah*, b. 1 Sept. 1806; m. 4 Jan. 1825 Jonathan Orme of West Haven, Vt.
6. *Amelia*, b. 23 Apr. 1809; m. 29 Jan. 1827 Dan Orme of Pittsfield, Vt.
7. *Nathan*, b. 27 Dec. 1811.

28. DANIEL[5] GAINES (*Daniel*,[4] *Daniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of Simsbury and later of Granby, Conn., and Southwick, Mass., born at Simsbury 5 Sept. 1732, died at Southwick, Mass., in Mar. 1811. He married, 25 Aug. 1756, DAMARIS HOLCOMB, who

*The Treat Genealogy, p. 539, calls her Jane Kirby Lord, but the reason for this does not appear. John and Experience (Crippen) Lord of Colchester, Glastonbury[?], Hebron, and Bolton had a daughter Jane, who was born about 1736 and was living 20 Oct. 1746, her guardian being Ephraim Hubbard of Glastonbury. (Manwaring's Digest, vol. 3, p. 586.) The guardianship implies that she was living at that time at Glastonbury. She probably became the wife of Joseph[5] Gaines.

†Hartford Deeds, vol. 9, p. 521.

‡Cf. Vital Records of Pittsfield, Vt.

died before 29 Apr. 1797, daughter of Thomas and Christian Holcomb of Simsbury.*

Daniel Gaines resided in that part of Simsbury which became Granby in 1786 and in 1804, by adjustment of the State boundary, a part of Southwick, Mass.† His farm lay west of the Congomond Ponds, through which the new boundary ran; and it is probable that he lived on this farm during his life as a farmer. On 12 Apr. 1793 he conveyed to Uriel Case of Simsbury all such title as he had in a Gillett lot, so called, "which fell to me by heirship from my honored grandfather, William Gillett or my mother Eunice, both since deceased," ten acres. On 29 Apr. 1797 Daniel Gaines, Jr., Samuel and Damaris Warner, Eunice, Lydia, Lois, and Lucretia Gaines, all of Granby, conveyed to Capt. Seth Case and others one-half of the lot in Simsbury which their honored grandfather, Thomas Holcomb, late of Simsbury, deceased, gave to their mother, Damaris Gaines, deceased, by his last will, and which descended to them by heirship from their said mother, forty-five acres. On 24 Apr. 1804 Daniel Gaines, Sr., of Southwick, Mass., conveyed to Jonathan Eno of Simsbury "my right in 14 acres of land in Simsbury which fell to me by heirship from my honored uncle John Saxton, late of Simsbury."‡

On 9 Apr. 1801 Daniel Gaines of Granby, Hartford Co., Conn., made his will, the original of which is on file at Northampton, Mass., and gave his real estate to his son Daniel and £50 to each of his five daughters. In the probate proceedings the testator is called Daniel Gaines of Southwick, formerly of Granby. The inventory of the estate was taken on 1 or 2 Apr. 1811 (or 1812).

Children, living 9 Apr. 1801:

i. Damaris,[6] m. Samuel Warner.
ii. Daniel.
iii. Lydia, m. ——— Johnson.
iv. Lois.
v. Eunice.
vi. Lucretia.

29. Moses[5] Gaines (*Daniel*,[4] *Daniel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]), of West Simsbury (Canton) and New Hartford, shoemaker and farmer, born at Simsbury about 1735, died at New Hartford 12 Jan. 1821, aged 85 years. He married, about 1761, Lucy Barber, born at West Simsbury (now Canton) 17 Oct. 1742, died at New Hartford in 1831, aged 89 years (or in 1834, aged 92 years), daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Adams) Barber of West Simsbury.

Deeds on record at Simsbury show conveyances of land to Moses Gaines in 1761, 1762, and 1764, and from him in 1765 and 1793. By one of these deeds, on 18 Feb. 1765, Moses

*Simsbury Vital Records, p. 161. The date of the birth of Daniel Gaines is not found in the Simsbury records, but is supplied from a private source. The marriage record in the Simsbury records gives his name as William Gaines, probably an error, as no William Gaines is known there. The will of Thomas Holcomb of Simsbury, dated 15 Sept. 1770, mentions his wife Christian and his daughters Sarah, Damaris, Mary, and Sibel.

†Clarence W. Bowen, Boundary Disputes of Connecticut, p. 65.

‡Simsbury Deeds, vol. 18, p. 174, vol. 19, p. 368, vol. 22, p. 422.

Gaines of Simsbury conveyed to John Owen ten acres in Simsbury, on the west side of the river, in the Hop Meadow Division, in the lot that was laid out to the heirs of William Gillett, deceased, "ten acres of which lot belongs to me as it lies in common and undivided with the said John Owen and the rest of the heirs of William Gillett, deceased." This deed proves that Moses Gaines was one of the heirs of William Gillett and a son of Daniel and Eunice (Gillett) Gaines.*

About 1784 Moses Gaines moved from West Simsbury to the northeastern part of New Hartford, where he resided until his death. He or his family seem to have attended the Congregational Church at Barkhamsted.

Children, born at Simsbury:

i. Lucy,[6] b. in 1762; d. in 1849; m. 21 Oct. 1792 Elijah Simons.

ii. Moses, b. in 1764; m. Hannah Miller, daughter of Noah and Ann (Buell) Miller.

Children, bapt. at Barkhamsted:

1. *Patty.*[7]
2. *Stella.*
3. *Farrand.*
4. *Fannie.*
5. *Lucia.*
6. *Egbert.*
7. *James Jay.*
8. *George.*†
9. *Eliza.*†
10. *Melissa.*†

iii. Lois, b. in 1766; m. (1) James Simons; m. (2) ——— Loomis.

iv. Eunice, b. in 1769; living in 1856; m. (1) Jeremiah Graham; m. (2) Daniel Pettibone.

v. Elizabeth, b. in 1772; living in 1856; m. Levi Hart.

Children (surname *Hart*):

1. *Sarah.*
2. *Elizabeth.*
3. *Lucy.*
4. *Nash.*
5. *Hannah Gaines.*
6. *Marcia Salome.*

vi. Alpheus, b. in 1774; d. 30 Dec. 1844, aged 70 years; m. 30 June 1792 Susannah Miller, daughter of Noah and Ann (Buell) Miller. He joined the church at Town Hill, New Hartford, in 1819, and its records show the deaths of his young children in 1808 and in 1817, of Alpheus Gaines, Jr., who d. 6 Apr. 1822, aged 23, of Harriet, who d. 5 Dec. 1827, aged 31, of Lucius, who d. 11 Oct. 1842, aged 12 years, and of Susan, who died 8 Aug. 1826, aged 24 years. These are supposed to have been his children or grandchildren.

vii. Enoch, b. in 1777; d. 6 July 1866; m. Anna Warner.

viii. Theresa, b. in 1779; m. Richard Case, 5th.

ix. Ruth, b. in 1781; m. Capt. Jehiel Wilcox of Barkhamsted.

*Simsbury Deeds, vol. 9, p. 219, vol. 19, p. 2.

†Probably a child of Moses and Hannah (Miller) Gaines.

STEPHEN GATES OF HINGHAM, LANCASTER AND CAMBRIDGE, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By the late CLARENCE ALMON TORREY, Ph.B.

In 1898 Charles Otis Gates published *Stephen Gates of Hingham and Lancaster, Massachusetts,* "A preliminary work subject to addition and correction." In his introduction Mr. Gates stated that "It is hoped that many additions and corrections will be furnished and these will be carefully preserved with a view to the issuance at some future day of a more thorough and complete edition."

It seems evident from the above statement that Mr. Gates planned to publish a new edition, or to take an active part in publishing. It is a matter of regret that his purpose was not achieved. Since 1898 additional information concerning Stephen[1] Gates and his descendants, in the colonial period, has been found and is given in the following pages.

The information in this history is based, for the most part, on the land, probate and vital records of Massachusetts; the probate and vital records of Connecticut; and the military records of the colonial period. No special lists of references are given at the end of the family sketches, but references are given in the sketches themselves when the sources of information might not be readily inferred. In general, the persons who married into the Gates family are not identified, owing to the compiler's lack of time to make the necessary investigations.

1. STEPHEN[1] GATES, immigrant ancestor of one branch of the Gates family in America, came from Hingham, England, with his wife and children in the year 1638. They sailed in the *Diligent* of Ipswich, John Martin, master. According to Daniel Cushing's records, which seems to be accurate, he brought two children with him (THE REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 26-27, January 1861). In regard to the Gates family

Cushing appears to have made an erroneous statement. Stephen's children Elizabeth, Stephen and Mary were all born before 1638. It is unlikely that one of these young children should have been left in England and come at a later date.

Stephen Gates and ANN VEARE were married in Hingham, England, 5 May 1628 (*The American Genealogist*, vol. 10, p. 199, April 1934). She deposed in Middlesex County, Mass., Court, 12 June 1673, aged about seventy years, from which it appears that she was born in or about 1603. It is believed that Stephen Gates was born probably in or near Norwich, co. Norfolk, England, about 1600.

He settled in Hingham, Mass., where he received a grant of three acres for a house lot, twelve acres for a "greate Lott," and a three acre planting lot. His house lot was on Town (now North) Street and was bounded on the north by the street, on the east by William Buckland's land and upon the west by the town swamp. In 1647 he received a grant of half an acre of salt marsh. On 26 June 1648 he sold his house lot, etc., to William Hersey, but remained in town for some time before his removal.

Stephen Gates and his wife probably did not become members of the Hingham church until about 3 May 1646, when their children Simon, Thomas, Isaac and Rebecca were baptized. Birth dates of the children are not found in the Hingham town records.

If Stephen Gates was in Cambridge, Mass., in 1652, as stated by some writers, he did not remain there long, since he was one of the early settlers of Lancaster, Mass., where he subscribed to town orders 3 April 1654.

While living in Lancaster he was admitted freeman 14 May 1656. He was elected constable, at that time a responsible and honorable position. In 1657 he failed to notify the voters about a town meeting. In consequence, he was fined ten pounds, but the fine was remitted when he informed the court that his failure was due to sickness.

In 1658 there was trouble between the Gates and Whitcomb families due to the fact that three sons of John Whitcomb had killed three swine belonging to Stephen Gates. Whitcomb agreed to pay for the swine, but afterward sought to be released from paying, claiming that he was "aged & weak and mean in estate." The court decided that he must pay for the swine. See Henry S. Nourse, *The Early Records of Lancaster* (1884), p. 63, for particulars concerning this case.

It is stated that Stephen Gates was deprived of his constable's staff. This probably occurred after his failure to notify the voters about the meeting, to which reference has been made. At the time of the Gates-Whitcomb trouble Stephen Gates was living in Sudbury, Mass.

He next appeared in Cambridge, where he made his will, 9 June 1662, and died before 29 Sept. 1662, when the inventory of his estate was taken.

In the report of the Cambridge committee for seating the meeting house, 19 Jan. 1662/3, it was provided that "Goodie Gates" should be

seated "at ye end of ye Deacons seats." This record refers to Stephen's widow.

She married secondly (contract 18 April 1663), as his second wife, Richard[1] Woodward of Watertown, Mass., who died 16 Feb. 1664/5. In her will, dated 18 April 1682, she described herself as of Pompasitacutt (Ponpositicut, now Stow, Mass.). The will was proved 9 April 1683. In it she calls herself "Ann Gates." A footnote states that "my last Husbands name was Woodward but I generally went by ye name of Gates notwithstanding." There are conflicting statements about the date of her death. According to Stow records Anne Woodward died 19 Feb. 1682 [i.e. 1682/3]. Marlborough, Mass., records state that Wid. Hannah [!] Gates died 5 Feb. 1682 [i.e. 1682/3].

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[2] b. probably in co. Norfolk, Eng., about 1630; d. in Hingham, Mass., 3 Aug. 1704; m. there, 29 Nov. 1649, JOHN LAZELL or LASSELL, d. there 21 Oct. 1700, aged 81 years. [For her descendants see THE REGISTER, vol. 88, p. 257 ff., July 1934.]

2. ii. STEPHEN, b. probably in co. Norfolk, Eng., about 1634.

iii. MARY, bapt. in Hingham, Eng., 15 Oct. 1736; m. in Sudbury, Mass., 5 April 1658, JOHN MAYNARD, d. in Marlborough, Mass., 22 Dec. 1711, aged, probably, about 81 years, who m. (2), about 1679, Sarah (Blandford) Keyes, widow of Elias Keyes. In January 1656/7, during a church service, Mary disputed some statements which had been made by the Rev. Joseph Rowlandson, minister in Lancaster. For particulars concerning this interesting case see Nourse, *op. cit.*, p. 46-48.

3. iv. SIMON, bapt. in Hingham, Mass., 3 May 1646.

4. v. THOMAS, bapt. 3 May 1646.

vi. ISAAC, bapt. 3 May 1646; d. 3 Sept. 1651.

vii. REBECCA, bapt. 3 May 1646; d. in January 1650.

2. STEPHEN[2] GATES (*Stephen*[1]), b. probably in co. Norfolk, England, about 1634, died in Stow, Mass., 9 July 1707.

He married, probably about 1664, SARAH WOODWARD of Watertown, Mass., b. 3 Feb. 1642/3, died after 15 Sept. 1707.

He came to New England with his parents in 1638. After he became of age he resided in Lancaster, Cambridge, Boston, Marlborough and Stow.

He deposed in 1678, aged 44 years, and in 1691, aged 57 years. His will, dated in Stow 5 Sept. 1701, was proved 15 Sept. 1707.

Children:

5. i. STEPHEN,[3] b. in Lancaster 17 July 1665.

6. ii. SIMON, b. in Cambridge 5 June 1667.

7. iii. THOMAS, b. in Boston 31 Dec. 1669.

8. iv. ISAAC, b. in 1673.

9. v. NATHANIEL, b. about 1675.

vi. SARAH, b. in Marlborough 27 April 1679; d. unm. in Stow 27 Jan. 1724.

vii. REBECCA, b. in Marlborough 23 July 1682; d. in Stow 21 Jan. 1754; m. in Concord, Mass., 17 Nov. 1700, TIMOTHY GIBSON, d. in Stow 14 July 1757.

10. viii. DANIEL, b. in Stow 25 April 1685.

3. SIMON[2] GATES (*Stephen*[1]), born in Hingham, Mass., and baptized there 3 May 1646, died, intestate, in the part of Boston, Mass., called Muddy River, now Brookline, 26 Aug. 1692.

He married, probably in November 1670, MARGARET BARSTOW, baptized in Scituate, Mass., 24 Feb. 1649/[50], died in Brookline 13 April 1707.

Simon was a soldier in King Philip's War. In 1735 his son, Jonathan Gates, was granted land in Narragansett Township on account of his father's service in the war (THE REGISTER, vol. 16, p. 145, April 1862); afterward resides in Lancaster, Cambridge and Boston.

Simon Gates was sued 9 Nov. 1670 by John Woods of Marlborough, Mass., for breaking a marriage contract with his daughter Frances. In his suit against Gates Woods stated that "he hath contracted with another to the great wrong of said Frances."

Children, born in Cambridge:

i. ABIGAIL,[3] b. 14 Aug. 1671; m. (1), 2 Jan. 1693/4 (Braintree, Mass., church records), DEA. NATHANIEL SPARHAWK of Cambridge, d. 8 Nov. 1734; m. (2) (intention 16 Oct. 1735), as his second wife, CAPT. JOSEPH MAYO of Roxbury, Mass., d. 5 March 1747. Nathaniel Sparhawk lived in the part of Cambridge which became the town of Brighton. In *Historical Brighton*, by J. P. C. Winship, p. 160, are found the following statements concerning Abigail. "About a year after Nathaniel's death his widow Abigail married Joseph Mayo. At his death she returned to her old home in Brighton to live with her grandson, Nathaniel. Here she lived to the great age of one hundred and six years. During the last few years of her life she was so feeble that she had to sit in a chair with a bar across the front to support her. This chair was one of the family curiosities until a few years ago, when it disappeared." Mrs. Mayo was not quite as old as is stated above. She died 10 March 1775 (THE REGISTER, vol. 23, p. 59-60, January 1869). The record published in the *Pennsylvania Magazine* was probably copied from a Boston paper. She was actually in her 104th year at the time of her death.

ii. SIMON, b. 1 Sept. 1673; d. 2 Feb. 1675/[6].

11. iii. SIMON, b. 5 Feb. 1675/[6].

iv. GEORGE, b. 6 April 1678; d. 23 May 1679.

12. v. AMOS, b. about 1680.

13. vi. JONATHAN, b. 22 June 1683.

14. vii. SAMUEL, b. 11 Aug. 1685.

viii. MARGARET, b. 13 Aug. 1689; m. about 1710 JAMES HOWE of Marlborough, d. in Worcester, Mass., 17 Aug. 1734.

4. THOMAS[2] GATES (*Stephen*[1]), baptized in Hingham, Mass., 3 May 1646, died in Preston, Conn., 10 Aug. 1726.

He married in Sudbury, Mass., 6 July 1670, ELIZABETH FREEMAN, born there 23 June 1648. They resided in Stow, Charlestown, Marlborough and Sudbury, Mass., before their removal to Preston.

Thomas left a will, dated 10 July 1723, with a codicil, 8 April 1724, in which his wife is not mentioned. He gave his

new Bible to his son John of Stow. John had received land in Stow by gift of his father. He mentioned sons Joseph and Josiah who had received their portions, but he gave some more land to Joseph. He gave to son Caleb part of his homestead. Caleb's oldest son, Thomas, when he became of age, was to receive the rest of the homestead, "both lands, buildings and orchards, never to be sold or mortgaged." He mentioned daughters Elizabeth Holmes, Deborah Standish, Abigail Fobes, Sarah and Ruth, then single, and Mary Rose. The inventory amounted to £535. 6s.

He was "of Norwich" in 1723, when he made his will, but his death was recorded in Preston. His land was probably partly in Norwich and partly in Preston.

Children:

i. ELIZABETH,[3] b. in Marlborough 12 Oct. 1671; d. in Colchester, Conn., 14 Dec. 1726; m., probably in Stow, about 1690, LIEUT. JOHN HOLMES, who m. (2), 3 Dec. 1729, Ann Rockwell.

ii. SARAH, b. in Marlborough 20 Nov. 1673; living unm. 10 July 1723 when she was mentioned in her father's will.

iii. MARY, b. in Charlestown 10 March 1676; d. in Preston 7 ——— 1737; m. THOMAS ROSE, d. there 15 May 1733.

15. iv. JOHN, b. in Sudbury 9 April 1678.

16. v. JOSEPH, b. in Sudbury 16 March 1679/80.

17. vi. JOSIAH, b. in Stow 8 March 1681.

vii. DEBORAH, b. in Stowe 22 Feb. 1683; m. in Preston, 1 June 1709, SAMUEL STANDISH, who m. (2), 15 Jan. 1745, Mrs. Hannah (———) Parke.

viii. ANNA, b. in Stow 18 July 1686; d. in Preston 27 March 1766; m. there, 25 Jan. 1709/10, HOPESTILL TYLER, d. there 17 Oct. 1762.

ix. ABIGAIL, b. in Stow 18 Feb. 1688; d. in Preston 10 July 1774; m. there, 21 May 1713, CALEB FOBES, JR.

18. x. CALEB.

xi. RUTH, living 15 Jan. 1762; m. in Preston, 30 Sept. 1724, as his second wife, JOHN ANDRUS of Norwich, Conn., d. after 23 Jan. 1747/8, when he made his will, and before 7 Sept. 1751, when the inventory of his estate was taken. She became a member of the First Church in Preston 28 Jan. 1721/2.

5. STEPHEN[3] GATES (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Lancaster, Mass., 17 July 1665, died in Preston, Conn., 4 Nov. 1732.

He married in Stow, Mass., 8 Nov. 1686, JEMIMA BENJAMIN, daughter of Joseph[2] Benjamin (John[1]).

They removed from Stow to Preston before 6 June 1694, when they sold land to his brother Simon.

He left a will, not dated, but proved 30 Nov. 1732. He mentioned his wife Jemima, sons Stephen and Isaac, daughters Thankful Woodward, Mercy Foster, Jemima Clark, Sarah Clark and Elizabeth Downing. By the terms of the will his daughters were to receive £100 each.

"In 1711 the town of Preston granted to Stephen Gates 14 acres and water power running through it on condition that he maintain a saw and grist mill. The land is now in the town of Griswold at Hopeville. In 1742 his son Stephen Gates Jr. set apart one acre for a burying place. The Gates

family used it for many years. There are about 250 graves, 41 with inscriptions" (information from Homer W. Brainard).

Children:

i. THANKFUL,[4] b. in Stowe 7 Aug. 1687; m. in Preston, 1 March 1701/[2], LIEUT. DANIEL WOODWARD, d. 24 May 1752. Mentioned his wife Thankful in his will, dated 20 May 1752 and proved 24 June 1752.

19. ii. STEPHEN, b. probably about 1690.

iii. MERCY, b. probably about 1693; m. 3 July 1711 THOMAS FOSTER. They removed from Preston to Voluntown, Conn.

iv. SARAH, b. in Preston 10 Nov. 1696; m. BENJAMIN CLARK.

v. JEMIMA, b. in Preston 15 Jan. 1698/9; m. there, 20 June 1723, SAMUEL CLARK.

20. vi. ISAAC, b. in Preston 28 Dec. 1701.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. in February 1704/5; m. ———— DOWNING.

viii. SUSANNAH, b. in Preston in February 1706/7; not mentioned in her father's will.

6. SIMON[3] GATES (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Cambridge, Mass., 5 June 1667, died in 1752.

He married in Stow or Marlborough, Mass., 4 May 1688, the Rev. William Brinsmead of Marlborough officiating, HANNAH BENJAMIN, born in Yarmouth, Mass., in February 1668/[9], daughter of Joseph[2] Benjamin.

His will, dated in Stow, 22 July 1743, with codicil added 25 May 1747, was lodged for probate by his son Amos Gates, 9 March 1752, and proved 22 June 1752. He mentioned his wife Hannah, his "two eldest sons Joseph and Benjamin," sons Elisha and Amos, all of whom had received land by deeds of gift. Hannah Heald, Mary Haines and Susannah Fitch* are mentioned as surviving daughters and daughter Elizabeth Wheeler was deceased. He mentioned his cash, bonds and bills, from which it appears that he was something of a capitalist.

Children, probably all born in Stow:

i. HANNAH,[4] b. 13 Feb. 1688/9; m. about 1710 OLIVER HEALD of Stow, b. there 8 Sept. 1686. His will, dated 29 March 1755, was proved 5 May 1755. Widow Hannah signed a paper 1 May 1755, accepting the position of executrix of her husband's will.

21. ii. JOSEPH.

iii. SIMON, d. testate but unm. 21 July 1736.

22. iv. BENJAMIN.

v. MARY, m. in Sudbury, Mass., 20 Dec. 1720, as his second wife, JOSEPH HAYNES, then of Sudbury, b. there 15 March 1687. They removed to Brimfield, Mass., where he d. 6 March 1775, aged 87 years.

vi. ELIZABETH, b. probably in 1701; d. in Harvard, Mass., 23 July 1741, aged 40 years; m. (intention 15 April 1722) THOMAS WHEELER, JR., who m. (2), in Harvard, 2 Aug. 1743, Mary Daby. He d. in Stow before 13 Jan. 1756, when his widow Mary signed her bond as administratrix. She m. (2) (intention 25 July 1756), as his second wife, Ens. Silas[4] Gates of Stow (see No. 35 below).

vii. ISRAEL, d. unm. 31 July 1726.

23. viii. ELISHA.

24. ix. AMOS.

* Susannah died before the settlement of her father's estate.

x. SUSANNAH, m. about 1733 JOHN FITCH, d. in Ashby, Mass., 8 April 1795. They and their children were captured by the Indians in July 1748 and were taken to Canada. Susannah d. on the homeward journey, 24 Dec. 1748. For further particulars of this raid see Henry S. Nourse, *The Military Annals of Lancaster, Mass.* (1889), p. 24-25. John Fitch m. (2), in Lunenburg, Mass., 14 Feb. 1750/1, Elizabeth (Bowers) Pierce, d. in Harvard, Mass., 20 Jan. 1780, widow of David Pierce.

7. ENS. THOMAS[3] GATES (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Boston 31 Dec. 1669, died in 1752 (?).

He married (Preston record) in December 1695 MARGARET GEER, born in New London, Conn., in February 1669. Resided in Marlborough and Stow, Mass., and Preston, Conn.

He left a will, dated 20 Aug. 1751, and died before 26 Aug. 1752, when the inventory of his estate was taken. Presumably, his wife predeceased him as she is not mentioned in the probate records. He willed to sons Daniel and Zebadiah, to the six children of deceased son Robert, to son Thomas and to daughter Prudence Phillips.

Children, born in Preston:

25. i. ROBERT,[4] b. 3 Oct. 1696.
26. ii. ZEBADIAH, b. 4 Sept. 1699.
iii. PRUDENCE, b. 26 May 1703, bapt. 1 Aug. 1703; m. 30 May 1726 GEORGE PHILLIPS of Norwich, Conn.
27. iv. DANIEL, b. 21 April 1707, bapt. 13 July 1707.
v. THOMAS, b. 15 June 1709, bapt. 30 Oct. 1709; living 20 Aug. 1751 when his father made his will; perhaps m. ABIGAIL COIT, daughter of the Rev. Joseph and Experience (Wheeler) Coit of Plainfield, Conn. (F. W. Chapman, *The Coit Family* (1874), p. 26).
vi. MARGARET, b. 4 March 1714/15, bapt. 24 July 1715; not mentioned in her father's will.

8. ENS. ISAAC[3] GATES (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Boston or in Middlesex County, Mass., in 1673, died in Stow, Mass., 22 Nov. 1748, in his 76th year (gravestone).

He married first, in Concord, Mass., 2 July 1696, MERCY[3] BENJAMIN* (Joseph,[2] John[1]), born in Yarmouth, Mass., 12 March 1674/[5]. Owing to the loss of the early Stow records by fire the date of her death is unknown, but it is believed that she died about 1709. He married secondly, ELIZABETH (MERRIAM) FARRAR, born in Concord 5 Oct. 1673, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Townsend) Merriam and widow of John Farrar. Her brother Samuel Merriam, in his will, dated 9 June 1763, bequeathed to the heirs of his sister Gates of Harvard, Mass. Elizabeth (Merriam) (Farrar) Gates married first, 6 Dec. 1699, (Ens.) John Farrar, who was killed in a battle with the Indians in the part of Lancaster, now Sterling, Mass.,

*Her name in the Concord vital records incorrectly appears as Mary Benjamin. Mercy had a sister Mary who married in Barnstable, Mass., 16 Aug. 1695, John Clark. Both sisters were living in 1704, when their father's estate was settled in New London, Conn. They are called Marah and Marsey in the probate records.

17 Aug. 1707. On 23 Sept. 1707 she was granted administration of his estate and swore to her account, 20 Dec. 1708. She signed a deed with her second husband, Isaac Gates, 20 June 1713. Therefore, her second marriage took place between 20 Dec. 1708 and 20 June 1713. If Isaac's daughters were all by his wife Elizabeth, it is assumed that the second marriage took place in or about 1710.

After Isaac's death Elizabeth removed to Harvard, where she died 15 March 1755, "aged about 72 years." The church records state that the "House burnt down." This statement seems to imply that the fire caused her death, but actually the house burned while the family was at the cemetery.

Children by first wife:

28. i. JACOB,[4] b. about 1698.
29. ii. JONATHAN, b. about 1704.
30. iii. PHINEAS, b. about 1708.

Children by second wife:

iv. MIRIAM (? MERRIAM), b. about 1711; m. in 1744 (intention in Lancaster, Mass., 30 March 1744, and in Stow, 31 March 1744), as his second wife, JOSIAH WILDER of Lancaster. She is called Meriam in her husband's will, dated 24 Sept. 1781 and proved 2 April 1782, and mother of three of his children. Her name is spelled Miriam in the marriage intentions and Mereane in her sister Mercy's will. The Wilders resided in the part of Lancaster which became the town of Sterling before his death.

v. MERCY, b. in 1712; d. 14 Feb. 1756, in her 44th year (gravestone, in Sterling). In her will, made four days before her death and proved 10 March 1756, she mentioned her sisters Mereane Wilder, Hannah Davis and Ruth Hubbard, deceased, whose children are named.

vi. HANNAH, b. 2 April 1714; d. 7 Jan. 1760 or 1761; m. 10 Sept. 1733 SIMON DAVIS of Rutland, Mass., d. 9 April 1754.

vii. RUTH, believed to be the daughter of Isaac Gates, b. in Stow 8 July 1716; d. 19 Dec. 1742; m. probably about 1739 EPHRAIM HUBBARD of Rutland, Mass., b. in Concord 8 Nov. 1710, d. in Rutland between 25 Jan. 1791, the date of his will, and 3 May 1791, when it was proved. Ephraim Hubbard m. (2), 6 June 1744, Sarah Billings.

9. NATHANIEL[3] GATES (*Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Middlesex County, Mass., probably about 1675, died in Stow, Mass., intestate, before 6 Dec. 1731, when administration on his estate was granted to his son Stephen.

He married in Concord, Mass., 17 Oct. 1700, MARY GIBSON (not Mary Gilson, as stated in the Concord vital records).

The agreement of Nathaniel's heirs was made 6 March 1731/2.

Children, probably all born in Stow:

31. i. STEPHEN.[4]

ii. MARY, living in 1732.

iii. MARTHA, m. probably in Stow, but the record is in Windham, Conn., where they afterward resided, 2 Dec. 1726, George Shaw. He was of Brimfield, Mass., in 1726.

32. iv. NATHANIEL, b. 19 Aug. 1712.

v. REBECCA, d. in Lancaster, Mass., 31 March 1760; m. there, 12 Nov. 1735, JAMES WILLARD, bapt. in Lancaster 25 March 1711, d. before 8 Feb. 1738/9 (Probate records).

vi. SARAH, m. in Lancaster, Mass., 7 Oct. 1734, WILLIAM WILLARD, bapt. there 24 May 1713.

10. LIEUT. DANIEL[3] GATES (*Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 25 April 1685, died there 22 March 1759 (gravestone).

He married about 1714 ANNA ———, died in Stow 9 Aug. 1759, in her 75th year (gravestone).

Daniel lived on a farm at Sprindle Hill, Stow, which was part of the farm owned by his father. By a deed, made 25 March 1741 and recorded 20 May 1757, he conveyed the farm to his son Silas.

He served as selectman in 1724, 1738, 1747, 1751 and 1752; also served on town committees and as tithingman and fence viewer.

Children, born in Stow:

i. THOMAS,[4] b. 20 May 1715; d. unm. 20 April 1740.

33. ii. REUBEN, b. 12 Dec. 1716.

34. iii. PAUL (twin), b. 10 July 1718.

35. iv. SILAS (twin), b. 10 July 1718.

v. MARGARET, b. 23 March 1721 [1720/1]. [Did she marry about 1741 Samuel Gates, b. in Stow 27 Sept. 1711, son of John and Mary (Bowker) Gates? Samuel's wife Margaret d. in Stow 2 March 1792, aged 71 years.]

vi. ANNA, b. 5 July 1722; m. (intention 2 March 1750/1) DAVID CLARK.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 30 May 1724; d. 16 June 1791; m. (intention 14 Feb. 1746/7) Zechariah[4] Whitman, b. 18 Nov. 1722, d. 14 Jan. 1793. Fifteen children (Charles H. Farnam, *History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth, Mass.* (1889), p. 69-70).

11. SIMON[3] GATES (*Simon,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Cambridge, Mass., 5 Feb. 1675/[6], died in Marlborough, Mass., 10 March 1734/5.

He married in Marlborough, 29 March 1710, SARAH WOODS, born 23 April 1685, died 24 June 1751.

He called himself "husbandman" in his will, made 6 March 1734/5. It was lodged for probate 20 May 1735. He mentioned wife Sarah; sons Simon, Steven, Solomon, Samuel, Silas and John; daughters Sarah Gates and Susanna Phelps; brother-in-law Benjamin Woods.

Children, born in Marlborough:

36. i. SIMON,[4] b. 11 Dec. 1710.

ii. SARAH, b. 15 Oct. 1712; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 30 Dec. 1788; m. 3 Feb. 1735/6 EPHRAIM CHURCH of Rutland, Mass., d. 25 Sept. 1775 (gravestone).

iii. SUSANNAH, b. 19 Dec. 1714; d. in Hubbardston 26 Aug. 1784; m. about 1732 CAPT. JOHN PHELPS, d. 23 March 1787. They resided in Marlborough and Rutland, Mass., before their removal to Hubbardston.

37. iv. STEPHEN, b. 8 Aug. 1718.

38. v. SOLOMON, b. 14 May 1721.

39. vi. SAMUEL, b. 28 Feb. 1723.

40. vii. SILAS, b. 3 Feb. 1727.

viii. JOHN, b. 27 Jan. 1728/9; d. unm. in Worcester, Mass., 2 April 1763 (gravestone). He was one of the soldiers who marched on the alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757 (Massachusetts Archives; Muster Rolls, vol. 95, p. 495). He left a will, dated 16 March 1763, in which he mentioned his brothers Simon, Stephen, Samuel, Silas and Solomon, who was deceased; sisters Sarah Church and Susannah Phelps.

STEPHEN GATES OF HINGHAM, LANCASTER AND CAMBRIDGE, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By the late CLARENCE ALMON TORREY, PH.B., F.A.S.G.

12. AMOS[3] GATES (*Simon,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born presumably in Cambridge probably about 1680, died probably shortly before July 1754.

He married there, 19 May 1703, HANNAH OLDHAM, born 10 Oct. 1681, died before 24 Jan. 1763, when administration on her estate was granted to her son Amos Gates.

After the birth of their first child they became residents of Brookline, Mass. They returned to Cambridge before 4 Nov. 1729, when he bought one hundred acres of land in Framingham, Mass., of Edward Wilson. He settled on this farm. He was a tithingman in 1735, overseer of the poor in 1741, and selectman in 1740, and probably two years more, later. Amos Gates is described as weaver and yeoman in deeds.

His will, dated in Framingham 26 Dec. 1743, was proved 22 July 1754. He mentioned wife Hannah; sons Amos, Oldham and Samuel; daughters Hannah Edmunds of Newton, Margaret Spring of Weston, Abigail Pierson of Andover, Mary Wright of Framingham, and Sarah Gates.

Children:

i. HANNAH,[4] b. in Cambridge (also recorded in Brookline) 28 Oct. 1706; m. in Brookline, 6 Jan. 1726/7, JONATHAN EDMUNDS, then of Charlestown, Mass.; afterward resided in Cambridge, Newton and Framingham, Mass.

ii. MARGARET, b. in Brookline 23 April 1708, bapt. in Cambridge 25 April 1708; d. in Weston, Mass., 15 Oct. 1761; m. (1), in Cambridge, 31 Dec. 1729, THOMAS SPRING of Weston, d. there 7 June 1753; m. (2), 12 Aug. 1756, as his third wife, WILLIAM WHITNEY.

iii. ABIGAIL, b. in Brookline 25 June 1710, bapt. in Cambridge the same day; d. in Andover, Mass., 27 July 1746; m. in Cambridge, 17 March 1729/30, JONATHAN PIERSON of Andover.

iv. MARY, b. in Brookline 20 July 1712, bapt. in Cambridge 27 July 1712; living in 1805; m. in Framingham, 24 May 1733, NEHEMIAH WRIGHT of Framingham, d. before 1798.

41. v. AMOS, b. in Brookline 28 Sept. 1714, bapt. in Cambridge 3 Oct. 1714.

42. vi. OLDHAM, b. in Brookline 3 Sept. 1716, bapt. in Cambridge 30 Sept. 1716.

vii. GEORGE, bapt. in Brookline 9 Nov. 1718; d. young.

viii. SUSANNAH, bapt. in Cambridge 18 Sept. 1720; d. young.

ix. SARAH, b. in Brookline 20 Aug. 1722; d. in Barre, Mass., 30 Jan. 1805; m. 21 March 1748 CAPT. WILLIAM JONES of Framingham, afterward of Holliston, and Worcester, Mass., where he d. 5 April 1777.

43. x. SAMUEL, b. in Brookline 21 Aug. 1725, bapt. there in Acgust 1725 as Samuel Torrey Gates.

13. JONATHAN[3] GATES (*Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Cambridge 22 June 1683, died testate in Worcester, Mass., 7 Feb. 1756.

He married in Charlestown, Mass., 27 Nov. 1712, PERSIS SHEPARD, born there 23 Feb. 1690/1, baptized 9 Aug. 1691, died in Worcester 12 July 1776.

His will, dated 25 April 1743, was proved 12 May 1756. He mentioned his wife and all of his living children.

Children:

44. i. JOHN,[4] b. in Charlestown 26 July 1713, bapt. in Cambridge 2 Aug. 1713.
ii. JONATHAN, b. in Charlestown 8 Nov. 1715; from the Cambridge church records it is clear that he was bapt. 8 Jan. 1715/16, but this is not in agreement with the record of his death in Charlestown 13 Dec. 1715. Perhaps the date of death should be 13 Jan. 1715/16 [or February, the 12th month].
45. iii. JONATHAN, b. probably in Charlestown, bapt. in Cambridge 20 Oct. 1717.
iv. PERSIS, b. in Charlestown 1 Aug. 1719, bapt. in Cambridge 9 Aug. 1719; d. in Worcester 6 June 1760; m. about 1739 ADONIJAH RICE, d. in Bridport, Vt., 20 Jan. 1802.
v. MARGARET, b. in Cambridge 27 Aug. 1721, bapt. 10 Sept. 1721; d. 15 Feb. 1812; m. 29 Nov. 1753 DEA. WILLIAM BIGELOW, d. 13 Jan. 1815. They resided in Athol, Mass., and Brattleborough, Vt.
vi. WILLIAM, b. in Cambridge 5 Jan. 1723/4, bapt. 12 Jan. 1723/4; d. young.
vii. SUSANNAH, b. in Cambridge 2 June 1726, bapt. 5 June 1726. She was mentioned in her father's will, 25 April 1743.
viii. WILLIAM, b. in Cambridge 17 Oct. 1727; d. young.
ix. ABIGAIL, b. in Cambridge 17 Jan. 1728/9 (called Margaret in birth record, but bapt. as Abigail 26 Jan. 1728/9); probably d. young. She is not mentioned in her father's will.
x. SARAH, b. in Cambridge 12 June 1730, bapt. 14 June 1730; m. in Worcester, 17 Feb. 1754, JONATHAN MOORE.
xi. WILLIAM, bapt. in Cambridge 29 Oct. 1732; d. young.
46. xii. WILLIAM, b. in Worcester 27 March 1735.

14. SAMUEL[3] GATES (*Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Cambridge 11 Aug. 1685.

He married first, in Woodstock, Conn., 12 Feb. 1709/10, MARY (RICHARDS) (FAIRBANKS) TRUESDALE, died in Ridgefield, Conn., 26 March 1732, widow of Richard Truesdale and previously widow of Benjamin Fairbanks; and secondly, SARAH ————.

Samuel Gates was living in Pomfret, Conn., at the time of his first marriage; and later moved to Ridgefield.

Children by first wife, born in Pomfret:

47. i. SAMUEL,[4] b. probably about 1710.
ii. JONATHAN, b. 4 June 1712; d. there 5 March 1719/20.
iii. ABIGAIL, b. 7 Aug. 1714.
iv. DAVID, b. 7 Sept. 1716; d. there 16 Sept. 1716.
v. LUCY, b. in December 1717.

vi. MARTHA, b. 8 April 1722. [Was she the Martha Gates who m. in Granville, Mass., 29 March 1748, Nathan Barlow? His wife d. 14 or 17 April 1765, aged 42 years, or in her 42d year.]

Children by second wife, born in Ridgefield:

vii. SARAH, b. 10 Sept. 1733.
viii. STEPHEN, b. 11 July 1737.
ix. PHEBE, b. 20 July 1739.
x. DANIEL, b. 20 Oct. 1741.

15. JOHN[3] GATES (*Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Sudbury, Mass., 9 April 1678, died in Stow, Mass., 19 Sept. 1747 (gravestone).

He married about 1703 MARY BOWKER of Marlborough, Mass., died in Stow 24 April 1752 in her 70th year (gravestone).

He may have removed to Connecticut with his parents and brothers and sisters; if so, he returned to Middlesex County, Mass., and finally settled in Stow.

His widow's will, dated 13 March 1752, was proved 22 June 1752. She mentioned her oldest son Hezekiah; sons Ephraim, Samuel (who was appointed executor) and John; daughter Mary, wife of Elisha Gates; Cyrus, Micah and Ebenezer, sons of Ephraim; Mary and Elizabeth, oldest daughters of Hezekiah. In 1770 Ephraim Gates, then of Palmer, Mass., complained that he had not received his full share of his parents' estate.

Children, probably all born in Stow:

48. i. HEZEKIAH,[4] b. about 1704.
49. ii. EPHRAIM, b. probably about 1707.
50. iii. SAMUEL, b. 27 Sept. 1711.
51. iv. JOHN, b. 15 Oct. 1713.
v. MARY [probably the daughter of John Gates, born 13 March 1717]; m. about 1735 Elisha Gates, d. before 20 Aug. 1762, when his heirs signed an agreement, son of Simon and Hannah (Benjamin) Gates.

16. CAPT. JOSEPH[3] GATES (*Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Sudbury, Mass., 16 March 1679/80, died 24 Oct. 1742.

He married in Preston, Conn., 12 Dec. 1711, DAMARIS ROSE; she, a widow, made her will 22 June 1754, which was probated 28 Dec. 1754.

Joseph[3] Gates moved to Preston with his parents.

Capt. Joseph mentioned in his will his wife Damaris, sons Joseph, Daniel and John, daughters Elizabeth Morgan, Damaris Brewster and Jerusha Gates. He willed his armor, guns, canes, swords and sawmill to his sons Daniel and John. The will, dated 14 Oct. 1742, was proved 4 Nov. 1742. The inventory amounted to £4640. 16s. 10d.

The widow Damaris mentioned "my five children or heirs, namely Joseph, Daniel, Elizabeth, Damaris and Jerusha." Daughter Damaris is deceased. The widow's sickness was rather expensive. Daniel Gates, executor, paid to four doctors

and others £86. 9s. 7d. It should be remembered that payment was made in the depreciated currency of that time.

Children, born in Preston:

i. ELIZABETH,[4] b. 1 March 1712/13, bapt. 25 Jan. 1713/14; d. 11 Feb. 1793; m. 24 Dec. 1730 CAPT. DANIEL MORGAN, d. in Preston (now Griswold) 16 Oct. 1773.

52. ii. JOSEPH, b. 19 Nov. 1716, bapt. 3 Jan. 1716/17.

iii. DAMARIS, b. 18 Dec. 1718, bapt. 22 Oct. 1719; d. in Canterbury, Conn., 7 Sept. 1751; m. 24 March 1737 WILLIAM BREWSTER, who m. (2), 16 Jan. 1752, Esther Sabin of Norwich, Conn.

iv. JOSIAH, b. 17 Feb. 1720/1, bapt. 16 April 1721; d. young.

53. v. DANIEL, bapt. 24 Jan. 1722/3.

vi. JOHN, bapt. 17 April 1726; d. unm. probably before 22 June 1754. He was mentioned in his father's will, 14 Oct. 1742, but not in his mother's will, 22 June 1754. Administration on his estate was granted to his brother-in-law, Hezekiah Lord, Jr., who signed his bond, 22 Jan. 1755.

vii. JERUSHA, bapt. 2 July 1732; m. 2 April 1752 HEZEKIAH LORD.

17. JOSIAH[3] GATES (*Thomas,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 8 March 1681, died probably in Colchester, Conn., after 22 Aug. 1763.

He married first, in Colchester, 9 May 1714, GRACE RATHBONE or RATHBURN, born in New Shoreham, R. I., 16 July 1695, d. before 16 Dec. 1748, when her father made his will; and secondly, ELIZABETH ————, who was mentioned in his will, 1763.

He moved to Preston, Conn., with his parents, probably about 1694.

In his will, dated in Colchester 22 Aug. 1763, he left house room and land to his daughter Abigail and stated that his other daughters had received their portions. These other daughters were Mary Jones, Hannah Rogers, Elizabeth Scovill, Grace Dewey, Sarah Wells and Anna Tennant. Sons Thomas, Josiah and Samuel were named as executors.

Children, born in Colchester:

i. MARY,[4] b. 3 July 1715; m. about 1738 JAMES JONES, d. in Colchester 8 Sept. 1755.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. 13 Aug. 1719; unm. in 1763.

iii. HANNAH, b. 5 Sept. 1721; m. ———— ROGERS.

54. iv. JOSIAH, b. 15 Jan. 1722/3.

55. v. THOMAS, b. 3 July 1724.

vi. GRACE, b. 8 Oct. 1725; d. in Lebanon, Conn., 1 March 1765 (Lebanon records) or 9 March 1765 (Dewey genealogy); m. 23 Nov. 1752 (Lebanon records) or 25 Nov. 1752 (Dewey genealogy) ABRAHAM DEWEY, b. 1 Feb. 1726/7, d. in the northern part of Lebanon, now Columbia, 8 Aug. 1792. After the death of Grace he m. three other wives. His fourth wife, Elizabeth Kingsbury, d. 4 April 1798.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 May 1729; d. 7 Aug. 1787; m. 8 Sept. 1749 NATHAN SCOVELL, d. in Lebanon 11 Sept. 1787. Their gravestones are in a cemetery in the northern part of Lebanon, near the Columbia line.

56. viii. SAMUEL, b. 26 Dec. 1730.

ix. SARAH, b. 12 Nov. 1732; m. 10 Feb. 1763 EPHRAIM WELLS, b. in Colchester 26 Aug. 1731, d. there 18 July 1799.
x. ANNA, b. 31 Dec. 1734; m. ———— TENNANT.

18. CALEB[3] GATES (*Thomas,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born, it is supposed, in Stow, Mass., or, possibly in Preston, Conn., in 1693, died in Preston 23 Sept. 1774.

He married 6 June 1716 MARY FOBES, who was sixteen years of age in 1710, when her father died.

Children, born in Preston:

i. EUNICE,[4] b. 16 March 1716/17, bapt. 3 Oct. 1717; m. 12 Oct. 1738 GEORGE HALL of Lyme, Conn., b. in Norton, Mass., 23 Oct. 1710, d. 20 June 1754, in his 44th year, and was buried in the Layville Graveyard (THE REGISTER, vol. 78, p. 250, July 1924). Resided after marriage chiefly in Lyme. According to the Hall genealogy (1883), p. 579, he settled in what is now Ellington, Conn. The Hall genealogy erroneously states that his wife was Sarah Gates.
ii. MARY, b. 24 Oct. 1718, bapt. 17 May 1719; m. in Norwich, Conn., 12 Dec. 1744, JONATHAN PIERCE, JR.
57. iii. THOMAS, b. 16 Aug. 1720, bapt. 9 Oct. 1720.
iv. SARAH, b. 14 Aug. 1720, bapt. 21 Oct. 1722. A Sarah Gates, residence not stated, m. 3 June 1742 (Lyme, Conn., records) ISAAC HALL, b. in Norton, Mass., 12 Jan. 1714/15. He was a brother of George Hall, who m. Eunice Gates, above mentioned. Isaac Gates d. 26 July 1778, in his 65th year and his relict died 27 Jan. 1786, in her 68th year (THE REGISTER, vol. 78, p. 250, 251, July 1924). If his wife was the Sarah Gates, b. 14 Aug. 1722, her age is incorrectly stated on her gravestone or the inscription was misread.

The Hall genealogy, above mentioned, states (p. 579) that Isaac Hall's wife, Sarah Forbes, was b. in Preston 27 July 1718. This family name is also written Fobes. No Sarah Fobes, b. 27 July 1718, is mentioned in the Preston records. Sarah Fobes, b. 3 Dec. 1717, bapt. 26 Jan. 1717/18, was the daughter of Caleb and Abigail (Gates) Fobes. She appears to have been the Sarah Fobes who m. in Preston, 27 Jan. 1742/3, Zebulun Walbridge of Norwich, Conn., afterward of Preston.
58. v. SIMON, b. 15 Sept. 1724.
59. vi. JOSHUA, b. 3 Nov. 1728.
60. vii. JESSE, b. 3 Dec. 1731.
61. viii. CALEB, b. 22 Aug. 1735.
62. ix. NATHAN, b. 5 March 1737/8.
x. JONATHAN, b. 3 March 1739/40.

19. STEPHEN[4] GATES (*Stephen,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born, it is supposed, in Stow, Mass., about 1690, died in Preston, Conn., 14 March 1782.

He married first, in Preston, 6 Nov. 1713, HANNAH WOODWARD, died 21 Oct. 1762; and secondly, MERCY LUCE, died 14 May 1796, aged 76 years, widow of Ephraim Withey [i.e. MacWithey] (Records of the Second Church in Preston, now in Griswold).

His first wife owned the covenant in the First Church in Preston, 17 April 1715, and became a member 27 Sept. 1719. On 30 Nov. 1720 she was a member of the Second Church, probably by transfer from the First Church. According to the

History of Griswold, Conn. (p. 32) Stephen Gates was a member of the Baptist Church in Groton, Conn., in January 1730.

In his will, dated 21 June 1779, he mentioned his wife Mercy. The witnesses deposed 27 March 1782. He did not name his children. From the record of the distribution of his estate, 23 Jan. 1790, it appears that all of his children were then deceased except his sons Nehemiah and Joseph. Widow Mercy was mentioned; also heirs of Hannah Perkins, heirs of Thankful Clark, heirs of Phineas Gates, heirs of Stephen Gates, Jr., and heirs of Azariah Gates.

Children, born in Preston:

i. HANNAH,[5] bapt. in the First Church in Preston 17 April 1715; m. 10 Jan. 1733/4 OLIVER PERKINS of Voluntown, Conn.

ii. THANKFUL, b. in April 1716; d. young.

iii. STEPHEN, b. 13 Jan. 1717/18, bapt. in the First Church in Preston 13 March 1717/18; d. in Halifax, Vt., 11 Dec. 1787; m. 11 April 1743 HANNAH MEECH, b. 4 March 1723/4.

iv. JOSEPH, b. 20 Dec. 1720, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston, now in Griswold, 29 Jan. 1720/1; d. young.

v. NEHEMIAH, b. 17 March 1722/3, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston 26 May 1723; d. testate 30 April 1790; m. (1), 14 Dec. 1743, ELIZABETH BAKER of Norwich, Conn., d. 14 June 1759; m. (2), SARAH ———, d. 8 April 1763; m. (3), 1 Dec. 1763, MARY (PARTRIDGE) WOODWARD, b. 3 Aug. 1727, d. 26 or 27 Jan. 1810, widow of Zephaniah Woodward of Preston. Nehemiah Gates was one of the Connecticut soldiers who marched in August 1757 on the Alarm for the Relief of Fort William Henry.

vi. AZARIAH, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston 10 March 1725; m. 22 or 23 March 1749 MARY JONES. They owned their baptismal covenants in the Second Church 2 Dec. 1750. He served as a soldier in the French and Indian War from 25 March 1762 until 14 Oct. 1762, when he died.

vii. (CAPT.) JOSEPH, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston, 16 April 1727; d. testate 10 Sept. 1795; m. (1), 7 Dec. 1749, ABIGAIL BAKER, d. before 18 Sept. 1757; m. (2), MABEL PARTRIDGE, b. 16 May 1738, d. 31 Oct. 1774; m. (3), 28 or 30 March 1775, DOROTHY SEATON, d. 9 or 10 Feb. 1805, in her 63d year. She was probably Dorothy (Gates) Seaton, widow of Jesse Seaton of Plainfield, Conn. If so, she was b. in Preston 25 March 1742. Joseph and Abigail (Baker) Gates owned their baptismal covenants in the Second Church 4 Aug. 1754; and Mabel (Partridge) Gates owned her baptismal covenent 18 Sept. 1757.

viii. THANKFUL, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston 4 April 1729; d. in Canterbury, Conn., 16 May 1768; m. 30 April 1751 (Canterbury record) NATHANIEL CLARK, who m. (2), 26 Sept. 1768, Jemima Allen.

ix. PHINEHAS or PHINEAS, b. [say about 1731]; m. 16 June 1758 ESTHER HERRICK, b. 16 April 1738. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War from 20 March 1762 until 30 Nov. 1762, when he died.

x. SUSANNAH, bapt. in the Second Church in Preston 13 Sept. 1734; probably d. unm.

20. ISAAC[4] GATES (*Stephen,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 28 Dec. 1701, died there 16 Aug. 1788.

He married first, in Preston, 21 Aug. 1733, DEBORAH PAR-

TRIDGE, born 28 April 1717, died 22 May 1745; secondly, SARAH ————, died 4 Sept. 1760; and thirdly, 29 July 1765, CHARITY LATHROP, probably Charity (Perkins) Lathrop, born 6 Dec. 1724, widow of Ezra Lathrop of Norwich, Conn.

In his will, dated 10 July 1787, Isaac Gates described himself as "far advanced in life and laboring under the common infirmities of age." He stated that his eight oldest children had received their full portions. He names them as Jemima, wife of Benjamin Chapman, Deborah, the former wife of Nathan Herrick, Marcy, wife of Daniel Freeman, Sarah, wife of Peter Rose, sons Isaac and Jacob, Elizabeth, wife of Daniel Gates and Susannah Whipple. He willed to his wife Charity, daughters Amy, wife of Jonathan Church, Anna, wife of Squire Phillips, and Louisa, wife of William Stanton. He named his son-in-law, Daniel Gates, as executor. The witnesses made oath 26 Sept. 1788. The estate proved to be insolvent.

Children by first wife, born in Preston:

i. JEMIMA,[5] b. 16 April 1735; m. 16 Sept. 1756 BENJAMIN CHAPMAN of Preston.

ii. DEBORAH, b. 8 Feb. 1737; m. 15 April 1756 NATHAN HERRICK of Preston, b. 31 May 1734.

iii. MERCY, b. 16 May 1739; d. 14 Aug. 1806; m. 29 Nov. 1758 LIEUT. DANIEL FREEMAN of Preston, b. there 23 Sept. 1733, d. in Plainfield, N.H., 8 May 1806.

iv. SARAH, b. 4 July 1741; m. 10 June 1762 PETER ROSE, JR., of Preston, b. there 25 July 1739.

v. ISAAC, b. 16 Oct. 1743; m. (1), 28 or 29 June 1764, PRISCILLA BUNDY, b. in Preston 11 Oct. 1748; m. (2), PRUDENCE FRENCH. He was probably the Isaac Gates who lived in Stephentown, N.Y., in 1790 (U.S. Census). He removed to Oswego County, N.Y., and from there to Ontario, Wayne Co., N.Y.

Children by second wife:

vi. ELIZABETH, b. 20 Jan. 1748 [1747/8]; m. 6 April 1769 DANIEL GATES, b. 30 April 1748.

vii. SUSANNAH, b. 30 April 1749; m. ———— WHIPPLE.

viii. JACOB, b. 30 Jan. 1752; d. in September 1754.

ix. AMY, b. 10 April 1754; m. JONATHAN CHURCH.

x. JACOB, b. 31 May 1757; m. 10 Feb. 1780 PEGGY STEWART. Probably lived in Stephentown, N. Y., in 1790 (U. S. Census). He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

xi. ANNE or ANNA, b. 29 Aug. 1760; d. in 1838; m. 25 Nov. 1779 ESQUIRE or SQUIRE PHILLIPS, according to Preston records b. 3 Aug. 1759, bapt. 6 Sept. 1759 (*Powers-Banks Ancestry*, p. 118), d. in Pine Grove, Warren Co., Pa., 19 March 1848, "aged 87 yrs. 7 mos." On 4 Sept. 1832 he gave his age as 72 years (*Revolutionary Soldiers of Warren County, Penn.*, p. 66). He and his wife were buried in the Fairbanks Cemetery in Farmington Township, Warren Co. If he was born in August 1759, his age in March 1848 was 88 years 7 months.

Child by third wife:

xii. LOVICIA or LOVICA, b. 7 Feb. 1768; d. in Stanbridge, East Quebec, Canada, 30 Aug. 1865; m. according to the Preston-Griswold church

records, 22 May 1785, WILLIAM STANTON of Norwich, Conn., b. 25 Jan. 1762, d. in Stanbridge 15 Aug. 1844. The *Stanton Genealogy* (p. 159) has 24 Aug. 1785 for their marriage date. Lived in Lisbon, Conn., and Stanbridge. According to the *Stanton Genealogy* Lovicia was b. 7 Feb. 1769, a year later than the date in the Preston records.

21. JOSEPH[4] GATES (*Simon*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), probably born in Stow, Mass., about 1691, died there before 4 April 1748, when administration on his estate was granted to Elisha Gates.

He married (intention 20 April 1728) PRUDENCE HAMLIN of Barnstable, Mass., born in October 1692.

He is described as a glazier in the Middlesex County probate records.

Guardianship records, 4 April 1748, state that Priscilla Gates was in her 19th year, Abigail in her 17th year and Joseph in his 15th year.

Widow Prudence was adjudged of unsound mind, 14 Feb. 1757.

An agreement of the heirs was signed 19 May 1755 by Joseph Gates, Amos Ray, Priscilla Ray, Zebediah Bush, Abigail Bush.

Children, probably all born in Stow:

i. PRISCILLA,[5] b. in 1730 [in 19th year, 4 April 1748]; m. (intention 27 Aug. 1748) AMOS RAY.

ii. ABIGAIL, b. in 1732 [in 17th year, 4 April 1748]; m. (intention 24 March 1753) ZEBADIAH BUSH of Marlborough, Mass., b. 17 Dec. 1729.

iii. JOSEPH, a glazier, b. in 1734 [in 15th year, 4 April 1748]; m. (intention 18 Oct. 1756) HEPHZIBAH WHITCOMB of Marlborough, Mass., b. in Lancaster, Mass., 14 Feb. 1740, bapt. there 1 June 1740.

22. BENJAMIN[4] GATES (*Simon*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably about 1698, died in Barre, Mass., before 12 May 1758, when his widow signed bond as administratrix of his estate.

He married in Sudbury, Mass., 5 April 1827, BETHULIA RICE, born there 24 March 1704, living in 1772, daughter of Jonathan and Anne (Derby) Rice.

From Massachusetts military records it appears that he served in place of his son William, probably in 1748, from 8 Aug. to 26 Aug., under Major Daniel Heywood. The company marched on an alarm to the defence of the Western Frontiers by order of Col. J. Chandler. William Gates, Benjamin's son, described as a servant of James Goodwin, had probably been bound out, in accordance with the custom at that time (see Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 135).

In 1757 he was in service as a soldier in Col. Frye's Regiment. After Benjamin's death his widow petitioned for an allowance on account of his sickness while serving as a soldier. An order was passed 17 Oct. 1759 allowing her the sum of £2. 14s. 10d.

Children, born in Worcester, Mass.:

i. (Ens.) Israel,[5] b. 25 Jan. 1727/8; d. in Conway, Mass., 31 Aug. 1807; m. in Sudbury, Mass., 30 April 1753, Elizabeth Brewer, b. there 31 Dec. 1732, d. in Conway 10 April 1824.

He was a soldier in the American Revolution. From Conway records it appears that he was an active citizen. He was a member of the Committee on Correspondence in 1774; constable in 1775; member of the committee on the form of government in 1778; member of the Committee on Correspondence and Inspection and Safety in 1781, 1782 and 1783; selectman and assessor in 1783; delegate to the Hatfield Convention in 1782. He also served on the school committee. He was called "Ensign" in the town records, 3 March 1783.

ii. (Lieut.) William, b. 14 March 1729/30; m. in Barre, 21 Sept. 1756, Jane Rice, b. 7 Aug. 1734.

He resided in Conway, where he was a member of the Committee on Correspondence and Inspection in 1777 and in the same year was a member of the committee to form a remonstrance to send to the General Court on account of calling in the money on the loan notes; also served as surveyor of highways in 1778, 1781 and 1783. He marched in August 1757 as a private in Capt. James Caldwell's company on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry (Massachusetts Archives; Muster Rolls, vol. 95, p. 448). He appears to have been the Sergt. William Gates in Capt. Abel Dinsmore's company in 1777 in the American Revolution.

iii. Thomas, b. 27 June 1732; according to the *Gates Genealogy* (p. 23, 50) m. Experience Perry [evidence not seen].

He probably resided in Sudbury in 1755 when he was a soldier in the Crown Point Expedition. He was slain in service. In the previous year he served in a company employed for the defence of the Eastern frontiers (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 93, p. 136, 139a; vol. 94, p. 101).

iv. Makepeace, b. 12 May 1735; d. testate in Barre 9 Sept. 1817; m. there, 6 June 1765, Catherine Smith, d. 23 June 1820.

He marched in August 1757 as a private in Capt. James Caldwell's company on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 448).

v. (Capt.) Benjamin, b. 27 Nov. 1737; d. intestate in Barre 11 Feb. 1797; m. in Westborough, Mass., 21 Oct. 1762, Experience Mason, d. in Barre 30 Oct. 1826.

He marched as a private in Capt. John Phelps' Company, Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regiment, on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757 (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 534). He appears to have been the Benjamin Gates who served in Capt. John Fry's Company, Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regiment, in the expedition of 1758 (*ibid.*, vol. 96, p. 105). He served as a lieutenant and afterward as a captain in the American Revolution.

vi. Esther, b. 20 April 1739; m. in Barre, 15 May 1760, Phineas Perry, who mentioned her in his will, dated 11 July 1796, proved 18 Oct. 1796.

vii. Jonathan, b. 27 July 1742; d. in Whitingham, Vt., in 1815; m. in Barre, 4 May 1770 Catherine Morse.

He is mentioned as a soldier in the American Revolution in 1775. He probably removed to Walpole, N. H.

viii. Aaron, b. 2 Oct. 1744 (according to Worcester records) or 23 Oct. 1745 (according to Barre records); d. intestate in Barre 17 Jan. 1816, aged 70 years; m. in Upton, Mass., 25 May 1768, Ruth Clemens of Rutland, Mass., d. in Barre in April 1830, aged 83 years.

He marched from Hutchinson (Barre) on the Alarm of 19 April 1775 and served eleven days.

ix. BETHULIA, bapt. in Worcester 22 March 1746/7 (Weston, Mass., church records); probably d. young.

23. ELISHA[4] GATES (*Simon,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Stow, Mass.

He married about 1735 MARY GATES, born probably 13 March 1717, daughter of John and Mary (Bowker) Gates.

They resided in Stow.

He was in military service as sentinel from 23 July to 31 July 1748 under Capt. Jonathan Whitney. The company was "sent Into thee Woods" by Col. Samuel Willard. The soldiers were probably seeking Indians* (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 125).

An agreement of his heirs was signed 20 Aug. 1762. The heirs included his widow. She sold land to her son Elisha 23 Feb. 1779. She was probably living in Stow in 1790 when the U. S. Census was taken.

Children, born in Stow:

i. ELISHA,[5] blacksmith, b. 19 Jan. 1735/6; m. in Littleton, Mass., 30 Jan. 1760, LUCY CHASE, b. there 25 July 1739. Resided in Stow.
He served from 29 March to 10 Oct. 1756 as a private in Capt. Benjamin Ballard's company which took part in the Crown Point Expedition (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 17). He was again in service under Capt. Israel Taylor of Harvard in 1757. The company marched in August 1757 on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 489).

ii. LUCY, m. (intention 2 Oct. 1758), her cousin, OLIVER GATES, b. about 1733, d. in Stow 6 Oct. 1813, son of Amos Gates.

iii. MARY. Signed the agreement of her father's heirs, 20 Aug. 1762 as Mary Gates.

iv. LYDIA, b. 20 Jan. 1742/3; unm. in 1762.

v. ISRAEL, b. 11 March 1744/5; d. in Stow 16 (or 18?) Dec. 1809; m. (intention 4 May 1768) JANE WHITMAN, b. there 11 Nov. 1748.

vi. SUSANNAH, b. 15 May 1748; d. 27 March 1732; m. (intention 8 May 1773) EPHRAIM MORRILL of Henniker, N. H., b. 5 Sept. 1745, d. there 2 Aug. 1841.

24. AMOS[4] GATES (*Simon,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably about 1706, died there before 12 March 1783, when administration on his estate was granted to his widow Deborah. The estate proved to be insolvent.

He married first, in Concord, Mass., 7 Nov. 1732, MARY HUBBARD, born 4 May 1712, living 2 Sept. 1747, when her father made his will, but died before 10 Dec. 1754, daughter of Samuel Hubbard; and secondly, 10 Dec. 1754, DEBORAH (THAYER) ROCKWOOD, widow of John Rockwood of Mendon, Mass. She married thirdly, 13 Nov. 1794, as his second wife, Joshua Parmenter of Framingham, Mass., who had a third wife, ——— Winch, and died there 20 Oct. 1822.

*See Nourse's *Military Annals of Lancaster, Mass.*, p. 27.

Children by first wife, probably born in Stow:

i. OLIVER,[5] called "oldest son" in a deed from his father, b. about 1733; d. in Stow 6 Oct. 1813; m. (intention 2 Oct. 1758), his cousin, LUCY GATES, daughter of Elisha Gates.

He was a private in the Crown Point Expedition from 14 Aug. to 12 Dec. 1755; re-enlisted 17 Dec. 1755 and served until 24 March 1756; re-enlisted again 24 March 1756 and served until 10 Oct. 1756 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, p. 52; vol. 95, p. 2). His name appears in a list of soldiers at Fort William Henry, 9 Aug. 1756 (*ibid.*, vol. 94, p. 382).

ii. AMOS, b. 15 April 1735; m. in Littleton, Mass., 28 Oct. 1771, ELIZABETH (TUTTLE) (WOOD) LAW, b. there 15 Feb. 1744/[5], bur. in Westminster, Mass., 19 April 1824, widow of John Law and previously widow of Jeremiah Wood.

The will of Amos Gates of Westminster, dated 20 March 1803, was filed for probate 6 Dec. 1804. He was a constable in 1777; moderator of town meeting the same year, and surveyor of highways in 1782.

He appears to have been the Amos Gates who served under Capt. Israel Williams from 22 May 1755 to 27 June 1756. Service was at the Western Frontier and with detachment in Colrain, Mass. (*ibid.*, vol. 94, p. 34, 573). He served under Capt. Silas Brown from 4 March to 2 Dec. 1760 in the campaign for the reduction of Canada (*ibid.*, vol. 98, p. 82, 297). He was also a soldier in the American Revolution.

iii. SIMON, b. in 1739; d. in Gardner, Mass., 11 March 1803; m. in Marlborough, Mass., 27 May 1766, SUSANNAH REED, d. 18 Dec. 1833, aged 88 years.

They removed to Westminster, Mass. His land was in the part of Westmintser included in Gardner when that town was established.

He served in the Crown Point Expedition under Capt. Abijah Hall, 15 May to 13 Dec. 1759. He was again in service the following year from 4 March to 27 Nov., under Capt. Silas Brown, in the campaign for the total reduction of Canada. In 1759 he was mentioned as a son of Amos Gates; residence, Stow. In his enlistment, 26 Feb. 1760, he was described as 21 years of age (*ibid.*, vol. 97, p. 390; vol. 98, p. 82, 297).

iv. (SERGT.) ABRAHAM, b. in 1741; d. in Ashby, Mass., 7 March 1806, aged 64 years 7 months; m. (1), in Townsend, Mass., 13 Nov. 1766, SUSANNAH WHITTEMORE of Dunstable, Mass., d. in Ashby 30 Dec. 1782, aged 37 years 11 months 8 days; m. (2), 25 Nov. 1783, LUCY RUMRILL of Townsend, d. 29 Oct. 1835, aged 82 years.

He served as a private under Capt. Silas Brown from 4 March to 2 Dec. 1760 in the campaign for the total reduction of Canada. In his enlistment, 26 Feb. 1760, he was described as a son of Amos Gates and 18 years of age. In another record he is erroneously called a son of Samuel Gates (*ibid.*). He served also in the American Revolution.

v. ISAAC, b. 22 Oct. 1746, according to the *Gates Genealogy* (1898), p. 24; d. in Acworth, N. H., 17 Feb. 1831; m. (intention 15 Dec. 1769) MARY WHEELER (not Mary Wheelock as stated in the *Gates Genealogy*), b. in Stow 4 June 1754, d. in Acworth 18 Oct. 1819.

He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

Children by second wife, probably born in Stow:

vi. LOIS, b. 5 March 1761; d. in Stow 24 Feb. 1822; m. 16 Dec. 1784 WILLIAM TAYLOR.

vii. DEBORAH, b. 22 March 1763; d. in Framingham 4 Nov. 1836; m. (intention 14 Oct. 1792) STEPHEN PARMENTER, her mother's stepson.

viii. SUSANNAH, b. 11 April 1765; m. (1), 1 July 1784, ISAAC WHITMAN, b. 16 Feb. 1760, d. *s.p.* 15 Aug. 1791. She probably married again. One

Susannah Whitman m. 18 April 1794 Nathaniel Sargent; another Susannah m. 24 Dec. 1797 Oliver Blood.

ix. JACOB, b. 11 July 1767; d. unm. before 28 Dec. 1792, when some of his heirs requested that Oliver Blood be appointed administrator of his estate.

x. ASEPH, b. 9 July 1769; living in 1783, when a guardian was appointed.

xi. BETHIA, b. 11 Oct. 1773; m. 18 March 1793 DANIEL WOOD.

25. ROBERT[4] GATES (*Thomas,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 3 Oct. 1696, died there intestate before 10 March 1746/7, when the moveables of his estate were divided among his heirs.

He married 9 or 11 Nov. 1726 MARY CLARK, born in Norwich, Conn., 28 Dec. 1705. She is not mentioned in the list of his heirs.

He left one son and five daughters, all of whom were living 12 Feb. 1756.

From Daniel L. Phillips' *Griswold* [*Conn.*]—*a History* (1929), p. 32, it appears that he became a member of the Episcopal Church in North Preston.

Children, probably born in Preston:

i. SIMEON,[5] b. 29 Jan. 1737/8; d. or was killed 29 Sept. 1758; m. OLIVE ———.

He was a soldier in the French and Indian War.

ii. MARGARET, m. in Lebanon, Conn., 7 Oct. 1755, WILLIAM TUPPER.

iii. MARY, m. in Coventry, Conn., 9 Nov. 1748, WILLIAM BABCOCK.

iv. ABIGAIL, m. in Plainfield, Conn., 25 Dec. 1764, CAPT. CHARLES SPALDING, d. in Plainfield, N. H., 15 March 1807. Captain Spalding m. (2), her cousin, Mehitable (Gates) Clark, widow of Adam Clark.

v. AZUBA, m. in Coventry, Conn., 12 July 1768, ELISHA SEARL.

vi. PRISCILLA, living in 1756, when her father's real estate was divided.

26. ZEBADIAH[4] GATES (*Thomas,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 4 Sept. 1699, died there 12 Feb. 1759.

He married first, 5 June 1727, JERUSHA GEER, died 10 March 1735; and secondly, 13 June 1737, MEHITABLE DOWNING.

His will, dated 23 Dec. 1758 and proved 6 Sept. 1759, mentions his wife Mehitable; sons Silas, Andrew, Daniel, Elijah, Elias and Nathan; daughters Hester, Mehitable and Jerusha.

From Daniel L. Phillips' *Griswold* [*Conn.*]—*a History* (1929) it appears that he became a member of the Episcopal Church in North Easton by 1747.

Children by first wife, born in Preston:

i. ANDREW,[5] b. 29 March 1728; m. 5 Nov. 1751 OLIVE STARKWEATHER, b. 13 March 1732/3.

ii. DANIEL, b. 8 May 1730; living 23 Dec. 1758, when his father made his will.

iii. ESTHER, b. 25 Sept. 1732; m. 6 Feb. 1754 ELIJAH STARKWEATHER, b. in Preston 11 Dec. 1722.

Children by second wife, born in Preston:

iv. MEHITABLE, b. 15 Nov. 1738; d. in Morristown, Vt., 13 Oct. 1825; m. (1), 5 Dec. 1759, ADAM CLARK of Canterbury, Conn., b. 5 March 1734/5; m. (2), as his second wife, CAPT. CHARLES SPALDING, widower of her cousin Abigail Gates.

v. (CORP.) SILAS, b. 5 July 1741; d. 6 April 1778; m. 23 Sept. 1762 MARY WHITE of Canterbury, Conn., d. in Ridgefield, Ohio, 24 Aug. 1819. He enlisted as a soldier in the American Revolution, 18 April 1777; was appointed a corporal in July 1777.

vi. ELIJAH, b. 22 June 1744. A soldier in the French and Indian War in the campaign of 1762 from 25 March to 1 Dec., in Capt. John Wheatley's Company.

vii. JERUSHA, b. 14 May 1747; d. 20 April 1820; m. 26 Dec. 1765 Thomas Keigwin of Voluntown, Conn., d. in Verona, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1827. They removed to Montgomery, Mass., and from there to Verona. The family name was changed to Cagwin after their removal to Verona.

viii. ELIAS, b. 27 April 1750. On 5 March 1765 Silas Gates, his brother, was appointed as his guardian.

ix. (Corp.) Nathan, b. 22 Aug. 1754; d. in Morristown, Vt., 8 Aug. 1838; m. in Plainfield, N. H., 3 July 1777, Tamerson Kimball, b. in Plainfield, Conn., 8 March 1760, d. in Morristown 30 Oct. 1838, aged 78 years. They moved to Plainfield in 1776 and in 1818 to Morristown. Nathan Gates was a soldier in the American Revolution. In his old age he received a pension. He served in 1775 in a Connecticut company and re-enlisted in New Hampshire after his removal to Plainfield.

STEPHEN GATES OF HINGHAM, LANCASTER AND CAMBRIDGE, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

By the late CLARENCE ALMON TORREY, PH.B., F.A.S.G.

27. CAPT. DANIEL[4] GATES (*Thomas,[3] Stephen,[2] Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 21 April 1707, baptized 13 July 1707, died there 2 Dec. 1767, intestate.

He married about 1730 MERCY HEALD of Stow, Mass., died 8 June 1803, in her 92d year. Their gravestones are in Griswold, Conn., formerly a part of Preston.

The inventory of Capt. Daniel's estate, taken 21 Jan. 1768, amounted to £590. 6. 0. Distribution was ordered 24 May 1769 to widow Mercy Gates, to sons Daniel and Oliver, to the heirs of Lucy Walton, deceased, to Prudence Braman, to daughters Dorothy and Mary [Mercy].

Children, born in Preston:

i. LUCY,[5] b. 2 Oct. 1731, bapt. in the Second Church, Preston (now Griswold), 15 April 1733; m. 4 or 5 Jan. 1749/50 OLIVER WALTON. From the records relating to her father's estate it appears that she d. before 24 May 1769.

ii. OLIVER, b. 16 Aug. 1733, bapt. 30 Sept. 1733; d. young.

iii. SIBYL, b. 11 May 1736, bapt. 20 June 1736; d. 25 July 1744.

iv. Prudence, b. 17 Sept. 1739, bapt. 28 Oct. 1739; m. 23 April 1766, as his second wife, James Braman.

v. Dorothy, b. 25 March 1742, bapt. 16 May 1742; m. (1), 15 Nov. 1769, Jesse Seaton of Plainfield, Conn.; probably m. (2), 28 or 30 March 1775, as his third wife, Capt. Joseph Gates of Preston.

vi. Sibyl, b. 27 March 1745, bapt. 2 June 1745; d. young.

vii. Daniel, b. 30 April 1748, bapt. 5 June 1748; m. 6 April 1769 Elizabeth Gates, b. 20 Jan. 1748 [1747/8], daughter of Isaac and Sarah (———) Gates of Preston.

viii. Mercy, b. 2 May 1751, bapt. 9 June 1751; m. 17 Feb. 1774 Ezra Gates, b. 22 Feb. 1750 [1749/50]. He was called Azariah in the birth record. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. They removed from Preston to New Lebanon, Columbia Co., N. Y. He applied for a pension 5 April 1833. He stated that he was born in 1749. This does not agree with the Preston records. According to the D.A.R. *Lineage Book*, vol. 130, p. 220, he died in 1841 and his wife died in 1824.

ix. (Lieut.) Oliver, b. 18 Sept. 1757, bapt. 6 Nov. 1757; d. in Springfield, Pa., 4 April 1834; m. in Preston, 26 April 1781, Jemima Freeman, b. 30 April 1762, according to her statement in February 1837. In this she gave the date of her marriage as 26 April 1780, which does not agree with the Preston records. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and his name was placed on the pension roll 23 March 1833. They moved from Preston to Lebanon Springs, N. Y., and from there to Springfield.

28. Ens. Jacob[4] Gates (*Isaac,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., in or about 1698, died in Harvard, Mass., 22 Aug. 1769, in his 71st year (gravestone).

He married first, Elizabeth Hapgood, died in Harvard 24 Jan. 1741/2, aged 39 years 9 months 15 days (gravestone); secondly (intention 28 May 1743), Sarah Rice of Stow, d. 3 Dec. 1762, aged 53 years; and thirdly, in Lunenburg, Mass., 9 May 1764, Elizabeth (Hartwell) Gibson, died in Harvard 1 Feb. 1792, widow of Capt. John Gibson.

Children by first wife:

i. Rachel,[5] b. in Stow 6 March 172-; d. there 8 March 1728.

ii. (Capt.) Isaac, b. in Stow 6 Aug. 1729; d. in Harvard 30 Oct. 1796; m. there, 16 Feb. 1764, Submit Lawrence, d. 23 Feb. 1813. He served as a private in the Crown Point Expedition from 14 Aug. to 31 Oct. 1755 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, p. 52). He was a trooper in Capt. Samuel Haskell's company which marched on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757 (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 533). He also served in the American Revolution in 1775.

iii. (Capt.) Zaccheus, b. in Stow 26 Aug. 1731 [Harvard record]; m. in Rutland, Mass., 17 Feb. 1757, Sarah Andrews. He d. in Rutland between 20 Jan. 1789, the date of his will, and 4 May 1789, when his son Jeremiah, executor of the will, signed his bond. Sarah, wife of Zaccheus, signed the will with her husband. He served as a private in Capt. John Phelps' Company, Col. Ruggles' Regiment, which marched on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, p. 534). He was commissioned Second Lieutenant in Capt. Stephen Gates (1st Rutland) Company, probably in February 1766 (*ibid.*, vol. 99, p. 30). He was commissioned Captain of the Company in June 1771 (*ibid.*, p. 398).

iv. JACOB, b. in Harvard 7 April 1734; d. there 15 Oct. 1756.

v. ELIZABETH, b. in Harvard 1 Oct. 1736; d. before 5 April 1781; m. in Bolton, Mass., 2 July 1767, JACOB HOLMES, JR., of Worcester, Mass., d. before 29 Jan. 1803, when Theophilus Wheeler was appointed administrator, the widow having declined administration. Jacob Holmes m. (2), 5 April 1781, Anna Harrington.

vi. LUCY, b. in Harvard 31 Oct. 1739; d. there 12 Nov. 1767 (gravestone) or 12 Dec. 1767 (church records); m. 23 April 1760 CAPT. and DEA. AMOS FAIRBANKS, d. 14 Jan. 1809, who m. (2) (intention 12 Nov. 1768), Rhoda Gates of Stow, d. in Harvard 23 Feb. 1813.

Children by second wife, born in Harvard:

vii. SARAH, b. 13 Jan. 1744 [1743/4]; d. in Harvard 29 or 30 Oct. 1766; m. 15 Jan. 1766 LIEUT. JAMES WHITCOMB, d. in Boxborough, Mass., 17 Oct. 1790. James Whitcomb m. (2) (intention in Stow 17 Nov. 1768 and in Harvard 18 Nov. 1768), Lucy Whitney of Stow; and she m. (2), 28 June 1796, Capt. Nathaniel Sawyer of Lancaster, Mass.

viii. MARY, b. 18 July 1745; d. in Harvard 5 Jan. 1798; m. there, 15 Dec. 1763, COL. JOSIAH HASKELL, d. there 19 May 1819. Josiah Haskell m. (2) (intention 26 Nov. 1801), Elizabeth Reed of Lexington, Mass.

29. JONATHAN[4] GATES (*Isaac,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably about 1704, died in Harvard, Mass., 24 Dec. 1772.

He married in Groton, Mass., 12 Jan. 1730/1, ELIZABETH FARWELL, born there 2 Nov. 1713, died in Ashburnham, Mass., 27 Nov. 1794.

Children, the first three born in Stow, the rest in Harvard:

i. OLIVE,[5] b. in 1731; d. in Harvard 27 March 1746, aged 15 years.

ii. HANNAH, b. 2 Oct. 1733; d. in Harvard 30 Aug. 1739.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 8 Oct. 1736 (Stow record) or 8 Oct. 1735 (Harvard record); d. in Harvard 24 Oct. 1822, aged 87 years; m. 4 Feb. 1761 JOHN SAWYER, d. 22 March 1796, aged 63 years.

iv. (CAPT.) JONATHAN, b. 27 May 1738; d. before 10 Dec. 1794 (inventory of estate); m. in Harvard, 21 May 1761, MARY SHEDD, b. in Billerica, Mass., 19 June 1741. Resided in Harvard and Ashburnham, Mass., and then removed to Chester, N. H., and later to Walpole, N. H. The Ashburnham records seem to indicate that he had a second wife Elizabeth as early as 1778. This is an error. His wife Mary was living 26 Feb. 1781, when she signed a deed with him. He was captain of a military company in the American Revolution. He was a member of important town committees in Ashburnham, as follows: On State money, 1777; to see what each man has done for the war, 1777; to equalize service in the Army, 1779; to see if town conforms to County Convention, 1779. In 1775 he served as selectman and also as surveyor of roads. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War, serving under Capt. Benjamin Hastings and Capt. John Church from 21 May to 10 Dec. 1759 in the Crown Point Expedition (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 97, p. 389). He had previously served from 20 April to 5 Nov. 1756 under Lieut. Jerahmeel Powers, as a sentinel in scouting between the Merrimac and Connecticut Rivers (*ibid.*, vol. 95, p. 33).

v. HANNAH, b. 29 Oct. 1740; d. in Harvard 15 July 1824; m. there, 21 May 1761, WILLIAM BURT, d. 4 June 1811, aged 81 years.

vi. MERCY (twin), b. 30 May 1743; d. 11 Nov. 1756.

vii. EUNICE (twin), b. 30 May 1743, bapt. 5 June 1743; d. 10 June 1743.

viii. HENRY, b. 19 June 1745; d. in Ashburnham 11 Nov. 1807; m. about 1769 LOIS WHITCOMB, d. 16 Jan. 1812. He was a member of his brother Jonathan's military company which marched on the Alarm of 19 April 1775.

ix. (SERGT.) JOSIAH, b. 26 Sept. 1747; m. in Ashburnham, 25 Sept. 1770, ELIZABETH MOORE. Resided in Harvard, and probably in Walpole, N. H. He was a corporal in 1775 in Capt. Jonathan Davis's company and afterward a sergeant in the same company, which served in the American Revolution.

x. (LIEUT.) JOHN, b. 31 Oct. 1749; m. (intention 28 Feb. 1773, Ashburnham) CATHERINE COOLIDGE, b. 3 May 1755. He was a Constable in Ashburnham in 1782. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. In 1775 he was a private; in 1777, a sergeant; commissioned Second Lieutenant, 6 July 1780.

xi. OLIVE, bapt. 3 Nov. 1751; m. in Ashburnham, 17 Dec. 1776, PHILIP LOCKE. Perhaps they removed to Walpole, N. H.

xii. SUSANNAH, b. 13 Oct. 1753; d. in Ashburnham 11 Sept. 1814; m. there, 2 Feb. 1773, CAPT. JOSEPH STONE, who m. (2) (intention 12 April 1817), Betsey Richards of Fitzwilliam, N. H. His will, dated 15 May 1835, was filed 13 May 1837.

xiii. RACHEL, b. 18 Jan. 1756; d. unm. in Ashburnham 21 Sept. 1842.

30. MAJ. PHINEAS[4] GATES (*Isaac,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably about 1708, died there between 12 Nov. 1782, the date of his will, and 1 Dec. 1784, when it was proved.

He married about 1737 SARAH HAPGOOD, living when he made his will.

He was commissioned major of the Sixth Regiment of Militia in the County of Middlesex in January 1762 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, p. 33).

Children, born in Stow:

i. SARAH,[5] b. about 1738; probably d. unm. She is called Sarah Gates in her father's will, 12 Nov. 1782.

ii. RHODA, b. about 1741; d. 23 Feb. 1813, aged 72 years; m. (intention 12 Nov. 1768), as his second wife, CAPT. and DEA. AMOS FAIRBANKS of Harvard, Mass., d. 14 Jan. 1809.

iii. KEZIAH, b. 16 May 1743; m. (1) (intention 22 Dec. 1764, Stow, and 23 Dec. 1764, Harvard), JABEZ FAIRBANKS of Harvard, d. 18 May 1774; m. (2), as his second wife, NATHANIEL LONGLEY of Bolton, Mass., d. there 8 Nov. 1816. The records relating to this marriage are inconsistent for it is stated that their marriage intentions were entered 10 March 1781 and that they were married 5 March 1781. She was probably the widow Longley who d. in Bolton in 1821.

iv. DAMARIS, b. 21 Feb. 1744/5; d. in Westminster, Mass., 23 May 1803; m. 6 Aug. 1777 ASA FARNSWORTH of Templeton, Mass., afterward of Westminster, d. there 22 June 1830, aged 77 years. Asa Farnsworth m. (2), the widow of her brother Phineas Gates (see below).

v. (COL.) NOAH, b. 12 Sept. 1747; d. in Stow 31 March 1798; m. (intention 17 May 1770) MARY CONANT, d. 9 Aug. 1824. He was commissioned, probably in 1771, Second Adjutant for the 6th Regiment of Militia in the County of Middlesex, Col. James Prescott's Regiment (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, p. 441). He was a soldier in the American Revolution (D.A.R. *Lineage Book*, vol. 145, p. 79).

vi. PHINEAS, b. 18 March 1750/1; d. in Westminster, Mass., in 1803; m. in Stow, 3 Dec. 1776, SARAH ERVING of Boston, d. 24 Aug. 1831, aged 81 years, leaving a will, dated 12 Aug. 1831. Sarah (Erving) Gates

m. (2), 25 Sept. 1803, as his second wife, As. Farnsworth, above mentioned. Phineas Gates served in the American Revolution in 1775.

31. STEPHEN[4] GATES (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Stephen,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably between 1704 and 1710; was of Lancaster, Mass., 6 Jan. 1737, when he married BETTY MONROE of Canterbury, Conn. (Canterbury church records), born 25 May 1718. After his marriage he resided in Harvard, Mass., for some time and then removed to Connecticut. His son, Stephen,[5] born in 1742, is said to have been born in Canterbury. Stephen, the father, was received by the church in Canterbury, 20 May 1743, upon recommendation of the church in Windham Village. The birth of his son Timothy was recorded in Sharon, Conn., and his daughter Betty, probably born in Sharon, was baptized in the adjoining town of Amenia, N. Y. His next residence was probably Rindge, N. H. He did not remain there long, but returned presently to Middlesex County, Mass., where he is described as of Harvard and Lancaster.

His wife Betty died before 7 Feb. 1753, when he married secondly DINAH MEAD of Harvard. She died before 6 Aug. 1765, when he married thirdly, in Tolland, Conn., ELIZABETH (BUTLER) COOK, widow of Daniel Cook, Jr. Stephen's son John was recorded in Tolland. He again returned to Middlesex County, where he died 19 Dec. 1779. His death is mentioned in the records of the Still River Baptist Church in Harvard and also in the Lancaster records. His widow married thirdly (intention 2 Dec. 1786), as his fourth wife, Aaron Woods of Shirley, Mass., born in Groton, Mass., 26 May 1707.

Children by first wife:

i. NATHANIEL,[6] b. in Harvard 18 Feb. 1738; m. in Canterbury, 22 Feb. 17[6-], DEBORAH DEANS. She was single 6 April 1760, when she became a member of the church in Canterbury. Two children were baptized in Canterbury. He was a member of Capt. Israel Taylor's Co., which marched in August 1757 on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, p. 489). He was of Lancaster in 1760, when he served from 6 March until 19 Dec. in Capt. Richard Sykes' Company (*ibid.*, vol. 98, p. 281). He was again in service as a drummer under Capt. Thomas Farrington from 1 June to 25 Dec. 1761 (*ibid.*, vol. 99, p. 120).

ii. JOHN, b. in Harvard 31 Jan. 1739/40; d. 3 Feb. 1739/40.

iii. STEPHEN, b. in October 1742;* m. in Methuen, Mass., 19 Dec. 1771, MARY MERRICK. Resided in Bridgton, Maine, for a number of years

* According to the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 40, p. 63, this Stephen Gates was born in Canterbury Monday, 17 Oct. 1742, and his wife, Mary Merrick, was born in Methuen Friday, 8 May 1744. According to Methuen records she was born 27 April 1744. This date was "old style" or according to the Julian Calendar, and was the same day as 8 May 1744, according to the Gregorian Calendar. By the Gregorian Calendar 17 Oct. 1742 was Wednesday, but Sunday according to the Julian Calendar.

after their marriage; removed to Ohio in or after 1794. He served as a soldier in the French and Indian War in 1758, 1760, 1761, 1762 (*ibid.*, vol. 96, p. 475; vol. 98, p. 228; vol. 99, p. 120, 224). In 1758 and 1760 he was of Harvard; in 1761 of Lancaster and in 1762 of Harvard.

iv. TIMOTHY, b. 25 Jan. 1746/7, according to Sharon vital records (this is a Julian Calendar date), and according to his statement in his pension papers 5 Feb. 1747 (the Gregorian Calendar date adopted by Act of Parliament in 1752); d. 19 Oct. 1822; m. in Gorham, Maine, 4 Dec. 1777, SUSANNAH MARSTERS, 36 years of age in 1787; d. in Randolph County, Ind., 7 March 1839. They were "of Bridgton," Maine, at the time of their marriage. In 1820 her age is given as 65 years. In 1794 they removed to Waterford Township, Washington Co., Ohio. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and applied for a pension, 20 April 1818; his application was approved and his name was placed on the pension roll, 31 May 1819.

v. BETTY, b. in Sharon or vicinity 29 July 1749 (birth recorded in Westford, Mass., bapt. in Amenia, N. Y., 6 Aug. 1749); d. in Westford 13 April 1787; m. there, 24 Dec. 1772, JOHN HILDRETH.

Children by second wife:

vi. (SERGT.) LEMUEL, b. 30 April 1757 (Harvard records); d. in Carlisle, Pa., 30 Sept. 1806, called "Capt. of Artillery and Engineers;" m. in Boston, 25 April 1784, LYDIA (WHITTEMORE) BLINN, b. 22 Dec. 1763, d. in Baltimore, Md., 26 April 1822, widow of Thomas Blinn. Resided in Gloucester, Mass.

vii. SAMUEL, d. before 16 Sept. 1790. He was mentioned in Worcester County warnings, 10 May 1763; soldier in the American Revolution. Bezaleel Hale of Stow was appointed guardian of his son Samuel, a minor over 14 years of age, 16 Sept. 1790.

viii. DINAH, mentioned in Worcester County warnings, 10 May 1763.

Child by third wife:

ix. JOHN, b. 11 May 1766 (Tolland, Conn., record); d. in Marietta, Ohio, in 1822; m. in Tyngsborough, Mass., 8 Dec. 1791, MARY HASKELL, b. in Groton 1 June 1771, d. in Marietta in 1822. Resided in Westford, Mass., in 1781, when John Hildreth, his brother-in-law, was appointed as his guardian.

32. NATHANIEL[4] GATES (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 19 Aug. 1712.

He married in Canterbury, Conn., 11 Feb. 1736, ANNA (or ANN) ROBBINS of Canterbury, born there 10 Dec. 1716.

He resided in Stow until after his father's death in 1731. He was of Canterbury at the time of his marriage and was living in Hardwick, Mass., 4 April 1744, when his son Nathaniel was baptized in Western (now Warren), Mass. Doubtless he returned to Connecticut and probably lived in or near Sharon, but further particulars concerning him have not been discovered.

Child (there were probably others):

i. NATHANIEL,[5] bapt. in Warren 4 April 1744; m. 29 June 1766 ALICE ROBBINS (records of the Windham-Hampton (Conn.) church), b. in Windham 31 Dec. 1749, d. 18 Aug. 1774 and buried in Amenia, N. Y.

33. REUBEN[4] GATES (*Daniel*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 12 Dec. 1716, old style, or 23 Dec. 1716, new style, died in Leominster, Mass., 15 Dec. 1787, aged 70 years 11 months 28 days (gravestone) [i.e. 22 days if the dates are correct].

He married about 1740 MERCY HEALD, born in Stow 6 March 1722/3, old style, or 17 March 1722/3, new style, died in Leominster 10 March 1796, aged 72 years 11 months 22 days (gravestone).

He was tax collector in Leominster, 1765-1779 (D.A.R. *Lineage Book*, vol. 31, p. 164).

Reuben described himself as "yeoman" in his will, dated 24 Nov. 1780 and filed for probate, 1 Jan. 1788. He mentioned his wife "Marcy" and all of his children except the deceased daughter Lydia.

Children, born in Leominster:

i. ELIAS,[5] b. 6 Nov. 1742; d. in Westmoreland, N. H., 11 Sept. 1836; m. 26 Feb. 1770 MARY BEAMAN of Leominster, b. 5 Jan. 1747/8, d. in Westmoreland 11 Sept. 1818. Their gravestones are in the North Cemetery of that town. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

ii. SARAH, b. 1 April 1745, erroneously called Mary in the record of her baptism, 12 May 1745; d. 6 Aug. 1822; m. 27 Jan. 1768 JOSEPH WETHERBEE of Stow, d. 15 May 1794.

iii. DANIEL, b. 22 Oct. 1747; mentioned in his father's will, 24 Nov. 1780; cited as an heir in 1788; probably removed or deceased before 1813 —see his sister Mary below.

iv. MERCY, b. 24 Feb. 1749/50; m. 30 May 1771 AMOS BROWN. Resided in Westmoreland, N. H.

v. REUBEN, b. 13 Dec. 1752; d. in Leominster 30 April or 1 May 1824; m. 1 Feb. or July 1779 SARAH FULLER, b. 16 Feb. 1755. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

vi. JONAS, b. 27 Sept. 1756; d. in Leominster 24 or 25 July 1839; m. (1), 13 June 1786, MARY CARTER, b. 20 Nov. 1764, d. 5 or 6 Feb. 1811; m. (2), 9 April 1812, LOIS NICHOLS, d. 11 Nov. 1848, aged 72 years 7 months. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

vii. MARY or MOLLY, b. 19 Dec. 1759; d. unm. 2 April 1813, leaving a will dated 2 March 1813. She mentioned all her brothers except Daniel and her sisters Sarah Wetherbee and Mercy Brown.

viii. LYDIA, b. 15 Feb. 1762; d. 20 July 1765.

ix. SILAS, b. 28 May 1765; d. in Leominster 26 Nov. 1831; m. (1), 13 July 1801, VASHTI CARTER, b. 16 May 1767, d. 25 July 1807; m. (2), 13 June 1810, POLLY SIMONDS, who m. (2), 7 Sept. 1834, John Carter.

x. LYDIA, b. 8 March 1770; d. 11 or 12 March 1806.

34. PAUL[4] GATES (*Daniel*,[3] *Stephen*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Stow, Mass., 10 July 1718.

He married first, SARAH HAPGOOD, died in Bolton, Mass., 6 Feb. 1744/5 aged 16 years 1 month 16 days (gravestone); and secondly, in Bolton, 18 Nov. 1746, SUBMIT HOWE, born 23 July 1722.

They resided after marriage in Bolton and Leominster, Mass. He was a member of a troop of horse in 1748 under Capt. Ephraim Wilder. He served as a sentinel from 7 July

to 12 July 1748 (Massachusetts Archives; Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 122).

His children Sarah, Mercy, Daniel, Nathaniel, Susanna and Margaret were born in Bolton and the others in Leominster.

Child by first wife:

i. SARAH,[5] b. 27 Jan. 1744/5; d. in Bolton 10 Nov. 1786; m. (1), 31 March 1761, LEVI WHITCOMB, d. about 1770; m. (2), 10 March 1771, as his second wife, THOMAS OSBORN, d. 13 Sept. 1810, aged 75 years. Thomas Osborn m. (3), 4 June 1791, Mrs. Abigail Brown of Worcester, Mass.

Children by second wife:

ii. MERCY, b. 22 Sept. 1747; d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 26 March 1827; m. 11 Dec. 1766 DANIEL PIERCE, d. 16 July 1821.
iii. DANIEL, b. 8 Feb. 1748/9.
iv. NATHANIEL, b. 11 Jan. 1750/1; d. in Bolton 12 March 1754.
v. SUSANNA, b. 24 March 1753; d. in Sterling, Mass., 29 Jan. 1827, aged 72 years 10 months (gravestone) (if birth and death rates are correct, her age was 73 years 10 months); m. in Bolton, 3 March 1772, OLIVER FAIRBANKS, d. in Sterling 24 April 1829.
vi. MARGARET, b. 3 June 1755; m. in Littleton, Mass., 23 July 1772, JOSEPH PIERCE, d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 20 Jan. 1803.
vii. ABIGAIL, b. 16 Sept. 1758.
viii. RACHEL, b. 1 Oct. 1761.
ix. SUBMIT (twin), b. 25 Aug. 1764.
x. RELIEF (twin), b. 25 Aug. 1764.

35. ENS. SILAS[4] GATES (*Daniel,[3] Stephen,[2] Stephen[1]*), born in Stow, Mass., 10 July 1718, died there 16 June 1779 (gravestone).

His first wife, MARY WHITCOMB, was baptized in Lancaster, Mass., 4 Oct. 1724; she died before 25 July 1756, when his marriage intentions with MARY (DABY) WHEELER, widow of Thomas Wheeler, were entered. She was born in Stow 24 Oct. 1722, died after 28 June 1757 and before 1 Dec. 1760, when he married thirdly, in Lunenburg, Mass., ANNA (BEMIS) HAMMOND, born in Watertown, Mass., 4 July 1730, widow of Samuel Hammond. She died before 8 May 1769 when he married fourthly, MARY (GRAVES) BROWN, born in Stow 10 Aug. 1735, died in Ashby, Mass., 19 June 1831, widow of Jonas Brown.

Silas was a member of Capt. Benjamin Munroe's Company of Stow in December 1776. This company contained a number of elderly men who belonged to the "Alarm list."

His farm, part of which was given to him by his father, was located at Sprindle Hill, Stow. The house in which he resided burned down in 1913. The farm has passed out of the posession of his descendants.

Children by first wife, born in Stow:

i. ELIZABETH,[5] b. 16 July 1744; d. in Stow 23 Nov. 1826; m. (intention 15 May 1767) CAPT. JOSHUA BROWN, d. in Stow 27 June 1817.
ii. ANNA, b. 27 March 1746; d. in New Braintree, Mass., 8 Sept. 1805;

m. (intention 19 June 1766) Dea. Jonathan Wood, d. in New Braintree 19 Sept. 1807.

iii. Daniel, b. 28 Oct. 1747; d. 20 Jan. 1778. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

iv. Jonathan, b. 25 July 1749; d. in Westminster, Mass., 6 Feb. 1827, buried 8 Feb. 1827; m. in Stow, 28 Nov. 1785, Hannah Salter, who was 62 years of age in 1820, d. 25 Jan. 1839. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and was "of Gardner, Mass." 14 April 1818, when he applied for a pension. His application was granted. His widow received a pension after his death.

v. Silas, b. 19 Feb. 1750/1; d. young.

vi. Oliver, b. 20 April 1753; d. in Stow 26 May 1839; m. in Harvard, Mass., 25 Oct. 1775, Patience Merriam. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and applied for a pension 18 Aug. 1832. His application was granted and his name was placed on the pension roll 6 April 1833.

Child by second wife, born in Stow:

vii. Mary, b. 28 June 1757; m. (intention 24 April 1773) Daniel Hooker. They resided in Stow, Mass., and Brandon, Vt.

Children by third wife, born in Stow:

viii. Eunice, b. 26 June 1761; m. 27 Jan. 1780 Amos Wheeler and removed to Charlestown, N. H.

ix. Catherine, b. 5 March 1763; d. in Roxbury, Mass., 30 July 1785; m. there, 6 March 1783, Aaron Willard, d. 20 May 1844 (gravestone in Roxbury), who m. (2), 19 Nov. 1789, Mary Partridge.

Children by fourth wife, born in Stow:

x. Silas, b. 27 March 1770; d. in Wendell, Mass., 7 March 1809; m. (intention 6 Aug. 1791) Elizabeth Johnson, d. in Leverett, Mass., 6 Jan. 1866, aged 93 years 4 months.

xi. Paul, b. 16 Dec. 1772; d. in Ashby, Mass., 28 Aug. 1819 [22 Aug. 1819, gravestone]; m. in Boxborough, Mass., 13 Feb. 1780, Elizabeth Hayward, d. in Ashby 8 May 1855. Elizabeth (Hayward) Gates m. (2), 9 Feb. 1831, as his second wife, Samuel Whitcomb, d. 30 June 1861.

xii. Reuben, d. young.

xiii. Thomas, d. young.

36. Simon[4] Gates (*Simon,*[3] *Simon,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 11 Dec. 1710, died in Worcester, Mass., 11 April 1777.

He married in Marlborough, 30 Nov. 1749, Sarah Howe, born there 4 July 1725, died in Worcester 30 Sept. 1800.

His will, dated 4 Feb. 1777, was filed for probate 10 May 1777. He mentioned his wife Sarah; sons Simon, Asa, John and Levi; daughters Kathrin, who married Phinehas Jones, Rebecca Gates, Sarah Gates and Mary Gates.

Children, born in Worcester:

i. Katherine,[5] b. 4 July 1751, bapt. 13 Oct. 1751; m. 21 April 1772 Col. Phineas Jones, d. in Worcester 22 March 1814, aged 66. His widow, Catherine, as she spelled her name, declined administration on his estate, 14 June 1814.

ii. Rebecca, b. 27 Dec. 1753; d. in Worcester 13 Oct. 1834; m. 5 May 1778 David Richards, d. 29 Jan. 1829.

iii. SIMON, b. 6 June 1756; d. in Worcester 2 Feb. 1849. He was a soldier in the American Revolution; according to the D.A.R. *Lineage Book* his wife was SARAH EDGERTON, d. 19 Aug. 1843, aged 85 years. They were married about 1783. His name was placed on the pension roll 16 Aug. 1833.

iv. ASA, b. 29 Jan. 1759; d. in Monson, Mass., 21 Nov. 1835; m. 15 Feb. 1786 FANNY FIELD, b. 6 Nov. 1763, living in Monson in 1840. He was "of Brimfield," Mass., at the time of his marriage; became a resident of Monson after 1790. He built the first woolen mill in Monson. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and his name was placed on the pension roll 29 May 1833.

v. SARAH, b. 3 April 1761; d. in Leicester, Mass., 21 Nov. 1817; m. 15 May 1783 JOHN SARGENT of Leicester, b. 24 Oct. 1759, d. 7 Nov. 1829. He m. (2), 5 Aug. 1818, Grace (Tidd) Denny, d. 16 April 1859, widow of Isaac Denny.

vi. JOHN, b. 14 Jan. 1764; d. 20 May 1786.

vii. LEVI, b. 29 May 1766; d. 6 Oct. 1837, buried in Ashland, Ohio; m. in Charlton, Mass., 4 May 1791, Chloe Sumner, b. in Woodstock, Conn., 28 May 1769, d. 4 Sept. 1828, buried in East Shoreham, Vt.

viii. MARY, b. 17 Jan. 1769; d. in Worcester 24 Dec. 1809; m. in Watertown, Mass., 11 Feb. 1789, WILLIAM MOORE, d. in Worcester 5 June 1833, aged 68 years.

37. CAPT. STEPHEN[4] GATES (*Simon*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 8 Aug. 1718, died in Rutland, Mass., 5 Oct. 1773.

He married in Marlborough, 25 Jan. 1742/3, DAMARIS HOWE, born there 31 July 1725, died in Rutland 3 Dec. 1809.

They resided in Bolton, Mass., for a number of years after their marriage before their removal to Rutland.

He was commissioned captain of the 1st Rutland military company, probably in February 1766 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, p. 30). He served at least one term as Rutland town clerk.

In his will he described himself as "Gent[n]." The will, dated 8 Sept. 1770, was filed for probate 22 Oct. 1773. He mentioned his wife Damaris; sons Jonathan, Sylvanus, Zelotes, Zadock and Alfred; daughters Lucretia, Lavinia, Matilda and Sarah.

Children:

i. STEPHEN,[5] b. in Bolton 30 March 1744; d. unm. in Rutland 6 Aug. 1765.

ii. JONATHAN, b. in Bolton 8 June 1746; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 30 Sept. 1808; m. 26 April 1770 HEPZIBAH STONE, b. in Rutland 3 April 1747, d. in Hubbardston 25 Dec. 1818. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

iii. SYLVANUS, b. in Marlborough 25 May 1748; d. in Mt. Pleasant, Pa., in May 1836; m. in Spencer, Mass., 4 April 1780, ELIZABETH GRAHAM, b. 6 Aug. 1755, d., it is stated, in 1827. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and applied for a pension 28 Nov. 1832. He stated that he was born 6 June 1748. This date is "new style" and is the same day as 26 May 1748 "old style." According to the pension papers he removed to Pennsylvania in 1815.

iv. DAVID, b. in Rutland 23 Aug. 1750; d. there 20 May 1759.

v. LUCRETIA, b. in Rutland 8 May 1753; d. in Princeton, Mass., 26 July 1836; m. in Rutland, 12 April 1781, LIEUT. TIMOTHY MUNROE, d. in Princeton 6 or 7 Feb. 1836.

vi. ZELOTES, b. in Rutland 24 Dec. 1755; d. in Hartland, Vt., 19 March 1823; m. in Sudbury, Mass., 20 April 1795, MARGARET RAWSON, d. in Hartland in 1850, aged 89 years. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

vii. LAVINIA, b. in Rutland 7 Sept. 1758; d. there 4 Oct. 1794; m. (intention 25 Sept. 1779) BENJAMIN MUNROE, d. in Rutland 17 March 1797.

viii. ZADOCK, b. in Rutland 5 Aug. 1760; d. there 14 Dec. 1821; m. (1), in Rutland, 17 April 1788, HANNAH METCALF, d. 30 March 1800, aged 35 years 3 days; m. (2), 15 Oct. 1801, EMILY or EMILIA BRIDGE, d. 26 March 1849, aged 79 years 6 months 8 days. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

ix. MATILDA, b. in Rutland 13 Jan. 1763; m. 11 Feb. 1789, as his second wife, SILAS NEWTON of Paxton, Mass.

x. ALFRED, b. in Rutland 10 March 1765; d. in Carroll, Maine, 22 Jan. 1846; m. in Paris, Maine, 18 March 1799, MARCIA HOUSE, b. 15 March 1781, d. 29 April 1859.

xi. SARAH, b. 9 Jan. 1767; d. 29 Nov. 1777, according to the Gates genealogy.

38. SOLOMON[4] GATES (*Simon*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 14 May 1721, died in Worcester, Mass., 2 March 1761.

He married there, 10 Nov. 1748, MARY CLARK, d. 7 Aug. 1773. Mary (Clark) Gates married in Worcester, 29 Oct. 1765, as his second wife, Dea. Jonathan Stone.

He was in military service as sentinel from 8 Aug. to 26 Aug., probably in 1748, under Maj. Daniel Heywood. The company "marched on an alarm to the defense of Western Frontiers by order of Col. J. Chandler" (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 135).

His will, dated 27 Feb. 1761, was filed for probate 16 March 1761. He mentioned his wife Mary; sons Samuel, Paul, Silas and James. His wife Mary and his brothers Simon and Stephen were appointed executors.

Children, born in Worcester:

i. SARAH,[5] b. 3 Aug. 1749; not mentioned in her father's will.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 1 Jan. 1750/1; living in New Salem, Mass., 14 Nov. 1782, when he signed a deed (Worcester County Deeds, vol. 92, p. 80).
iii. MARY, b. 19 Jan. 1753; not mentioned in her father's will.
iv. PAUL, b. 12 Dec. 1754; d. in Franklin, Vt., 25 June 1826; m. there, 29 Nov. 1792, ZERVIAH SPOONER, b. in Petersham, Mass., 28 April 1767, d. in Franklin 3 Jan. 1841. He was the first town treasurer of Franklin.
v. SILAS, b. 1 Dec. 1756; d. in Newfane, Vt., 21 Aug. 1828 (gravestone); m. in Dummerston, Vt., 4 Dec. 1781, MARY LAUGHTON, b. in Rutland 20 March 1764.
vi. JAMES, b. 29 Jan. 1759, bapt. (incorrectly as Joseph) 11 Feb. 1759; d. unm. and intestate in Petersham, Mass., 6 Feb. 1820. His brother Silas of Newfane, Vt., declined administration, 28 Feb. 1820. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

39. SAMUEL[4] GATES (*Simon*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Marlborough, Mass., 28 Feb. 1723.

He married, according to the Gates genealogy (p. 37), CAROLINE How. Moses Howe of Rutland, Mass., had a daughter Caroline, born 4 Sept. 1738.

Samuel Gates resided in Petersham, Mass., after his marriage, about 1758.

His will, dated 4 Nov. 1789, was filed for probate 28 Jan. 1790. He mentioned his wife Caroline; sons Solomon, Samuel, Oliver Cromwell and John; daughters Susanna McNear, Ann, Caroline and Molly, called Polly in other records. His son John was appointed executor.

Children, born in Petersham:

i. JOHN,[5] b. 7 Oct. 1759; d. in Petersham 23 Nov. 1824; m. in Barre, Mass., 6 July 1806, ELIZABETH GLEASON, d. in Petersham 8 Oct. 1835. He is credited with service in the American Revolution.
ii. SOLOMON, b. in 1761; d. 13 Nov. 1833. He was of Warwick, Franklin

Co., Mass., in 1832, aged 71 years, when he applied for a pension for his service in the American Revolution. According to his statement he served first as a substitute for his brother John, who was in the Massachusetts militia; and afterward he served for himself. His application was approved.

iii. SAMUEL, b. in 1766; d. intestate in Petersham 29 Oct. 1822; m. in Phillipston, Mass., 21 Dec. 1789, HANNAH DIKE of Petersham. His widow declined administration on his estate 4 Nov. 1822.

iv. SUSANNA, m. 8 Sept. 1788 SAMUEL MCNEAR.

v. ANN, mentioned in her father's will, 1789.

vi. POLLY, b. 30 Oct. 1773; d. in Oakham, Mass., 20 March 1848; m. 22 Oct. 1795 (Petersham record) or 28 Oct. 1795 (Rutland record) LIEUT. SAMUEL HENRY of Rutland, d. in Oakham 3 May 1847.

vii. CAROLINE, b. 25 Dec. 1774; d. in Petersham 16 Jan. 1854; m. about 1800 JOEL BALLOU, d. in Petersham 18 March 1863.

viii. OLIVER CROMWELL, b. in 1776; d. in Petersham 13 Aug. 1841; m. there, 3 Nov. 1805, MARY HOWE, b. 13 Feb. 1777, d. 14 July 1841.

40. CAPT. SILAS[4] GATES (*Simon,*[3] *Simon,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Marlborough, Mass., 3 Feb. 1727, died there 25 Aug. 1793 (gravestone).

He married 9 May 1754 ELIZABETH BRAGG, died 20 March 1806, aged 74 years.

He was a lieutenant in Capt. Stephen Maynard's company, which took part in the campaign for the reduction of Canada, 13 March to 8 Nov. 1758 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 96, p. 475). He served as lieutenant and afterward as captain in the American Revolution.

In his probate he is called a housewright (carpenter). An agreement of the heirs, with the exception of Apollos Cushing, was signed 21 Nov. 1894. Cushing signed a paper relating to the estate in Portland, Maine, then in Massachusetts, 24 Sept. 1794.

Children, born in Marlborough:

i. SARAH,[5] b. 9 Aug. 1754; d. in Marlborough 14 April 1830; m. 15 Feb. 1775 ELEAZER HOLYOKE, d. 4 Sept. 1794.

ii. LYDIA, b. 31 Aug. 1756; d. before 21 Nov. 1794, when her father's heirs signed an agreement; her share of the estate was assigned to her daughter Christian; m. in Wayland, Mass., 13 Feb. 1782, ABRAHAM HOWE BEAMAN. They removed to Portland, Maine.

iii. SILAS, b. 30 June 1758; d. in Marlborough 24 Dec. 1828; m. 11 Nov. 1783 CATHARINE WILLIAMS, d. 27 or 28 Nov. 1836. Hudson in his *History of Marlborough* states that Silas Gates kept the old Williams tavern near the Pond, many years, and that he made a bequest of $1,000 to endow the Academy in Marlborough. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

iv. SAMUEL, b. 16 Aug. 1760; d. in Lunenburg, Vt., 5 Sept. 1854; m. 25 Feb. 1781 LUCRETIA WILLIAMS. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and a pensioner.

v. (CAPT.) WILLIAM, b. 8 April 1762; d. in Marlborough 11 June 1848; m. (1), 13 July 1784, JERUSHA GOODNOW, d. before 20 Sept. 1786; m. (2), 20 Sept. 1786, ELIZABETH HOWE, d. 2 April 1842, aet. 78. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. His name was placed on the pension roll 8 Nov. 1833.

vi. (CAPT.) JOHN, b. 14 May 1765; d. in St. Albans, Vt., 21 July 1838; m. in Northborough, Mass., 24 Jan. 1788, ABIGAIL BALL, d. in St.

Albans 15 June 1832, aged 65 years. He was a soldier in the American Revolution in 1781 and 1782.

vii. MARY (twin), b. 18 April 1768; d. young.

viii. ELIZABETH (twin), b. 18 April 1768; d. in 1827; m. (intention 4 June 1791) APOLLOS ROBINSON CUSHING, d. in July 1843. They resided in Portland, Maine.

ix. SUSANNAH, b. 21 June 1771; d. in Marlborough 7 or 9 May 1845; m. 23 April 1812, as his third wife, WILLIAM ARNOLD, d. in Marlborough 12 Oct. 1828.

41. CAPT. AMOS[4] GATES (*Amos*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 28 Sept. 1714, baptized 3 Oct. 1714, died in Marlborough, N. H., in 1800.

He married in Sudbury, Mass., 28 Nov. 1744, MARY TROWBRIDGE, born in Framingham, Mass., 27 July 1728.

They settled in Framingham; and it is said that they removed to Marlborough, N. H., in 1799.

He served as a sergeant in a company commanded by Captains Jonathan Hoar and John Nixon from 4 April to 13 Oct. 1755 in the Crown Point Expedition (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 93, p. 181).

He is called "Capt." in the Framingham church records. According to the *D.A.R. Lineage Book* (vol. 131, p. 10) he was a member of the Committee on Correspondence.

Children, born in Framingham:

i. AMOS,[5] b. 29 Aug. 1745; d. unm. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. He was residing in Marlborough 24 April 1818, when he applied for a pension, which was granted and afterward suspended.

ii. MARY, b. 30 Aug. 1748; d. in Upton, Mass., 18 Aug. 1840; m. EBENEZER BUCK, d. in Upton 6 or 7 Aug. 1827.

iii. ANNA, b. 30 Jan. 1750; d. 17 Sept. 1826; m. SAMUEL JONES of Framingham and removed to Dublin, N. H., where he d. 22 Jan. 1820.

iv. GEORGE, b. 8 Aug. 1753 (Framingham record) or 11 Aug. 1753 (according to his statement in his pension application, 30 Aug. 1832); m. in Marlborough, Mass., 30 Sept. 1788, HANNAH BARRETT, d. 28 March 1834. They removed to Antrim, N. H., where he d. 13 Dec. 1844. They became members of the Framingham church in November 1793. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. His name was placed on the pension roll 24 Sept. 1833.

v. CHARLES, b. 4 March 1755; d. unm. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

vi. (CORP.) HENRY, b. 22 March 1757; d. in Hubbardston, Mass., 27 Feb. 1838; m. in Sudbury, Mass., 12 Feb. 1782, ANN or ANNA EAMES, d. 1 May 1838. She is called Anna in the Sudbury marriage record; Ann in the Hubbardston records. He was wounded in the Battle of Bunker Hill. His name was placed on the pension roll 18 July 1786.

vii. (CORP.) OLDHAM, b. 27 July 1759; d. in Franklinton, Schoharie Co., N. Y. (*D. A. R. Lineage Book*, vol. 127, p. 54), 12 Oct. 1843; m. in Framingham, in June 1783, DEBORAH WINCH, b. there 6 May 1765, d. in 1852. In his pension application he stated that he was born in August 1759, which does not agree with the date in the Framingham records. At the age of 25 years he removed to Dublin, N. H., where he lived 12 years, then 1½ years in Vermont, 1 year in Rensselaerville, N. Y., 2 years in Broome, N. Y., and had lived

in Middleburg, N. Y., 31 years in 1832, when he applied for a pension.

viii. Edmund Trowbridge, b. 23 July 1761; d. in Medford, Mass., 1 Oct. 1822; m. in Medford, 9 March 1786, Elizabeth Tufts, buried 9 April 1834, aged 83 years. A soldier in the American Revolution.

ix. Martha, b. 8 April 1766; d. in Antrim, N. H., 21 May 1853; m. in March 1787, as his second wife, Zaccheus Fairbanks, d. in Antrim in January 1845 (6 Jan. 1845, according to the Antrim town history; 27 Jan. 1845, according to the Fairbanks genealogy).

x. Ruth, b. 12 Feb. 1768; d. 18 Oct. 1854; m. 15 June 1786 Ebenezer Hemenway, d. in Marlborough 27 Oct. 1839 (Bemis' *History of Marlborough, N. H.*, p. 529). According to his gravestone he d. 22 Oct. 1839.

xi. Susanna, b. 9 March 1770; d. in Framingham 27 July 1797; m. in December 1793 Luther Belknap, d. 16 Feb. 1855.

xii. John, bapt. 31 May 1772; d. 26 Oct. 1844 while on his way to Cornish, N. H., in a stage; m. (1), 5 or 6 Jan. 1795, Eunice Winch, d. in Marlborough 16 Nov. 1803; m. (2), 21 Oct. 1805, Jemima Harvey. After leaving Marlborough, he resided in Keene, N. H., Cornish, and perhaps in Jefferson County, N. Y.

42. Capt. Oldham[4] Gates (*Amos*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Brookline, Mass., 3 Sept. 1716, baptized in Cambridge, Mass., 30 Sept. 1716, died in Wilmot, Nova Scotia, about 1800.

He married first (intention in Leicester, Mass., 5 May 1745), Mehitable Trowbridge, born in Framingham, Mass., 26 Jan. 1725, died before 20 Nov. 1754; secondly, in Spencer, Mass., 20 Nov. 1754, Patience Bartlett, died after the birth of her son James 20 Jan. 1759; thirdly, probably in 1759, Thankful Adams; fourthly, Jennie Drew (Gates genealogy (1898), p. 41; according to the *History of the County of Annapolis* (Nova Scotia) by Calnek and Savary, p. 513, her name was Dow or Dowe); and fifthly, at the house of his grandson Thomas, son of Jonas, about 1816, widow Jemima Potts.

He served as a sergeant from 9 April until 3 Nov. 1755 under Capt. Solomon Keyes in the Crown Point Expedition (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, p. 101). He was again in service in Capt. John Newhall's Company which marched in August 1757 on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry. He is described as a private (*ibid.*, vol. 96, p. 9).

He became a resident of Annapolis County, Nova Scotia, by 1760 and in 1763 was commissioned Captain of the Militia (*History of Annapolis County*, p. 513).

Children by first wife, born in Leicester:

i. Mehitable,[5] b. 13 June 1746, bapt. in Spencer 15 June 1746; d. 2 Nov. 1822; m. in Framingham, Mass., 7 Dec. 1809 James Clayes, d. in Framingham 7 Dec. 1809.

ii. Susannah, b. 7 June 1748.

iii. Ruth, b. 21 March 1750 (1749/50), bapt. in Spencer 20 May 1750.

iv. Jonas, b. 27 June 1752, bapt. in Spencer 23 Aug. 1752; d. about 1823; m. Hepzibah Baker. Resided in Wilmot.

Children by second wife, born in Spencer:

v. Dorothy, b. 28 Sept. 1755; m. in 1775 Edward Whitman, b. in Stow, Mass., 6 Aug. 1752; d. in Annapolis County 15 Jan. 1829.

vi. John, b. 2 March 1757; d. in 1841; m. Judith Baker, d. in 1837. Resided in Nictaux, Nova Scotia.

vii. James, b. 20 Jan. 1759; d. about 1830; m. Rachel Fales. Resided in Wilmot.

Children by third wife:

viii. Thankful, b. 9 July 1760; m. Paul Crocker, Jr. Resided in Aylesford, Nova Scotia.

ix. Mary, d. about 1840; m. Ezekiel Brown.

x. Hannah, b. about 1763; d. about 1840; m. Benjamin Fales. Resided in Wilmot.

xi. Oldham, b. about 1765; d. in 1850 aged 85 years; m. (1), Rachel Stronach; m. (2), 13 Jan. 1814, Eleanor Slocum, d. 22 Aug. 1849, aged 59 years. Resided in Wilmot.

xii. Amos, b. about 1768; m. Maragaret Lally (Larley, in *History of Annapolis County*, p. 514). Resided in New Brunswick.

xiii. Samuel, b. about 1772; d. 24 July 1830; m. 16 July 1797 Sarah Marshall, d. 5 Aug. 1853, aged 77 years. Resided in Wilmot.

43. Samuel[4] Gates (*Amos*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) born in Brookline, Mass., 21 Aug. 1725, baptized there in August 1725, as Samuel Torrey Gates (he dropped his middle name), died in Rutland, Mass., 19 Feb. 1803.

He married in Framingham, Mass., 11 April 1751, Abigail Blodgett, born 18 July 1726, died 26 Sept. 1820 (gravestone; Rev. Josiah Clark's record is 3 Oct. 1820).

He held office in Rutland as deer reeve, 1776, 1781; fence viewer, 1782, 1783; field driver, 1777; highway surveyor and collector of highway revenue, 1778, 1780; tithingman, 1775, 1778.

Children:

i. Abigail,[5] b. in Framingham 5 Aug. 1752; d. 26 Aug. 1834; m. in Rutland, 21 June 1778, Benjamin Estabrook, d. in Dummerston, Vt., 24 May 1830.

ii. Sarah, b. in Framingham 14 Jan. 1756; d. 13 Sept. 1842; m. in Rutland, 16 Oct. 1775, Jason Duncan, d. in Dummerston, Vt., 15 Dec. 1839, aged 90 years.

iii. Samuel, b. in Framingham 23 Nov. 1757; d. 28 Aug. 1838 (gravestone); m. in Dummerston, Vt., 4 Dec. 1782, Susannah Laughton, b. in Rutland 13 April 1758, died in Hancock, N. H., 1 May 1857. He was a cooper. They removed to Hancock shortly after their marriage. He was active in town affairs, serving as selectman, moderator of town meeting and town clerk. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. His application for a pension was made 30 Aug. 1832. His name was placed on the pension roll 19 April 1833. His wife was one of the original members of the church in Hancock, 28 Aug. 1788; and subsequently he became a member.

iv. Joseph, b. in Framingham 7 Dec. 1759; d. in Rutland 4 Sept. 1830; m. there (1), 15 Feb. 1789, Sarah Roper, d. there 22 March 1813, aged 56 years; m. (2), in Holden, Mass., 4 July 1814, Sarah Fiske, d. in Rutland 29 Aug. 1820, aged 51 years; m. (3) (intention 21 June 1821), Patty Richmond of New Braintree, Mass. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

v. Hannah, bapt. in Framingham 11 Dec. 1763; m. in Rutland, 13 March 1798, Samuel Hathorne (now Hawthorne).

vi. Benjamin, bapt. in Barre, Mass., 11 Oct. 1767; m. 7 Oct. 1789 Eliza-

BETH NEWTON, b. in Rutland 28 Sept. 1767, d. in Templeton, Mass., 29 May 1829. Resided in Hubbardston, Mass.

vii. LYDIA, b. in Rutland 21 April 1770.

44. JOHN[4] GATES (*Jonathan,*[3] *Simon,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Charlestown, Mass., 26 July 1713, baptized in Cambridge, Mass., 2 Aug. 1713, died in Worcester, Mass., 21 Nov. 1797, aet. 87 (gravestone).

He married about 1742 VIOLETTA RICE, died 10 Feb. 1801, aet. 79 (gravestone). Her baptismal name is spelled Violata, Violate and Violetta in the *Worcester Vital Records* and Violaty on her gravestone.

Children, born in Worcester:

i. PRUDENCE,[5] b. 12 July 1743; d. 23 Jan. 1806; m. LUKE RICE, d. 17 May 1806. Resided in Petersham and Worcester, Mass.

ii. (LIEUT.) JOHN SHEPARD, also known as SHEPARD GATES, b. 17 March 1744/5; d. 28 Feb. 1827; m. (1), 28 Feb. 1774, HANNAH MOORE, d. 15 Feb. 1813; m. (2), 16 Oct. 1814, LUCY WITT. Removed to Dummerston, Vt., after first marriage. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

iii. PERSIS, b. 16 Feb. 1746/7; m. 18 Aug. 1768 JOHN MOORE.

iv. JONATHAN, b. 2 March 1748/9; d. in Worcester 4 Dec. 1814; m. 17 Aug. 1777 SARAH WISWALL, b. in Worcester 15 Dec. 1749, d. there 28 Jan. 1828.

v. (LIEUT.) DANIEL, b. 2 March 1751; d. at the house of James Piper in Oakham, Mass., while on a journey, 6 Nov. 1807, buried in Dummerston, Vt.; m. in Worcester, 13 Nov. 1775, SARAH MOORE, d. 6 March 1829 (gravestone; 9 March, according to Abby M. Hemenway's *Vermont Historical Gasetteer*, vol. 5, pt. 2, p. 56). He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

vi. MARY or MOLLY, b. 11 May 1753; m. 18 Oct. 1770 JOEL HOWE. They removed to Damariscotta, Maine.

vii. SARAH, b. 23 July 1755; d. in West Boylston, Mass., 8 Jan. 1831; m. (1), about 1774, RALPH EARLE, the artist, d. 16 Aug. 1801 (Bolton, Conn., church records); he deserted his wife and went to England to study art; m. (2), probably about 1786, OLIVER PEIRCE of West Boylston, Mass., d. 4 June 1813.

viii. SILAS, b. 29 Jan. 1758; m. 23 April 1786 IRANAH WISWALL, b. in Worcester 18 March 1757. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and on 12 Sept. 1832, while living in Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y. he applied for a pension. His name was placed on the pension roll 18 Jan. 1833. After leaving Worcester he had lived in Petersham, Mass., and also in Vermont before he settled in Jefferson County.

ix. MARTHA, b. 30 April 1759; d. 18 Sept. 1847; m. about 1781 EBENEZER WHITNEY of Worcester, d. 17 June 1836.

x. LYDIA, b. 23 July 1762; m. THOMAS MARTIN of Paxton, Mass. Probably settled in Whitehall, N. Y.

xi. PHINEHAS or PHINEAS, b. 20 Jan. 1766; d. 5 Aug. 1807; m. 10 March 1788 REBECCA WARD, d. in Oswego, N. Y., in 1848. Resided in Worcester and Petersham, Mass., Dummerston, Vt., and Lewis County, N. Y.

xii. NATHANIEL, b. 29 March 1770; d. 10 Dec. 1824; m. LUCY GOULDING, d. 16 June 1855, aet. 85 (gravestone). His death was mentioned in the Providence, R. I., papers. From the newspaper reports it appears that he was fastening his oxen in their stalls for the night and "fell and expired at once," according to the *Providence Journal.*

By the late CLARENCE ALMON TORREY, PH.B., F.A.S.G.

45. JONATHAN[4] GATES (*Jonathan,[3] Simon,[2] Stephen[1]*) was baptized in Cambridge, Mass., 20 Oct. 1717.

He married about 1740 ABIGAIL ———. They resided in Worcester, Mass.

His will, dated 11 April 1796, was filed 15 March 1803. He mentions sons Josiah, Stephen, Thomas, Samuel, Amos and Paul; daughters Abigail Woodward, Hannah Stone, Susanna Taylor and Elizabeth Gates.

Children, born in Worcester:

i. ABIGAIL,[5] b. 31 Dec. 1741; m. 31 March 1773, as his second wife, JOHN WOODWARD.
ii. NATHANIEL, b. 17 March 1743 (1742/3); d. 1 July 1743.
iii. JOSIAH, b. 14 June 1744; m. in Hollis, N. H., 20 Feb. 1771, SILENCE GROUT. Residing in Worcester in 1774; probably removed. He was one of the Worcester soldiers in the American Revolution in 1775.
iv. HANNAH, b. 28 Dec. 1745/6; m. in Shrewsbury, Mass., 7 June 1769, JONATHAN STONE, d. in 1776.
v. SUSANNAH, b. 2 Dec. 1748; m. 4 Sept. 1781 STEPHEN TAYLOR, d. in Worcester 16 May 1836, aged 87 years.
vi. STEPHEN, b. 8 May 1750; d. in Greenfield, Mass., 10 Feb. 1825; m. 6 June 1782 ELIZABETH BELL, d. 27 April 1845, aged 86 years. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.
vii. THOMAS, b. 29 June 1753; m. in Leicester, Mass., 3 March 1789, MARY EATON. Removed to Rome, N. Y. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.
viii. SAMUEL, b. 9 May 1755; d. in Worcester 19 Dec. 1831; m. 15 Aug. 1781 LUCY CHADWICK, d. in Worcester 22 Sept. 1819, aged 56 years.
ix. PAUL, b. 22 June 1757; d. in Worcester 14 Jan. 1843 (town records) or 15 Jan. 1843 (probate record), leaving no widow; m. (1), 23 Jan. 1777, PHEBE MAHAN. According to the Gates genealogy he had a second wife, Sarah Pearce.* He was a cooper. He served in the American Revolution and on 14 Aug. 1832 he applied for a pension. His application was approved.
x. ELIZABETH, b. 12 Dec. 1759; single 11 April 1796, when her father made his will.
xi. WILLIAM, b. 15 Dec. 1761; d. before 13 May 1784, when his father signed bond as administrator of his estate. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.
xii. AMOS, b. 21 Aug. 1764; m. about 1787 SUSANNAH ———.

46. CAPT. WILLIAM[4] GATES (*Jonathan,[3] Simon,[2] Stephen[1]*), born in Worcester, Mass., 27 March 1735, died there 7 July 1811 (gravestone).

He married there, 7 Nov. 1764, JOANNA STEARNS.

He had an excellent military record during the French and

*Did he m. (2), in Paxton, Mass., in January 1816, Elizabeth Peirce?

Indian War and in the American Revolution. From 24 Sept. to 14 Oct. 1756 he served as sentinel under Capt. Benjamin Flagg in Col. Chandler's regiment. They marched to reinforce the forces at Lake George (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, p. 11). In August 1757 he was one of the soldiers who marched on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry (*ibid.*, p. 541). In 1758 he served under Capt. John Fry in the Expedition to Lake George (*ibid.*, vol. 96, p. 105). On 2 April 1759 he enlisted in Col. John Chandler, Jr.'s regiment for service in the campaign under Gen. Jeffrey Amherst for the invasion of Canada (*ibid.*, vol. 97, p. 120). In the Massachusetts records relating to the American Revolution he is mentioned successively as sergeant, ensign, lieutenant and, finally, captain.

His will, dated 10 April 1799, was filed for probate 6 Aug. 1811. He mentioned his wife Joanna; son William; daughter Eleanor, wife of Samuel Graves; and the children of his daughter Anna Eaton, deceased.

He was treasurer of Worcester in 1780 and 1781.

Children, born in Worcester:

i. LUCRETIA,[5] b. 27 Aug. 1765; d. 29 Nov. 1767.
ii. ANNA, b. 22 Jan. 1767; m. 28 Feb. 1788 WILLIAM EATON.
iii. ELEANOR, b. 2 Jan. 1769; m. 4 March 1798 SAMUEL GRAVES.
iv. WILLIAM, b. 8 May 1770; m. 25 Jan. 1800 BETSEY STEARNS.
v. MARY, b. 23 March 1772; not mentioned in her father's will in 1799.

47. SAMUEL[4] GATES (*Samuel*,[3] *Simon*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born perhaps in Pomfret, Conn., in 1710, died in Ridgefield, Conn., 30 Sept. 1798, aet. 84 years.

He married there, 1 April 1734, RACHEL HAYES. It is believed that she was the Rachel Hayes, daughter of James and Mary (Allen) Hayes, born in Norwalk, Conn., 4 March 1711.

Children, born in Ridgefield:

i. JONATHAN,[5] b. 5 Dec. 1734; d. in Ridgebury, Conn., 6 Jan. 1803; m. SARAH KEELER.
ii. SAMUEL, b. 3 Dec. 1736; m. in Norwalk, 24 Nov. 1758 (Norwalk town records; 19 Nov. 1758 according to Wilton, Conn., church records, p. 125), RUTH OLMSTED, b. 2 July 1738.
iii. MARY, b. 27 Jan. 1738/9.
iv. THOMAS, b. 6 Jan. 1740/1; m. (1), ————; m. (2), in 1795 PHEBE (BEECHER) NORTHRUP, d. in Lenox, Mass., in 1833, widow of Samuel Northrup.
v. RACHEL, b. 16 April 1743; d. 12 Jan. 1768; m. 7 Dec. 1763 ZACHARIAH STEVENS, who m. (2), 5 May 1768, Abigail Hamlin.
vi. ABIGAIL, b. 10 Sept. 1746.
vii. BETTY, b. 7 April 1748.
viii. ELIJAH, b. 16 March 1749/50. Soldier in the American Revolution. Resided in Lenox, Mass.
ix. JAMES, b. 15 Aug. 1752; d. in Essex, Vt., 1 Sept. 1822; m. about 1780 POLLY WHITNEY, b. in Canaan, Conn., according to her own state-

ment in the pension records, d. in Essex 2 Sept. 1845, aged 85 years. Resided in Salisbury, Conn., 1781 and 1782, in Hinesburg, Vt., in 1786; and afterward in Essex. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and applied for a pension 18 April 1818, residence, Essex. He was for some time a prisoner of war.

x. DAVID, b. in June 1753; d. in Hinesburg, Vt., 19 June 1793; m. in Ridgefield, 22 Dec. 1774, JERUSHA WHITNEY, d. in St. Albans, Vt., 29 or 31 July 1840, who m. (2), in Hinesburg, in 1802, Lawrence Delong. Removed to Hinesburg about 1786; his widow removed to Paris N. Y., but afterward returned to Hinesburg.

48. CAPT. HEZEKIAH[4] GATES (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., about 1704, died in Lancaster, Mass., 27 June 1777, in his 73d year.

He married first, in Lancaster, 17 Feb. 1729/30, MARY SAWYER, died 3 April 1733; and secondly, in Suffield, Conn., 28 Oct. 1735, ANNA AUSTIN, born there 16 Jan. 1708/9, died in Lancaster 23 April 1779.

Hezekiah Gates is described as an inn-keeper. He must have been a wealthy man for his real estate transactions were numerous.

He served as cornet of a troop of horse in military service under Capt. Ephraim Wilder, Jr., from 7 to 12 July, probably in 1748 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 122). In 1757 he is mentioned as lieutenant in Capt. John Carter's Troop of Horse, which marched on the Alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August (*ibid.*, vol. 96, p. 181). In August 1761 he was commissioned Captain of the troop of horse (*ibid.*, vol. 99, p. 27).

His will, dated 1 Feb. 1775, was proved 8 July 1777. He mentioned wife Anna; son Thomas; daughters Dorothy Thurston, Sarah Elder, Anna Moore, Elizabeth Leach; grandson, the son of my daughter Mary Wrathbon, deceased; granddaughters Dorothy Houghton and Sophia Houghton.

Children by first wife, born in Lancaster:

i. MARY,[5] b. 15 Jan. 1730/1; d. in Colchester, Conn., 15 Oct. 1763; m. 9 Jan. 1763 ISAIAH RATHBONE, who m. (2), 9 March 1764, Fanny Lamphear.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. 21 Feb. 1732/3; d. in Lancaster 18 April 1818; m. in Kittery, Maine, 2 March 1754, JOSIAH LEACH. Resided in Portsmouth, N. H.

Children by second wife, born in Lancaster, all baptized 14 April 1751:

iii. (CAPT.) THOMAS, b. 29 April 1736; d. in Lancaster 27 Dec. 1814; m. 23 April 1761 ABIGAIL WILDER, d. 5 Sept. 1810. He was commissioned cornet of a troop of horse in July 1771 (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, p. 396). He was captain of a company in the American Revolution which marched on the Alarm of 19 April 1775.

iv. DOROTHY, b. 6 Sept. 1738; m. 3 Dec. 1761 PETER THURSTON, d. in Lan-

caster 22 Dec. 1812 (gravestone). There are conflicting statements about Dorothy's death. According to the Lancaster vital records (p. 192) she died at the house of Samuel W. Flagg, 16 Feb. 1831, aged 92 years 5 months 10 days. The date on her gravestone is 20 Dec. 1831 (Lancaster vital records, p. 441).

v. REBECCA, b. 31 July 1740; d. in Lancaster 15 Feb. 1766 (gravestone); m. 23 Feb. 1758 PHILEMON HOUGHTON.

vi. SARAH, b. 1 July 1744; m. 16 Jan. 1770 JAMES ELDER of Worcester, Mass., afterward of Lancaster. They sold land, 27 April 1815, formerly belonging to her father.

vii. ANNA, b. 27 Aug. 1748; m. 4 March 1767 JOHN MOORE.

49. SERGT. EPHRAIM[4] GATES (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., probably about 1707, died before 27 May 1773 (Probate Records).

He married first, about 1731, DOROTHY GRAVES, died in Stow 5 April 1748, aged 37 years 10 months; and secondly (intention 26 Jan. 1748/9), MARY HALE of Stow, born 2 April 1719, as Mary Heald.

Ephraim and Mary Gates removed to Palmer, Mass., before 1761. In 1776 she was a widow "of Palmer."

He was in military service as a sergeant under Capt. Jonathan Whitney from 23 July to 31 July 1748. The company was "sent Into the Woods" by order of Col. Samuel Willard (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 92, p. 125). For particulars concerning this service see Nourse's *Military Annals of Lancaster*, p. 26-7).

Children by first wife, born in Stow:

i. CYRUS,[5] b. 11 April 1732, according to the Gates genealogy; d. in Boston, Mass., 8 July 1813 (Gates genealogy, p. 64; on p. 30 it is stated that he d. in Bolton, Mass.); m. 8 Jan. 1753 RUTH BRUCE, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 22 May 1733, d., it is claimed, in 1820. In 1790 they resided in Templeton, Mass. Their children were recorded in Bolton. He served as a private in the Crown Point Expedition under Capt. Joseph Whitcomb from 14 April to 24 Oct. 1755. Residence, Lancaster (Massachusetts Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, p. 86). He also served in the American Revolution in 1775.

ii. MICAH, b. 1 May 1734; m. (intention 21 Feb. 1757) PHEBE WHITCOMB. Resided in Stow and probably in Sudbury, Mass., for a short time about 1770. He served as a private under Capt. Joseph Whitcomb in the Crown Point Expedition from 8 April to 22 Nov. 1755 (*ibid.*, vol. 94, p. 86). He was again in service as a private under Capt. Jonathan Butterfield from 7 April to 27 Nov. 1760 in the campaign for the total reduction of Canada (*ibid.*, vol. 98, p. 141 E and 307). He was "of Stow" in 1775 when he served in the American Revolution.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 3 May 1737; d. 5 May 1839, "aged 2 years, 1 day."

iv. EBENEZER, d. unm. before 10 July 1770, when his father rendered his account as guardian (signed bond as his guardian 29 March 1756). Soldier in the French and Indian War, 1758.

Children by second wife:

v. EPHRAIM, b. in Stow 25 June 1750; d. in Palmer 8 Feb. 1798; m. there, 31 May 1789, MARY HILL, d. 16 Aug. 1845.

vi. Mary, b. in Palmer 18 April 1761; d. 29 Sept. 1830; m. (intention 30 May 1787) Micah Gates, b. in Stow 7 Aug. 1764, d. in Palmer 15 Dec. 1855, son of her half-brother, Micah Gates. He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

50. Dea. Samuel[4] Gates (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 27 Sept. 1711, died there 23 April 1788 (gravestone).

He married about 1741 Margaret ———— (perhaps Margaret Gates, born in Stow 23 March 1720/1, daughter of Daniel and Anna Gates), died there 2 March 1792, aged 71 years.

In his will, made the day before his death, he mentioned his wife Margaret; daughters Dorcas Jewett and Olive Wetherbee; and sons Samuel, Levi and Josiah.

Children, born in Stow:

i. Thomas,[5] b. 24 May 1742; d. 20 Oct. 1753.
ii. Olive, b. 25 Aug. 1744; d. 14 Oct. 1753.
iii. Dorcas, b. 17 June 1747; d. in Rindge, N. H., 7 Sept. 1829; m. 31 Oct. 1765 Edward Jewett of Bolton, Mass., d. in Rindge 12 Jan. 1825.
iv. Samuel, b. 23 May 1750; d. 4 Oct. 1753.
v. Lois, b. 26 May 1752; d. 4 Oct. 1753.
vi. Olive, b. 29 Sept. 1754; m. (intention 17 Oct. 1772) Ephraim Wetherbee.
vii. (Dea.) Samuel (twin), b. 29 Aug. 1756; d. in Stow 11 Nov. 1834; m. 14 Feb. 1779 Mary Rand, d. there 21 Jan. 1840, aged 87 years. He was a soldier in the American Revolution (D.A.R. Lineage Book, vol. 16, p. 13).
viii. Levi (twin), b. 29 Aug. 1756; m. 7 Oct. 1779 Betsey Brooks.
ix. Josiah, b. 9 March 1760; living 22 April 1788, when his father made his will.

51. John[4] Gates (*John*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Stow, Mass., 15 Oct. 1713 ("old style"), died there 24 May 1790 (gravestone). In the latter part of his life he kept a diary in which he called 26 Oct. his birthday. This date was "new style."

He married about 1736 Mary Whitney, born 24 Nov. 1715. She was mentioned in his will, dated 3 May 1790 and proved 15 Sept. 1790.

Children, born in Stow:

i. Hannah,[5] b. 6 Sept. 1737; d. 19 Nov. 1814.
ii. Josiah, b. 24 March 1739; d. 30 March 1757.
iii. Dorothy, b. 11 Dec. 1740; d. in August 1813.
iv. Damaris, b. 9 Jan. 1745/6; unm. in 1790, when her father made his will.
v. John, b. 12 Sept. 1748; d. in Stow 25 Nov. 1814; m. there, 19 Feb. 1778 or 1779, Catherine Wetherbee, d. 13 June 1834.
vi. Caleb, b. 14 July 1751; d. in Acton, now Townshend, Vt., 14 Aug. 1827; m. in Bolton, Mass., 10 March 1776, Mindwell Oakes, b. 23 March 1746, d. 22 Nov. 1826.
vii. Mary, b. 25 April 1753; m. 19 Jan. 1780 Thomas Wetherbee, Jr.
viii. Thomas, b. 5 June 1755; d. 14 Feb. 1833; m. 4 June 1778 Lydia Hale, b. 6 Jan. 1760, d. 17 June 1817.

52. Joseph[4] Gates (*Joseph,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Preston, Conn., 19 Nov. 1716, baptized 3 Jan. 1716/17.

He married 23 Jan. 1739/40 Bridget Williams of Plainfield, Conn., born there 25 March 1719.

Children, born in Preston:

i. Hannah,[5] b. 2 July 1741, bapt. in First Church 26 Nov. 1741.
ii. Bridget, b. 23 Jan. 1742/3, bapt. 20 March 1742/3.
iii. Damaris, b. 12 Aug. 1744, bapt. 15 Aug. 1744.

53. Capt. Daniel[4] Gates (*Joseph,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), baptized in Preston, Conn., 24 Jan. 1722/3, died there in August 1775. His nuncupative will was made 26 Aug. 1775. The witnesses testified four days later.

He appears to have been the Daniel Gates whose wife died in the fall of 1752 (*The Mayflower Descendant*, vol. 1, p. 37). If so, he married again and left a widow, who was mentioned, but not named, in his probate. In addition to his wife his heirs were his son Daniel and daughters Dorothy and Damaris. The daughters were to receive £80 each when nineteen years of age. The estate was valued at £841. 8. 10½.

Children, probably born in Preston:

i. Daniel.[5] It is believed that he m. 2 April 1767 Zipporah Leonard, b. in Preston 16 March 1746, and removed to Canandaigua, N. Y., where he was living in 1790. His family consisted of himself and one son.
ii. Dorothy, under 19 in 1775.
iii. Damaris, under 19 in 1775.

54. Capt. Josiah[4] Gates (*Josiah,*[3] *Thomas,*[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Colchester, Conn., 15 Jan. 1722/3, died in Ontario County, N. Y., 22 Sept. 1807. His gravestone is in a cemetery near the village of North Bloomfield, town of West Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y.

He married first, 19 April 1753, Lydia Marvin, born in Lyme, Conn., died 10 June 1775 (according to Colchester vital records; gravestone in the Rathbone Graveyard, Salem, Conn., states that she died 9 June 1775 (The Register, vol. 80, p. 187)); and secondly, in Lyme, Conn., 26 Nov. 1777, Judith (Peck) Sears, widow of John Sears (Bailey's *Early Connecticut Marriages*, vol. 3, p. 140).

He served as second lieutenant in Capt. Noah Grant's Company from 26 March to 1 Dec. 1756 in the French and Indian War.

Children by first wife, born in Colchester:

i. Lydia,[5] b. 29 Dec. 1753; m. Benjamin Smith.
ii. Josiah, b. 18 Dec. 1754. Soldier in the American Revolution.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 17 Jan. 1756; m. in Montville, Conn., 24 Nov. 1774, Ebenezer Rogers. Resided in Montville and Salem.

iv. MARVIN, b. 1 Oct. 1757; d. 12 May 1836; m. 16 Jan. 1798 RACHEL COE of Granville, Mass., b. 1 March 1768, d. 5 Feb. 1840 (Coe genealogy, p. 176) or 1 Feb. 1840 (gravestone). Their gravestones are in a cemetery near the village of North Bloomfield. He was a soldier in the American Revolution and a pensioner 2 May 1833.
v. GRACE, b. 25 Jan. 1759; m. 5 March 1788 DAN GILLETT of Lyme.
vi. HANNAH, b. 7 Feb. 1761; d. 5 Sept. 1843; buried in the cemetery in West Bloomfield, N. Y.
vii. REYNOLD, b. 22 Oct. 1762; d. in Canaan, N. H., 26 Dec. 1836; m. (1), 10 Nov. 1785, LYDIA CLARK, d. 16 Nov. 1795; m. (2), 9 April 1800, CHARLOTTE BASFORD of Essex, Vt.
viii. PHEBE, b. 28 Jan. 1765; d. 1 April 1839; m. COL. ALPHEUS TREADWAY, b. 14 Aug. 1750; d. in Salem, Conn., 15 March 1835.
ix. DANIEL, b. 28 Feb. 1767; d. 26 Feb. 1836; m. DIMMIS ——, d. 30 March 1839, aged 71 years (gravestones in West Bloomfield cemetery).
x. ABNER, b. 4 Aug. 1769.
xi. EVE, b. 28 July 1771.
xii. ESTHER, b. 26 March 1773.

55. DEA. THOMAS[4] GATES (*Josiah*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Colchester, Conn., 3 July 1724, died there 12 May 1793.

He married 29 Dec. 1748 RUTH RANDALL, died 13 June 1813, in 82d year. Their gravestones are in the Rathbone graveyard in Salem, Conn. (THE REGISTER, vol. 80, p. 188).

His will, dated 20 April 1793 and proved 10 June 1793, mentions wife Ruth; sons Laban and Abel; daughters Anna Rathbun, Ruth Randall, Lodema Clark and Philura Carty (? Cartry) (name is spelled both ways in the probate records). The widow's thirds were distributed 30 April 1796 to her children, doubtless with her consent.

Children, born in Colchester:

i. (DR.) LABAN,[5] b. 23 July 1753; d. in Hanover, N. H., 27 April 1836, to which place he removed in 1774; m. (1), HULDAH ORMSBEE, from whom he sought a divorce in 1801, d. 20 Oct. 1833 (the date of their divorce has not been secured); m. (2), in Packersfield (now Nelson), N. H., 7 April 1813, ANNA BIGELOW, d. in Keene, N. H., 4 or 5 March 1829, aged 59 years; m. (3), in Keene, 30 Dec. 1829, LUCY (HILL) (SMITH) MACK, b. in Gardner, Mass., 7 Feb. 1793, d. in Sullivan, N. H., 7 May 1869, widow of Berzeleel Mack and previously widow of David Smith (see *History of Hanover* for additional information).
ii. ANNA, b. 6 May 1755; d. 26 June 1813; m. ABEL RATHBONE, d. 27 May 1804. Their gravestones are in the Rathbone graveyard in Salem, Conn. Family name appears as Rathbun in the inscriptions (THE REGISTER, vol. 80, p. 188).
iii. RUTH, b. 12 March 1759; m. ——— RANDALL.
iv. LODEMA, b. 18 Nov. 1766; m. ——— CLARK.
v. (CAPT.) ABEL, b. 6 Oct. 1768; d. 11 Dec. 1850; m. (1), in September 1788, RHODA GARDNER of Bozrah, Conn., d. 29 Aug. 1821, aged 56 years; m. (2), in Bozrah, 6 Jan. 1825, EUNICE HUNTLEY, d. 21 April 1832, aged 53 years. The gravestones of Capt. Abel and his wives are in the Rathbone graveyard in Salem, Conn. (THE REGISTER, vol. 80, p. 187).
vi. PHILURA, b. 4 Sept. 1770; m. ——— (? Carty, Cartry, Carley) (perhaps this name should be McCarter or McCarty).

56. SAMUEL[4] GATES (*Josiah*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Colchester, Conn., 26 Dec. 1730, died before 5 March 1810, when the administrator of his estate signed his bond.

He married in Colchester, 5 Jan. 1757, ELIZABETH WATERMAN.

Samuel's estate was in the New Salem Society of Colchester. Distribution was made, 25 May 1811, to Samuel Gates, Arnold Gates, Freeman Gates, Ambrose Gates, Martha, wife of Nathaniel Otis, Belinda Tennant, wife of Owen Tennant.

Children, probably all born in Colchester:

i. SAMUEL,[5] b. 18 Nov. 1757; living in 1811 when his father's estate was settled; m. in Preston, Conn., 8 Feb. 1781, SARAH BENJAMIN (in the marriage record his name incorrectly appears as Lemuel). He was residing in Canaan, N. H., at the time of his marriage.

ii. ZEBULON WATERMAN, b. 27 Dec. 1759; m. in Hebron, Conn., 3 Jan. 1782, ALICE ISHAM, b. in Colchester 27 March 1761. In 1790 he was a resident of Lebanon, Conn. (U. S. Census). His children were recorded in Hebron. He afterward lived in Canaan, N. H. On 21 Sept. 1839, his widow Alice of Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y., applied for a pension, claiming that her husband, who d. 8 April 1827, was a soldier in the American Revolution. Her application was not accepted,owing to the fact his name was not found in any official list of soldiers. According to the widow's statement she was married 3 Jan. 1781.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. 7 Sept. 1761; not mentioned in 1811 when her father's estate was settled.

iv. MARTHA, b. 19 June 1763; d. in Perry, N. Y., 19 Dec. 1828; m. NATHANIEL OTIS, b. 25 Feb. 1765.

v. FREEMAN, b. 13 Oct. 1765; d. in Trumbull County, Ohio, 6 March 1845, buried in the East Farmington cemetery, Farmington Township; m. (1), in 1793, ELIZABETH HYDE, d. in 1813; m. (2), SARAH ———, who was 39 in 1820. On 4 March 1836 he was living in Mesopotamia, Trumbull Co., Ohio. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. His first application for a pension was dated in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y., 30 April 1818. He was of Stafford, Genesee Co., N. Y., 6 Sept. 1820, when he made his second application. He described himself as a carpenter.

vi. ARNOLD, living in 1811.

vii. BELINDA, m. Owen TENNANT.

viii. AMBROSE.

57. THOMAS[4] GATES (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 16 Aug. 1720, baptized 9 Oct. 1720, died 24 Dec. 1797 (gravestone, found by Mrs. John I. McGuigan of Philadelphia, Pa.) This gravestone is in a cemetery on the road from Westerly, R. I., to Norwich, Conn., and was erected by Polly Gates, probably a daughter of Frederick Gates.

According to descendants the wife of Thomas Gates was ELIZABETH MITCHELL, probably a sister of Eunice Mitchell, who married in Groton, Conn., 24 Nov. 1740, Samuel Whipple, Jr. Elizabeth Mitchell of Groton, a minor upward of 14 years, chose Robert and Martha Geer as her guardians, 2 March 1740/1. She was probably a daughter of Joseph and

Elizabeth (Lamb) Mitchell (see Mrs. Josephine C. Frost's *Blakeney-Sabin Genealogy*, p. 206).

His will, dated 20 Nov. 1797, was proved 3 Jan. 1798. He mentioned his "faithful and beloved wife Elizabeth Gates," who was to receive certain property as her dower. To his son Cyrus Gates he gave the farm which he had purchased of his brother Joshua Gates. He willed to sons Ebenezer and Frederic Gates and grandson Asahel Gates; to daughters Sarah Bennett, Susanna Graves, Eunice Whipple, Elizabeth Chapman, Hephzibah Whipple and Ruth Gates and to heirs of his daughter Lydia Whipple. The inventory, 4 Jan. 1798, including real estate, amounted to $6,179.21.

Children, probably all born in Preston:

i. Cyrus,[5] b. about 1753; d. 2 March 1836, aged 83; m. 25 Jan. 1776 Ruth Rockwell, d. 6 April 1839, aged 82.
ii. (Lieut.) Ebenezer, m. Chloe ———. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. In 1794 he resided in Tolland, Conn.
iii. Sarah. According to her father's will her name was Bennett in 1797. Is Bennett an error for Blount or Blunt? One Sarah Gates m. 19 Nov. 1778 Asher Blount of Norwich, Conn., bapt. in Preston 20 May 1759. In 1790 they were living in Middletown, Vt.; afterward removed to New York State. In Vermont records the family name is spelled Blunt.
iv. Susannah, m. ——— Graves.
v. Eunice, m. Luther Whipple.
vi. Lydia, d. in Bethlehem, N. H., 17 March 1795; m. in November 1778 Thomas Whipple, b. in Connecticut 16 March 1752, d. in Raisin, Lenawee Co., Mich., in 1833.
vii. Elizabeth, m. ——— Chapman.
viii. Hephzibah, b. 24 Dec. 1765; d. 3 Nov. 1822; m. 7 March 1788 Samuel Whipple, b. in Groton, Conn., 28 Nov. 1766, d. 23 March 1843.
ix. Frederick, b. 23 Jan. 1769; d. intestate in Preston 13 June 1844; m. 13 Aug. 1789 Wealthy Pollard, d. 30 May 1838, aged 69.
x. Ruth, unm. in 1797 when her father made his will.

58. Ens. Simon[4] Gates (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Preston, Conn., 15 Sept. 1724.

The name of his wife has not been found.

He removed to West Greenwich, R. I., probably in 1760. In 1762 he was appointed ensign of the Third Military Company of the town. From the Rhode Island census of 1774 it appears that he was still in West Greenwich. His family consisted of one son over 16; five sons under 16; one female over 16 (probably his wife); and one daughter under 16.

Children, order of births uncertain:

i. Mary,[5] m. in West Greenwich, 7 Feb. 1771, Job Wilcox.
ii. (Capt.) Asa, b. in Preston 1 Jan. 1756 (pension record); d. 10 Jan. 1841; m. Sarah ———, d. in Newport, R. I., probably in August 1826 (her death was mentioned in the *Providence Journal* of 28 Aug. 1826). He was a soldier in the American Revolution. From his pension records it appears that his father moved to West Greenwich when he was four years old. His residence, 14 Sept. 1832,

when he applied for a pension was Newport. He enlisted in Preston; became ensign in June 1779 by action of the Rhode Island General Assembly; he served two years. In 1790 he was residing in North Kingston, R. I. (U. S. Census).

iii. SIMON, m. (1), in West Greenwich, 24 Nov. 1779, RUTH RATHBONE; m. (2), 27 July 1783, Mary Phillips. Residing in West Greenwich in 1790 (U. S. Census).

iv. CALEB, m. in West Greenwich, 27 July 1783, MERCY PHILLIPS. He was a soldier in the American Revolution. Residing in Exeter, R. I., in 1790 (U. S. Census); removed to Voluntown, Conn.

v. ISRAEL, m. 21 June 1787 EUNICE GATES of Preston. Resided in West Greenwich.

vi. ELIJAH, m. ANNA ———. Settled in Voluntown, Conn.

vii. EPHRAIM, m. in Voluntown, Conn., 25 April 1793, ELIZABETH DOUGLAS.

viii. ELIZABETH, m. ——— ALLEN (see Douglas genealogy, p. 458).

59. JOSHUA[4] GATES (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 3 Nov. 1728, died in 1798 (according to the D.A.R. Lineage Book, vol. 72, p. 247; vol. 86, p. 277).

He married 15 or 22 May 1755 ANNA BRANCH, born in Preston 17 Feb. 1733/4. There are conflicting statements about the date of her death. One statement is that she died in 1825; another that she died in 1827.

He was a soldier in the American Revolution.

Children, born in Preston:

i. ANNA,[5] b. 28 Feb. 1756.

ii. LYDIA, b. 3 Nov. 1757.

iii. HULDAH, b. 28 Aug. 1759.

iv. LUCY, b. 13 July 1761.

v. ESTHER, b. 6 Oct. 1763; m. 7 Dec. 1780 JEREMIAH ROSS of Newport, R. I.

vi. EZRA, b. 16 Jan. 1766.

vii. JOHN, b. 28 May 1768.

viii. JOSHUA, b. 4 Sept. 1770; d. in 1829; m. in 1794 SUSANNA HOARD, b. in 1776, d. in 1847.

ix. (CAPT.) SETH, b. 7 March 1775; d. 9 Nov. 1847 (*History of Warsaw, N. Y.*, p. 271) or 10 Nov. 1847 (Merrill genealogy, p. 326); m. 1 Jan. 1800 ABIGAIL MERRILL, b. 19 Dec. 1777, d. 28 March 1851. He lived in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and in Sheldon, Wyoming Co., N. Y., before he settled in Warsaw. He was a deacon of the Baptist Church in Sheldon, and was captain of a company in the War of 1812.

60. JESSE[4] GATES (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Preston, Conn., 3 Dec. 1731.

He married 22 Sept. 1774 PHEBE BIBBENS of Windham, Conn.

Child (perhaps others):

i. SUSANNAH,[5] b. in Preston 13 Jan. 1775.

61. CAPT. CALEB[4] GATES (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]), born in Preston, Conn., 22 Aug. 1735, died 22 April 1816.

He married 15 Nov. 1761 ELIZABETH BRANCH, died 16 Feb.

1816. According to the *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, vol. 59, p. 147, Caleb and his wife were buried in Charlton, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

They removed to Coventry, R. I., where he was mentioned in 1762 as captain of a military company. It is believed that he lived in Southampton, Long Island, N. Y., in 1790 when the census was taken.

Child (information about her brothers and sisters has not been secured):

i. EUNICE,[5] b. in 1781; d. 3 Jan. 1844; m. in 1800 JOHANNES CONDE of Glenville, N. Y., b. in September 1770, d. 17 July 1862.

62. NATHAN[4] GATES (*Caleb*,[3] *Thomas*,[2] *Stephen*[1]) was born in Preston, Conn., 5 March 1737/8.

Probably the Nathan Gates of East Haddam, Conn., who married there, 11 Oct. 1764, ABIGAIL SEXTON or SAXTON of Colchester, Conn., presumably Abigail, born in Colchester 5 Oct. 1745, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Bates) Sexton or Saxton. He was "of Preston" 13 Dec. 1780 when he married secondly, MARTHA MARTIN also of Preston.

No children of Nathan and his wife Abigail are mentioned in Connecticut birth records.

Child by second wife:

i. RUFUS,[5] b. in Preston 5 July 1782. Perhaps others.

UNIDENTIFIED INDIVIDUALS

Stow, Mass.

Gates, Elizabeth and William Powers of Marlborough, int. 5 Apr. 1764.
Gates, Mary and Solomon Harthon of Marlborough, int. 13 Oct. 1761.
Gates, Mary and Silas Corey, int. 14 Jan. 1769.

Worcester, Mass.

Gates, Patience and John Moore, 16 July 1768.

Sharon, Conn.

Gates, Elizabeth and David Lamb, 7 Dec. 1755.
Gates, Hannah and William Vallame or Vallance, both of Oblong, 8 Dec. 1760.
Gates, Jared and Sarah Pike, 17 Sept. 1772.*
Gates, Lovinia, of Sharon, and Elisha Collins, of Lee, 20 March 1785.*
Gates, Lucretia and William Bradley, 12 Dec. 1764.*

GATES:—In THE REGISTER, vol. 121, p. 257, Oct. 1967, the record of the family ** of Samuel[4] Gates (#56) is incomplete. As a great-great-grandson of the 5th child, Freeman[5], I know from family records that there were twelve children, not eight as given, in Samuel's family. The remaining four were Hiram, Dimis, Jerusha, and Nancy. Dimis married her first cousin, Daniel[5] Gates, the 9th child of Capt. Josiah (*ibid.*, p. 256); apparently she was not mentioned in the distribution of her father's estate. Mr. Torrey probably took his data from Donald Lines Jacobus' *The Waterman Family* (1939), vol. 1, p. 309, where the probate court record is cited.

Chicago, Illinois HAROLD EMERY GATES.

*Married by Roswell Hopkins, Justice of the Peace, Amenia, N. Y.

**Page 722, this volume.

(?), Abiah 315
(?), Alfred 570
(?), Allumps 605
(?), Anne (Queen) 339, 536, 554, 588, 593
(?), Cecas 42
(?), Charles 549, 550
(?), Charles (King) (I) 543, 550
(?), Charles (King) (II) 530, 542, 544
(?), Cupoquassen 582
(?), Ecgberht (King) 135
(?), Edward (King) 562
(?), Edward (King) (II) 588
(?), Eliz. Dwight 627
(?), Elizabeth 291
(?), Elizabeth (Queen) 14, 588
(?), Evelyn 82
(?), Geo. (King) (III) 22
(?), Glocester 572
(?), Henry (King) (I) 517
(?), Henry (King) (II) 424
(?), Hester 82
(?), James (King) (II) 535, 606
(?), Jane 650
(?), Jessa 82
(?), Lorain 580
(?), Mall 180
(?), Mary Edwards 339
(?), Mehitabel 82
(?), Owaneco 604, 605, 614
(?), Paulina 59
(?), Philip (King) 136, 138, 234, 289, 330, 337, 384, 390, 425, 537, 541, 546, 604, 631, 680
(?), Phillip (King) 232
(?), Quam 42
(?), Richard 546
(?), Samuel 339
(?), Saul (King) 372
(?), Totonimo 658
(?), Uncas 604
(?), Vivian 234
(?), William 562, 570, 611
(?), William (King) (II) 517
(?), Zina 82
A'Court, Henry 177, 179
Abbe, Lydia 487
  Roxalana 19
Abbey, Edmund 671
Abbot, Daniel 99
Abbot (cont.)
  Hannah 99
Abbott, (?) 60, 511, 521
  George 664
  Henry 455
  Lucy A. 460
  Mary (Mrs.) 511
  Peter 576
  Stephen 646
Abel, Ann (Mrs.) 585
  Edgar 56
  Fanny 56
  Henry 56
  Henry Borden 56
  Theophilus 585
  Walter 56
Abell, Lucy 58, 303, 305
Abernatha, Mary 168
Abernetha, Abigail 474
Abernethy, (?) 219
  (?) (Bishop) 181
  Samuel 218
Accerly, Robert 115
Ackles, (?) 453
Ackley, Elijah 171
  James 662, 663
  Lorenzo 294
  Naomi 663
  Nathaniel 663
  Ruth 663
  Samuel 663
  Sarah 663
Ackly, Abigal (Mrs.) 170
  Elijah 170
Acourt, (?) 180
  Henry 179
Adams, (?) 1, 2, 6
  (?) (Gen.) 3
  (?) (Prs.) 3
  Aaron 3
  Abby H. 50
  Abel 2
  Abial 185
  Abiel 184
  Abigail 1, 3, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10
  Abigail (Mrs.) 7
  Abraham 2, 3, 4
  Addie Jane 54
  Alice 184, 470
  Alonzo Whitney (Gen.) 3
  Amanda 3
  Ann 2, 3, 6
  Arthur 5, 10
  Arunah 1
  Asel 2
  Azubah 2, 3, 4
  Azubah (Mrs.) 3
  Barbara (Mrs.) 6, 8
  Barber (Mrs.) 6, 8
  Benjamin 2, 3
  Bevina 10
  Daniel 2, 9, 555
Adams (cont.)
  David 1, 9
  Deborah 3
  Dosha 3
  Ebenezer 1
  Edmond 10
  Edward 1
  Eleanor 3, 7
  Eli 3
  Elijah 9, 10
  Elizabeth 2, 3, 8, 184, 481, 675
  Ephraim 2
  Esther (Mrs.) 8
  Experience 1
  Feaby 8
  Frances (Mrs.) 2
  George 2
  George E. 51
  Hannah 1, 6, 7, 9
  Hannah (Mrs.) 555
  Harriet (Mrs.) 444
  Henry 1, 3, 50
  Henry (Jr.) 1
  Hester 6
  Hezekiah 1, 3
  Huldah 4
  Huldah (Mrs.) 3
  Israel 3
  J. Q. 1
  James 2
  Jane 9
  Jeremiah 6, 7, 8, 9, 10
  Jeremy 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10
  Jesse 9
  Joanna 254
  John 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 339
  Jonas 8
  Jonathan 6, 8, 9, 10
  Joseph 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 9
  Joshua 9
  Katharine 1
  Laura 252
  Lemuel (Cpt.) 3, 4
  Lucinda 3
  Lydia 2
  Lydia (Mrs.) 1
  Margaret 8, 10
  Mary 1, 2, 8, 9, 19
  Mary (Mrs.) 1, 2, 9, 10
  Milley 10
  Molly 3
  Nathan 3
  Nelson D. 2, 3
  Nina 8
  Parker (Rev.) 326
  Patience 1, 8
  Peter 1
  Philena 3, 4
  Phineas 2
  Rachel 1

Adams (cont.)
Rebecca 6, 8, 9, 659
Reuben 3
Ruth 1
Samuel 1, 2, 6
Samuel (Jr.) 1
Sarah 1, 6, 8, 9, 10, 20, 50, 453
Sarah (Mrs.) 3, 634
Seymour 3
Solomon 1
Stephen 3
Susanna 72, 73
Sylvanus 8
Thankful 2, 712
Theodore Parker 507
Thomas 1, 9, 10, 19, 20, 634
Titus 369
William 8, 10
William (Rev.) 184, 185, 470
Zuba 3, 4
Addams, John 10
Addis, Samuel 106
Aderton, Samuel (Cpt.) 42
Adgate, Elizabeth 268, 272
Thomas 110, 264, 272
Thomas (Deacon) 266, 268
William 272
Adkins, Mary 633
Rhoda 636
Susannah 516
Towner 633
Admonde, James 333, 363, 364
Adoms, Jeremiah 10
Adriance, N. A. (Mrs.) 361
Agnew, Sarah Ann 65
Aighma, Albert 59
Ainslee, John Larry 209
Akerly, Robert 115
Alberta, Olive 446
Sheldon 446
Truman 446
Alcock, Deborah (Mrs.) 165
John (Cpt.) 314
Mary (Mrs.) 314
Alcott, Amos Bronson 171, 314
Jesse 167
John 166, 167, 170
John (Cpt.) 314
Lydia 170
Alcox, Jesse 167
John 167
Mary (Mrs.) 314
Alden, (?) 11
Abigail 12, 13
Anna 13
Anne 12
Anne 12, 13
Annie 13
Barnabas 12
C. L. (Mrs.) 197
Daniel 12
David 149, 203
Ebenezer 11, 12, 13
Electa 13
Elijah 13
Elizabeth 199, 202
Elsie Ann 489
Hannah 12, 13
Alden (cont.)
Henry 12, 13
Huldah 20
John 11, 12, 13, 149, 187, 199, 200, 203
Joseph 11, 12, 14, 203
Lemuel 14
Lucy 23
Mary 13
Noah 12
Noah (Rev.) 23
Philinda 13
Priscilla 149
Priscilla (Mrs.) 187
Sarah 203
Solomon E. 489
Alderman, (?) 288, 289
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 290
John 291
Joseph 291
Mary 291
Mary (Mrs.) 290
Sarah 291
Thomas 289, 291
William 289, 290, 291
William Parker 291
Aldrich, Asa (Cpt.) 673
Georgia Mai 463
John (Jr.) 673
Roger 673
Alexander, (?) (Mrs.) 276
David 479
John 276
Joseph 276
Nancy 276
Allcox, Samuel 433
Allen, (?) 19, 21, 261, 373, 374, 536, 538, 546, 547, 668, 724
(?) (Prs.) 537
(Oba)diah 20
Abel 18, 21, 251
Abigail 17, 24, 236
Abner 237
Ace A. 456
Adrian 185
Adriana 185
Agnes 275, 276
Alfred 251
Alfred Hubert 251
Alvin 21
Amzi 18
Ann (Mrs.) 15
Anna 22
Anna Sophia 24
Annar 128, 131
Annette 185
Anson 19
Asher 22
Azariah 16, 17, 19
Azeneth 22
Beemie A. 249
Benjamin 22
Betsey 20
Bozoon 287
Charles Fabyan 25
Charlotte F. 185
Chauncy 17
Chester 20, 23, 24, 25
Chester Willard 25
Chloe 19, 256
Clara 185
Clarissa 20, 185
Daniel 22
David 18, 20, 21, 22
David (Dr.) 23
David C. 251
Allen (cont.)
Dorcas 17, 18
Dorinda 673
Ebenezer 16, 17, 19, 20, 23
Edward 236
Elam 20, 23
Eleazur 240
Electra 21
Elihu 22
Elijah 17, 20
Elijah Pease 21
Elisha L. 185
Elizabeth 16, 18, 23, 45, 185, 235
Ella Anna 25
Esther 19
Ethan (Gen.) 16
Eunice 17, 22, 24
Francis A. 443, 455
Francis Alcott 261
Francis Olcott 336, 372
Gaius 20
Gates 20
George 19, 20
George C. 251
George W. 185
Gideon 131
Hannah 16, 17, 18, 19, 22, 24
Harriet 55
Henry 22
Hezekiah 18, 23, 24
Hiram 443, 456
Huldah 19, 21
Isaac 24
Isaiah 19
Israel 16, 17, 20
Jabez 23
Jabez S. 18
Jabez Samuel 23
James B. 249
James Osborn 20
Jemima 17, 19, 21, 691
Joel 24, 251
John 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 235, 236
John Wheelock (Rev.) 185
Jonathan 17, 20, 22, 185
Joseph 15, 16, 17, 18, 22, 23, 25
Joseph (Sergeant) 22
Joshua 23
Josiah 20
Lemuel 153
Levi 20
Lois 22
Love 18, 185
Lucretia 237
Lucy 21, 238
Luke 23
Luther 19
Lydia 20
Lydia Phelps 20
Mabel 23
Margaret Nye 464
Maria Theresa 21
Martha 17, 20, 23
Mary 16, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 348, 716
Mary Addie 25
Mary Elizabeth 25
Mary Jane 24
Mary Terry 24

Allen (cont.)
Mehitable 24
Michael 20
Miriam 21, 23
Moses 17, 19, 23, 566
Nathaniel 23
Nehemiah 16
Noah 18, 22
Noah (Cpt.) 22
Obadiah 16
Orlando 24
Orpha 21
Orrin 21
Orrin Peer 390
Pardon 237
Patience 16
Peletiah 18
Peter 22, 24
Phineas 21
Ralph Willard 24, 25
Ralph Willard (Rev.) 24
Rebecca 16, 17
Rebecca Bartlett 20
Rubie 19, 566
Ruth 18, 647
Ruth Collins 464
Sabra 19, 20, 23
Salanea 21
Sally 20
Samuel 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25
Samuel (Jr.) 19
Samuel Ellsworth (Dr.) 464
Samuel L. (Cpt.) 185
Sarah 18, 21, 23
Sarah Binney 24
Selden 20
Silas (Dr.) 153
Solomon 17, 21, 23
Solomon (Cpt.) 21
Solomon Metcalf 185
Submit 17
Tabithy 18
Thomas 185
Thomas (Rev.) 15, 185
Thomas Jones 24
Tilly 237
Timothy 22
Willard S. 14
Willard Spencer 24, 25
William 24, 185
William (Rev.) 15, 184
Zachariah 18, 21
Allerton, Isaac 509
Mary 509, 514
Allin, (?) (Cpt.) 656
Elizabeth 212
Hannah 212
John 212, 655
Lydia 212
Martha 212
Mary 212
Rachel 169
Samuel 212
Sarah 212
Alling, Abigal (Mrs.) 165
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 165
Isaac 461
James 165
John 231
Lydia 431
Sally (Mrs.) 461
Alling (cont.)
Samuel 319
Sarah 461
Stephen 165
Allis, Hannah 240
John 577
Lydia 470
Mary 235
Nathaniel 173
Samuel 235
Sarah 577
Thomas 174, 576
Allumps, (?) 605
Allyn, (?) 606, 607
Charles Yonge 58
Gideon 172
James 156
John 544, 545, 556, 557, 605, 660
John (Col.) 292
Martha 156
Matthew (Col.) 14
Mehitabel 268
Mehitable 172
Sybil Blanding 58
Thomas 14, 145
Thomas (Deacon) 16
Alpin, (?) 135
Alvord, Jane 625
Joan 625
Ambler, Deborah 519
Hannah 519
Ames, (?) 29
Ann (Mrs.) 32
Daniel 28
David 27, 28
Deborah 34
Deborah (Mrs.) 32
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 28, 29
Fisher 27
Fisher H. 26
John 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33
John (III) 32
John (Jr.) 28, 31, 32, 33, 34
John (Sr.) 31
John Checkley 279
Joseph 28
Julia R. 247
Nathaniel 26, 27
Richard 26, 27, 34
Robert 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 33, 34
Samuel 28, 29, 30
Sarah (Mrs.) 29, 32, 33
Thomas 27, 28
William 27, 247
Wilmot Spofford 27, 33
Amherst, Jeffrey (Gen.) 716
Amos, James 473
Anderson, (?) 313
Charles 463
David 251
Edward 251
Henry 251
Jeanette 251
Joel 251
Rex 209
William 251
Andre, John (Maj.) 397
Andress, Jeremiah 44
Andrews, (?) 471
Abigail 584
Alice 7
Andrews (cont.)
Amos 48
Benjamin 38
Charles 48
David 39
Dennison 584
Dinah 666
Eber 583, 584
Edward 7
Elisha Benjamin (Rev.) 25
Eliza 48
Eliza (Widow) 659
Elizabeth 35, 37, 38
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 35
Esther 166
Eunice (Mrs.) 583
Francis 38
George 48
Gideon 166
Gustavus Davis 48
Henry 48
Henry Franklin 35
Jeremiah 38
John 35, 36, 37, 38, 48, 57
John (Jr.) 35, 37, 38
John (Lt.) 35, 36, 37, 38
John (Sr.) 35, 38
Joseph 37
Judah 37
Judith 39
Judith (Mrs.) 38
Maria 48
Mary 39, 584
Patience Mary 302
Rhoda 441
Richard 39
Robert (Cpt.) 35, 36
Sabra 138
Samuel 35, 138
Sarah 699
Sarah (Mrs.) 583
Solomon 673
Thomas 37
Titus 583, 584
Warren 48
William 37, 53
Andries, Samuel (Sr.) 289
Andris, Temperance (Mrs.) 46
Andros, (?) 546
Abby 50
Abel 45, 57, 60
Abel (Col.) 50
Abel Averill 58
Abigail 51
Ann 57
Ann Elizabeth 51
Anna 45, 50
Benedict 51
Benjamin 44, 50, 51, 57, 58, 60
Betsey 50
Charles Benjamin 60
Clara 51
Clarissa 52
Daniel Kendrick 52
Edmond (Sir) 365
Edmund (Sir) 36, 535, 536, 539, 540, 541, 605, 606, 607
Elizabeth Yonge 58
Eugenia Estelle 58
Frank Averill 60
Frederick 45, 52, 58

Andros (cont.)
George William 60
Georgianna 58
Henry Sanford 60
Isabel Wall 58
Isabelle 58
James Sanford 58, 60
John 38, 44, 50, 51, 57, 58, 60
John Sr.) 38
Josephine 51
Leander 52
Lillias Mary 58
Louis Milton 58
Lydia 50, 51
Margaret 51
Mary 50, 51
Milton 51, 52
Nancy 50
Priscilla Dean 52
Richard Henry 58
Richard Salter Storrs 52, 58
Sarah 52
Sarah Adelaide 51
Sophia Morton 58
Sophia Sanford 52
Susan 52
Thomas 42, 45, 51, 58
Thomas (Rev.) 51
Vivia Storrs 58
William 50, 51, 60
William Noyes 58, 60
Andross, Abner Bancroft 57, 59
Abner Berton 60
Albert 57
Alice 55
Allen 55
Augusta Olivia 57
Augustus 50, 56
Benjamin 38, 50, 55, 56, 57, 59, 60
Bessie Louise 59
Calvin Carmichael 56
Catherine 56
Cecilia 55
Chester 50, 55
Cornelius 55
Doderidge 55
Edmon 84
Elizabeth 56
Ellen Jane 56
Emily 56
Eugene 55
Frederick 38, 45, 50, 55, 56, 57, 59, 60
Henry D. 56
James Berton 59
James Moore 60
Jane Elizabeth 56
Janette 56
John 38, 50, 55, 56, 57, 59, 60
John Felch 50, 56
Julia Ann 57
Julia Harriet 60
Kate Webster 60
Levi 57
Lucy 57
Lydia Maria 56
Martha Almira 57
Mary Clarendon 56
Mary Lena 60
Michael Shepard 56
Sarah A. 56
Sarah Adda 56
Andross (cont.)
Sarah Bryant 57
Susan 56
Wallace Bancroft 59
Walter Augustus 56
William 55
William Augustus 56
William Felch 50, 57, 59, 60
William Francis 59
William Wiltshire 57, 60
Androuse, Elizabeth 37
Jno. 37
John 38
John (Sr.) 37
Joseph 37
Thomas 37
William 37
Andrus, (?) 38, 42, 496
Abel 45
Abel B. 59
Abia 49, 58
Abiah 44
Abigail 40, 43
Addie Emeline 59
Adelia 59
Albert 48
Alethea 43
Alice Emily 61
Allen 45
Almedia Emeline 59
Alon 44
Alta 53
Amos 42, 46
Amy 49
Anna 44, 52
Anne 40, 42
Asa 45, 52, 58, 60
Beach 49
Benajah Bushnell 58
Benjamin 38, 41, 42, 44, 45, 52, 58, 59, 60
Benjamin (Jr.) 38
Bert 54
Betsey 45, 52
Byron 49
Charles 54
Charles Alton 55
Christopher 43
Clara 53, 54
Clarissa 49, 53, 59
Clinton Buxton 54
Columbus Parks 50, 55
Cordelia Caroline 53
Daniel 38, 42, 46, 47, 49, 53, 54, 55
Danll 47
David 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 49, 54, 55, 59
David (Lt.) 38
David Oatman 50, 55
David Ray 55
Delia 49
Della 59
Desire 47
Diana 44
Dorcas 41
Dorothy (Mrs.) 41
Edith H. 61
Edwin Daniel 54
Elbridge 450
Elisa 53
Elisha 42, 47
Eliza 49, 54
Eliza Ann 53
Elizabeth 41, 45, 52
Andrus (cont.)
Elizabeth S. 59
Ellen Cynthia 59
Elon 49
Emily Edgerton 61
Emma B. 55
Ephraim Martin 50, 54
Esther 49
Eugene H. 54
Eunice 46, 53
Ezra 53
Fannie 59
Flora B. 55
Florence 54
Francis R. 54
Frank 59
Fred M. 54
Freelove 49
George 49
Gertrude 55
Grace 40
Gracia A. 55
Hannah 39, 42, 46, 47, 53
Harriet 48
Helen 48
Heman 48
Henry 48, 54
Henry E. 54
Honour 48
Horace 44
Horatio Nelson 50, 55
Ira 431
Isaac 41, 43, 44, 47, 48, 49, 53, 54, 55
Isaac (Cpt.) 43
Jacob 38, 41, 59
Jacob Chapin 59
James McDaniels 53
Jane 40
Jay 48
Jeremiah 38, 39, 41, 44
John 38, 39, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 53, 54, 55, 58, 59, 60, 681
John Holmes 47, 53
John Ives 61
John Morrison 53
John Nelson 55
John Parks 50
Jonas 44
Joseph 38, 40, 43, 44, 54
Joseph (Jr.) 43
Judith 42, 46, 47, 52
Julia 49, 53
Julia Ann 61
Julia Clara 53
Laura 48
Leman 58, 60, 61
Lemuel B. 55
Lineus 49
Linus 48, 49
Loomis 44
Lottie H. 54
Louisa (Mrs.) 53
Louise 54
Lucy 42, 48, 59, 220
Lucy Griswold 59
Lutetia 59
Lydia 420
Lymas 44
Mahala 49
Martin E. 55
Mary 42, 44, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55

Andrus (cont.)
Mary (Mrs.) 46
Mary E. 54
Mary Esther 53
Mary Grace 54
Mary M. 53
Mary Pride 59
Matilda 59
Merritt 44, 49
Merritt Clark 53
Minerva 48, 54
Morgan Henry 59
Myron 61
Nancy Mary 53
Nellie May 61
Norman 44
Oretta 49
Palmer 44
Patience Mary 302
Paulina (Mrs.) 59
Phebe Worden 61
Polly 44, 49, 52
Prissilla (Mrs.) 46
Richard 39, 41
Robert 52
Roswell 44, 48
Roy L. 54
Russell 44
Ruth 44, 49
Samuel 54
Sarah 39, 46, 48, 52
Sarah A. 55
Sarah Ann 53
Sarah Hills 59
Sarah Jane 53
Sibyl 42
Silas 43
Solomon 42, 43, 48
Sophia 53
Susan A. 55
Susanna 52
Sylvester P. 59
Tempa 53
Temperance 47
Thankful 39, 40, 42, 48
Thankful Cobb 61
Theoditia 44
Thomas 42
Timothy A. 47
Truman 49, 54
Victoria 59
Wallace 59
Washington Clark 59
Willard 44
William 45, 53
William Daniel 54
William Merritt 50
William P. 55
William Walter Jay 48
Zebediah 42, 46, 52, 58, 59, 60
Zebediah (Cpt.) 45
Zipporah 39, 46
Anger, John 213
Appleton, (?) 493
John 36
William M. (Com.) 493
Apted, Alfred Henry 210
Dora Bradford 211
Durfee Bradford 211
Helen 211
Isadora Button 211
Mary Ellen 211
Nan 211
Arbuckle, James 246
Archer, (?) 590
John Rose 591
Argall, Elizabeth 588
Mary (Mrs.) 588
Richard 588
Thomas 588
Argor, John 550
Armstrong, Isaiah 596
Phineas (Cpt.) 53
Arnold, (?) 197, 198, 202, 204, 566
Aminthami 575
Edward 510
Fosdick 574
John 574
Lucretia 574, 575
Lucretia (Mrs.) 575
Lydia 497, 499, 510
Mercy 574
Mercy (Mrs.) 574
Oliver 499
Patty 534
Pickett 574
Randall R. 499
Ruhama 574, 575
Ruhamah 574, 575
Stephen 534
William 711
Aronson, Charles 457
Arthur, Eliza J. 456
Margaret 600
Artificers, (?) (Cpt.) 401
Ashburn, Abigail 82
Ashley, Jonathan (Rev.) 531
Ashurst, Henry (Sir) 493, 603, 614
Asmor, Thomas 5
Aspinwall, (?) 199, 574
A. A. 192, 574
Algernon Aiken 187
William 95
Astwood, (?) (Cpt.) 77
Atherton, Almeda 673
Asahel 286
Elisha 286
James 286
Jonathan 673
Martha 673
Mary 134
Susannah 673
Atkins, Isaac 563
Jared 474
Attwood, Elijah (Cpt.) 490
Maria O. 490
Oliver (Cpt.) 490
Atwater, (?) 166
Abigail 82
Caleb 169
Frances 216
Hannah 111
John (Sr.) 111
Samuel 82, 212
Atwell, Charles Bach 33
Eleanor 65
Jerusha 31
Mary (Mrs.) 31
Samuel 31
Atwill, Lovina 597
Lovina F. 597
Auger, Esther (Mrs.) 260
George H. 435
Phineas 260
Augus, John 101
Austen, Elijah 64
Austin, Abraham 255
Alpheus Elijah 64
Anna 717
Austin (cont.)
Anthony 63, 64
Anthony (Cpt.) 254
Caleb 62, 63, 255
Charles M. 62, 64
Cynthia 62, 64
Cyrus 62, 64
Daniel 17
David (Jr.) 17
Deborah 62, 63
Edmund 566
Elias 636
Elijah 62, 63, 64
Gersham 64
Gustavus 62, 63, 64
Hiram W. (Col.) 306
Horatio 62
Horrace 64
Houyck 62
Jane 62, 64
Joannah 255
John 254, 255, 571, 572
Joshua 62, 64, 643
Joshua D. 62, 63
Julius 62, 64
Levinia 62, 64
Lois 255
Mary 255, 296, 571
Nathaniel 255
Polly 62, 64
Rachel 255
Ralph 62, 63
Richard 63, 64
Ruth 62, 63
Seth 63, 64
Shadrach 62, 63
Spencer 62
Temperence 62, 64
Timothy 255
Tryphena 62, 63
Avered, Abner 478
Elizabeth 478
Israel 478
Josiah 478
Reuben 478
Sarah 478
Timothy 478
Averill, Catharine 499
Harmony 495, 497, 499
Rachel 499
Sarah 57
Avery, (?) 53, 65, 194
Abigail 138, 498
Amasa 65
Amos 498
Catharine L. 65
Charles E. 65
Charles Eldridge 65
Christopher 65, 138, 152
Clarissa 65
Content 138
Daniel 65
Deborah 138
Desire 138
Ebenezer 65, 152
Edward 138
Egbert 65
Elizabeth 138
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 137
Fanny 65
Frederick Denison 65
Henry W. 65
Henry William 65
Humphrey 38
James 65, 138, 152
Jared R. 65

Avery (cont.)
Jonathan 65
Lucy 45, 65
Lydia G. 65
Martha Billings 152
Mary 151
Mary E. 65
Mary Eldridge 65
Moses Ashley 483
Nancy 65
Parke 152
Robert 498
Sarah 138
Sidney 65
Simeon 152
Theophilus 138
William 138
Avirid, Eunis 584
Israel 584
Avis, (?) 249
Eliza 249
Frederick A. 249
Jeanette 249
Ayer, Desire 498
Ayers, Joseph 53
Nathaniel 137
Priscilla 137
Ayres, James 448
Babbitt, Abby 51
Eliza 51
Isaac 561
Maria 51
William 51
Babcock, (?) 155
Abigail 150, 465
Amy 140
Ann (Mrs.) 155
Anne 140
Comfort 140
David 145
Desire 145
Dorothy 465
Elihu 145
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 465
Eunice (Mrs.) 144
Ezekiel 145
Grace 145
Hannah (Mrs.) 368
James 140, 145, 150, 368, 465
Jesse 145
Jesse (Jr.) 196
John 140, 145, 465
Jonas 140
Joseph 150, 465
Lois 145
Lucy 140
Margaret 216
Martha 145, 280
Mary 145
Nathaniel 140
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 140
Reuben 140
Robert 145
Sarah 140
Susanna 418
Susannah 143
Timothy 144, 145
William 697
Bacchus, William 111
Bache, Evelin 207, 208
Evelin Coggeshall 208
Henry Wood 208
Bachelor, John 638
Bachouse, William 110
Backus, (?) 363
Eleazer F. 324
Eliza. (Mrs.) 111
Backus (cont.)
Elizabeth 324
Hannah 157
J. Trumbull 324
John 157
John C. 324
Joseph 331, 332
Mary 324, 492
William 492
Bacon, Jacob 333
L. (Dr.) 551
Laura 436
Badcock, Ebenezer 341
James 340
Jonathan 344
Zebulon 341
Badley, Nathan 215
Nathan Noah 215
Noah 215
Bagg, Abigail (Mrs.) 154
Ann 154
Huldah 628
Silas 154
Bailey, (?) 171, 378, 390, 575, 720
Abijah 67, 68, 69
Alvin 69
Ambrose 67
Amos 66, 67
Andrew 73
Anna (Mrs.) 67
Annice 597, 600
Asahel 72
Benjamin 66, 70
Beol 67
Biel 67
Caleb 67
Charlotte 73
Chauncy 70
Christopher 68, 70
Clother 68
Comfort 69
Cyrus 69
Daniel 66, 69
David 66, 67, 69
Deborah 67, 68
Dorothy 66
Edward 68, 70
Eliakim 69
Elias 69
Elijah 67
Eliphalet 70
Elizabeth 66, 67, 69, 421
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 67
Enes 69
Ephraim 66, 67, 68, 69, 70
Errie 68
Esther 66, 67
Esther (Mrs.) 66
Eunice 67
Eunice (Mrs.) 68
Ezekiel 66, 67
Ezra 69
F. W. 665
Fanny 70
Frederic W. 335, 338, 375, 390, 393
Frederick W. 30, 32, 34, 347
George Edgar 69
Gideon 67, 68, 69
Gorden 68
Halsey 69
Hannah 67, 68
Harriet 70
Henry Bainard 69
Bailey (cont.)
Hope 67
Ichabod 67
J. M. 349
Jabez 67
Jacob 67, 68, 69, 70
James 67, 68
James Montgomery 348
Jemima 67
Jereme 69
Jeremiah 66, 68
Jesse 68
John 66, 67, 68, 69, 70
Jonathan 66
Joshua 67
Keturah 68
Leander 69
Lewis 69
Linda 69
Louden 68
Louisa 69
Lovina 69
Lucretia 69
Lucy 68
Lydia 66, 67, 69
Lydia Smith 69
Lyman 69
Margery 68
Martha 68
Martha (Mrs.) 67
Mary 66, 68, 69
Mehitable 66
Meigs 69
Mijah 69
Moses Freeman 68
Naomi 68, 70
Nathan 66, 67
Nathaniel 66, 67
Oliver 67, 68
Phebe 67, 68, 70
Phineas 67, 69
Polly 69
Prudence 68, 69
Reuben 68, 69
Rhoda 68
Richard 67
Rodney 69
Roxina 69
Rufus 69
Russel 69
Sabra 68
Samantha 69
Sarah 68, 69
Scovil 68
Selden 70
Sovia 70
Stephen 67, 68, 70
Susanna 66, 67, 68
Thomas 68, 70
Timotny 68, 69
William 67, 68, 70
Zabria 69
Zilpah 68
Baillie, John 246
Baker, (?) 135, 204
Abigail 691
Anthony 673
Baysey 7
Benjamin 442
Caroline 185
Elijah 167
Elizabeth 691
Ephraim 166
George 567
Hannah 21
Henry A. 373
Hepzibah 712

Baker (cont.)
Jehial 567
John I. 589
Jon 16
Judith 713
Kate 249
Lucy 216
Mary 16, 168, 625, 626
Osmyn 185
Phoebe 567
Ruth 636
William 652
Baldock, Samuel 551
Baldwin, (?) 139, 619, 636, 646
(?) (Col.) 397
(?) (Dr.) 597
Abigail 71, 72, 74, 148
Abigail (Mrs.) 74
Abraham 72
Albert C. 73
Almira 73
Amelia M. 73
Amy 72
Andrew 148
Asahel 73
Augustus 73
Aurelia 73
Bathsheba 72
Bathshua 320
Benjamin (Jr.) 37
Brewen 72, 73
Bridget 148
Byron A. 71
Byron Anastasius 74
Caleb Parker 73
Charles C. 75
Clarissa 72
D. L. Brainerd 74
Daniel 71, 79
David 148, 218
Deborah 71, 72, 646
Dorathy 72
Dorothy 635
Eleanor (Mrs.) 98
Elisha 72
Eliza 71
Elizabeth 72, 148
Elmer Ellsworth 74
Emily 73
Enos Stanley 73
Enos-Stanley 73, 74
Esther 71
Florence Estelle 74
Georgiana A. A. 74
Gorham Ives 74
Hannah 71, 72, 218, 634
Hannah (Mrs.) 37, 79
Helen C. 73
Henry 72, 148
Henry D. 73
Henry P. (Gov.) 71
Horace 73
Huldah 73
Isaac 72
Israel 72, 646
James 317
Jane 76
Jedidah 72
Jeduthan 397, 402
Jeduthan (Col.) 396
Jemima (Mrs.) 139
Joanna 72, 646
John 71, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 98, 636
Baldwin (cont.)
John (Jr.) 78, 79
John (Sr.) 71, 78, 79
John D. 75
Jonathan 634
Joseph 71, 148
Julia A. 597
Julia Elizabeth 74
Kate Stewart 74
Kent Kane 74
Leman 452
Leslie Ignatius 74
Lodrick Ives 73, 74
Lois 73
Lucia 73
Lucina Isabella 74
Lucy 72, 151
Martha 73, 148
Mary 72, 76, 77, 472
Mercy 73
Michael 72
Nathaniel 71, 72, 73, 74, 79
Patty 316
Phebe 148
Priscilla 76, 78
Prudence 317
Rachael 72
Rebecca 75, 76
Rebecca (Mrs.) 75
Rebecca Jennett (Mrs.) 452
Remus 73, 74
Remus Asa 74
Richard 71, 77, 98
Rush Emerson 74
Ruth 72
Sabra 148
Sally 148
Samuel 71, 72, 73, 74, 619, 644, 646
Samuel S. 73
Sarah 71, 72, 76, 77, 111
Simeon 77, 78
Stephen 72, 473
Susannah 73
Sybel 73
Sylvester 71, 75, 76, 77, 78
Theophilus 75, 76, 77, 78, 148, 151
Thomas 77, 78, 414
Timothy 71, 72, 73, 320, 587, 634
Walter 73
Walter Sterrett 74
William 73, 231
William Ives 74
Baldwin-Rose, Lydia 244
Balee, (?) 168
Dorothy 168
Ball, Aaron 80
Abigail 80, 82, 710
Alling 81, 82
Alling (Jr.) 81
Alonzo 82
Amos 80
Anna Cushman (Mrs.) 514
Apphia 80
Caleb 80, 81, 82
Daniel 82
David 80, 82
Dorothy 81, 82
Dorothy (Mrs.) 81
Ebenezer 80
Edward 80, 81, 173
Ball (cont.)
Eleazer 80
Eliphalet 81
Eliphalett 82
Elisabeth (Mrs.) 364
Eliza 82
Ezekiel 80
Francis dixon 514
Glover 82
Hannah 81, 82, 316
Hannah (Mrs.) 80
Illa 82
Jared 82
Jno. 165
John 80, 81, 82, 163, 165, 166, 383, 384, 390
John (III) 82
John (Jr.) 82
Jonas 80
Jonathan 364
Joseph 80, 82
L. Chandler 81
Lucy 82
Lydia 80, 81, 82
Marcy 81
Mary 80, 81, 82
Mary (Mrs.) 165
Mehitabel 82
Mercy 81
Moses 80, 82
Nathan 356
Nathaniel 80
Obedience 82
Oliver 82
Posey Dixon 514
Rachael 80
Sarah 81, 82
Sarah (Mrs.) 82
Sophia 82
Stephen 82
Susan 82
Susan (Mrs.) 81
Thomas 80
Timothy 80, 82, 316
Wait 82
William 81
Ballard, Benjamin (Cpt.) 695
Elizabeth 182
Ballards, (?) 182
Ballou, (?) 349
Hosea Starr 335
Joel 710
Ballston, (?) 439
Bancroft, (?) 372
Abner 57
Elizabeth 626, 628
John (Cpt.) 628
Julia 57
Lucy (Mrs.) 57
Mary 22, 23
Nathaniel 22
Rhoda 626, 628
Samuel 364, 368, 372
Banks, (?) 692
Herry (Mrs.) 132
Bannell, Anna 456
Barber, (?) 372, 467, 545
Alice 297
Bela 298
David 296
Deborah 299
Edwin 448
Grove 24
Hannah 298
Jonathan 22

Barber (cont.)
Josiah 298
Levina 298
Louisa 298
Lucinda 298
Lucy 675
Lydia 297
Mary 298
Oliver 24
Ruth 420
Sibyl 297
Simeon 22
Stephen 296, 297
Thomas 675
William 277
Barbour, (?) 523
Lucius Barnes 650
Barden, Lois 130
Sarah 46
Thomas 130
Bardin, Dorothy 20
Barker, Abigail 620
Anna 649
Daniel 649
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 519, 649
Jemima 480
Keziah 649
Mary 620, 646
Nathaniel (Rev.) 519
Patience (Mrs.) 649
William 645, 649
Barlow, Deborah 262
James 262
Joel 72
John W. (Mrs.) 134, 138
Nathan 688
Barnabit, Richard 518
Winifred 518
Barnard, Barthol. 654
Bartholomew 83, 84, 85
Elizabeth 83, 84, 85
Francis 620
Barnes, (?) 94, 277
Abel 92, 97
Abiah 92
Abigail 92, 97, 98
Abraham 89
Ambrose 170
Amy 87
Amy (Mrs.) 86
Anna 100
Anna (Mrs.) 100
Archibald 246
Benjamin 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99
Charles 85, 86, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95
Damaris 101
Daniel 98, 101
Deborah 87, 92
Desire 94
Dorothy (Mrs.) 93, 94
Ebenezer 98
Eleanor 98
Elias 99
Elijah 99
Elizabeth 89, 92, 96, 97, 100, 101, 164, 171
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 95, 97, 99, 100
Ephraim 87
Esther 101
Eunice 92
Experience 99
Barnes (cont.)
Ezra 96, 99
Gaisy 482
Gilbert 89
Hannah 99, 100, 101
Isaac 89, 96, 99, 100
Jabez 92
Jane 89
Jesse 99
Joanna 86
Johanna 97
John 88, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97, 98, 101
Jonathan 89, 100
Joseph 87
Joshua 85, 86, 87, 89, 95
Josiah 488
Lemuel 97
Lucy 99
Lucy (Mrs.) 99
Lydia 459
Martha 46, 97
Martha (Mrs.) 87
Mary 86, 87, 89, 92, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99
Matthew 96, 99
Maybe 91, 92
Mehitabel 93, 94
Mindwell 97
Miriam 88
Miriam (Mrs.) 88
Moses 171
Nathaniel 96, 98
Nehemiah 99
Noah 97
Patience 89, 94, 100
Phebe 89, 92, 98, 101
Phebe (Mrs.) 89, 171
Phila 89
Phoebe 88
Prudence (Mrs.) 86
Rachel 101
Rebecca 88
Recompence 96
Samuel 86, 87, 89, 96, 97, 100, 101
Sarah 88, 89, 99, 101, 276
Sarah (Mrs.) 86, 95, 98, 99
Shamgar 91
Simeon 99
Stephen 93, 94, 96, 98, 99
Sybil (Mrs.) 457
Temperance 89
Thankful 98
Theodosia 239
Thomas 88, 89, 92, 96, 97, 98, 587
Timothy 96, 98, 457
Trescott C. 86
Underhill 88
William 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 100, 239
William (Cpt.) 88
William (Sr.) 95
Barnett, Harriet W. (Mrs.) 454
Jabez 454
Maria 454
Barns, Abigail 98
Abigail (Mrs.) 98
Benjamin 98
Daniel 98
Barns (cont.)
Ebenezer 98
Gershom 428
Hannah (Mrs.) 93
Lucy 99
Nathaniel 98
Thankful 98
Thomas 91
Timothy 98
Barrett, Hannah 711
Barron, Ellis 633
Grace 633
William 448
Barrows, Jason 565
Lemuel 565
Barry, (?) 541
Barstow, Margaret 680
Bartholomew, (?) 248
Andrew 644
Annice Estella 248
Carrie Estella 248
Elizabeth 98
Isaac 98
Isaac (Dr.) 97
John 645
John N. 248
Martin B. 452
Mary 119
Mehitabel 175
Rachel 648
Rebecca (Mrs.) 98
William N. 248
Bartlett, Abigail 23, 106, 107, 108, 202, 203, 473
Abraham 103, 105, 106, 240, 505, 577, 580
Abraham (Jr.) 105
Amanda 105
Amos 106
Ann 23, 104
Anna 107, 108
Anne 104, 106
Avis 104
Benjamin 105, 108, 202
Betsey 108
Charity 106
Clarissa 106
Collins 103
Concurrence 105
Daniel 103, 104, 105, 473, 504
Daniel (Jr.) 103, 471
Deborah 103, 105
Ebenezer 103, 105, 107, 108, 175
Ebenezer (Deacon) 105, 504, 632
Elias 108
Elihu 108, 175
Elisha 108
Elizabeth 9, 103, 105, 108, 632
Ephraim 107, 108
Eunice 104, 108
George 102, 103, 104, 105, 106
George (Deacon) 102, 105, 502, 632
Hannah 103, 106, 107
Harriet 108
Harry 108
Henry 105
Hephzibah 97
Hooker 104
Ichabod 107, 108
Irene 108
Isaac 105

Bartlett (cont.)
J. Gardner 183
James 107, 108
Jared 103
Jemima 108
Joel 106
John 102, 103, 104, 107, 108, 320
John (Cpt.) 104
John Chittenden 108
Jonathan (Rev.) 104
Joseph 103, 106, 505
Josiah 107, 663
Lois 104, 106
Lorinda 108
Lucy 103, 104, 106, 633
Lydia 105, 108
Mary 103, 106, 107
Mindwell 106
Miner 108
Molly 108
Moses 107, 108
Moses (Rev.) 107
Nancy 106
Nathaniel 103, 104
Noah 105, 106
Olive 106
Patience 712
Phinehas 108
Polly 108
Priscilla 46
Rebecca 17, 23
Reuben 107, 108
Robert 202
Roxana 108
Ruth 104, 105, 106
Samuel 17, 23, 104, 105, 106, 108
Sarah 103, 104, 106, 633
Sibyl 104
Silence 13
Stephen 104, 108
Submit 106
Susannah (Mrs.) 105
Temperance 108
Thankful 106
Thankful (Mrs.) 108
Timothy 103, 106, 504, 580
Timothy (Jr.) 633
William 104, 105, 107, 108, 576
William Meigs 108
Barton, H. H. (Dr.) 449
Martha Ann 24
Myron 50
Bartow, Stephen 434
Bascom, Ezekiel 236
Rebecca (Mrs.) 236
Basford, Charlotte 721
Bass, George C. 450
Basset, Mary 563
Nathaniel 564
Sarah 215
William 564
Bassett, (?) 312
George (Cpt.) 279
Lyman 443
Rosanna 443
Bate, Elizabeth 66
John 66
Bates, A. C. 374
Abigail 725
Albert C. 373
Andres 374
Anna 355
Bates (cont.)
Anna (Mrs.) 355, 374
Anne 347, 355
Barnabus 355, 374
Bathsheba 660
Charlotte 372
Clement 355
Deliverance 355
Ebenezer 661
Henry 312
James 371
John 371
Jona. 519
Joseph 355
Joshua 660
Lewis (Deacon) 435
Mary A. 519
Nathaniel 372
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 371
Robert 683
Samuel 355, 371
Sarah 257
Temperance 69
Zebadiah 683
Battey, Sylvanus 238
Battles, Asa 74
Rosina 74
Baxter, Francis 262
J. 385
Markus 428
Richard 530
Bayard, James 324
Bayley, Isaac 329
Beach, (?) 308
A. M. 308
Albert 303
Anna 303
Benjamin 175
Benjamin C. 303
C. M. 308
D. E. 308
David 302, 303
David C. 303
Edmund 302
Edwards Abbott 303
Eunice 303
George 217
Helen 109
Isabella 303
John 109, 110, 111, 303
Jonathan 73
Julius 303
Lettice 110
Mary 111
Mary (Mrs.) 109
Nathaniel 303
Rhoda L. 303
Roda 169
Thomas 111, 431
Beadsley, (?) 441
Beaman, (?) 627
Abraham howe 710
Asenath 13
Christian 710
John 235
Mary 704
Beard, Deborah 421
James 314
Joseph 414
Sarah 314
Beardsley, Charles Edward 568
E. Edward 614
Edwin N. 568
Ellen Eliza 568
Frank Lewis 568
George Porter 568
Beardsley (cont.)
George Porter (Jr.) 568
Jane Ann 568
Josiah 568
Beats, Mary (Mrs.) 312
Beaumont, William 308
William (Dr.) 304
Beck, Heinrich Christian 24
Beckley, Hannah 116
Beckwith, (?) 440
Eliza 575
Elizabeth 66
Bedell, Eunice 313
Bedinger, Adam 490
Daniel 490
Henry 490
Susan P. 490
Bee, John 96
Sarah 96
Sarah (Mrs.) 96, 97
Thomas 96
Beebe, Alfred 496
Alfred Josiah 54
Caroline 496
Beebee, Hez 575
Beech, Marey 111
Thomas 111
Beecher, Caleb 433
Elizabeth 432
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 171
Floyd Andrew 461
Hannah 225, 427
Hannah (Mrs.) 161, 316
Isaac 165, 316, 432
Jemima 171
John 171
Lyman 117
Nathaniel 225
Obedience 171
Phebe 716
Polly 225
Thankful (Mrs.) 165
Beeches, Mary 111
Beeman, Alberta 249
Alonzo 249
Clara B. 249
Cora Elizabeth 249
Ellen 57
Geraldo 249
Geraldo Alonzo 249
Harriet Emeline 249
Julia Mary 249
Leroy E. 249
Lilla 249
Mary Ann 249
Maude B. 249
Rinaldo Rinaldini 249
Samuel 347
Sarah Alice 249
Beers, Anna Betsy (Mrs.) 437
Bethia 384
George H. 449
John 437
Susan 437
Zenas 229
Belcher, Elijah 257
Elizabeth 142
Jeremiah 37
Judith 37
Mary 37, 522
Moses 142
Sarah 153
Belden, Ann 59
Daniel 234, 620
Elizabeth 234

Belden (cont.)
Henry 59
Lemuel W. (Dr.) 326
Prudence 493
Ruth 410
Belding, Esther 469
Belknap, (?) 543
Luther 712
Bell, Anna 150
Edgar G. 570
Elizabeth 715
Florence J. 570
Helen E. 570
John 150
Prudence 519
Robert 594
Samuel 594
Sarah (Mrs.) 510
Stephen H. 570
Bellamy, Aaron 113
Ann 113
Asa 113
Bethia 112
Charlotte 113, 114
Daniel 114
David 113, 114
David Sherman 113
Desire 113
Edward 114
Elizabeth 112, 113
Elizabeth Mason 114
Hannah 113
James 113
John 113
John Hillhouse 113
Jonathan 113, 114
Joseph 113, 114
Joseph (Rev.) 113
Joseph Hart 113
Joseph Sherman 113
Lois 113
Lucy 113
Mary 112, 113
Matthew 112, 113, 114
Matthew (Jr.) 112, 113
Moses 113
Rebecca 113
Reuben 113
Rhoda 113
Samuel 113, 114
Sarah 113
Silas 113
Thankful 113
William 113
Bellamye, Matthew 112
Bellingham, Richard 536, 542
Bellmont, (?) (Ld.) 540
Bellows, Hannah 41
Lucretia 145
Bement, (?) 16
Bemis, (?) 712
Anna 705
Benatt, Joseph 111
Benedick, Aaron 356
Benedict, (?) (Mrs.) 398
Abigail 349, 519
Abraham 559
Asel 400
Ebenezer (Jr.) 399
Joel (Rev.) 51
Noble 398
Phebe 434
Benedict (cont.)
Sarah 479
Thadeus 344
Benefield, (?) 181
Benham, Abigail 515
Anne 225
Comfort (Mrs.) 222
Ebenezer 222
Margaret 249
Ruama 64
Thomas 434
William 249
Benit, Joseph 111
Benjamin, Elizabeth 138
Hannah 682, 688
Jemima 681
John 681, 683
Joseph 681, 682, 683
Marah 683
Marsey 683
Mary 683
Mercy 683
Sarah 722
Bennett, A. E. 443
Benjamin 502
Daniel 40
Ira B. 57
James 385
Jane Bradbury 217
Joseph 111
Lois 471
Mercy 40
Nathan D. 196
Sarah (Mrs.) 723
Bennit, James 385
Bentley, Lucy 498
Benton, (?) 117
Aaron 123
Abigail 116, 117, 122, 124, 126, 128, 503
Abijah 128
Abner 119
Abraham 119, 124, 127
Adoniram 128
Agnes 130
Alfred 130
Allen 131
Alvin 130
Ambrose 119, 578
Amos 119, 124
Andres 123
Andrew 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 131, 578
Ann 117, 119, 130
Anna 128, 129, 131
Anne 125
Anne (Mrs.) 115
Aurelia 131
Azariah 127, 130
Barnabas 124
Bela 117
Benjamin 130
Beriah 117
Bethya 116
Betty 129, 130
Beza 118
Caleb 117, 120, 122, 123, 124, 127, 129, 131
Calvin 130
Charles E. 120
Chester 130
Clarissa 131
Cynthia 104
Benton (cont.)
Daniel 115, 116, 117, 122, 124, 127, 128, 130
Darius 129, 504
David 118, 125, 128, 129, 131
Dorothy 115, 121, 122, 127
Ebenezer 116, 117, 121, 122, 504
Ebenezer (Deacon) 503
Eber 117
Edward 115, 116, 118, 120, 639
Edward (Jr.) 115
Elanor 126
Eliakim 118
Elias 118
Elihu 104, 118
Elijah 124, 127, 128
Elisha 127, 130
Elizabeth 115, 116, 117, 118, 120, 122, 124, 126, 129, 132, 578
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 117
Ellinor 115
Ephraim 116
Esther 118, 129, 635
Esther (Mrs.) 129
Eunice 123, 126, 130
Experience 116, 118, 126
Ezekiel 127
Ezra 128
Franklin 128
George 132
Gideon 126
Hannah 40, 115, 116, 118, 121, 122, 124, 127, 130
Hannah (Mrs.) 106
Heman 131
Henry 132
Hiram 128
Hulda 126
Huldah 118
Ioseph 123
Ira 130
Iri 119
Isaac 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 131
Jabez 116, 118, 119
Jacob 122, 124, 127, 130
James 116, 118, 128, 267
Jarad 474
Jared 117
Jedidiah 118
Jehiel 123, 125, 342
Jehiel (Cpt.) 125
Jemima 123
Jerusha 126
Joanna 116
Joel 106
John 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 131
John B. 126
John H. 120
John Hogan 132
Jonathan 116, 123, 126, 127
Joseph 116, 118, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131

Benton (cont.)
Josiah 116, 117
Joy 119, 578
Kezia 123
Keziah 125
Levi 125, 129, 130, 131, 351
Linus 118
Lois 119, 128
Lot 116, 117, 474
Lucretia 104
Lucy 118, 129, 504
Luther 130
Lydia 116, 121, 122, 124, 127, 128, 129
Lydia (Mrs.) 127
Maria (Mrs.) 120
Marie 120
Martha 122, 123, 127
Mary 107, 115, 116, 118, 121, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 132, 166
Mary (Mrs.) 115
Medad 123, 126, 348
Mehetabel 126
Meltiah 127
Mercy 118, 122
Merriam (Mrs.) 122
Miles 118
Miriam 122, 125
Miriam (Mrs.) 122
Moses 122
Nancy 130
Nathan 117, 125, 127, 129
Nathaniel 116, 117, 125
Noah 119
Norman 132
Olive 130
Ozias 127, 130
Phebe 130
Phineas 117, 124
Polly 129
Prudence 126, 129
Rachel 117, 320
Rebecca 115, 116, 118
Rhoda (Mrs.) 127
Ruby 130
Ruth 117, 119, 123, 125, 128, 129, 130
Ruth (Mrs.) 125
Sally 636
Samuel 115, 116, 117, 118, 121, 122, 123, 124, 126, 127, 128, 130, 174
Sarah 115, 116, 117, 118, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 132, 174
Sarah (Mrs.) 123, 129
Sarai 123
Selah 118
Seth 119
Silas 117, 127
Siloam 124
Stephen 117, 125, 127, 129
Submit 118
Susalla 130
Susan 129
Susan (Mrs.) 132
Susannah 124
Tabitha 115
Tamar (Mrs.) 118
Thankful 118, 127

Benton (cont.)
Thomas 120, 124
Timothy 117, 123, 126, 218, 633, 634
Violet 124
Walter 132
William 124, 128, 130
William David 132
Zacheus 115
Zadoc 127
Zilpa 129
Bequess, Sarah 111
Berdick, Robert 194
Bergsten, Lenn A. 521
Bernard, Bartholomew 83
Elizabeth 83
Berry, Bridget 194
Elizabeth 346, 403
Nathaniel 342, 343, 346
Rebecca (Mrs.) 348
Sarah 125
Besaw, Mary Ann Alice 445
Betts, Abigail 559
Abigail (Mrs.) 6
Benjamin 344
Edith 464
Enoch 474
John 6, 7, 8, 54
Joseph Wallace 464
Lydia (Mrs.) 54
Mary (Mrs.) 6
Orson F. 54
Beverly, Harriet 243
Bevin, Arthur 486
Bevins, Alvan E. 440
Bibb, Martin Luther 512
Bibbens, Phebe 724
Bickford, Minna A. 569
Bicknell, Hannah 467
Polly 565
Bidwell, (?) 133, 671
Abigail 133
Adonijah 133
Adonijah (Rev.) 133
Barnabas 133
Daniel 671
E. W. 133
Ellen F. 239
Irene Eliza 59
Jemima 133
John 133
Jonathan 133
Marshall Spring 133
Mary 671
Osborn 239
Polly 158
Theodosia 133
Thomas 133
Bigelow, Abigail 621
Anna 721
Elizabeth 628
Gerard 628
Isaac (Sergeant) 621
John 621
Jonathan 121
Jonathen (Sr.) 122
Joseph 121
Mary (Mrs.) 621
Samuel 621
Titus 628
William (Deacon) 687
Bigham, Gershom 367
Biinn, Peter 469
Bill, Beulah 466
Hannah 466
Ledyard 65

Bill (cont.)
Philip 39, 417
Ruth (Mrs.) 39
Billing, Abigail 136, 137
Anna 139
Anne 139
Anne (Mrs.) 139
Benjamin 139
Dorothy 136, 137, 138
Ebenezer 135, 138, 139
Elizabeth 137, 138
Hannah 137, 138, 139
Ichabod 138
Increase 139
James 139
Jemima 139
John 134
Joseph 135, 136, 137, 138
Judith (Mrs.) 137
Lydia 136, 137
Margaret 136, 139
Mary 136, 137, 138, 139
Mary (Mrs.) 134, 136
Mercy 136, 137
Nicholas 134
Patience 136, 137
Prudence 137, 138
Rachel 137, 138
Richard 134, 135
Roger 134, 137, 138
Samuel 137, 138
Sarah 138
Thankful 139
Thomas (Sir) 134, 135
Tristram 139
William 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139
William (Cpt.) 137
Zipporah 139
Billings, (?) 108, 134, 152
Abigail 141, 142, 145, 146, 147, 155
Adam 151
Alpheus 151, 155
Amos 144, 145, 151
Amy 140
Andrew 145, 148, 152, 154, 156
Andrew (Maj.) 153
Ann Borodell 143
Anna 142
Anne 143, 150, 151
Asa 153
Benajah 144, 151
Benjamin 141, 146, 147 151, 152, 155
Benjamin (Cpt.) 146
Betha 140
Betsey 147, 156
Borodell 142
Bridget 152
Cadwalader Colden 154
Catherine 152, 154
Charles 147, 148
Charles (Cpt.) 155
Charlotte 154
Christopher 142, 143, 150
Clarissa E. 55
Coddington 153, 155
Comfort 146
Cornelia 153
Daniel 143, 148, 149, 150, 153, 154

Billings (cont.)
David 145
Desire 146
Dorothy 141, 144
Dudley 147
Ebenezer 136, 142, 144, 145, 146, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156
Ebenezer (Cpt.) 148
Ebenezer (Lt.) 142
Elisha 149, 150, 155
Elizabeth 147, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 155
Esther 144, 145
Eunice 144, 145, 147, 152, 156
Ezra 155
Frances 152, 156
Frances Elredge 154
George 153
Gilbert 149, 150, 155
Gloriana Havens 154
Grace 143, 146, 150
Hannah 140, 141, 152, 155
Harriet Belphame 154
Helen 153
Henry 141, 147, 156
Ichabod 144
Increase 145, 151, 156
Isaac 150, 156
Jabez 142, 143, 148, 150
Jehleel 146
James 144, 145, 151, 155
James Geer 155
Jemima 145
Jesse 144
Jesse (Cpt.) 145
John 141, 142, 146, 148, 150, 152, 153, 154
John S. 134, 135
Jonas 150, 151
Joseph 140, 146, 150, 152, 153, 155
Joshua 155
Keziah 150
Levi Mower 153
Livingston 153
Lois 145
Lucretia 146, 147, 148
Lucy 145, 153, 155
Luther 24
Lydia 150, 155
Margaret 150
Margaret (Mrs.) 144, 150
Maria 153, 154
Martha 151
Mary 141, 144, 146, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 155
Matthew 146
Mercy 150
Moses 144
Nancy 154, 155, 156
Nathan 140, 142, 143, 146, 147, 150
Nathaniel 142, 143
Noyes 155
Oel 153
Olive 153
Otis 151
Patience 140, 151
Billings (cont.)
Peleg 141, 147, 153
Perez 155
Phebe 142, 148, 149
Prudence 144, 151, 152
Randall 151
Rebecca 149, 151, 152, 155
Rhoda 153
Richard Leffingwell 147
Robert 155
Roger 141, 146, 147, 148, 153
Roger (Cpt.) 141
Rufus 146
Ruhamah 146
Ruth 150
Sabra 141, 148, 153
Samuel 24, 140, 141, 144, 146, 151, 152
Sanford 142, 149, 155
Sanford (Cpt.) 155
Sarah 140, 146, 152, 153, 155, 684
Sarah (Mrs.) 140
Sophia 146
Stephen 145, 151, 152, 156
Stephen (Cpt.) 156
Thankful 144, 151
Theophilus 153
Thrustum 150
Tristram 144, 150
Washington 155
William 136, 140, 141, 142, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156
William (Cpt.) 140, 147
William (Rev.) 140
Zipporah 144
Bingham, (?) 156, 157, 496
Aaron 158
Abel 157
Abigail 157
Ann 157
Anna 157
Benjamin 131
Caroline Elizabeth 159
Cyrus 158
Deborah 157
Edward 157, 159
Eleazar 158
Eleazar (Dr.) 158
Elizabeth 157
Elizur 158
Esther 158
Ezra 158
Flavel 158
Flavel (Jdg.) 158
Hannah 158
Harvey 158
Howard Henry Charles 159
Jabez 156
Jerusha 156
Joel Foote 159
Jonathan 157
Joseph 156, 157
Josiah 158
Mary 157, 158, 303
Mercy 303
Miriam 158
Nathaniel 157
Bingham (cont.)
Rebecca 158
Rebekah 158
Robert 157
Samuel 157
Sarah 131, 158
Silas Long 158
Stephen 157, 158
Stephen (Deacon(158
Talitha 158
Theodore A. (Cpt.) 157
Theodore Alexander Rutherfurd 159
Theodore Alfred 159
Thomas 157
Thomas (Jr.) 157
Walter F. 156
William 159
Binney, Mary 24
Birch, Mary 327, 329
Birchard, Hannah 78
Bird, John 620
Birdsall, Richard D. 287
Birdsell, Richard D. 360
Bishop, Abigail 472
Achsa 217
Ann 307, 420
Anna 449
Anna (Mrs.) 417
Azubah 3
C. N. 304
Caleb 577
Daniel 213
David 581, 633, 637
Deborah 581
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 428
Enos 259
Esther 118
Hannah 504, 579
James 428, 556
James (Jr.) 428
Jane 587
John 7, 108, 174, 175, 417
John (Rev.) 178
Josiah 244, 253, 579
Julia A. 457
Leah 579
Lucy A. 456
Nathaniel 104
Rachel 243, 253
Rebekah 158
Russell 108
Samuel 580
Sarah 117, 120, 301, 519, 646
Stephen 504, 579, 620, 646
Stephen (Cpt.) 103
Susannah 174
Tabitha 620
Thalmeno 118
Biskbeck, (?) 181
Bissell, Cynthia 59
Thomas 421
Blachley, (?) 173
Aaron 173, 174, 175, 620
Abiel 174
Abigail 173, 174, 175
Abraham 174, 175
Ada 175
Anna 174, 175
Anne 175
Benjamin 173, 174
Daniel 173, 175
David 174, 175, 576
Ebenezer 173, 174

Blachley (cont.)
Esther 174, 175
Eunice 175
Hannah 173
Huldah 175
Janna 175
Joel 175
John 175
Joseph 173, 174
Joshua 107, 174, 175
Lucy 175
Luman 175
Luranda 174
Mabel 175
Mary 173, 174, 175
Mary (Mrs.) 107
Mehitabel 174
Mercy 175
Miriam 173
Moses 173, 174, 175
Nabby 175
Oliver 174
Phebe 175
Samuel 173, 174, 640
Sarah 173, 174, 175
Sarah (Mrs.) 174
Selina 175
Sene 175
Stephen 175
Submit 175
Susannah 173, 175, 641
Susannah (Mrs.) 173, 227
Temperance 175
Thomas 173, 174, 175, 227
William 175
Black, Clarissa E. 248
Rudolph 514
Blackesley, Ebenezer 162
Hannah 162
Hannah (Mrs.) 162
John 162
Jonathan 162
Mary 162
Moses 162
Samuel 162
Blackleach, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 83
John 84
John (Jr.) 83
Mary 83, 84
Blackly, Hannah 161
Samll 163
Samuel 161
Sarah (Mrs.) 163
Thomas 160
Blackman, Anne 313
Gershom 313
Leah 7
Blacksey, Samll. 161
Blacksle, John 161
Blacksly, Mary 82
Blagg, Edward 573
Blair, (?) 287, 408
(?) (Dr.) 285, 286
Williams T. 283, 346, 403
Blake, David 669
Isaac 437, 451
Jennette Minerva 459
Lament 152
Mary Ann 452
Rebecca 293
S. Leroy 33
Blakely, Abigail 164
Blakely (cont.)
Daniel 165
Ebenezer 164
Grace (Mrs.) 162, 163
Hannah 231
John 162, 163
Moses 163
Sarah (Mrs.) 163
Blakeman, (?) (Jdg.) 271
Blakeney, (?) 723
Blakesle, Isaac 169
Blakeslee, Abel 168
Abigal 170, 171
Abraham 169
Abraham (Cpt.) 168
Abraham (Lt.) 170
Anna 670
Content 168
Deborah 170
Ebenezer 168
Ebenezer (Jr.) 168
Ebenr. 164
Electa (Mrs.) 451
Elizabeth 168, 170, 171
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 170
Emily 456
Esther 670
Hannah 166, 170, 171
Icobed 168
Isaac 170
Isaiah 168
Jemima 168
Joel 169
John 169
Jonathan 164, 168
Joseph 170, 171
Jotham 168
Jude 169, 172
Lavinia 455
Lydia 168
Marah 166
Mary (Mrs.) 168, 170
Merriam 171
Molly (Mrs.) 168
Moses 166
Phebe 166, 170, 171
Samuel 170, 670
Sarah 166, 434
Seth 168
Stephen 169, 172
Susanna 170, 171
Thankfull 171
Zeruiah 171
Zophar 169
Blakesley, Aaron 166
Abi 170
Abigail 164, 166, 170
Abigal 169, 171, 172
Abner 166, 171
Abraham 164, 169
Ann 165
Anna 162, 163, 164
Anne 171
Asher 171
Baily 169
Bulah 170
Cearfull 169
Cloe 166
Dan 168
Daniel 165, 166
David 166, 168, 172
Deborah 166
Desire 168, 169
Dinah 166
Ebenezer 160, 161, 164, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172
Blakesley (cont.)
Eber 169
Edward 169
Eleanor 168
Elizabeth 165, 171
Esther 169, 172
Eunice 169
Experience 170, 172
Gad 171
Gideon Andrews 167
Grace 164, 531
Grace (Mrs.) 162, 163
Hannah 163, 164, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171
Hannah (Mrs.) 161, 164, 166
Isaac 164, 170
Jacob 164, 171, 172
James 163, 164, 167
Jason 166
Jesse 166
Job 166
Joel 170
John 160, 161, 162, 163, 165, 166, 167, 169
Jonah 169
Jonathan 164, 168, 169
Jordan 169
Joseph 160, 171
Josiah 166
Jude 170
Justus 168
Lidiah 165
Lydia 169, 172
Lydia (Mrs.) 165
Macock 169
Marah 167
Mariam 171
Mary 161, 163, 164, 166, 167, 169, 170, 172
Mathew 168, 169
Matthew 169
Mehitable 163, 164, 167
Merriam 163, 164, 166, 171
Moses 162, 163, 166, 167, 172
Moses (Jr.) 166
Moses (Sr.) 166
Noah 171
Obed 166
Oliver 169
Patience 167
Phebe 167, 169, 171
Rachel 166
Reuben 167, 172
Ruben 164, 167
Rufus 169
Ruth 170
Samuel 160, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172
Sarah 163, 164, 166, 168, 170, 171
Sarah (Mrs.) 163
Seth 169
Simmy 166
Stephen 169
Submit 169, 172
Susanna 164, 171
Thankful 165, 167
Thankfull 171
Thomas 164, 172
Tilley 163, 164, 167, 168
Titus 169

Blakesley (cont.)
Zerviah 171
Zilpah 166
Zophar 169
Zurviah 171
Blakly, John 162, 163
John B. 163
Moses 162, 163
Blakslee, Jonathan 168
Blaksley, Deborah 167
Blaksly, Daniel 165
John 165
Susanna (Mrs.) 165
Blanchard, Caroline 73
David 73
David B. 73
Enos B. 73
Erastus 73
James M. 73
John G. 73
Sally 73
Blandford, Sarah 679
Blasdet, Nathaniel 391
Blatchley, Samuel 161
Thomas 173
Blazedel, Nathaniel 391
Blindman, Richard 176
Blinman, Ann 177
Anne 180
Anne (Mrs.) 179
Azrikam 176, 180
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 180
Ezekiel 176
Hannah 177, 179
Jeremiah 176, 180
Margaret 177, 179
Martha (Mrs.) 177, 179, 181
Nathaniel 177, 179, 181
Richard 178, 180
Richard (Rev.) 176, 177, 178, 179
Richd. 177
William 176
Blinn, Jerusha 580
Lydia (Mrs.) 703
Thomas 703
Bliss, Ambrose 238
Augustus 303
Daniel (Dr.) 303
Ebenezer 303
George C. 250
Harry 303
Isaac 303
J. H. 308
Laurinda 302, 303
Lawrence 303
Louise 153
Lucy Linn 303
Margaret 620
Mary 268
Mary L. 250
Mercy Stephens 303
Nancy 303
Rebecca 379, 380, 381
Richard 381
Samuel 250, 303, 566
Shubael 153
Thomas 303
William 250
Blodgett, Abigail 713
Blomier, Louise 512
Blood, Elenzer 20
Oliver 697
Blook, Oliver 697
Bloss, Ann (Mrs.) 372
Bloss (cont.)
Edmund 372
James O. 372
Micael 372
Richard 372
Blott, Mary 15, 16
Blount, (?) 181
Asher 723
Sarah (Mrs.) 723
Blout, (?) 183
Blundeville, Randle 517
Blunt, (?) 181, 183, 723
Andrew 182, 183
Elizabeth 183
Ezekiel 182, 183
Hamborough 182
Hannah 183
John 182, 183
John (Cpt.) 182, 183
John (Rev.) 182
Lidah 183
Martha 182, 183
Mary 183
Ruth 182, 183
Samuel 181, 182, 183
Sarah 183
Sarah (Mrs.) 723
William 182
Blyndman, Richard (Rev.) 178
Blynman, Richard (Rev.) 178
Boardman, Abigail 148
John 138
Mary (Mrs.) 137
Bodfish, Evelin 208
Bodge, George Madison 337, 390
Bodurtha, Abigail 480
Boice, Edgar 448
Boise, Patrick H. 629
Boldwin, (?) 403
Boltwood, Lucius M. 373
Bomford, (?) (Col.) 72
Bond, (?) 322, 338, 382, 383
Henry 336, 372, 380
Seth 183
Bonner, Jane 571
John (Cpt.) 571, 572
Booth, Abigail 23
Bridget 16
Caleb 18
Caleb (Jr.) 18
Elizabeth 18
Eunice 168
James 414
Jemima 20
Joseph 23
Lua 440
Matilda 436
Rebecca (Mrs.) 16
Sarah 23
Simeon 16
Walter 440
Zachariah 18
Borden, (?) 208
Bordwell, Joel (Rev.) 281
Louisa 54
Orville Colby (Dr.) 61
Boreman, Isaac (Jr.) 115
William 213, 640
Bosseville, Elizabeth 548
Godfrey 548
Bostwick, David 559
John (Maj.) 269
Bosworth, Adan 596
Amazial 596
Artimesia 596
Brunetta 596
Earl 596
Emma Arabella 294
Harriet Ella 54
Lavius 596
Mary Jane 54
Septa 596
William D. 53
Zerviah 595, 596
Botsford, Eliza 71
Hannah 71, 313, 560
Henry 71
Bottum, Caroline Amelia 49
Edward 49
Elijah 44
Elizabeth 44
Horace Barlow 49
Isaac 44
Lemuel 44, 49
Lucy 44
Mary E. 49
Polly 44
Sarah 44
Simon 49
William 44
Boughton, Esther 253
Bourne, Anne 176
Thomas 176
Bouton, Hannah C. 218
Bow, Alexander 576, 579
Anna 579
Hannah 579
Mary 576
Bowden, Moses 486
Samuel 486
Susannah 487
Bowen, (?) 621
Clarence W. 291, 420, 675
Richard LeBaron 337
Bowers, Dwight E. 619
Elizabeth 683
Hannah Cushing 243
John (Rev.) 644
Lloyd 243
Ruth 644
Bowes, Dorcas 202
Hezekiah 550
John 550
Mary 550
Rich. 177
Richard 179
Thomas 550
Bowker, Mary 685, 688, 695
Bowman, Mary C. 457
Boyd, Mary 520
Pliny Steele (Rev.) 24
Boykom, Bethiah 524
Boyles, Richard M. 616
Brace, Lydia 286
Bracey, Thomas 183
Bracken, (?) 56
Bracket, Samuel 212
Brackett, John 213
Silence 213
Bracy, (?) 183
John 183
Thomas 183
Braden, Prudence 427
Bradfield, Mary 116

Bradfield (cont.)
Samuel 116
Bradford, (?) 187, 188, 192, 211
(?) (Gov.) 184, 185, 509
Abby Ann (Mrs.) 195
Alexander 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 201, 202
Alexander (Jr.) 192, 193, 194, 195, 198
Alexander L. 195
Alice 184, 185, 186
Bertha Louise 210
Betsy 196
Charles 194
Charles F. 203
Charles Henry 209, 210
Charles W. 211
Clarence L. 210
Claudius (Rev.) 202, 203
Cornelia A. 196
Cornet Daniel 205
Daniel 187, 188, 189, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206
Daniel (Jdg.) 203, 205
Dora Estella 210
Durfee Turner 206, 208
Durfee Turner (Cpt.) 205, 206, 208
Eliphalet 188, 203
Elizabeth 205
Gamaliel 202, 203
Gamaliel (Col.) 202, 203
Gershom 188, 189, 200, 201, 202
Gershom (Cpt.) 187, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 205
Gershom (Lt.) 203
Gershon (Cpt.) 204
H. S. 188, 190, 192, 193
Hannah 192, 193, 194, 196, 205
Hannah (Mrs.) 191, 192
Harriet Amelia 195, 196
Harriet Turner 206, 208
Hershom 187
Hopestill 188, 203
Horace Standish 188, 192, 203
Jane 196
Jeremiah 188
Jeremiah (Dr.) 203
Jesse D. 196
Job 188, 189, 202
John (Maj.) 508
Joseph Nash 202
Laurence 203
Leona 211
Leonard 206, 208
Leonard (Cpt.) 205, 207
Leonard Jarvis 205, 206, 208, 209, 210
Leonard Jarvis (Cpt.) 205, 206
Lois 194, 196
Bradford (cont.)
Lois Pendleton 198
Louisa 203
Lucia Alden 203
Lucy 194, 196
Lydia Chesebrough 195
Maria (Mrs.) 203
Maria Weston 202
Martha 196
Martha (Mrs.) 196
Martha A. 524
Mary (Mrs.) 203
Mary D. 196
Noah 188, 202
Paul 194, 195, 196
Percy 200
Priscilla 188, 189, 202, 205
Priscilla (Mrs.) 188, 201, 202
Prisscilla (Mrs.) 201
Rachel 188, 192, 193, 202
Robert 200
Robert F. 203
Robert N. 210
Sally (Mrs.) 206
Sally Leonard 206
Samuel 187, 199, 205
Sarah 203
Sarah Leonard 207, 209
Sarah P. 195
Solomon 188, 189, 201
Solomon (Dr.) 201, 202
Susan Jarvis 207, 209
Susanna Jarvis 205, 206
William 187
William (Gov.) 205, 418
William (Maj.) 184, 185
William S. 194, 195
Bradish, Albert B. 446
Bradley, (?) 168, 212
Aaron 217, 218
Abigail 213, 214, 215, 219, 579
Abrah 240
Abraham 163, 212, 213, 214, 215, 218, 219, 533
Abraham (Jr.) 218
Abraham (Lt.) 214, 253
Amanda 215, 217
Ana 219
Anna 167, 213
Anna Meigs 216
Anson 217
Arba 216, 219
Arta 216
Asenath 587
Ashbell (Deacon) 217
Bani 218
Beata 218
Benjamin 165, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217
Benoni 217
Beriah 218
Betsey 217
Burnett 218
Caleb 214
Catharine 215
Chloe 216
Clarissa 217
Clarissa (Mrs.) 219
Clotilda 216, 217
Cyrus 216
Bradley (cont.)
Daniel 168, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 219, 579
Darius 215
Desire 214
Ebenezer 214
Eber 216
Edward 216
Eliza Ann 216
Eliza Maria 216
Elizabeth 101, 213, 215, 217
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 212, 213
Elizabeth Chloe 219
Elizabeth Clara 216, 219
Ellen 212
Enos 215
Esther 214, 216, 217
Fanny 217
Fanny (Mrs.) 215
Frederic 218, 219
Freelove 216, 219
George Ransom 216
Gilbert 216
Gilead 215
Gustavus 216
Hannah 213, 214, 215, 216, 218
Hannah Maria 216
Harding 216
Harriet 215, 217
Harvey 219
Henry 216, 219
Hester 212, 213
Hester (Mrs.) 212
Isaac 212, 213
Jacob 216
James 214, 218, 219
Jane 127, 215, 216
Jason 215
Jehiel 215
Jemima 217
Jerusha (Mrs.) 218
Jese (Deacon) 356
Jesse 356, 360, 392
Jesse (Cpt.) 356
John 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 641
John French Meigs 216
Joseph 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 253, 473
Joseph (Cpt.) 242
Joshua 212
Joy 216
Juliana 215
Launcelot Clark 215
Leaming 218
Lemuel 216
Levi 319
Lois 216, 217
Lucretia 218
Lucy 215, 217, 218
Lydia 169, 214
Marcy 219
Maria 219
Martha 212, 213
Mary 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218
Mary (Mrs.) 219
Mary E. 461
Midian 215
Miles 216, 217
Miner 216, 217
Miriam 214

Bradley (cont.)
Molly 216
Nancy 218, 219
Narcissa 216
Nathan 212, 214, 216, 640
Nathan Noah 213, 214
Nathaniel 167, 169, 212, 214
Nathaniel (Jr.) 167
Noah 214, 215
Obedience 215
Olive 215
Patience 213
Peleg 218
Phinehas 215, 218
Polly 217
Priscilla 218
Rachel 219
Ransom 215, 216
Rebecca 248
Rhoda 219
Richard 218
Robert 216
Roxanna 217
Russell 218
Ruth 214, 216, 217, 218, 247
Sally 217
Samuel 213, 216, 218
Samuel Cromwell 216
Samuel Stoughton 217
Sarah 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 218
Sarah (Mrs.) 219
Sibyl 216
Stephen 212, 213, 214, 216, 217, 218, 219
Stephen (Cpt.) 213
Stephen Clayton 217
Stephen Hannick 216
Stillman 216
Susanna 165
Susannah 214
Thomas 218
Timothy 216, 217
Vesta 219
William 212, 213, 214, 215, 217, 218, 725
William Henry 217
William West 215
Zebul 216
Zenas 216, 217
Zimri 217
Bradstreet, (?) 539
Brady, Rebecca 216
Bragg, Elizabeth 710
John 249
Bragne, Thomas 274
Brainard, Deborah 67
Homer W. 682
Homer Worthington 650
Susannah 69
Brainerd, Cheevers 489
Daniel (Col.) 634
Emily Churchill 251
Erastus (Jr.) 251
Brainwood, Daniel 70
Braley, Olney 441
Braman, James 699
Prudence 698
Bran, David 73
Julia A. 73
Lodrick Ives 73
Remus T. 73
Sarah 73
Susannah 73
Branch, Anna 724
Branch (cont.)
Elizabeth 724
Brasey, Thomas 183
Brassy, Thomas 183
Bratt, (?) 569
Brattle, Wm. 538
Breck, (?) 492
Edward 185
John 185
Theodore 185
Breed, Grace 145
John McLaren 15
Sarah Johnson 15
Breeden, (?) (Cpt.) 424
Breese, Richard P. 444
Brett, Anna 40
Daniel 40
Ephraim 40
Mary 40
Sarah 40
Uriah 40
William 40
Brewar, (?) 246
Brewen, John 79
Marie 79
Obadiah 71
Brewer, Alexander 665
Amy 665
Caroline 672
Elizabeth 694
Eunice (Mrs.) 672
Mary A. 49
Reuben 672
Sarah (Mrs.) 665
Thomas 665
Brewster, (?) 285, 287, 308, 556, 574
(?) (Mrs.) 556
Andrew 42
Anna 47
Anne 40
Asenath 47
Asher 40
Benjamin 40, 42, 220, 302
Benjamin (Jr.) 220
Charles 57, 302
Clarissa 47
Damaris (Mrs.) 688
Ebenezer 302
Edgar Henry 57
Elias 40
Elisha 40, 47
Elizabeth 42
Ephraim 47
Eunice 498
Francis 220
franciss 220
Hannah 47
Henry Abel 57
Hezekiah 42, 138
Jabez 138
Jane Elizabeth 57
Joanna 220
John 46, 302
John (Cpt.) 498
Jonas 220
Jonathan 42, 177, 178, 220, 302, 574
Joseph 38, 40, 138
Joshua 42
Judah 40
Judith 42
Lois 220
Love 40, 46, 47, 203, 220
Lucy 42
Lydia 40, 47
Brewster (cont.)
Martha 250
Mary 42
Mary (Mrs.) 203
Mary Adeline 57
Matthew 57
Mercy 40, 141
Nathaniel 46, 47
Nathaniel (Rev.) 220
Olive 40, 41
Ozem 302, 308
Priscilla (Mrs.) 46
Prissilla (Mrs.) 46
Roba 47
Robert 56
Robert Weir 57
Ruth 574
Sarah 42
Simon 40, 220
Stephen 302
Timothy 46, 47, 220
Walter Augustus 57
William 38, 40, 42, 46, 47, 154, 203, 220, 282, 302, 337, 346, 565, 574, 689
Briant, Ira 669
Brickenden, Mary 274
Bridge, Emilia 708
Emily 708
Bridges, (?) 135, 180
Bridgham, Abigail 529
Briggs, (?) 197
(?) (Rev.) 325
Cornelius 190, 202
Diathena 13
Hannah 34, 189, 190, 202
L. V. 197
Lucy 190
Mary (Mrs.) 34
Walter 190, 202
William 34
Brigham, Gershom 367, 369
Libbie A. 568
Walter T. 568
Willard I. Tyler 522
Brightman, Emeline P. 249
Brink, Jane 64
Brinsmade, Daniel (Rev.) 16
Brinsmead, William (Rev.) 682
Bristol, Aaron 223, 228, 230
Abel 226
Abigail 221, 223, 228, 230
Abigail (Mrs.) 230
Abner 224, 230
Abraham 224
Amanda 441
Ambrose 222, 223, 228
Amey 474
Amos 229, 230
Amy 228, 229
Ann 228
Anne 223, 224, 225, 427
Ashur 225
Austin 230
Benjamin 223, 224, 228, 230
Bennett 226
Bezaleel 105, 221, 474
Bazaleel (Sergt.) 229

Bristol (cont.)
Burrit 225
Clara 225
Comfort M. 225
Content 224
Cornelius 225, 229
Cyrus 226
Damaris 230
Damaris (Mrs.) 228
Daniel 221, 222, 223, 224, 228, 229, 230
David 225, 230
Desire 228, 229, 633
Dinah 223, 228
Eliphalet 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 228, 230
Elizabeth 221, 223, 224, 228, 230
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 223
Enoch 225, 226
Esther 221, 223, 224, 225, 228, 229, 230
Esther (Mrs.) 228
Eunice 224, 229
Gad 225
Geo. 600
George 232
Hannah 221, 224
Harriet 226
Henry 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230
Henry (Jr.) 228
Henry M. 449
Hiel 224
Huldah 229
Ichabod 224, 230
Ira 226
Israel 229, 230
Jemima 229
Jerusha 561
John 221, 222, 223, 225, 229, 232
John William 232
Jonathan 223
Joseph 222, 225, 229
Joseph (III) 225
Justus 225, 226
Kezia 225
Leavit 226
Lois 105, 224, 229, 230
Lott 229
Lydia 221, 223, 228
Lydia (Mrs.) 221, 222
Lynde 226
Mabel 230
Mary 221, 224, 225, 230
Mary (Mrs.) 224, 230
Mehitabel 222, 229
Melitta 226
Menetta 226
Mercy 221, 222
Miriam 230
Molly 229
Moses 223, 228
Naomi 224
Nathan 224, 229
Noah 225
Obedience 223, 228
Peninah 224
Philo R. 225
Polly 226, 232
Rachel 225, 230
Rebecca 221
Reuben 230

Bristol (cont.)
Richard 222, 223, 224, 227, 228, 229
Ruth 229
Sally 229, 232, 578
Samuel 221, 222, 223, 224, 228, 229, 578
Sarah 221, 222, 223, 224, 229, 230
Sarai 229
Sheldon 225
Simeon 230, 232
Stephen 223, 224, 228, 230
Susanna 224
Sylvania 226
Thaddeus 224
Thankful 225, 229
Thompson 226
Timothy 223, 230
Truman 225, 226
Bristoll, Henry 228
John 228
Joseph 228
Mehitabel 228
Mehitabel (Mrs.) 228
Briston, Amos 228
Augustus 230
Austin 228
Deborah 228
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 230
Ezra 230
Gideon 228, 230
Hannah 230
Jonathan 228, 230
Lola 230
Lucy 230
Lydia 228, 230
Mary 228
Patience 228
Thomas 228, 230
Bristow, Abiah 228
Abigail 227
Bezaleel 228
Daniel 227
Elinor (Mrs.) 227
Eliphalet 227
Elizabeth 227
Esther 227
Hannah 227
Henry 221, 227
Phebe 228
Phebe (Mrs.) 227
Rebecca 227
Rebecca (Mrs.) 227
Richard 173, 227, 638
Samuel 227, 228
Sarah 227
Susannah (Mrs.) 227
Broadway, Joseph 49
Brocket, Silence 646
Brockett, (?) 647
Ann 98
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 428
John 428, 429
Mary 428
Moses 98, 428, 429
Ruth (Mrs.) 647
Samuel 428, 429
Brockway, A. N. 33
Beman 33
Deborah 31, 33, 34
Francis E. 34
Mary 300
Mary Ellen 460
Rachel (Mrs.) 31
Richard 31
Wolston 33, 34

Brockway (cont.)
Woolstone 34
Broderick, Carlfred B. 464
Bromley, Elisha 137
Fayette 53
Hannah 137
Hephzibah 137
Luke 137
Lydia 137
William 137
Bronson, (?) 160, 161
Abigail 216
Amos 171
Cornelius 72
Jedidah 72
Mary 16
Patience 72
Richard 16
Brook, William 234
Brooker, Alfred W. 456
Brookins, Harriet A. 447
Brooks, (?) 231
Aaron 232, 235
Abel 235
Abigail 234, 235, 236
Abigail A. H. 233
Abijah 232
Abner 237
Abraham 231
Adino E. 238
Allen 232
Alonzo 233
Alpheus 237
Alvira 238
Amasa 232
Amideus 232
Anna 237
Anna (Mrs.) 237
Anne 1, 232
Annis 237
Anson A. 58
Asa 238, 239
Asa Olin 239
Augusta 238
Benajah 232
Benedict 232, 233
Benjamin 231, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239
Benjamin (Jr.) 231
Benjamin Franklin 238
Betsey 719
Billerus 232
Caleb 237
Caroline 238
Caroline Sabrina 239
Cephas 236
Charity 232, 233
Charles E. 238
Charles U. 238
Charlotte 232
Clarissa 232, 233
Cooper 232
Cornelius 231
Damaris 232
Daniel 236
David 231, 232, 233, 235, 531
Deborah 231
Deliverance 235
Desire 231
Desire (Mrs.) 231
Dina 235
Dora Christiana 239
Dorcas G. 238
Ebenezer 234
Edward 237, 238, 239
Edward Olin 239

Brooks (cont.)
Edward Watson 239
Edwin M. 233
Eli F. 238
Eli T. 238
Eliakim 232, 236
Elias 232
Elizabeth 232, 233, 234, 236, 237, 238
Elizabeth L. 233
Elnathan 237
Emily E. 238
Enos 231, 232
Esther 232, 234, 238
Ethural 232
Eunice 235, 236
Euselia 236
Gideon 231, 232
Hannah 99, 231, 235, 237
Hannah (Mrs.) 231
Harriet 238
Henry 161, 231, 232
Henry McIntire 239
Herick 232
Hiram 238
Hope (Mrs.) 232
Ichabod 232
Isaac 231, 232
James Fisk 238, 239
James Willard 239
Jeremiah 232
Jerry 232
Jerusha 231, 237, 241, 250
Joanna (Mrs.) 236
Joel 232
John 218, 231, 232, 234, 236
Jonathan 231, 232, 234, 235
Joseph 234, 235, 236, 237, 472
Joshua 231, 232
Julia Louisa 239
Julius 232
Laura 232, 233
Lebbeus 237
Lois 231, 232
Louisa 238
Lucien Bonaparte 238
Lucy 237, 238
Lydia 235, 236, 449
Lyman 238
Mabel Frances 239
Margaret 235
Martha 231, 232, 233
Martha (Mrs.) 231
Martin 236, 237
Mary 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 330
Mary (Mrs.) 236
Mary Hall (Mrs.) 233
Mary Louisa 238
Mehitable (Mrs.) 235
Mehitible 231, 232
Mercy 235, 236, 237
Micah 232
Micah (Gen.) 232
Miriam 235
Molly 238
Moses 235
Nancy 232
Nathaniel 234, 235, 236
Noah 236
Olive 238
Olive F. 238
Brooks (cont.)
Orville 237
Pardon Allen 238
Patience 234
Pelatiah 449
Persis 237
Phinehas 237
Price Hiram Matterson 239
Rebecca 236
Remembrance 234
Reuben 237, 238
Rhoda (Mrs.) 236
Romanzow 237
Rosena 232
Rozena 233
Rufus Fisk 238
Ruth 231, 236, 237
Sabra 232
Samuel 231, 235, 236
Samuel H. 233
Sarah 231, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238
Sarah Naomi 239
Silence 235
Silvanus 237
Simeon 232, 237, 238
Sophia Elizabeth 231
Stella L. 233
Stephen 231, 232
Stephen P. 238
Submit 236
Tamar 231
Thaddeus 154, 237
Thankful 231, 232, 235, 236
Thomas 223, 228, 231, 232
Thomas H. 232
Tirza 235
Uri 235
William 154, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239
Wooster 232
Zera 232
Broughton, Esther 240
Ira 49
John 240
Rachel 49
Brown, (?) 143, 148, 246, 642
Abby 152
Abigail 626
Abigail (Mrs.) 705
Alexander 246
Alfred Bishop 252
Amos 704
Andrew 246
Betsey 141
Billings 141
Caroline 569
Chad 152
Clarissa 242, 243, 244, 248, 252, 253
Daniel 367, 370, 373
David 246, 368, 373
Dorothy 230
Ebenezer (Jr.) 163, 164, 167
Ebenezer (Sr.) 167
Edward 246
Eleazer 137
Electa K. (Mrs.) 245
Elias 141, 148
Elisha 17, 241, 242, 250
Elizabeth 240, 241, 242, 244
Brown (cont.)
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 189, 202
Emeline 52
Esther 241, 242, 250, 253, 499
Esther (Mrs.) 241
Eunice 42
Ezekiel 713
Frances 239
Frances Rose 252
George 246
Hannah 139, 152, 242, 250, 253, 433
Helena 163, 167
Hepzebah 189, 190
Hepzibah 202
Hugh 240, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248
James 137, 152, 234, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 246, 247, 248, 250, 251, 252, 253
James (Cpt.) 246
John 137, 141, 152, 241, 246, 413
John (Col.) 131
John Bancroft 245
Jonas 705
Jonathan 139, 152, 327
Joseph 141
Joshua 195
Joshua (Cpt.) 705
Lucy 242, 251, 412
Lydia 227
Mahala 48
Margaret Clifford 244
Marion E. 446
Martha 242, 248, 488
Mary 164, 167, 218, 225, 241, 242, 253
Mary (Mrs.) 253, 705
Mary Ann 242, 244, 247, 251, 252
Mason Cogswell 252
Mercy (Mrs.) 704
Molly 250
Nathaniel 240, 241, 242, 250, 251
Nathaniel (Col.) 242
Olive 242, 244
Parnel 242, 253
Parsons Hubbard 250
Phoebe 80
Rizpah (Mrs.) 13
Robert 246
Roger 141
Rugus 150
Sabra 141
Samuel 218, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 251, 252, 253
Samuel William 244, 252
Sarah 240, 242, 244, 250, 252, 253, 446
Sarah Bradford (Mrs.) 196
Silas (Cpt.) 696
Thomas 147, 189, 202, 241, 242, 246
Wealthy Frances 244, 252
William 141, 242, 243, 246, 251, 252, 253
Zuriah 141
Browne, (?) 240
Dorothy (Mrs.) 224

Browne (cont.)
Eleanor (Mrs.) 7
Eleazar 240
Francis 221
G. M. 240
George M. 220
George Morgan 220
John 240
Jonathan 224
Lydia 221
Nathaniel 7
Nicholas 240
Thomas 240
Brownell, Abner 500
Brownson, Aschel 281
Eli (Col.) 216
Esther 169
Sally 216
Timothy (Col.) 216
Bruce, Ruth 718
Bruen, (?) 253
Esther 80
Hannah 78, 80
John 79, 80, 253
Marie 79
Mary 78, 79
Obadiah 78, 79, 253
Brush, Eliphalet 559
Ephraim 82
John 10
Bruster, (?) (Lt.) 608
Timothy 220
Bryan, (?) 414
Joseph 430
Mary 430
Bryant, George C. 419
Buchanan, Frances (Mrs.) 16
Buck, Abisha 430
Anna 635
Daniel (Rev.) 48
David 635
Ebenezer 711
Eliza 21
Elizabeth 636
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 48
George 50
Moses 499
Samuel 182
Sarah A. 447
Buckbee, Catharine T. 455
Buckingham, Abigail 415
Clarissa 316
Cynthia 316
Deborah 415
John 415
Samuel 414, 415
Sarah (Mrs.) 415
Buckland, Aaron 671
Prudence 670
William 678
Buckman, Curtis H. 600
Budd, Joseph 88
Thomas 8
Buddington, Jerusha 40
Budlong, (?) 498
Buel, Job 217
Mary A. 215
Reuel 108
Samuel 117
Buell, Ann 676
David 217
Elizabeth 281
Jonathan 472
Lydia 472
Martha 248, 281
Melinda 217
Buell (cont.)
Samuel 504
Buffington, David 565
Bugbee, Alfred 669
Alvord 669
Bulkeley, (?) (Mrs.) 671
Gershom 607, 608
Bulkley, Peter 539
Bull, Esther M. 326
J. E. 419
Jabez B. 224
Mary 485
Phebe 299
Rebecca 486
Robert 299
Sarah (Mrs.) 268
William 485, 486
Bullard, (?) (Rev.) 484
George 384
Jacob 383, 384
Sarah 384
Bullfinch, Ann 202
Bullinger, (?) 181
Bumble, (?) 56
Elizabeth 56
Henry 56
Mary 56
William 56
Bunce, Frederick S. 250
James H. 326
John F. 250
John L. 250
Katherine 421
Mary (Mrs.) 84
Mary E. 250
Thomas 655
Bundy, Priscilla 692
Bunker, Eliza 58
Bunnel, Esther (Mrs.) 222
Hezekiah 222
Hezekiah (Jr.) 223
Nathaniel 231
Bunnell, Benjamin 222
Deliverance 97
Hezekiah 228
Judith 222, 223
Bunnill, Lydia 254
William 254
Burbank, (?) 258
Abia 255
Abiah 113
Abraham 255, 256
Abraham (Cpt.) 113
Achbel 256
Ann 256
Ann (Mrs.) 257
Anna 255, 256
Anne 255, 257
Arthur 257
Asenath 256
Caleb 255, 258
Charlotte 256
Chloe 256
Christopher 257
Daniel 255
David 257
Delight (Mrs.) 256
Dinah 255
Ebenezer 254, 255, 256, 257
Elenor 255
Elias 255
Elizabeth 256
Esther 256
Experience 256
Frances 257
George 256
Burbank (cont.)
George Anson 256
Hannah 257
Henry 256
James 257
Jemima (Mrs.) 257
Joel 255
John 254, 255, 256, 257, 258
Joseph King 256
Lidia 255
Lucy 256
Lydia 257, 258
Mary 255, 256, 258
Mary Pomeroy 257
Mehitable 255
Noah 255
Pelatiah Allen 256
Rachel 255
Robert 256
Roland 257
Ruth 255
Samuel 255, 256
Samuel Fitch 256
Sarah 256, 257
Seth 255
Shem 255, 256
Sibbil 256
Solomon 256
Sophia (Mrs.) 257
Susanna 254, 257
Thankful 255
Theoda Hunt 257
Theode 255
Thomas 256
Timothy 254, 255, 256, 257
William 256
Burch, Benjamin 139
Increase 139
Isaiah 139
Jeremiah 139
Jonathan 139
Joseph 139
Margaret (Mrs.) 139
Martha 139
Mary 139
Thomas 139
Burdick, David 194
Lois 192, 194
Robert 194, 198
Sarah 40
Shubael 600
Burgis, Abigail 259
Cornelia 260
Eliab 259, 260
Eliab Thomas 260
Elizabeth 260
Eunice 648
Fanny 260
George Thomas 260
Hannah 259, 260
Harriet 260
Jennette Augusta 260
Jesse 259
John 259
John (Col.) 260
John Randolph 260
Lucy 259
Lydia Augusta 260
Lydia Maria 260
Mary 259, 260
Mary Ann 260
Mary Ann Thomas 260
Mary Cornelia 260
Mercy 259
Noah Fowler 260
Olive 260

Burgis (cont.)
Phyllis 259
Ruth 260
Samuel 259, 260, 300
Samuel (Cpt.) 260
Samuel Dodd 260
Sarah 260
Sarah Ann 260
Sarah Deshon 260
Thomas 259, 260
Thomas (Jr.) 259
Thomas Chalker 260
William Henry 260
Burgoyne, (?) 130, 237
Burk, Richard 16
Burke, (?) 588
Burlbut, Thomas 476
Burleson, John 137, 479
Burlingame, O. J. 436
Burliss, Mary 486
Burn, Bessie 246
Burnam, Sarah 39
Tho 656
Thomas 653, 655
Burnap, Abner 158
Hannah (Mrs.) 1
Burnett, Benjamin 502
Burnham, (?) 234, 453
(?) (Mrs.) 654
Anna 653, 658, 659, 663
Asenath 671
Ezra 22
Hannah 653
James 22
John 659
Jonathan 323
Lois 22
Mary 419
Michael (Cpt.) 22
Nath. 323
Tho. 654
Tho. (Jr.) 654
Thomas 653, 654, 657, 658, 660
Thomas (Sr.) 658, 659, 660
Burns, Ann 569
Burpee, Sophia Louise 60
Burr, (?) 261
Aaron 261
Aaron (Rev.) 261
Agelian 669
Benjamin 261
Betsy (Mrs.) 64
Daniel 261
David 261
Elizabeth 261
Esther 478
Hannah 261
Isaac (Rev.) 261
Jane 261
Jehu 261, 467
John 261
Jonathan (Rev.) 261
Laban 64
Mary 186, 261
Moses 261
Nathaniel 261, 478
Peter 261
Peter (Jdg.) 261
Samuel 261
Sarah 261
Stephen 261
Thomas 261
Burrell, (?) 592
Burritt, Hannah 637
Sarah 560
Burrough, Hannah 17
Burroughes, (?) 180
Burroughs, Sarah 128
Burrows, (?) 194
Enoch 141
Mary Louisa 141
Burt, (?) 258
Elizabeth 16
Frank H. 234
Henry 234
John 235
John (Rev.) 204
Martha 17
Mary 234
William 700
Busby, James 147
Bush, (?) 261
Aaron 261, 262
Abigail 693
Caleb 261, 262
Elizabeth 261, 262
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 569
Emma Jane 569
George 410
John 10
John Churchill 410
Jonathan 261, 262
Joseph 410
Joshua 261, 262
Lucy 410
Martha 168
Mary 261
Miriam 261, 262
Moses 261, 262, 410
Porter M. 569
Prudence 410
Rachel 261
Rufus 20
Rufus (Jr.) 20
Zebediah 693
Bushel, (?) 550
Anne (Mrs.) 550
Bushman, (?) 605
Richard L. 603
Bushnell, (?) 262, 269, 272, 307
Abigail 266, 267, 268, 269, 270
Amos 267
Anne 268, 269
Benajan 269, 303, 305
Benajah (Jr.) 58
Benjamin 267
Caleb 269
Caroline 303
Charles F. 441
Cornelius 265
Daniel 266, 267, 268
David 265
Deborah 268
Dorothy 266
Ebenezer 268
Elizabeth 266, 267, 269
Ephraim 268
Esther 268
Francis 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 631
Francis (Deacon) 263, 264, 269, 270
Francis (Deacon) (Jr.) 265
Francis (Jr.) 265
G. E. 307, 308
Gideon 268
Hannah 118, 266, 267, 268, 269
Bushnell (cont.)
Hannah Griswold 305, 307
Hawley 269
Hepzibah 268
Hezekiah 268
Ira 270
James 268
Jane 266
Jane (Mrs.) 266
Jedidiah 268
Jerusha 128, 268
John 118, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 270
Jonathan 267
Joseph 267, 268, 272
Joshua 266, 267, 270, 596
Joshua (Cpt.) 269
Joshua (Deacon) 267
Josiah 268
Judith 266, 267, 269, 270
Lemuel 267
Lucy 58, 269
Lydia 266, 268, 269, 270
Marcie 267, 270, 271
Marcie (Mrs.) 272
Maria 267, 271
Maria (Mrs.) 262
Marie (Mrs.) 266, 272
Martha 262, 263, 266, 268
Mary 266, 267, 268, 269, 271
Mary (Mrs.) 263, 266, 272
Mercy 269
Nancie 271
Nathan 268, 494
Nathaniel 267
Nehemiah 268
Phineas 269
Phinehas 106
Polly 216
Priscilla 268
Rachel 268
Rebecca 265, 266, 267, 268, 269
Rebecca (Mrs.) 265, 268
Richard 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272
Ruth 277
Samuel 263, 264, 266, 267, 268
Sarah 119, 265, 266, 267, 268
Stephen 266, 268
Temperance 268
Thankful 106, 267
Thomas 266, 268
William 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270
William (Lt.) 266, 270, 272
Zerviah 269
Zipporah 269
Butcher, (?) 445
Butler, (?) 171, 390
Abigail 32
Aurelia A. 73
Benajah 73
Caleb 390

Butler (cont.)
Charlotte 73
Chauncey 73
Chauncey S. 73
Daniel 32, 349
Elizabeth 93, 349, 702
Emily 73
Emma 57
Ezra 529
Harriet 216, 243
John 32, 620
Jonathan 349
Mary 73
Rhoda 648
Richard 349
Ruth 620
Samuel 349
Thomas S. 73
William 73
Zebulon (Col.) 405
Butterfield, Jonathan (Cpt.) 718
Sarah 283
Butters, George W. 52
Button, Deborah 640
Dennis 210
Isadora Estella 210
Mary 640
Nancy 443, 456
Buttrick, Sally 564
Butts, Bessie Lydia 568
Delight Boire 568
Harriet Adele Paine 568
James Lewis 568
John Chaplin 568
Lewis C. 568
Marcia Helen 568
Mary Worthington 568
William Mathews 568
Buxton, Florence 54
Byington, John 620
Mary 620
Robert 429
Sarah (Mrs.) 429
Cable, Roswell 316
Cade, (?) 390
Cadwell, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 526
Ellen R. 459
Mary 526
Thomas 526, 527
Cady, (?) 384
Abigail 347, 373
Alice Jane (Mrs.) 525
Daniel 390
Eliza (Mrs.) 490
Esther 1
John 390
Joseph 390
Joseph (Cpt.) 390
Martha A. (Mrs.) 524
Nicholas 390
Caffinch, John 631
Caffing, John 625
Caffinge, John 631, 639
Cagwin, (?) 698
Calamy, (?) 178
Calderwood, Marion 246
Caldwell, Anna 273
Caroline 273
Cath 273
Catherine 273
Charles 272, 273, 582
Clara 273
Clarinda 273
Clarissa 273
Cornelia 273
Caldwell (cont.)
George 272, 273
Hannah (Mrs.) 272
Harry 273
Henrietta 273
Henry 273
James 272
James (Cpt.) 694
John 272, 273
John (Maj.) 244, 253, 272
Mary 273
Mary (Mrs.) 272
Nathaniel 273
Ruth 273
Samuel 272, 273
Sarah 273
Thomas 273, 637
William 273
Cale, Dennis 92
Caley, Dennis 92
Calkin, Ann 585
Calkins, (?) 79
Daniel 78
Deborah 110
Elizabeth 49
Eunice 520, 521
Hugh 521, 585
John 78, 521
Samuel 521
Sarah 78
Stephen (Lt.) 521
Timothy 521
Calkinson, Mary 268
Calnek, (?) 712
Calvert, Frank 512
Camfield, Matthew 274
Nathaniel 274
Sarah 274
Camp, (?) 416
Abigail 7, 71, 442
Hannah 7, 121, 122
Hannah (Mrs.) 117
James 7
John 7, 122, 214
John (Jr.) 121
Joseph 7, 122, 511
Manoah 106
Mary 7
Mary Amelia 59
Melinda 106
Samuel 7, 117
Samuel Jarvis 434
Sarah 7, 117
Campbell, (?) 135, 275, 312
Agnes 276, 278, 280
Albert (Cpt.) 278
Alexander 277, 279
Allen 278, 280
Allen (Dr.) 278, 279
Alpha Rockwell (Deacon) 278
Ann 279
Anna 280
Annie L. 279
Archibald 277, 278
Bonaparte 278
Charles 275, 276, 277
Charlotte 445
Cynthia Ann 277
Daniel 276, 278, 280
Daniel (Dr.) 279
Daniel G. 279
David 276, 277
Dinah 278
Dorothea 277
Eleanor 280
Campbell (cont.)
Elizabeth 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 495
Ellen Antoinette 279
Emma 278
Ephraim 276, 277
Erasmus D. 279
Esther 276, 277, 278, 279
Ezra Kinne 278
Frederick 277
George 279
Grace 277
Hannah 276, 277
Harriet 280
Harvey 278
Henry 21
Horatio N. 279
Isaac 277
Isaiah 280
James 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 445
James (Lt.) 278
James M. 279
Janet 279
Janet (Mrs.) 275
Jean 276, 278, 279
John 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280
John (Cpt.) 278, 279
John (Deacon) 279
John (Dr.) 276
John Allen 277, 278
John Dixon 280
John Kennedy 277
John P. 279
Joseph 276, 277
Laurinda 280
Luther 277
Lydia Esther 279
Maria 278
Maria (Mrs.) 278
Martha 276, 277, 280
Mary 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280
Mary (Mrs.) 275
Moses 276, 280
Moses Douglas 280
Nathan 276, 277
Patience 277, 278
Patrick 280
Phebe 277
Prudence 279
Rebecca 276, 278, 279
Robert 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280
Robert (Jr.) 275
Roena 279
Ruth 277
Samuel 276
Sarah 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280
Sarah Malvina 279
Susannah 276, 277
William 276, 277
Winthrop 279
Wm. 627
Campfield, (?) 274
Candee, Abigail 221
Desire 221
Hannah 221
Mary 221
Rebecca 221
Samuel 221
Zaccheus 221, 227
Canfield, Frederick A. 274
Matthew 274

Canfield (cont.)
Samuel 274
Sarah 416
Thomas 274
Card, Jonathan 45
Peter C. 375
Carde, William 571
Carey, Anne 268
Carley, (?) 721
Carnes, Thomas 93
Carpenter, Electa 59
James 352
Melon 436
Nancy M. 458
Polly 460
Simeon 351
Carrier, Thankful 594, 595
Carrington, Ester 488
Carruthers, John 470
Carrys, (?) 488
Carter, (?) 280
Abigail 124, 280, 281
Abigail (Mrs.) 281
Anne 281
Benjamin 281
Benoni 281
Betsey 475
Charles A. 445
Eleazer 281
Elizabeth 281
Ezra 489
Israel 281
Jerusha 489
John 281, 704
John (Cpt.) 717
Joseph 281
Joshua 124
Margaret (Mrs.) 281
Mary 281, 580, 704
Mary (Mrs.) 124
Mercy 281
Phebe M. 248
Samuel 281, 653
Sarah 281
Sarah (Mrs.) 281
Thomas 280, 281, 489
Thomas (Rev) 280, 489
Thomas (Sr.) 281
Vashti 704
Cartry, (?) 721
Philua (Mrs.) 721
Carty, (?) 721
Philura (Mrs.) 721
Carver, (?) 282
Abigail 284
Addison 286
Ann 287
Anna 286, 287
Anor 286
Benjamin 283
Bette 286
Betty 286
C. N. 283, 284
Christian (Mrs.) 282
Clifford Nichols 282
David 283
Eleazer 286
Esther (Mrs.) 287
Eunice 285, 286
Hannah 283
Isaac 286
Jabez 287
Jane 286
John 282, 283, 285
John (Gov.) 282
Jona 282
Jonathan 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287
Carver (cont.)
Lucinda 287
Martha 284
Mary 284
Mary (Mrs.) 284
Millicent (Mrs.) 283
Mindwell 284
Nathaniel 286
Olive 284
Rebecca 282
Rebeckah 286
Robert 282, 283, 285
Rufus 284
Ruth 283
Sally (Mrs.) 286
Samuel 282, 283, 285, 286, 287
Sarah 283, 284
William Joseph 284
Cary, Benjamin 415
Elizabeth 415
Susanna (Mrs.) 415
Case, (?) 288, 298
(?) (Dr.) 293
Amos 288
Bartholomew 288
Dezia 292
Elizabeth 290
Erastus Ely (Dr.) 293
Helen Eliza 293
Henry 288
Hosea 288
John 288, 291, 293, 294, 645
Joseph 288
Kezia 294
Mary 288, 289, 290, 292, 293, 294
Mindwell 291
Richard 288, 291, 292, 293
Richard (V) 676
Ruth 288
Samll. 289
Sarah 291, 293, 294
Seth (Cpt.) 675
Thomas 288
Uriel 675
Cass, (?) 295, 298
Alice 296, 297
Ebenezer 295, 296, 297, 298
Eliphalet 296, 297
Eunice 298
Hannah 296
John 295, 298
Jonathan 296, 297, 298
Joseph 297
Joseph (Cpt.) 298
Josiah 296, 297
Lewis 297, 298
Lois 296, 297
Lydia 298
Mary 296, 297
Mary (Mrs.) 296
Moses 296, 297
Patience 296
Priscilla 297
Roger 297
Roxillana 298
Sarah 297
Wane 297
William 297, 298
Zebulon 297, 298
Zenas 297
Zerviah 297
Zia 297
Casse, (?) 298
Casse (cont.)
Jonathan 297
Casselberry, Pauline Ann 306
Cassells, Mary 455
Catlin, Electa (Mrs.) 13
Timothy 13
Catt, George William 445
Caude, Abigail 487
Caulkin, (?) 574
Caulkins, (?) 269, 271, 272, 575, 605, 609, 613
Ann 585
Daniel 585
Francis M. 604
Francis Manwaring 27, 28, 29, 30, 38
Hugh 585
Sarah 220
Ceay, Mary 136
Center, Sarah A. 49
Chadwell, Anna 465
Chadwick, Archelaus 358
Elizabeth 358
John 358
Lucy 715
Mary Amanda 360
Sarah (Mrs.) 358
Chalker, Abraham 299
Abram 299
Alexander 227, 299, 300
Anna 300
Charles 299
Deborah 299, 300
Elizabeth 300, 522
Gideon 268, 300
Hannah 299
Isaac 299
Isaac (Dr.) 299
Jabez 300
Jane 299
Jeremiah 300
Kateren 299
Mary 299, 300
Mehitabel 299, 300
Phebe 299, 300
Pheby 299
Randolph Washington 300
Ruth 299
Samuel 299, 300
Sarah 260, 299
Stephen 299, 300
William 300
Chamberlain, Esther 216, 219
Huldah 673
Mehetabel 128
Peleg 425
Sarah 9
Chamberlin, (?) 425
Jane 425
Mary 19
Champion, (?) 300
Abigail 515
Josiah 300
Champlin, Kate 568
Susanna 418
Chancelor, Isolett 246
Chancy, (?) (Dr.) 180
Chandler, (?) 307, 308
(?) (Col.) 716
(?) (Mrs.) 310
Abigail 24
Ada 307, 311
Alanson 310
Alexis 303, 308

Chandler (cont.)
Ann 310
Anna 303
Anne 303
Asa 305
Asaph 301, 303, 304, 307, 310
Benjamin 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 307
Benjamin (Dr.) 301, 303, 304, 307
Benjamin Hugg 306
Benjamin Porter 304
Betsey 309
Betsey (Mrs.) 309, 310
Betsy 302
C. E. 307, 308
Caroline 304, 309, 310
Carrie 304
Charles 304, 309
Charles Guy 304
Chester A. 301
Cynthia M. 306
Daniel 302
Edmond 307
Edmund 301, 303, 304
Elisa S. 309
Elisa S. (Mrs.) 310
Elizabeth 302, 303, 305, 306, 307, 309, 310
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 302, 307, 310
Emmeline 306
Ero 303
Ero (Dr.) 306, 308
Eunice 309
Eunice (Mrs.) 307
Frederic Leonidas 59
Griswold 307, 311
Guy 302, 304
Guy Bushnell 304
H. B. 306, 310
Hannah 302
Hannah (Mrs.) 664
Hannah G. 309
Hannah G. (Mrs.) 307
Harley 309, 310
Harley B. 306, 310
Harriet 306
Henrietta 306, 308
Henry 302, 664
Hiram 302
Huldah 302
Ira 307
J. (Col.) 693, 709
J. G. 309
Jane 310
Jemo 303
Jesse 303, 308
Jesse (Dr.) 306, 311
Jno. G. 310
Jno. J. 311
John 302, 307
John (Jr.) 716
John G. 305, 309, 310
John Griswold 305, 307
John J. 306, 310
John Jay 306, 307
John Locke 304
Johnnie 311
Joseph 97, 301, 302, 303, 304, 307
Joshua 431
Lafayette 304
Lucretia 304, 309
Lulie 307, 311

Chandler (cont.)
Maria L. 304
Martin 302
Mary 304, 309
Mary Belle 306
Mary C. 306
Mary Louise 307
Mary Ruth 307, 310
Matilda 302
Nira 302, 303, 311
Ozias 307
Polly 302
Prudence 303, 307
Rebecca 309
Rebecca Hugg 306
Rudolphus 303
Ruth 306
Salem Jerome 310
Samuel 302, 303
Sarah 23, 302
Selene 303
Seth 303, 307, 308
Simeon 307
Sophia 304
Stephen R. 302
Theodore C. 306
Wheeler 306
William H. 309
William Henry 306, 310
William Walker 306
Zachariah 302, 308
Zachariah Morris 303
Zachariah Royce 302
Zeno 303, 308
Channing, William Ellery (Rev.) 571
Chapin, Abner 18
Alonzo B. 665
Beulah 668
David (II) 17
Ebenezer 336
Edward 22
Edward (Deacon) 22
Elizabeth 21
Emily 59
Howard M. 183
Iris A. 50
Miriam 373
Chaplin, (?) 480
Rebecca 480
Ruth 480
Chapman, (?) 270, 524, 723
(?) (Deacon) 635
Anna 241
Benjamin 692
Bethiah 564
Clarissa 106
Dorothy 490
Elisha 106
Elizabeth 300
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 723
F. W. 683
George (Cpt.) 152
Jabez 490
Jabez (Col.) 490
John 300
John (Cpt.) 490
Joseph (Cpt.) 152
Leo 445
Lydia 217
Margaret 269
Mary 128, 318
Mehitabel 300
Nathaniel 522, 523
Nathaniel (Deacon) 471

Chapman (cont.)
Rebecca 263, 264, 266
Richard 254
Robert 266
Robert (Cpt.) 490
Rodman 599
Samuel (Col.) 566
Samuel (Cpt.) 300
Sarah (Mrs.) 254
William 111
Chappel, Amos 395
Calib 110
Chappell, John 31
Ruth (Mrs.) 111
William L. (Deacon) 484
Charles, Richard 137
Charter, Lemuel 20
Chase, (?) 183
John N. 49
Lucy 695
Chatfield, (?) 312
Abiah (Mrs.) 315
Abigail 312, 314, 317
Abijah 316
Abraham 317
Agnes 316
Amanda (Mrs.) 318
Amy 315
Anna 313
Anne 314
Anson 315
Arma 317
Benajah 316
Bennett 315
Billy 315
Caleb 317
Carrie E. (Mrs.) 381
Charles R. 318
Chester 316
Comfort 314, 315
Curtis 316
Dan 316
Daniel 313, 317
Daniel (Cpt.) 317
David K. 318
David King 318
Divine 315
Ebenezer 312, 313, 314, 317
Eli 316
Elizabeth 313, 316
Elnathan 314, 317
Enos 316
Esther 313, 317
Eunice 314, 317
Francis 312
Frederick H. 318
George 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318
Gideon 315
Hannah 312, 314, 315, 316, 318
Hannah (Mrs.) 318
Henry 312, 318
Huldah 316
Isaac 316, 318
Isaiah 315
James 317
Joanna 317
Joanna (Mrs.) 316
Joel 108, 318
John 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318
John (Lt.) 313, 315, 318
John Frederick 318
Joseph 314, 316, 317

Chatfield (cont.)
Josiah 317
Lemuel 314, 317
Levi 313, 314
Lewis 316
Lois 314, 316
Lowis 314
Lucinda 316
Lydia (Mrs.) 316
Lyman 318
Martha 313
Mary 312, 313, 314, 316, 317
Mindwell 314
Obedience 313, 316
Oliver 313, 315, 316
Pamelia 318
Patience 316
Polly 318
Pulaski 318
Rachel 314, 317
Rebecca 317, 318
Reuben 317
Russell 318
Samuel 312, 313, 316, 317
Sarah 312, 313, 315, 317, 318
Sarah (Mrs.) 313
Sarah Ann 318
Sheldon 318
Silence 222
Solomon 312, 314
Sybil 313
Thirza (Mrs.) 316
Thomas 312
Truman 316
William 313
Zerah 316
Zerviah 313
Zerviah (Mrs.) 316
Chatterton, Sarah 122
Sarah (Mrs.) 122
William 122
Chauncey, (?) 635
Catharine 634
Charles 324
Elizabeth Chester 324
Elnathan 635
Hannah 324
Susan Vaux 324
Chauncy, Isaac (Rev.) 184
Cheadell, Asenath 65
Chedsey, John (Deacon) 319
Cheeseborough, Rebecca 75
Cheeseman, (?) 591
Edward 591, 592
Cheesman, (?) 590
Cheney, Timothy 670
Walter 251
Chesebro, B. F. 449
Chesebrough, (?) 296, 270
(?) (Dr.) 262, 263, 264
Elihu 76
Nathaniel 149
Samuel 149
Sarah 149
William 149, 197
Chester, (?) 322, 609
(?) (Col.) 3
Abigail 326
Abigail Webb 325
Alfred (Rev.) 326
Chester (cont.)
Anne 322
Augustine 322
Aurelia Louisa 326
Caroline 326
Caroline Sarah 325
Charles 325
Charles Thomas 325
Charlotte 325
Dorcas 323
Dorothy (Mrs.) 322
Edward 325
Eliza 325
Elizabeth 322, 324
Elizabeth Huntington 325, 326
Emeline 325
Eunice 323
George 325
Hannah 323, 324
Hannah Chauncey 325
Hannah D. 325
Henrietta 325
Henry 325
James D. Colt 325
John 322, 323, 324
John (Col.) 324
John (Cpt.) 323
John (Jdg.) 323
John (Maj.) 323
John Noyes 325
Julia 325
Leonard 322, 323, 325
Leonard Williams 325
Marion Dorsey 325
Mary 323, 324
Mary Jane 326
Mary Wells 325
Mehitable 323
Mercy 323
Penelope 323
Prudence 323
Rebecca Ralston 325
Robert 322
Sally Williams 325
Sampson 322
Samuel 323
Sarah 323, 324
Sarah Ralston 325
Sophia 325
Stephen 323, 325, 326
Stephen M. 322
Thomas 323, 324, 326
Thomas Leonard 325
W. W. 325
William 322, 325
William Williams 325
Wm. Henry 325
Chetwood, Mary Ann Frances 326
Chh., Samll. 364
Chidsey, (?) 321
Abel 319
Abigail 319
Abraham 81, 320, 321
Anna Catharine 321
Asenath 320
Augustus 320
Caleb 319, 320
Charles Adrian 321
Charles Philip 321
Daniel 319, 320
Dinah 319
Ebenezer 319, 320
Elizabeth 319, 320
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 319
Frank Bates 321
Hannah 319, 320
Chidsey (cont.)
Helen 320
Helen B. 321
Herbert Chauncey 32?
Isaac 320
James 320
John 319, 320
John (Deacon) 319
Joseph 104, 319, 320 321, 473
Lois 104, 320, 321
Mabel (Mrs.) 320
Maria Theresa 321
Mariam Augusta 321
Mary 319, 320
Mary (Mrs.) 320
Nathan 320, 321
Nathan A. 321
Rachel 319
Samuel 320
Sarah 319, 320
Sarah (Mrs.) 319
Sarah Squire 321
Child, (?) 205, 308
Abigail 205
Abigail Miller 205
Cromwell 205
James 205
Sylvester (Col.) 205
Childs, Alonzo W. 61
Harmon Alonzo 61
Welthea Ann 61
Chipman, Ruth 410
Chisholm, Wm. H. 600
Chitendon, Joseph 163
Mary (Mrs.) 163
Chittenden, Abraham 244 259
Benjamin 633
Daniel 175
Edward J. 244
Elishaba 577
Elizabeth 503
Henry D. 244
Henry W. 244
Joanna (Mrs.) 502
John 423, 503, 504, 640
John (Jr.) 504
John S. 244
Joseph 106, 117, 217
Joseph (Jr.) 646
Lucy 635
Mary 473
Molly 633
Patience 503, 646
Rachel 117
Ruth 108, 581
Samuel 106, 259, 474, 633
Sarah 217
Sarah Brown 244
Simeon 473
Thankful 106, 117
William 502, 633, 639
Willm 639
Christophers, Christopher 147
Joanna 147
Richard 147, 608
Chubb, Mary 428
Church, (?) 337, 409
(?) (Lt.) 354
Abigail 371, 389
Abigail (Mrs.) 335, 336, 349, 366, 370, 392, 406, 407, 408
Abigale (Mrs.) 407

Church (cont.)
Abijah 370, 371, 402
Abijah (Jr.) 371
Abijah B. 401
Abner 409
Abram D. 377
Achsah 376
Addison 408
Addison Carver 287, 403, 408
Adonijah 386, 394
Albert 377
Albert Bliss 377, 380
Almira 403
Almon 403, 406, 408
Alpheus 376
Ame 375
Amy 380
Anna 357, 358
Anna (Mrs.) 356, 357, 374
Annie 389
Asa 347, 379, 380, 395, 396, 398, 399, 400, 402
Azuba 567
Bela 379, 380
Benjamin 382
Benjamin (Col.) 203, 204
Benjamin (Cpt.) 382
Bethuel 367, 371
Betsey (Mrs.) 403
Betsy 406, 407
Beulah (Mrs.) 397, 399, 400, 402
Caleb 346, 359, 383, 384, 386, 396, 398, 399, 402
Charles 201, 203, 360, 361
Charles Pease Geer 377
Charles Sylvester 360
Charlotte Abbie 377
Christiana 347, 396
Constant 201, 203, 204
Cornelius 384, 385, 386, 389
Daniel 287, 329, 333, 334, 335, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 363, 364, 372, 374, 384, 387, 391, 392, 393, 395, 396, 398, 401, 402, 403, 405, 408
Daniel (Cpt.) 354
Daniel (Jr.) 350, 357, 392, 393
Daniel (Lt.) 346, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 374, 392
Daniel (Sr.) 346
Dauid 388
David 340, 362, 372, 375, 380, 382, 385, 386, 388, 389, 394, 409
David K. 400, 401
Deliverance 347
Edward 336
Electa 358
Elener 376
Elesebeth (Mrs.) 345
Church (cont.)
Eli 356, 357, 358
Elias 287, 332, 338, 344, 346, 348, 358, 374, 395, 398, 399, 403, 404, 405, 406, 408
Elisabeth (Mrs.) 364
Elisebeth (Mrs.) 344
Eliza (Mrs.) 401
Eliza Jane 377
Elizabeth 334, 337, 364, 367, 371, 372, 380, 389, 408
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 336, 347, 358, 364, 365, 366, 371, 372, 384
Elizabeth Jane 375, 377, 381
Ephraim 386, 394, 685
Esther 282, 284, 285, 287, 376, 378
Esther (Mrs.) 358
Eunice 347
Eunice (Mrs.) 340, 343, 347
Ezra B. 376
Ezra Bliss 379
Ezra Edwin 377
F. C. 401, 402
Francis 389
Francis Sattley 377
Frederic (Dr.) 403
Frederic C. 327, 339, 351, 361, 389
Frederic C. (Dr.) 403
Frederic Corss 401, 408
Frederic Edwin 359
Garret 328, 338, 384, 388, 389
Garrett 327, 328, 329, 330, 334, 338, 340, 362, 372, 375, 380, 382, 383, 385, 386, 389, 390, 394, 409
Gideon 287, 332, 338, 347, 403, 405, 406, 408
Gordon K. 376
Gordon Kent 375, 380
Grove W. 373
Hannah 352, 356, 357, 358, 371, 372, 402
Hannah (Mrs.) 346, 347, 352, 354, 396, 397, 398, 399
Harriet Georgianna 378
Harriet S. 376
Henry Bond 389
Henry Harrison 377
Hester 287
Huldah 392, 393
Isaac 375, 376, 378, 379, 380, 381, 389
Isaac (Jr.) 379
Isaac (Sr.) 378
Isaac S. 376
Isaac Sattley 377, 378, 379
Jacob 379
James 367, 373, 392, 393
James Savage 389
Jared 389
Joanna (Mrs.) 346
Joel 405, 408
Joel W. 397, 400
Church (cont.)
Joel Winter 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 406, 407
John 287, 328, 334, 336, 340, 347, 350, 359, 362, 373, 375, 376, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 385, 386, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394, 399, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409
John (Cpt.) 700
John (Jr.) 380
John (Sr.) 380
John A. 327, 328, 347, 380, 382, 383, 386, 388, 389, 394
John Adams 347
Johnathan Elias 407
Jonathan 329, 336, 338, 358, 361, 362, 363, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 375, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 389, 403, 405, 406, 692
Jonathan (Jr.) 370
Joseph 347, 373, 382, 390
Josiah 235, 366, 370, 371
Lemuel 347, 348, 387
Levi 355, 356, 357, 358, 360, 374
Lucy 399, 401
Lucy Tracy 358
Marcy 371
Mary 329, 332, 335, 336, 363, 364, 380, 382, 383, 394
Mary (Mrs.) 203, 349, 368, 375, 380, 386, 387, 388, 389
Mary Pier 377
Mary Sophia 377
Merton 380
Merton A. 382, 389
Merton F. 380
Micael 367, 372
Micah 364
Michal 364, 367, 371, 372
Michel 366
Nancy (Mrs.) 361
Nathaniel 405, 406, 408
Noah 386, 394
Olive 360
Olive L. 399, 401
Orson 393
Othello 376, 378
Polly 392, 393, 403
Rachael 347
Rachel 343, 346, 352, 355, 357
Rebecca 327, 335, 338, 375, 383, 389
Rebecca (Mrs.) 328, 338
Rebeckah 329, 334, 336, 347
Rhoda B. 401
Ricard 203
Richard 287, 327, 328, 335, 336, 347, 359, 361, 362, 373, 380,

Church, Richard (cont.)
Richard 382, 383, 384, 385, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394
Robert 377
Roxanna 376, 378
Roxey B. A. 377
Ruth 367, 371
Sam 328
Sam. 327
Saml 376
Samll 331, 332
Samll. 387, 388
Samuel 287, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 338, 339, 347, 348, 351, 357, 358, 359, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 371, 372, 375, 378, 379, 382, 383, 384, 386, 387, 388, 389, 392, 395, 403, 408
Samuel (Jr.) 362, 363, 364, 365, 368, 369, 370, 371
Samuel (Sr.) 328, 329, 333, 365, 384, 386, 387, 389
Samuell 383
Sara (Mrs.) 385
Sarah 204, 334, 336, 371, 382, 383, 385, 386, 389
Sarah (Mrs.) 327, 370, 371, 382, 385, 389, 686
Sarah E. Geer 378
Sarah Ellen (Mrs.) 377
Sophia 358
Sylvester 361
Thomas 329, 336, 338, 345, 346, 347, 391
Triphena 347, 396
Truman 380
Truman Tenny 379, 380
W. G. 380
Willard 376, 378
Willard E. 380, 389
William 287, 376, 408
William D. 389
William F. 408
Winter 399
Zerviah 334, 335, 338, 375, 380, 389
Churchill, Alfred 411
Anna Maria 411
Arminel 32
Asahel 410
Asel 410
B. K. (Cpt.) 207
Bethia 410
Charles 410, 411
Charles Russell 412
David 251, 410, 412
David (Cpt.) 411
David Dickinson 411, 412
David Dickinson (Cpt.) 412
Ebenezer 411
Edwin Franklin 412
Elizabeth 410, 412
Elizabeth Prudence 411
Ella 412
Churchill (cont.)
Emeline P. 411
Emily Hall 251, 412
Eunice V. 411
Frances Matilda Gertrude 251, 412
Frederick A. 411
George 411
George Atwood 251, 412
George Washington 411
Hannah 410, 412
Helen E. 251
Henry C. 251
Henry U. (Cpt.) 411
Henry Ufford 251, 411
Henry Ufford (Cpt.) 412
Jerusha Ufford 251, 412
Joel Hall 251, 412
John 224, 409, 410, 411, 412
John H. 251
Joseph 410, 411, 412
Joseph Bush 411
Joseph Miles 412
Josiah 620
Julia Maria 412
Julius C. 599
Laura 411
Laura E. 411
Lucy Hall 412
Lucy W. 411
Lydia 410
Margaret 412
Maria 411
Mary 97, 410, 411
Mary Brown 251, 412
Mary E. 251
Mary Hannah 412
Melanthia 411
Nathaniel 409, 410, 411, 412
Prudence 410, 411
Richard G. 251
Ruth 411
Ruth C. 411
Sally Maria 411
Sarah 410
Sylvester 411
Wesley B. 251
William 411
William H. 411
William Henry 251, 412
William Payne 412
Chute, (?) 310
Cill, Joseph (Cpt.) 413
Clap, (?) (Prs.) 185
Mary 184
Roger 543
Temperance 184
Thomas (Rev.) 184
Wealthean (Mrs.) 543
Clark(e), George (Deacon) 419
Clark, (?) 94, 182, 412, 414, 418, 421, 561, 621, 721
Aaron 417, 420
Aaron (Jr.) 422
Abigail 242, 413, 414, 415, 416, 419, 420, 421, 488, 629
Abraham 418
Adam 422, 697, 698
Altia Fitch 52
Amie 418
Clark (cont.)
Amos 420
Ann 415, 419
Anthony 418
Bathsheba 417
Benjamin 418, 420, 421, 682
Benoni 421
Caleb 422
Caleb (Jr.) 422
Charles 418
Cyril B. 418
Dan 422
Daniel 87, 88, 413, 415, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 427
Daniel (Jr.) 417, 420
David 416, 420, 421, 437, 671, 685
David (Jr.) 420
Deborah 414, 415, 416
Ebenezer 418, 419, 421, 423
Ebenezer (Cpt.) 422
Edmond 420
Edmund 413
Edward 419
Eleazer 420
Elijah 496
Eliphalet 417, 422
Elisha (Jr.) 422
Eliza 569
Elizabeth 94, 215, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 66, 287, 334, 336, 419
Ellen L. 49
Ellington 423
Emmons (Gen.) 421
Ephraim 420
Esther 414, 419, 420
Eunice 419, 420
Fanny 635
Francis 418
Gamaliel 415
George 413, 414, 415, 416, 419, 421, 422, 423
George (Deacon 413
George (Jr.) 413, 414, 415, 416, 419
George (Lt.) 415, 416
George (Sr.) 413, 414, 416, 419
Gershom 421
Grove 373
Grove W. 374
Haddam 418
Haniel 419, 421, 423
Hannah 94, 412, 413, 414, 415, 418, 419, 420, 421
Hannah (Mrs.) 420
Hanniel 419
Helen G. 456
Henry 15
Hester 419
Hezekiah 416
Isaac 415, 419, 420
Isaac (Jr.) 419
Isabel 94
Isabele 94
Isabell 94
Jacob 422
Jacobus 419
James 417, 418, 419, 421, 422

Clark (cont.)
James (Cpt.) 422
James (Jr.) 421, 422, 423
Jamy 415
Jared 415
Jemima (Mrs.) 681
Jeremiah 420
Jerusha 414
Jesse 355
Joanna 418, 419
Job 416
John 413, 414, 415, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 683
John (III) 422
John (Jr.) 415, 663
John Lardner 420
Jonah 422
Jonas 420
Jonathan 415, 416, 419, 420, 421
Joseph 333, 368, 414, 415, 416, 419, 420, 421, 422, 572
Joseph (Cpt.) 52
Joseph (Deacon) 415, 416
Joseph (Jr.) 418
Joshua 420
Josiah 418
Josiah (Rev.) 713
Josias 418
Josias (Rev.) 418
Keziah 415
Laura 499
Levi 524
Lodema (Mrs.) 721
Lucina 52
Lydia 415, 721
Lydia (Mrs.) 415
Chester, (?) (Col.) 3
Clark, Mamory (Mrs.) 437
March 419
Margaret 417
Margaret (Mrs.) 417
Mariah 370, 371
Martha 414, 415, 416, 419
Martha (Mrs.) 415
Mary 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 427, 697, 709
Mary (Mrs.) 413, 415, 417, 419, 420
Matthew 419
Mehitabel 414
Mehitable (Mrs.) 414, 697
Mercy 417, 419
Moses 420
Nancy T. 567
Nathan 413, 414, 416
Nathaniel 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 691
Nehemiah 419
Nicholas 418, 419, 420, 421, 422
Oliver 414
Pardon 418
Patience (Mrs.) 418
Paul 418
Phebe 419
Phineas 420
Priscilla 418

Clark (cont.)
Rachel 113, 419
Rebceca 415
Rebecca 413, 414, 415, 419
Reuben 422
Richard 418
Robert 420, 421, 422
Robert (Jr.) 420
Rodney 421
Roxavena (Mrs.) 524
Ruby 499
Ruth 413, 417, 419, 420
Saboath (Rev.) 418
Sabbath (Rev.) 418
Salter S. 421
Samuel 413, 414, 415, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 682
Samuel (Cpt.) 414
Sarah 94, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421
Sarah (Mrs.) 413, 419, 420, 681
Seth 420, 421
Silence 414, 415
Simeon 148
Simon 418, 419
Solomon 419
Stafford 419
Stephen 420
Susan 56, 419
Susanna 317, 418
Temperance 419
Thankful (Mrs.) 691
Theophilus 420, 421
Thomas 66, 336, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 565
Thomas (Jr.) 415, 419, 420, 423
Thomas (Sergeant) 419
Timothy 419, 420, 421
Uzel 422
Uzziel 422
Warren 499
Wicom 419
William 317, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422
William (III) 421
William (Jr.) 423
William (Lt.) 421
William B. 447
William Pitt 418
Zabdiel 419
Zachariah 419
Zadock 422
Clarke, (?) 138, 418
Aaron 159
Abigail 418
Ann 418
Benjamin 418
Daniel 88
Ebenezer 419
Elisha 302
Elizabeth 88, 418
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 88
Emanuel 418
Hannah 88, 202, 418
Hannah (Mrs.) 137
James 418
Jeremiah 418
John 419, 611
Martha 418
Mary 418, 509

Clarke (cont.)
Rest 418
Richard 419
Sally 40
Samuel 418
Sarah 88, 418, 486
Theophilus 418
Clary, Rebecca 236
Clay, (?) 423
Elizabeth 423
Hannah 423
Joseph 423
Mary 423
Sarah 423
Clayes, James 712
Cleaveland, George 273
Clemens, Ruth 694
Clements, Jasper 7
Clemmons, Orietta 196
Clemons, Willis 668
Clenton, (?) 425
Joseph 430
Laurence 425
Lawrence 433
Lorrence 424
Phebe 429
Samuel 433
Simeon 432
Thomas 432
Thos. 433
Cleveland, (?) 358
Benjamin 338
Brainard 358
Edmond James 358
Edmund James 338
Edward 334, 335, 338
Edward (Sr.) 334, 389
Horace Gillette 338, 358
Moses 334
Oren 19
Rebecca (Mrs.) 375
Rufus 19
Zerviah (Mrs.) 338
Clinch, Elizabeth 432
Clinton, (?) 424, 427, 438, 451
Abbie L. 444
Abbie Matthewson 460
Abigail 428, 433
Abigail (Mrs.) 442, 452
Abraham Anson 442
Ada 461
Ada L. 448
Addie Leigh 444
Adelbert Franklin 460
Albert J. 447
Albert T. 445
Alfred N. 457
Alice 461
Alice E. 448
Alice I. 446
Alice M. 450
Allen 434, 435, 443
Allie 461
Almira Delphine 459
Almira L. 459
Almon 454, 460
Alric Duane 446
Alson Scott 460
Alta E. 448
Amanda 436
Amanda M. 443
Amanda P. 451
Amaretta A. 444
Amaryllis 434, 448
Andrew 456
Andrew Beers 453, 460

Clinton (cont.)
Andrew Jackson 460
Ann Maria 454
Anna 429
Anna A. 459
Anna Belle 460
Anna Betsey 437
Anna Hoffman 454
Anna Lucile 461
Anna Parmelee 454
Anna Sanford 452
Anne 429, 439, 454
Annie 448
Annis M. 448
Anson 433, 441, 454
Anson (Cpt.) 441
Anson Blakeslee 456
Anson E. 452, 458
Antoinette 442, 447
Arsletta 447
Arthur 447
Arthur B. 459
Arthur J. 458
Arthur Wadsworth 462
Asa Smith 437
Augusta M. 452
Aurelia 435
Austin William 458
Ava B. 448
Belle 449
Bemon·Lawrence 435
Benjamin 432, 436, 455
Benjamin Daniel 459
Benjamin Edward 458
Bernice C. 446
Bertha M. 447
Bertie 461
Bessie 457
Blanche L. 456
Boardman P. 443
Caddie E. 447
Caroline 440, 455
Carrie 455, 458, 460
Carrie A. 449
Carrie Elizabeth 460
Carrie Ella 446
Carrie Louise 455
Carrie May 444
Catharine Mary 455
Catherine A. 446
Cecil 448
Celia 443
Celia Ann 453
Celia C. 443
Charles 424, 447, 456, 458, 459, 460
Charles A. 445
Charles C. 441, 454, 457
Charles E. 461
Charles Edwin 455, 462
Charles F. 454
Charles H. 458
Charles Hawley 445
Charles Huston 447
Charles M. 444, 449
Charles Paul 454
Charles T. 451
Charles W. 445
Charlotte 441, 446
Charlotte Ella 457
Chauncey 446
Clara M. 447
Clarence 447
Clarence M. 456
Clarence W. 459
Clarissa 431

Clinton (cont.)
Clarissa Elvira 461
Claude 457
Claude D. 447
Corinda 448
Cornelia 441
Cynthia 435
Cyrus Henry 453
Daisy E. 461
David 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 442, 452, 455
David Burton 435
David H. 452
David Harpin 451
David Lawrence 456
David Wells 440
Daymond 448
Delia 441
Delia Eunetia 456
Delia M. 443
Delilah 446
Dewitt 424, 432, 441, 448, 452, 453, 459
Dewitt (Gov.) 440
Dewitt C. 445
Dewitt William 460
Dexter 433
Doit J. 447
Dora Palmer 457
E. J. (Mrs.) 424, 438, 451
Eben 442
Ebenezer 432, 437, 451, 452, 458, 459
Ebenezer (Jr.) 437
Ebenezer (Sr.) 437
Eber. 437
Edgar Marcellus 461
Edgar Thomas 461
Edith 460
Edith K. 458
Edith L. 445
Edmund 435
Edmund D. 435, 444, 445
Edson C. 445
Edson E. 461
Edson Wilmot 445
Edward F. 444
Edward Fisk 444
Edwin 461
Edwin Jesse 443, 456
Edwin Treat 457
Edwin V. 448
Effie L. 458
Elbert 456
Eleanor 435, 447
Eli 436, 449
Eli R. 441
Elias 452
Elias D. 452
Elias W. 452, 458
Elijah Pierson 431
Eliphaz 430
Eliza 447, 455
Eliza J. 451
Eliza Jane 449
Elizabeth 427, 428, 429, 432, 435, 436, 442, 445, 453
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 429, 432, 437, 452
Elizabeth A. 448, 449
Elizabeth Spencer 440
Elizur Zerah 443, 457
Ella Evangeline 460
Ella J. 445, 458
Ella Louise 449

Clinton (cont.)
Ella M. 459
Ella May 446
Ella U. 446
Ellen 446
Ellen Maria 454
Elmer H. 448
Elmina L. 449
Eloise 449
Elvira M. 448
Emerson 448
Emily C. 447
Emma 457, 460, 461
Emma A. 449
Emma D. 453
Emma May 457
Emma Rose 450
Emma U. 446
Essie 459
Estelle 449
Esther 430, 431, 434, 440
Ethel 448, 460
Eudora A. 448
Eugene 459
Eugenia Marcella 461
Eunetia 431, 435
Eunetia O. 443
Eva Irene 446
Eva Jane 459
Eva Louisa 457
Evangeline 461
Evelyn B. 456
Ezra 450
Fairyfee 448
Fannie B. 443
Fannie Cory 460
Fannie M. 458
Fanny 455
Flora B. 456
Flora L. 449
Florence B. 448
Frances 432
Frances A. 458
Frances Jane 455
Frances M. 449
Francis L. 447
Francis W. 450
Frank 455, 460
Frank A. 459
Frank Newbury 462
Frank R. 456
Franklin 449
Franklin T. 445
Fred Denike 462
Fred S. 445
Freddie 459
Frederick 449
Frederick D. 447
Frederick J. 447
Frederick L. 442
Freelove 436
Freeman 454, 461
Friend 456
George 223, 424, 426, 427, 428, 433, 436, 440, 447, 449, 455, 459
George C. 460
George D. 454
George Dewitt 450
George E. 446
George Fields 455
George H. 452
George Henry 447, 461
George Lyman 448
George Nelson 442, 454, 461

Clinton (cont.)
George Orson 445
George Perkins 461
George R. 447
George Raymond 456
George T. 457
George W. 447, 450, 452
George Willard 460
George William 443
Georgianna 455, 461
Gertrude 456
Gertrude Cora 444
Gilbert E. 448
Gilbert S. 448
Grace 449, 450, 455
Grace Ann 455
Gruman 460
Gulian S. 448
H. Wilson 456
Hannah 431, 433, 435, 440, 441, 454
Hannah Jane 460
Harmon 435, 447
Harriet 453
Harriet E. 461
Harriet Elma 460
Harriet M. 446
Harriet Maria 454
Harriet Polina Tuttle 435
Harry 458
Harry Lightbody 461
Harvey 442, 448
Hastings B. 444
Hattie M. 459
Helen 458, 462
Helen M. 441
Helen Priscilla 456
Henry 429, 431, 435, 436, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 457, 458, 461
Henry Amandus 448
Henry DeWitt 436, 447
Henry E. 461
Henry L. 450
Henry Laurens 440
Henry P. 445
Henry T. 459
Henry W. 448, 449
Herbert Sidney 444
Hetty 436
Hiram Isaiah 459
Hope (Mrs.) 433
Horace Irging 457
Howard J. 448
Huldah 441
Huldah J. 441
Ida Belle 447
Ida Emma 459
Ida L. 456
Inez J. 456
Ira D. 461
Irving Beach 458
Isaac 428, 433, 434, 440
Isaac (Rev.) 440, 462
Isaac Bassett 456
Isaac Wakefield 441
Isabel 455
Isaiah 452
Isaiah Smith 452
Jacob 427
James 427, 440, 453
James (Gen.) 424
James A. 446

Clinton (cont.)
James Barnett 454
James Bert 442, 455, 461
James C. 445
James DeWitt 447
James Edward 459
James F. 455
James Fraser 455
James George 461
James Luman 457
James Wilkinson 454
Jane 435, 446, 453, 459
Jane Brosby 455
Jane Louise 452
Jared T. 451, 452
Jennie Frances 457
Jennie May 460
Jennie V. 448
Jeremiah 436, 448
Jeremiah E. 447
Jesse 430, 434, 435, 441, 443, 456, 457
Jesse Eton 431, 434, 442, 443, 455, 456, 457
Jessie Fremont 444
Jessie Mary 460
Jewett 460
Joel 439, 452, 453, 460
Joel Crosby 455
John 429, 430, 432, 438, 439, 440, 452, 453, 459, 460, 461
John A. 452, 458
John DeWitt 461
John Henry 443
John Paul 460
John W. 446
John Waterbury 455, 461
Jonathan 427
Joseph 426, 427, 428, 430, 432, 434, 441, 442, 447, 448, 454, 455, 461
Joseph Arthur 457
Joseph Benedict 434, 442, 454, 461
Josephine M. 445
Julia Elmina 460
Julia Josephine 455
Julia M. 441
Julian B. 460
Julian S. 461
Kate 455
Laura A. 452
Laurin 440
Lavina Lucy 443
Lawrence 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461
Lawrence (Cpt.) 431
Lawrence W. 461
Leigh C. 458
Leonard R. 458
Leroy 448
Leroy E. 448
Leroy W. 456

Clinton (cont.)
Levi 430, 432, 433, 442
Levi Benedict 434
Lewis 433, 441
Lillian 458
Lillian Justine 457
Lillie M. 448
Lina 456
Lois (Mrs.) 437
Loranda 460
Lorena 442
Louis 461
Louis Adelbert 454
Louis M. 459
Lovell E. 457
Lovisa 441
Lucia Holman 441
Lucina 453
Lucinda 450
Lucius A. 446
Lucy 455
Lucy A. 442
Lucy Allen 462
Lucy C. 448
Lucy M. 450
Luis 458
Lulu 461
Lulu Kate 458
Luman W. 443, 457
Lydia 429, 431, 446
Lyman 431, 435, 436, 442, 447, 448, 449, 455, 458
Lyman Albert 452, 459
Lyman D. 449
Lyman Frederick 456
Mabel 448
Mabel M. 444
Mamaree 432
Mamery 437
Mamre 432, 437
Marcia 441
Margaret 427, 429, 436, 443
Margaret (Mrs.) 442
Margaret Lavinia 455
Margaret Malvina 455
Margaret Potter 462
Maria 435, 436, 440, 444, 462
Maria Louisa 445
Marie 439
Marion Hartford 448
Marmoret 432
Marshall E. 459
Marshall H. 459
Martha 427, 434
Martha (Mrs.) 432
Martha M. 443, 457
Mary 426, 427, 428, 429, 432, 439, 442, 453, 459, 461
Mary (Mrs.) 429
Mary A. 457
Mary Ada 454
Mary Antoinette 455
Mary Barnes 451
Mary E. 447, 450, 458, 459
Mary Orminda 435
Mary S. 453
Mehitabel 436
Mercy 426, 427, 429
Merritt Julius 443, 456
Mildred 456
Miles L. 449

Clinton (cont.)
Milo C. 456
Milo Edgar 446
Minnie E. 444
Morris DeWitt 449
Morris Edwin 455
Moses Hill 445
Muriel Elizabeth 462
Myra A. 444
Myron C. 449
Nabby 433
Nancy C. 441
Nancy M. 458
Ned 433
Nellie 460
Nellie Amelia 458
Nettie 447
Norman 435, 443, 457
Obedience 428
Olive Atwater 456
Oliver 454
Oliver P. 448
Origen C. 456
Orilla 452
Ormond D. 452, 459
Orson 436
Orson P. 424, 431, 435
Orson P. (Rev.) 446
Orson Pease 444
Oscar S. 449
Patty 434
Paul 460
Peter 430
Phebe 429, 432, 434, 436, 439, 452, 453, 459
Phedora 447
Philena (Mrs.) 448
Philip P. 457
Polly 452
Prudence 436
Rachel 431
Rebecca 433
Rebecca Jennet 452
Reneldc 448
Rhoda 430
Rhoda L. 436
Richard H. 446
Richmond L. 444
Robert 432, 436
Robert C. 432
Robert Depew 462
Robert J. 457
Royal E. 450
Royal Wells 448, 458
Ruth Edward 444
Ruth Ernestine 457
Ruth May 448
Sabina 442
Salina 442
Sally 434, 435, 436, 453
Sally H. 461
Salmon 442
Salmon B. 434
Samantha 439
Samuel 430, 431, 433, 436, 449
Samuel Wells 440
Samuel Willis 452
Sarah 429, 432, 433, 437, 441, 449, 453, 456
Sarah (Mrs.) 451
Sarah Burwell 435
Sarah C. 447
Sarah E. 459
Sarah Eliza 461

Clinton (cont.)
Sarah Frances (Mrs.) 458
Sarah H. 443
Sarah J. 451
Sarah Jarvis 442
Sarah M. 445
Sarah Maria 453
Sarah Melissa 447
Seraph Amanda 445
Sheldon 431, 435, 436, 447, 449
Sheldon D. 447
Sheldon H. 447
Sherman 448
Shubael 426, 427, 429, 431, 435, 436, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 457, 458
Shuball 428
Sidney 443, 460
Sidney Andrew 460
Sidney Cogswell 444
Simeon 430, 433, 434, 439, 441, 442, 453, 454, 455, 460, 461
Simeon (Cpt.) 433
Simeon Johnson 439
Sophia 431, 440
Sophronia 442
Stephen DeWitt 450
Stephen P. 448
Stephen Pierson 431
Stiles DeWitt 456
Susan Frances 458
Susan Victoria 460
Sybil 430, 434
Theresa A. 447
Theron Thomas 459
Tho. 433
Thomas 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 451, 452, 453, 454, 458, 459, 460, 461
Thomas J. 441
Truman 436, 439, 453, 454, 461,
Truman W. 454
Tryphenia 435
Ulalia Adelaide 448
Uriah 460
Urial P. 443, 457
Vernetta 448
Wallace W. 458
Walter H. 458
Washington 436
William 430, 434, 441, 442, 443
William (Jr.) 434
William Anson 459
William H. 447, 457
William Henry 455, 460, 461, 462
William Natthewson 453, 460
William Rothrock 447
William W. 450, 459
William Y. 441
Willis Harrison 461
Wyllis 452
Wyllis Lucius 452
Clock, Sarah 449
Cloyse, Sarah 538
Coachman, Thomas 508
Coan, Olive 633
Coates, (?) 464

Coates (cont.)
Abigail 465, 466
Amos 466
Bartholomew 466
Caleb 465, 466
Christopher 466
Daniel 466
David 466
Desire 466
Dorothy 466
Dorthy 466
Eleazar 465
Experience 466
Grace 465
Hannah 465, 466
Hezekiah 465, 466
Hopestill (Mrs.) 136
Jane (Mrs.) 464
John 465, 466
Joseph 136, 465, 466
Lynn 464
Martha 466
Mary 466
Mary (Mrs.) 466
Obadiah 466
Obediah 465
Robert 464, 465, 466
Robert (Jr.) 465
Robert (Sr.) 464
Susannah 466
Thankful 466
Thomas 465
Victoria 466
William 465, 466
Zebulon 466
Cob, Samuell 467
Cobb, Charity 251
Daniel 467
David 467
Hannah 467
Hannah (Mrs.) 467
Henory 333
Henry 467
Jeduthan 467
Joshua 60
May 467
Moses 467
Philip Lothrop 467
Ruth 467
Samuel 467
Samuel (Dr.) 467
Sarah 467
Thomas 467
Welthea 60
William 467
Cochran, Frederick 248
Harriet Cornelia 248
Helen Maria 248
James 248
John Owens 248
Josephine Sibyl 248
Leverett Franklin 248
Nora 248
Walter 248
Codner, Edward 91
Coe, (?) 721
Abigail 175
Edward 251
Elizabeth 132
Hannah (Mrs.) 314
James 117
John 312
Molly 320
Rachel 721
Coggeshall, (?) 208
Charles Pierce 208
Evelin Bradford 208
Harriet (Mrs.) 207

Coggeshall (cont.)
Nathaniel 208
Sarah Leonard Bradford 208
Thilwell Russell 208
Cogswell, Claude 61
Coit, (?) 683
Abigail 683
Benjamin 141
Daniel 141
Frances 326
Isaac 141
John 571
Joseph 326
Joseph (Rev.) 683
Mary 571
Roger 141
Sally 326
Samuel 141
Sarah 141
Stephen 326
Thomas 325
Thomas C. 326
William 45
Colbert, William 458, 459
Cole, (?) 121
Anne 121
Charles C. 453
Elizabeth 509
James (Jr.) 509
John 121
Milton 453
Mortimer N. 55
N. 121
Nathaniel 121
Rebecca 267
Sarah 470
Coleman, Caroline 460
Ethel 249
Hannah (Mrs.) 460
John 249
Juda 149
Kate M. 249
Luly 249
Olive 669
Prudence (Mrs.) 149
William 460
Coles, Samuel 231
Coley, (?) 467
James E. 467
Colgrove, Nathan 595
Sybil 673
Colley, Terza 21
Collier, Abel 7
Abigail 7
Ann 7
Elizabeth 7
John 7
Joseph 6, 7, 294
Mary 6, 7, 294
Sarah 7
Susanna 7
Collin, Samml1 476
Collins, (?) 475
Aaron Cook 472
Abigail 468, 469, 470, 475, 476
Abigail (Mrs.) 218
Agnes 474
Alexander 473
Alice 463
Amanda 472
Ambrose 73, 472
Amos 470
Amy 474
Ann 470, 471, 472, 634
Collins (cont.)
Anna 73, 104
Anne 472, 473
Anne (Mrs.) 474
Asa 472
Asenath 472
Augustus 73, 473
Augustus Baldwin (Rev.) 473
Avis 104, 471, 473
Benjamin 470
Benjamin M. 318
Bethia (Mrs.) 471
Betsey 475
Burnett 474
Calvin 73
Caroline Clinton 462, 464
Charles 469, 472, 473
Clara M. 73
Claudius Lysias 474
Clinton 464
Cynthia 473
Cyprian 472
Cyrenia 73
Dan 474, 475
Daniel 104, 320, 321, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 488
Darius 472, 473
David 470, 472
David Chittenden 473
Demetrius 473
Eben H. 437
Edward 468, 469, 470, 471, 474, 475, 476
Edward (Deacon) 468, 469, 470, 475, 476
Edward Cowles 462
Ela 440, 462, 463
Electa 474
Eli 474
Elias 473
Elisha 725
Elizabeth 117, 470, 472, 474
Elizabeth Keyes 464
Emily 463
Emily Ruth 464
Esther 174
Eunice 471, 472, 474
Frances 463
Francis 462, 464
Frederick Kelley 463
Freelove 73, 473
Friend 473
George 474
George Ela 462
George L. 73
Gurdon 473
Halsey 475
Hannah 470, 472, 473, 474
Harriet Anna 463
Harriet Herron 464
Henry 463
Hepzibah 471
Huldah 474
Isaac 469, 473
Isaac Clinton 463
James 470, 472
Jason 474
Jeffrey 474
Joel 474
John 104, 321, 462, 468, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 529
Collins (cont.)
John (Jr.) 468, 470, 471
John (Sr.) 470
John H. 73
John Thomas 473
Jonathan 462, 469, 471, 474
Joseph 225, 464
Josiah 470
Julia 474
Juliana 474
Kenneth 463
Keturah 474
Kezia 469
Keziah 470
Lament 471, 474
Laura 73
Leah 472
Lemuel 474
Levi 474
Lewis 472
Lois 472, 473, 474
Lois (Mrs.) 225
Loraine 472, 473
Lorraine 473
Lucia 599
Lucretia 474
Lucy 470, 472, 475
Luranda 472, 474
Luther 473, 474
Lydia 470, 472
Lydia (Mrs.) 472
Lyman 475
Manassah 472
Margery 473
Maria 462
Maria Clinton 464
Marjorie Stow 463
Martha 468, 469, 474, 475, 476
Martha (Mrs.) 468, 469, 476
Mary 463, 469, 470, 471, 474, 475, 476
Mary (Mrs.) 469, 475
Maryanne 473
Mercy 471
Molly 475
Moses 470
Nathan 472
Nathaniel 24, 468, 469, 470, 476
Nathaniel (Jr.) 470
Nathaniel (Rev.) 184, 469, 475, 476
Nervina 73
Olive 469, 474
Oliver 117, 218, 462, 471, 472, 473, 474
Oliver (Gen.) 462
Orra 473
Patience 470
Phebe 472
Philo 472
Pitman (Cpt.) 472
Polly 474
Prudence 469
Rachel 469
Ralph 474
Rebiena 469
Rhoda 472, 474
Robert 462, 469, 471, 474, 475
Robert (Jr.) 474
Ruhamah 472
Ruth 472, 473, 474
Sally 473

Collins (cont.)
Samll 476
Samuel 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 475, 476
Samuel (Jr.) 469, 476
Samuell 476
Sarah 472, 474
Sarah Welles 463
Sarai 473
Selden 474
Sibbil 476
Sibilla 475
Sibyl 468, 469, 475
Simeon 469, 473
Susannah 469, 470, 471, 475, 476
Susannah (Mrs.) 470, 476
Sybil 470, 472
Sybill 469
Thomas 330, 331, 333, 337, 470, 471, 473
Timothy 471, 472
Timotny (Rev.) 472
Tryphena 472, 473
Tyrannus 472
Uriah 472
Walter Stow 463
Wealthy 474
William 462, 463, 464, 472, 473
Zebedee 470
Zerujah 321, 473
Zerviah 320
Colt, (?) 576
Samuel 621
William 59
Colton, (?) 668
Eunice 22
Hannah 243
Jacob 668
Rachel (Mrs.) 668
Com..., Rachel 31
Combes, Elizabeth 509
Comins, Albert Olin 239
Carrie Emily 239
Eugene Henry 239
Grace Belle 239
James Brooks (Dr.) 239
Sarah Louise 239
William A. 239
Willie Price 239
Comstock, Abijah 343, 347, 355
Ann 134, 138
Anna 138
Anne 281
Bethia 29, 30
C. B. 33
Daniel 34, 138
Daniel (Deacon) 344
Daniel (Jr.) 343, 347
Elisha 519
John 138
John A. 34
Kingsland 31
Mary 138
Rachel 31, 33
Samuel 33
Seth 400
William 34, 138
Conant, Jane 427
Mary 701
Conde, Johannes 725
Condy, Jeremiah 204
Susanna 204
Condy (cont.)
William (Cpt.) 204
Cone, (?) 93
Henry D. 244
John 158
Mary (Mrs.) 93
Congar, Samuel H. 79
Conkey, Amanda 444
Conkling, Ananias 100
Catherine 649
David 100
Hannah 100
John 649
Sarah 100
Conley, Grace 461
Conlin, Annie 56
Conly, John 598
Connable, John 673
Lydia 673
Connelly, Catherine 460
Connwall, Jemima 216
Conover, Monroe 443
Cook, Aaron 231, 472, 620
Abigail 242
Cornelius 231
Daniel (Jr.) 702
Dorothy 116
Ebenezer 167
Ebenr. 166
Elizabeth 216
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 702
Ira 53
Isaiah 40
James 38
Jerusha 231
Joseph 551
Josiah 510
Lura 231
Lydia 472
Maria 278
Martha 127
Mary 231
Mindwell 581
Nathaniel 38
Phebe (Mrs.) 166
Rachel 261
Richard 39
Ruth 472
Samuel 231
Sarah 39
Simeon 188
Stephen 231
Susan F. 598
Thaddeus (Cpt.) 278
Uzziel 100
William 435
William (Col.) 550
Cooke, (?) 200
Alice 478
Ann 479
Annah 478
Deliverance 478
Eliasaph 478
Elizabeth 478
Francis 188, 200
Jacob 509
John 479
Joseph P. (Jdg.) 399
Joseph Platt 479
Martha 509
Mehitabel 478
Robert 188
Rollin H. 520
Samuel 478
Samuel (Rev.) 478
Sarah 478, 479
Thomas 477, 478
Cooke (cont.)
Thomas (Jr.) 478
Thomas (Sr.) 477
William 479
Coole, Sam'l 467
Coolee, Peter 467
Cooley, (?) 419
(?) (Rev.) 364
Bethiah 256
Erasmus Darwin 599
Timothy Mather (Rev.) 363
Whitting 20
Coolidge, Catherine 701
Cooney, (?) 281
Cooper, Abigail 410
Anna 108
Elizabeth 164, 169, 242, 410
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 240
Elizabeth B. 243
Elizabeth Brown 243
Esther Phillips 243
George 410
Hannah Bowers 243
Isaac 241
Jane Riley 243
Joanna (Mrs.) 87
John 169
Lamberton 242, 243
Lamberton (Cpt.) 242
Laura Florian 243
Lloyd Bowers 243
Margaret Bowers 243
Mary 87, 169, 232, 313, 325, 410
Mary Eugenia 243
Mildred 599
Olive 243, 411
Samuel 243
Thomas 87, 169, 410
William 243
William Brown 243
Cope, (?) 483
David 483
Herman 484
Israel 484
Jasper 484
Jonathan 483
Oliver 484
Richard 483
Samuel 483
Samuel (Jr.) 484
Samuel Osborne 484
Thomas P. 484
William 483, 484
Copeland, M. C. 445
Copley, Abigail 480
Albert Lester 483
Alexander 482
Alsie 483
Alsimony Lavina 483
Ann 481
Anne 481
Belende 482
Benjamin 481
Benjamin Franklin 483
Bildad 482
Daniel 480
Ebenezer 479, 480, 482
Edwin Jethro 483
Elihu 482
Elisha 480
Elizabeth 479, 480, 482
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 479

Copley (cont.)
Emma 483
Frank 482
Fred 482
Hannah 480, 481
Harrison W. 483
Henry Lorenzo 482
Hiram 482
Hiram Harrison 483
Hiram Milton 483
Horace George 483
Humphrey Elihu 482
James 481
Jane Elizabeth 483
Jasper 482
Joel 480
Joseph 481
Lester 482, 483
Lewis Davis 482
Lois 483
Lovica Margaret 482
Lucenda 482
Lucinda Ellen 483
Lucy 481
Lucy Eleanor 483
Mary 479, 481
Mathew 479, 480, 481, 482, 483
Moses 480
Nathaniel 480
Nelson Smith 482
Noah 480, 481, 482, 483
Norris George 483
Oliver 482
Phebe 482
Rebecca 480
Ruth 480
Samuel 479, 480
Sarah 480
Thaddeus 481
Thomas 479, 480, 481, 482, 483
Tryphena 480
William 481
William Watch 482
Copp, David 484
Dorothy 500
Goodeth (Mrs.) 484
Jonathan 484
Judith (Mrs.) 484
Moses 484
Samuel 484
Thomas 484
William 483, 484
Copsey, Mary 479
Cordiner, John Wallace 241
Corey, Asher Wilford 196
S. J. 448
Silas 725
Corlear, Elizabeth 490
Cornel, (?) 485
Cornell, (?) 485
Corniel, (?) 485
Cornil, (?) 485
Corning, Ann 40
Asa 40
Daniel 40, 44
Elisha 40
Ephraim 40
Ezra 40
John 40
Joseph 40
Josiah 40
Lydia 40
Mary 40
Sarah 40
Cornish, Demaris 365
Demary 365
Gabriel 365
James 291, 365
James (Jr.) 365
Thos 365
Cornol, (?) 485
Cornwall, (?) 485
Abigail 486, 487, 488
Abijah 486
Abraham 486
Almiron 489
Amelia 489
Andrew 487
Ann 486, 487
Anna 489
Anna Bedinger 490
Anna Edwards 489
Asa 489
Asa (Rev.) 489, 490
Ashbell 487
Bazeel 489
Benjamin 485, 487, 488, 489
Caleb 488
Calvin 489
Caroline 490
Charles F. 490
Cornelius 487
Daniel 486, 487, 488
David 486
David (Maj.) 489, 490
Desire 486
Donald Rutherford 490
Ebenezer 486, 487, 488
Edith 488
Edward E. (Dr.) 484, 490
Edwin Rutherford 490
Eleizur 486
Elijah 487
Elisha 488
Elizabeth 485, 486, 487
Elizabeth Foote 490
Ellsworth Bedinger 490
Eloise M. 490
Ester 485, 487, 488, 489
Eunice 486
Experience 486
Ezra 489
Francis 488
Frank 490
Frederick William 490
George 488, 489
Giles 486
Hannah 170, 485, 486, 487, 488, 531
Henry Bedinger 490
Henry Ellsworth 490
Hester 485
Hester (Mrs.) 487
Horace 489
Horace D. 489
Isaac 486, 488
Isabella 489
Jacob 485, 486, 487, 488
James 488
Jemima 488
Jerusha 489
Jerusha Foote 490
Joan (Mrs.) 484, 485
John 485, 486, 487, 489
John (Sgt.) 485
Cornwall (cont.)
John (Sgt.) 487, 488, 489
Jonathan 486
Joseph 487
Joseph (Cpt.) 485, 487
Julia A. 490
Julia Ann 490
Kate D. 489
Lois 472, 488
Mabel 488
Margaret 488
Maria Attwood 490
Marian 490
Martha 485, 487
Mary 485, 486, 487, 488
Mary (Mrs.) 484, 485
Mary Mosely 490
Mercy 488
Millie 488
Mindwell 487, 488
Miriam 486
Nancy 488
Nathaniel 486, 488, 489, 490
Nathaniel (Lt.) 487
Nathaniel Ellsworth (Rev.) 490
Nathaniel Ellsworth (Jr.) 490
Nathaniel Oliver (Dr.) 490
Olive 488
Paul 485, 487
Phebe 488
Rachel 487
Rebecca 486, 488
Richard Lord 490
Ruth 488
Samuel 485, 486, 487, 488, 489
Sarah 485, 486, 487, 488, 489
Sarah Jerusha 490
Silence 486
Sophia 489
Steven 486
Susan 488
Susannah 487
Sybil 487
Thankful 485
Thomas 485, 486
Timothy 486, 488
Titus 489
Wait (Cpt.) 486, 488
Wait (Rev.) 488
Whitman M. 569
William 484, 485, 486, 487, 489, 490
William (Sergeant) 485
William (Sgt.) 486, 487, 488, 489, 490
William D. 489
William E. 490
William Ezra 490
Cornwayle, (?) 485
Cornwell, (?) 66, 485
Thankful 91
William 484, 485
Corsser, Fear 510
Corteis, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 506
John 506
William 506
Cothren, (?) 162, 163, 167

Cotterel, (?) 442
Cotton, Benjamin (Rev.) 133
Emeline C. 250
John 483, 549
Mary (Mrs.) 135
Theodosia 132, 133
William 135
Cottrell, Elizabeth 137
Couch, Rebecca 661
Rebecca (Mrs.) 661
Sarah 474
Simon 661
Thomas 661
Couchman, Elinor (Mrs.) 508
Thomas 508
Court, A. Gennirall 535
Covey, (?) 452
Cowles, Asbel 59
Lois 462
Mary Smith 59
Cox, (?) 49
John 550
Marietta 49
Mary 59
Sarah 205
Coy, Amy 48
Lucy 48
Sarah (Mrs.) 139
Coye, Albert 210
Ella M. 210
Samuel 137
Cozens, Richard 299
Crabtree, John D. 49
Craddock, (?) (Gov.) 468
Crain, (?) 492, 493
John 492
Jonathan 492
Crampton, Anne 244
Eunice 108
Henrietta Hand 247
Jesse 217, 247
John 504
Sarah 580
Crampton, Nero 302
Crandall, (?) 219
Eunice 195
Crane, (?) 491
Abia 493
Abigail 492
Abraham 492
Adonijah 493
Anna 493
Azariah 491, 493
Benjamin 491, 493
Betsy (Mrs.) 561
Clarissa 565
Concurrence 103, 492
Daniel 492, 493
Deborah 492
Deliverance 491
Delivered 491
Ebenezer 492, 493
Elihu 637
Elijah 215
Elishama 492, 493
Elizabeth 492, 493
Eunice 493
Hannah 491, 492, 493
Henry 103, 491, 492, 493
Hezekiah 492, 493, 565
Ichabod 492
Isaac 492
Israel 492
Jacob 492
Crane (cont.)
Jasper 491
Jeremiah 493
John 491, 492, 493
Jonathan 492, 493
Jonathan (Rev.) 491
Joseph 492
Lemuel 493
Mary 80, 492, 493
Mercy 491
Nathaniel 493
Oliver D. 474
Phebe 492
Prudence 493
Rhoda 493
Ruth 492
Samuel 492
Sibyl 493
Stephen 491, 493
Theophilus 492
Thomas O. 493
William 493
William (Gen.) 493
Crany, Margaret 447
Crary, A. M. 495, 497
Aaron 494, 495, 496, 497, 499
Aaron Averill 497, 499
Abigail (Mrs.) 497, 499
Adaline M. 498
Amelia 498
Amey (Mrs.) 495
Amie 499
Amy 496
Ann 494, 498, 500
Anna 500
Anna (Mrs.) 494
Appleton 497, 499, 500
Archibald 495, 499
Benjamin 494, 495, 497, 499
Caroline E. 498
Christobel 494, 499
Christopher 494, 495, 497, 498, 499, 500
Cornelia E. 498
Cynthia 495, 496, 497, 499, 500
Daniel 501
David 497, 500
Desire 495, 499, 500
Dolly 495, 498, 499
Dorothy 500
Edward 497, 499
Elias 497, 500
Elisha 495, 496, 498
Eliza 495
Elizabeth 279, 494, 499
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 498
Esther 495
Eunice 495, 496, 497, 499, 500
Ezra 494, 495, 497, 498, 499, 500
Fanny 496
George 494, 495, 497, 499, 500
George (Cpt.) 495, 499
George L. 497
Gideon Ray 496, 499
Hannah 494, 500, 501
Huldah 495
Humphrey 500
Isaac 500, 501
James 495, 497, 498
Jane H. 498
Crary (cont.)
Jesse (Cpt.) 501
John 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499
John Wesley 497, 499
Jonathan 500
Joseph 498, 501
Julia 500
Julia Ann 498
Lois 495
Luce 494
Lucy 494, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500
Lydia 499
Margaret 494
Martha 496
Mary 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501
Nabba 497, 499
Nancy 498
Nathan 495, 497, 499, 500, 501
Nathaniel 495
Oliver 494, 498
Ora Ann (Mrs.) 500
Orange Smith 497, 499
Oren 499
Orin 497
Peter 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501
Polly 496, 497
Polly (Mrs.) 500
Prudence 494, 495, 499, 500
Rachel 494
Robert 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500
Sabrina 499
Sally 496, 497, 498, 499, 500
Samuel 496, 497
Sarah 495, 496, 499, 501
Sarah A. 498
Solomon 497, 500
Stephen 497, 499
Stephen A. 500
Temperance 500
Thomas 500
Unis 500
William 494, 495, 498, 499, 500, 501
William Peirce 497
William S. 498
Crattenden, Esther 117
Crawfoot, James 223
Lydia (Mrs.) 223
Crawford, (?) 246
Agnes 246
James 228
Sarah 600
Crippen, Experience 674
Crissey, John 519
Crittenden, (?) 502
Abigail E. 316
Harvey E. 244
Lucy 411
Crocker, Elisha 355
Ezekiel 130
Joseph 392
Noah 353
Paul (Jr.) 713
Rachel 31
Thomas (Cpt.) 354
Cromwell, (?) 383, 550
Crook, Elizabeth 68
Joseph 563

Crook (cont.)
Thomas (Cpt.) 68
Crosby, (?) 40
Fanny 669
Relief 217
Cross, (?) 200, 201, 202
Abigail 492
Bradford 195, 196
Carrie 196
Edwin 196
Erastus 197
Erastus Edwin 196
Goodman (Sr.) 424
Harriet 196
Ira B. 187
James D. 243
Martha 197
Peter 492
Robert 424
Robert (Sr.) 424, 425
Croswell, William 455
Crouch, Thomas 304
Crouter, Olive 131
Peter 131
Crowe, (?) 657
Crowfoot, Matthew 344
Crowley, (?) 372
Ariel L. 350, 372
Cruttenden, Abigail 503, 504
Abraham 102, 502, 503, 504, 505
Abraham (III) 503
Abraham (Jr.) 502
Anna 503
Bathsheba 504
Bela 106
Daniel 503
David 504
Deborah 105, 502, 503, 504
Desire 505
Ebenezer 117, 503
Edmund 106
Elizabeth 502, 503, 504
Emma A. 260
Esther 504
Gilbert 633
Hannah 106, 502, 503, 504, 587
Hull 504
Isaac 118, 502, 503, 504, 505
Jabez 503
Jane 504
John 502, 503, 504
Joseph 105, 106, 502, 504, 587
Josiah 504
Lucy 633
Lydia 503, 504, 505
Lydia (Mrs.) 503
Mary 102, 502, 503, 504
Mary (Mrs.) 502
Mehitabel 503
Mercy 504
Mindwell 106, 505
Naomi 503
Nathaniel 505
Patience (Mrs.) 503
Rachel 504
Rebecca (Mrs.) 504
Ruth 579
Samuel 503, 505
Samuel (Deacon) 505
Sarah 106, 502, 504
Cruttenden (cont.)
Sarah (Mrs.) 505
Seth 504
Susanna 106
Susannah 504
Susannah (Mrs.) 581
Thomas 502, 503, 504
Thomas (Lt.) 503
Culloden, Frederick 249
Grace Louisa 249
L. P. 249
Lawrence P. 249
William Gordon 249
Culpeper, (?) 180, 181
Culpepper, Lydia 648
Culver, Ann 500
Edward 271
John 73
Lucius 73
Culverwell, Elizabeth 39
Cunningham, Washington 435
Cupoquassen, (?) 582
Currier, Louisa 252
Curry, Campbell 569
Elizabeth 569
Curtice, (?) 402
Hannah 347, 395, 399
James 389
Curtis, (?) 60
Abigal 171
Charles 245
Charles C. 459
Eleazer 281
Isaac 620
Martha 420
Mary 245
Mercy (Mrs.) 281
Olive 167
Ruth 280
Sabina H. 304
Susan 54
Wilson 565
Curtiss, (?) 505, 506
Benjamin 475
Ebenezer 414
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 505, 506
Isaac 233
John 505, 506
Jonathan 505, 506
Mary 505, 506
Stiles H. 506
Thomas 505, 506
William 505, 506
Cushing, Apollos 710
Apollos Robinson 711
Bethiah 256
Daniel 677, 678
Mary 145
Cushman, (?) 507, 514
Abigail (Mrs.) 508
America 512
Ann 514
Bartholomew 507, 510
Benjamin 507, 510
Charlotte May 513
Consider 673
David 512, 514
Desire 509, 510
Eleazar 507, 509, 510
Eliza 514
Elkanah (Deacon) 507, 509
Estelle Ellen 512
Fear 509
Harvey 512
Henry Wyles 507
Cushman (cont.)
Hieatt 512
Isaac (Rev.) 507, 509, 510
James Thomas 507, 512, 513
Job 507, 510
Joseph 514
Julian 512
Lucinda 512
Lydia 509, 511
Lydia (Mrs.) 510
Mary 509, 511, 512, 514
Mary (Mrs.) 511
Mary Elizabeth 512
Mercy 511
Oliver 511
Parkerson Gardner 512
Persis (Mrs.) 510
Rachel 512
Rhoda 511
Robert 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 514
Ruth 510
Sallie 512
Samuel 507, 510
Sarah 509, 511, 512
Sarah (Mrs.) 508
Sybil 511
Thomas 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 514
Thomas Gardner 512
Thomas James Jackson 513
William 510
William David 511
William Presley 512
Zibiah 510
Cutchman, Robert 508
Thomas 508
Cuther, Elisabeth S. (Mrs.) 309
Cutler, (?) 157, 310
Abigail 51
Ann 372
Charles 309
Eliza 309
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 420
Elsa S. (Mrs.) 309
Ephraim 309
George A. 309
Hannah 350, 372
Harriet 309
James 372
James H. 309
Jervis 309
Jervis (Maj.) 305, 309
Julia P. 309
Mannaseh (Rev.) 305, 309
Samuell 385
Samuell (Jr.) 385
William (Cpt.) 51
Cuttenden, Joseph 580
Cutts, Mary Pepperell Sparhawk 204
D'Wolf, (?) 208
Daby, Mary 682, 705
Dady, Samuel 483
Daggett, Hannah 158
Martha 492
Dalgleish, Helen 246
Dalglish, Robert 524
Samuel 524
Dallam, Charles F. 307
Daly, Mary Jane (Mrs.) 132

Dana, (?) 134, 135
Dane, Elizabeth 182
Joseph 383
Danforth, Nicholas 538
Tho. 535
Thomas 535
Daniel, Elizabeth 34
Daniels, Eleanor 378, 380
Elinor 378
Mary Diana 132
Danvers, Henry 178, 179
Darate, Samuel 669
Darby, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 439
Darley, (?) 644
Darling, Ebenezer 139
Darnell, Samuel P. 306
Darrow, Christopher (Cpt.) 152
Ebenezer 98
Eleanor 435
Jonathan 435
Lydia 504
Dart, Anna 220
Rebecca 203
Darte, Nathan 670
Darwin, Abigail 515
Adah 516
Anna 516
Daniel 515, 516
Daniel (Jr.) 516
Dinah 515
Ebenezer 515
Elizabeth 515
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 515
Ephraim 515, 516
Ethan 515
Huldah 516
Ira 516
Isabel 515
Jonathan Champion 515
Joseph 98, 515
Joseph (Jr.) 515
Josiah 516
Lucina 516
Mary 515
Michael 516
Noah 515
Rachel 515
Rachel (Mrs.) 515
Samuel 515
Sara 516
Sarah 515
Simeon 516
Stephen 515
Submit 516
Thankful 515
Uzziel 516
Davenport, (?) 517
Abigail 519
Abraham 519
Agnes 518
Alice 517
Amzi Benedict 519
Barnabas 518
Christopher 518
Christopher (Rev.) 518
Deodate 519
Deodate (Deacon) 519
Edward 518
Eleazer 519
Elizabeth 519
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 517, 518
Ellen 517
Gould 519
Davenport (cont.)
Griffin 518
Hannah Abigail 519
Henry 517, 518
Hezekiah 519
Hugh 518
Isaac Gould 519
James 519
James (Rev.) 519
Jenkin (Sir) 517
John 178, 483, 517, 518, 519
John (Deacon) 519
John (Rev.) 518, 519, 624
John (Sir) 517
John William 519
Joseph 519
Josiah 519
Julia Ann 519
Julius 519
Lewis Benedict 519
Mallicent 517
Margaret 517, 518
Margery 518
Martha 519
Mary 519
Mary Jane 519
Nathan 519
Nicholas 518
Parnel 518
Peter 517
Ralph 518, 519
Rhoda 519
Richard 517, 518
Roesia 517
Roger 517
Roger (Sr.) 517
Sarah 519
Silas 519
Stephen 519
Thaddeus 519
Theodora 519
Theodore 519
Thomas 517, 518
Thomas (Prs.) 538
Thomas (Sir) 517
William 518, 519
Wm. 519
Davenporte, Amicia 517
Peter 517
Walter 517
David, (?) 180, 181
Barnabas 384
Samuel 384
Sarah 80
Thomas 80
Davids, T. W. (Rev.) 550, 551
Thomas W. (Rev.) 549
Davis, (?) 171
Alcinda 54
Alice J. 458
Annie 498
Barnabas 384
Benjamin 124, 239
Catherine B. (Mrs.) 247
Dolar 566
Elizabeth 384
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 139
Eunice 183
Frank 459
Hannah (Mrs.) 684
Hope 353
James 119, 632
Jefferson 444
John 139, 312
Davis (cont.)
Jonathan (Cpt.) 701
Joseph 437
Leonard 247
Martha 139
Mary 390, 632
Patience 390
Phebe 119
Ruth 684
Samuel 384, 390, 436
Sarah 239, 390
Sarah (Mrs.) 312, 546
Sarah E. 247
Simon 684
W. G. 334, 337
Walter Goodwin 287, 337
Watson 500
William 227
William (Cpt.) 546
Davison, Charles 460
Dawes, (?) 335, 336, 349, 372, 419
Charles Gates 423
Day, (?) (Dr.) 569
Dorcas 592, 594
Spencer 443
Dayton, (?) 232
Samuel 501
de Bradford, Agnes 517
de Brereton, Margery 517
William (Sir) 517
Wm. (Sir) 517
de Bromhall, Alice 517
Godfrey 517
De Burians, (?) 397
de Burkleigh, Wm. 517
de Chedleton, Randle 517
de Clinton, Osbert 424
de Dauneporte, Ormus 517
Richard 517
de Davenporte, Richard 517
Thomas 517
Vivian 517
de Hulme, Beatrix 517
Bertrand 517
de Hyde, John (Sir) 517
de Leghes, Thomas 518
de Macclesfield, Agnes 517
Thomas (Sir) 517
de Newton, Edward de Davenport 517
de Rode, Matilda 517
William 517
De Rouville, (?) 235
de Vernon, Ralph 517
Roesia 517
De Wolf, (?) 526
Baltazzar 526
Belthazer 526
Benjamin 526
Charles 526
Daniel 526
Edward 526
Elias 526
John 526
Josiah 526
Lewis 526
Phebe 526
Sarah 526
Sarah (Mrs.) 526
Simon 526
Simon (Sr.) 526
Deadley, John 640

Dean, (?) 621
Christopher 141
Jane 418
Jean 418
John 307
Phinehas 348
Sarah 51
Deane, John 51
John Milton 51
Deans, Deborah 702
Delano, (?) 520
Elizabeth 301
J. A. 307
Jabez 520
Delap, Laura 64
Robert (Rev.) 64
Delong, Lawrence 717
Deming, (?) 291, 520
Adaline 249
Adeline C. (Mrs.) 521
Albert 249
Anna 489
Benjamin 664
Cornelius B. 249
David (Lt.) 520
Eli 32
Elizabeth 249, 291, 292, 620
Emeline 250
Eunice (Mrs.) 520
Eunice Ann 520
Franklin 250
Frederick 249
George W. 249
Harriet 248, 249
Honour 42, 48
J. K. 520
John 38, 42, 48, 291, 520, 620
John Graves 520, 521
Joseph 291
Josiah 248, 249
Josiah Treat 248
Judson Keith 291, 520
Leverett F. 249
Lucy Ann 489
Martha 249
Martha (Mrs.) 520
Mary Ann 249
Rebecca A. 249
Sarah (Mrs.) 520
Sarah Gilbert 250
Solomon 520, 521
Solomon (Cpt.) 520
Demond, (?) 291, 292
Elizabeth 290, 292
Dempsey, Henry L. 568
Denike, Eliza D. 461
Denio, Enos 237
Denison, (?) 149, 522
(?) (Cpt.) 141
Abigail 141
Amos 142
Asa 45
Betsey 65
Byron M. 245
Christopher 522
Comfort 140
Daniel 45
Darius 141, 142
E. Glenn 522
Edward 146
Elisha 143
Elizabeth 45, 522, 524
Esther 45
Eunice 143
Fanny 142
Frederick 65
Denison (cont.)
George 45, 141, 142, 146, 156, 522, 523
George (Cpt.) 148
Gideon 522
Joanna 522, 523
John 45, 141, 142, 146
John (Cpt.) 149, 152
Lawton 45
Lodowick 142
Marcy 522, 523, 524
Martha (Mrs.) 152
Mary 146, 522, 523, 524
Mercy 142, 522, 523, 524
Nancy 142
Nathan (Col.) 405
Nathan F. 65
Phebe 142
Polly 142
Priscilla 277
Prudence 141, 149
Rachel 65
Samll 522
Samuel 522, 523, 524
Samuel (Jr.) 524
Sarah 522
Stanton 45
Stephen 522
Thankful 146
W. Wheeler 45
William 141, 142, 146
William (Cpt.) 45
Dennis, Susanna 204
William 450
Dennison, (?) 192, 524
Daniel 524
Edward 524
Esther 524
George 524
Hannah 524
James 524
John 524
Margaret (Mrs.) 524
Mary 524
Nancy 192
Robert 524
Rollin C. 304
Samuel 524
William 524
Denny, Grace (Mrs.) 707
Isaac 707
Denslow, Alice Jane 525
Alma 482
Henry 479, 524, 525
Henry Martin 524, 525
Huldah 525
Joseph 482, 524
Joseph C. 74
Lewis 482
Marta 525
Martin 524, 525
Martin (Cpt.) 525
Ruth 479
Samuel 524
Thaddeus 525
Winfield Scott 74
Densmore, William 665
Denton, Peter 517
Derby, (?) 644
Anne 693
Derring, Charles 447
Desborough, Samuel 102
Deshon, Sarah 260
Devlin, Jennie 61
Devotion, Jemima 133
Dewey, (?) 689
Abraham 689
Grace (Mrs.) 689
John 621
Louis M. 258
Louis Mabinus 498
Louis Marinus 66, 254, 479, 494
Noah (Jr.) 481
Rebecca 621
Rhoda 627, 629
DeWitt, Lucretia (Mrs.) 431
DeWolf, Sarah (Mrs.) 420
deWolph, Sarah (Mrs.) 663
Dexter, (?) 560
Dibble, (?) 668
Ebenezer 289
Frederick B. 459
George A. 578
John 433
Mindwell 97
Robert 289
Samuel 97
Thomas 289
Dickens, (?) 526, 529
Hannah F. 198
Martha 194, 195, 198
Nathaniel 195
Tristam (Cpt.) 195
Dickenson, Hannah 132
Dickerman, (?) 169
Hannah 319
Rebecca 620
Ruth 169, 214
Dickerson, Margaret 56
Dickey, Mary 65
Dickinson, (?) 127
Azariah 119
John 620
Obadiah 470
Ruth 119
Dicksonns, (?) 180
Dietrich, Louise Agnes 306
Diggens, Augustus 527
Jeremiah 527
John 527
Mary 527
Mary (Mrs.) 527
Theodore 527
Diggins, (?) 526, 529
Abigail (Mrs.) 528
Ann 528
Ann (Mrs.) 528
Anna 529
Betsey 529
Elizabeth 527, 529
Esther 529
Esther (Mrs.) 528
Hannah 528, 529
Hannah (Mrs.) 528
Jeremiah 526, 527, 528
Jeremy 527
Jerusha 528, 529
John 528, 529
John (Cpt.) 529
Joseph 527, 528, 529
Luke 528
Martin 528
Mary 527
Mary (Mrs.) 526
Mehitable 529
Naomi 528, 529
Olive 529
Oliver 528

Diggins (cont.)
Rhoda 529
Russell 529
Sibyl (Mrs.) 529
Thomas 527
Tryphena 528, 529
Wells 528
Diggons, (?) 527
Jeremiah 527
Dike, Hannah 710
Mary 100
Dikins, Jeremiah 527
John 527
Joseph 527
Mary 527
Dillings, Nathan 595
Dilworth, (?) 567
Dimick, Ann 418
Dimmick, Eunice Ann 520
Silvanus 356
Dimock, (?) 347, 349, 359, 402
(?) (Mrs.) 350
Betsey 567
Shubael 567
Susan Whitney 337, 348, 359, 373, 378, 401
Dimond, Thomas (Cpt.) 653
Dingman, Anne 460
Dinsmore, Abel (Cpt.) 694
Disbrow, Joanna 3
Nathan 3
Neight (Mrs.) 3
Samuel 638
Dixon, (?) 275
Nathan Fellows 277
Priscilla 277
Robert 278
Sarah 276, 280
William 277
Dixwell, (?) 529
Basil 529
Elizabeth 529
John 529
John (Jdg.) 470
Mary 470, 476, 529
Doan, Jacob 474
Doane, (?) 309
Gilbert H. 309
Joseph 565
Dodd, (?) 168
Daniel 173
Hannah 259
Mary 173
Samuel 118, 259, 578
Sarah 259
Timothy 124
Dolby, Henry 448
Doleman, Alexander 180
Donaldson, Erasmus L. 441
Donly, Henry 355
Dooley, Matthew Augustus (Jdg.) 57
Doolittle, (?) 530
Abraham 530, 531
Abram 232
Amasa 532
Amos 232
Benjamin 642
Benjamin (Rev.) 531
Daniel 170, 232, 531
David 232
Ebenezer 531
Doolittle (cont.)
Elizabeth 164, 170, 232, 428, 474, 531, 533
Ephraim 532
Eunice 532
Frederick 532
Hannah 532
Jared 532
Jesse 532
Joel 532
John 162, 531, 532
John Frederick 532
Joseph 531
Kersiah 532
Lydia 532
Mark 532
Martha 533
Mary 531, 532, 533, 627
Moses 532
Nathan 532
Obed 532
Patience 532
Phebe 532
Philemon 532
Polly 474
Rice 532
Samuel 531, 532
Sarah 531
Susanna 532
Susannah 531
Theophilus 531
Thomas 531
Thomas (Rev.) 530
Titus 532, 533, 627
Dorman, Alfred 440
Celinda 451
Edmund 451
Dorrance, (?) 330
George 276, 330
John 330
Samuel 331, 332, 339, 363
Samuel (Rev.) 275
Doty, (?) 452
Catharine 637
Lemira 452
Sarah E. 443
Douglas, (?) 275, 279, 724
Abiah 534
Allen Campbell 279
Ann 534
Anna E. 444
Asa 534
Benajan 534
Benjamin C. 279
Catharine Fanning 279
Charles H. J. 279
Charles H. James 534
Daniel McMain 279
Daniel Stanton 279
Elizabeth 534, 724
Ella B. 445
Eunice 245
Francis Dane 279
Gershom Palmer 279
Hannah 534
Henry F. 275
Henry Francis 279
James 154, 534
Jerusha 534
John 534
John Gordon 279
John Leland 279
John Wylie 279
Jonathan 534
Douglas (cont.)
Joseph 278, 279
Joseph Allen 279
Lucy 534
Margaret A. 49
Mary 279
Nathaniel 534
Norman R. 49
Olive 534
Polly 51
Rebecca 534
Richard 534
Robert 524, 534
Samuel 524, 534
Sarah 534
Stephen Arnold 534
Thomas 534
Thomas James 154
Wheeler 534
William 534
Douglass, (?) 152
Hannah (Mrs.) 152
Lucy L. 630
Olive 634
Dove, Mary Frances 454
Dow, Ebenezer 332
Jennie 712
Mary (Mrs.) 252
Dowd, Alfred 244
Alfred Giles (Cpt.) 244
David 486
Didymus 244
Frederic 216
Giles 244
Henry 161, 577
Jacob 486
Joseph 175
Katherine Maria 244
Laura Clarissa 244
Laura Sage 244
Lydia 108
Mary 217, 241
Mary Jane 244
Mercy (Mrs.) 244
Patty 244
Rebecca 577
Thomas 108, 576
Dowde, Henry 639, 640
Dowe, Jennie 712
Dowie, Mary (Mrs.) 454
Down, Samuel 164
Downer, Andrew 285
Eunice 285
Hannah 568
Jonathan 282
Joshua (Dr.) 495
Sarah 139
Sarah (Mrs.) 285
Thankful 594
Unice (Mrs.) 282
Downes, Robert 518
Downing, (?) 682
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 681
Emanuel 177
Mehitable 697
Downs, Dinah (Mrs.) 223
Ebenezer 223, 228, 429
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 223
Hope 429
John 432, 433
Mary 429
Mercy 433
Nathaniel 223
Obedience (Mrs.) 223
Samuel (Jr.) 224
Sarah 223

Downs (cont.)
Seth 433
Thomas 222, 223
Dowse, Francis 650, 651
Drake, (?) 262, 263, 539, 541
Albert 49
Alfred Lee 244
Charles Henry 244
Edwin L. 244
Gideon 22
Mary Laura 244
Naomi 57
Thomas 283
Draper, James 295
Patience 295
Drawford, William 436
Drew, Jennie 712
John 180
Drurer, George 455
Dudley, (?) 555
Abigail 175, 480, 581
Amos 578, 579
Ann 579
Asenath 578
Caleb 578
David 578, 579, 581
Dean 536
Ebenezer 581
Eunice 229
George 578
Gilbert 106
Hannah 581
Hannah (Mrs.) 555
Henry 219
Hooker 578
Hugh 479
Isaac 555
Israel 555
Jared 104
John 173, 577, 640
Jonathan 641
Joseph 535, 536, 539, 540, 555
Joseph (Jr.) 229
Levi E. 458
Lucy 633
Luther 320
Mary 642
Medad 633, 634
Mercy 107
Naomi 173
Olive 260
Oliver 260
Paul 535
Phinehas M. 215
Roswell 119
Ruth 579
Selah 320
Silvanus 555
Thomas 579
Thomas (Gov.) 535
Timothy 106
William 265, 555
Dudlley, Jos. 535
Duff, Alfred 245
Alfred P. 245
Flora L. 245
Ida J. 245
James 245
Mary E. 245
Duke, G. Frank 452
Dummer, (?) (Gov.) 591
Lucy 218
Dunbar, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 167
Hannah 167
John 167
Duncan, Jason 713
Dunck, (?) 556
Mary (Mrs.) 556
Thomas 556, 557
Dundas, Margaret 246
Dunham, (?) 250
Elias 250
George 250
Henry 250
Horace 309
Jonathan Lyman 565
Dunick, Bathsheba 470
Dunn, (?) 605, 611, 612
Richard S. 603
Dunning, (?) 631
Aaron 560
Abel 559
Abigail 559, 560
Abijah 560
Amos 559, 560, 561
Andrew 560
Ann 560
Anna 561
Anna (Mrs.) 560, 561
Anne 560, 561
Asahel 561
Ashbel 561
Ashbell 560
Benedict 561
Benjamin 558, 559, 560, 561
Benjamin (Jr.) 560
Chloe 561
Clara 561
Clarina 561
Daniel 560
David 559, 560, 561
Desire 559
Eber 561
Edmond 561
Edmund 560
Electa 599
Eli 32, 560
Elias 559
Elizabeth 559, 560
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 559
Ezra 560, 561
Gideon 560
Hannah 416, 558, 559, 560
Hannah (Mrs.) 559
Harriet 561
Henry Silas 561
Ira 561
James 560
Jared 559, 560
Jeremiah 559, 561
John 558, 559, 561, 631
John (Deacon) (Jr.) 559
Joseph 561
Julia 561
Leman 560
Liverius 560, 561
Lucy 559, 560, 561
Lurana 559
Mary 559, 560, 561
Matilda (Mrs.) 561
Matthew 559
Mehitabel 560
Michael 559, 561
Moses 560
Nathan 559
Northrop 561
Parthenia 561
Peter 560
Phebe 559, 560, 561
Dunning (cont.)
Polly 560, 561
Rebecca 560
Reuben 560
Richard 559, 560
Ruby (Mrs.) 561
S. Wright 561
Sally 560
Samuel 559
Sarah 559, 560, 561
Sarah (Mrs.) 561
Sheldon 560
Silas 560, 561
Smith 561
Tamar 561
Thaddeus 560
Wolcott 561
Dunton, (?) 530
Amasa 567
John 530
Lois 568
Samuel 568
Durand, John 313
Durgy, (?) (Col.) 404
Durham, Sarah Frances 197
Durie, Robert 246
Durkee, (?) 404
Eugene 450
John (Cpt.) 52
Durren, (?) 515
Dutch, Grace 465
Dutton, Benjamin 429
David (Deacon) 97
Dwight, (?) (Dr.) 621
Elizabeth 630
Frances 630
Henry W. 630
Henry W. (Col.) 630
James F. 630
Mehitable 255
Nathaniel 255
R. Henry W. 321
Timothy 368
Dyckman, Caspar DeWitt 462
Dye, Betsey 65
Lucy E. 61
Thomas Paddock (Cpt.) 279
Dyer, Benjamin 283
Hannah 129, 283, 284
Joseph (Deacon) 283
Lewis 453
Dyke, Elizabeth 100
John 100
Margery 138
Dyxx, Mary 100
Eames, (?) 26, 29
Ann 287, 711
Anna 711
Anthony (Lt.) 287
Benajah 31
Daniel 292, 293, 294
E. M. 308
John 31
John (Sr.) 29
Kezia 294
Rachel 31
Rebeckah 31
Robert 28, 293
Samuel 30
Eams, (?) 26, 29
Abigail 31
Abigail (Mrs.) 30
Ann 31
Anne (Mrs.) 32
Benjamin 31

Eams (cont.)
Daniel 31
Deborah (Mrs.) 34
Elizabeth 30
Hannah 30
Jno (Jr.) 30
John 29, 30, 32
John (Jr.) 30, 31
John (Sr.) 30, 31
Joseph 31
Nathan 31
Paltiel (Mrs.) 30
Pollitiah (Mrs.) 30
Rebeckah 30
Robert 30, 31, 34
Samuel 30, 31
Earle, Ralph 714
Eastman, Susanna 45
Easton, Elizabeth A. 55
John (Jr.) 425
Mary 670
Sarah 670
Timothy 670
Eaton, (?) (Gov.) 624
Anna (Mrs.) 716
Jesse 18
Julia A. 456
Mary 715
Sarah 510
Theophilus 546
William 716
Eddy, Abby Andros 51
Anne Elizabeth 51
Francis Frink 51
John 51
Mary Jane 51
Nathaniel 50
Nathaniel Andros 50
Roby 205
Edes, Harry H. 535, 548
Edgerton, Eunice 596, 599
Mary 467
Sarah 707
Edmond, (?) 275
Agnes 276
Allen 277
Andrew (Cpt.) 278, 279
Elizabeth 277
James D. (Dr.) 279
Mary Esther 279
Edmunds, Hannah (Mrs.) 686
Jonathan 686
Edson, Lyman 13
Edward, Esther 228
Edwards, (?) 528
Ann 332, 341
Anna 489
Benajah 368
Beniah 368
Benjamin 652
Daniel 333, 334, 338, 368, 387
Daniel (Jr.) 340, 368
Dorothy 138
Dorothy (Mrs.) 137
Elijah 368
Esther 261
John 334
Jonathan 363, 475
Jonathan (Rev.) 15, 261
Joseph (Dr.) 573
Josiah 97
Marie 329
Martha 97
Edwards (cont.)
Mary 221, 327, 328, 329, 330, 333, 334, 338, 340, 344, 368, 375, 389
Mary (Mrs.) 652
May 363
Minwell 15
Rebecca 363
Sarah 334
Thomas 138, 327, 329, 333, 334, 344, 349, 363, 389
Timothy (Rev.) 489, 527, 528
William 138, 340, 368
Eells, Nathaniel 145
Eels, Nathaniel (Rev.) 191
Eggleston, Abigail 118
Mary 118, 581
Samuel 118, 581
Sarah (Mrs.) 118
Elder, James 718
Sarah (Mrs.) 717
Elderkin, Abigail 585
Clara Thankful 61
Cornelia Ann 61
Elizabeth 585
Emily Amelia 61
Eunice Kneeland 61
Frances E. 61
Herbert Alonzo 61
Jedediah 61
John 34, 585
John (Jr.) 585, 594
John Diah 61
Lucy 585
Margaret 585
Pelatiah 34
Silence 585
Thomas 61
Eldred, (?) 562, 570
Anne 563
Barnabas 563
Bethia 563
Dorothy 562
Ebenezer 563
Edward 563
Elisha 563
Elizabeth 563
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 563
Elnathan 563
Jehosaphat 563
John 562, 563
John (Jr.) 551
Mary 563
Mary (Mrs.) 563
Nathaniel 563
Robert 563
Samuel 563
Sarah 563
William 563
Eldredg, Elisha 563
Eldredge, (?) 562, 570
Abial 564
Abiel 564
Abiel (Mrs.) 564
Abigail 154, 564, 565
Abner 564
Adalina 566
Ahira 567
Alba Webster 570
Albert Gallatin 566
Almira 564, 569
Aloigence 564
Ann 567
Anna 565
Eldredge (cont.)
Arial 567
Asa 564
Bela 564
Bethia 564, 565
Betsey 568
Caroline 567
Catharine 148, 149, 154
Charles 154
Chester 565
Clarissa 565
Clifton B. 564
Colista 565
Cyrus Whiting 564
Daniel 154, 564, 565, 567
David 564, 565
Dorcas 564, 565
Dorcas (Mrs.) 564
Dorris 567
Ebenezer 565
Elam 565
Elesalect 565
Elias 564
Elijah 564, 565, 566, 567
Elisha 563, 564, 565, 566, 568, 569
Elisha (Jr.) 563, 564
Elishama 564
Eliza 568
Elizabeth 564, 566, 567
Emma Zora 570
Enoch 565
Erasmus Darwin 564
Erastus 566, 567
Eri 564
Esther 565
Esther Allen 566
Eunice 564
Frank Augustus 570
Frederick A. 564
Freeman 565
George Campbell 569
Grace I. 567
Hannah 564, 565, 566
Harriet Louise 569
Harriet Rebecca 569
Henry 567
Hezekiah 564
Horace 564
Hosea 564
Ichabod 567
Ira Dimock 567
Jane A. 567
Jane Carroll 569
Jemima 564, 565
Jesse 564, 565, 566, 568, 569
John 564
John Rochester 569, 570
Joseph 565
Juliana 568
Lemuel 564
Lemuel Barrows 564
Lewis P. 569
Lewis Perkins 569
Lois 569
Lucius 564
Lucius O. 564
Martha 565
Mary 564, 565, 567
Mary A. 564
Mary Adams 566
Mary Elizabeth 570

Eldredge (cont.)
Mary I. 567
Mary Louise 569
May 564
Melburn F. 564
Micah 564
Moses Allen 566
Mulford 564
Olive 567
Olney 564
Persis 564, 567
Phoebe R. 567
Polly 567
Rhoda 565
Royal Chapman 564
Rubie Allen 566
Sally 565
Samuel 154, 565
Samuel Dunton 569, 570
Samuel Robert 570
Sarah 564
Sophronia 567
Stephen 564
Sybil 564
Tamesin 565
Thankful 567
Thomas 564
Timothy 566, 567
Wealthy Jane 567
William 563, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569
William W. 567
Willis Hayward 569
Zervich 564
Zoeth 565, 566, 567, 568, 569
Zoeth S. 562
Zoeth Skinner 569
Zoeth Stanley 570
Zuar 564
Eldridge, Erastus 19
Mary 65
William H. 418
Elias, John J. 403
Eliot, Hopestill 465
John 104, 261, 506
John (Rev.) 484, 524
Mary 261
Sarah 506
Eliott, J. P. 309
Elithrop, Thomas 465
Ellen, Rhoby Ann 454
Ellery, (?) 571
Abigail 571, 572
Anna 572
Benjamin 571
Dependence 571
Elinor 571
Eunice 572
Hannah 571
Jane 571, 572, 573
Jemima 571
John 512, 571, 572
John (Cpt.) 572
Ledyard 572
Lucretia 572
Lucy 572
Mary 571, 572, 573
Mary (Mrs.) 571, 572
Nathaniel 571
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 572
Susanna 571
Susannah 573
Thomas 572
William 571, 572, 573
William (Cpt.) 572
Elliot, Henry 136
Hopestill 136
Elliott, Catharine 632
Willett M. 446
Ellis, Adam 441
John 354
John J. 403
Manoah 563
Mary J. 441
Matthew H. 441
P. B. (Dr.) 569
Rosa 569
Samuel 364
Thomas (Rev.) 441
Ellsworth, Ammi 19
Anna 489
Gustavus 482
Job 19
Job (Cpt.) 19
John 489
Josiah 489
Josiah (Jr.) 16
Kezia 482
Samuel 16
Solmon 489
Elmer, Henry 12
John 654
Sidney P. 12
Elmor, Edward 527
Rebekah 527
Elmore, Edward 527
Rebecca 527
Samuel (Cpt.) 351
Elton, Ebenezer 213
Elwell, Morris 458
Elwood, Charles Bradford 199
Edwin F. 207
Ely, (?) 574, 575
Daniel 575
Daniel (Maj.) 574
Margaret 252
Ruhamah (Mrs.) 575
Emerson, Maxwell 409
Emery, Grace 209
Isabel Powers 209
Stanley A. 209
Emms, (?) 26, 29
Jno (Jr.) 29
John 30
Robert 30
Emory, (?) 49
Endecott, John 177
Endicott, John 177
English, James 586
Eno, Jenny Laving 239
Joel Nelson 234
Jonathan 675
Nelson 239
William S. 441
Ensign, David 123
Hannah 123
John 185
Rhoda 185
Thomas 123
Erickson, Mary A. 54
Ericsson, (?) 265
Erving, Sarah 701
Espy, Jane 463
Estabrook, Benjamin 713
Daniel 281
Eusebius, (?) 180
Evans, Elizabeth 409
Evarts, (?) 582
Aaron 579
Abigail 578, 581
Abner 580
Abraham 578
Achsa 580
Adah 578
Evarts (cont.)
Amanda Vaill (Mrs.) 186
Amaziah 581
Ambrose 581
Amos 578, 581
Anah 580
Ann 580
Anna 578, 579
Anne 579, 580
Asenath 578
Augustus 579
Austin 579
Benjamin 219, 578, 579
Bryan 580
Caleb 581
Caroline 579
Celestine 579
Charles 580
Clarissa 578
Cleodalinda 119, 578
Curtiss 580
Daniel 423, 576, 577, 578, 579
David 579, 581
Deborah 581
Dinah 579, 580
Dorothy 577
Ebenezer 576, 577, 581
Eber Norton 580
Edmund 579
Edward 581
Eleazar 577, 578
Eli 579
Elihu Bragg 581
Elijah 577
Elinor 580
Eliza 579
Elizabeth 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 576
Elsey 578
Erastus 579
Ezra 580
Ezrah 580
Frederic 580
Gilbert 577
Hannah 107, 118, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581
Harriett 579
Harry 579
Harvey 580
Honor 580, 581
Horace 579
Horatio 579
Huldah 229, 578, 581
Isaac 106, 580
James 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582
James (Jr.) 580
James (Sergt.) 228
Jared 578
Jedediah 580
Jehiel 581
Jeremiah 580, 581
Jeremiah (Rev.) 581, 582
Jerusha 581
Jesse 580
Joel 577, 578, 579, 581
John 106, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582
John (Jr.) 107

Evarts (cont.)
John Samuel 578
Jonathan 577, 579, 580
Joseph 577, 581, 634
Joseph (Jr.) 579
Josiah 578, 580
Judah 576, 577, 578, 581
Julia 578
Leming 579
Leonard 581
Lewis 578
Linus 579, 581
Lucia 579
Lucretia 580, 581
Lucy 106, 578, 580, 581, 634
Luther 577, 579
Lydia 577, 580, 581
Lydia (Mrs.) 581
Lyman 579
Mabel 580
Marcia 579
Margaret 577
Maria 579, 581
Martha (Mrs.) 578
Martin 579
Marvin 579
Mary 119, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582
Mary (Mrs.) 577
Mehitabel 174, 576
Mindwell 580, 581
Miriam 578
Moses 579
Myrta 579
Nancy 579
Nathan 578, 581
Nathaniel 576, 577, 578
Olive 580
Orpah 578
Patience 576, 580
Pierson 581
Rachel 579
Rebecca 579, 580
Reuben 580, 581, 582
Rosanna 580
Roswell 579
Russell 579
Ruth 579, 581, 633
Sally 578
Samuel 116, 577, 578, 579
Sarah 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581
Sherman 582
Sibyl 228
Silence 576
Solomon 579
Stephen 581
Submit 106, 577, 580
Submit (Mrs.) 580
Sybill 580
Sylvanus 577
Tamer 580
Timothy 579
Tryphena 578
William 229, 578
William Maxwell 581
Eveline, Lydia 482
Everest, (?) 582
Anne 582
Benjamin 582
Damaris 582
Daniel 582
David 582
Everest (cont.)
Elisha 582
Hannah 582
Isaac 582
Joanna (Mrs.) 582
Job 582
John 582
Lydia 582
Everett, (?) 583, 584
Abi 584
Abigail 583
Abigail (Mrs.) 583
Anne 583
Edward F. 583
Eunice 584
Hannah 583
Israel 583, 584
Israel (Jr.) 584
Israel (Sr.) 583
Mary 587
Mical 584
Richard 583
Samuel 583
Sarah 584
Everts, John 639
John (Jr.) 640
Fairbairn, Agnes 246
Fairbanks, Abigail 373
Amos (Cpt.) 700, 701
Benjamin 687
Jabez 701
Mary (Mrs.) 687
Oliver 705
Zaccheus 712
Fairchild, (?) 506
Abiel 313
Edmund 241
Lois 241
Fairman, Abigail 659
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 659
John 659
Falconer, Patrick 478
Fales, (?) 585
Abigail (Mrs.) 585
Ann (Mrs.) 585
Benjamin 713
Decoursey 585
James 585
James (Jr.) 585
Nathaniel 205
Orange 585
Oring 585
Rachel 713
Samuel 585
Samuel (Dr.) 585
Samuel (Jr.) 585
Silence 585
Faley, Elizabeth 512
Falley, Louisa 627, 629
Fanning, Anna 150
Deborah (Mrs.) 138
Edmund 136, 150, 151
Hannah 143
John 150, 151
Jonathan 136
Margaret 151
William 136, 150, 151
Zerviah 152
Faries, Elizabeth 374, 387
Farmer, (?) 240, 261
Farnam, Charles H. 685
Stephen 565
Farnham, Amos 587
Azubah 587
Benjamin 587, 647
Chloe (Mrs.) 587
Elizabeth 586
Farnham (cont.)
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 586
Gad 587
Hannah 586, 587
Henry 586, 587
Henry (Deacon) 586
James 587
Joanna 586, 587
John 504, 586, 587
Jonathan 586
Joseph 587
Josiah 587
Leman 587
Lois 587
Lucy 587
Nancy M. 565
Nathan 587
Nathaniel 587
Olive 587
Peter 586, 587
Peter (Sergt.) 586
Phebe 587
Rachel 586
Rebecca 587
Rhoda 587
Ruth 587
Sally 587
Seth 587
Farnsworth, Asa 701, 702
Farnum, Joanna 98, 579
Farrant, Don Walter 211
Jane Apted 211
Nan Bradford 211
Farrar, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 683
George 304
John 683
Farrington, Thomas (Cpt.) 702
Farwell, Elizabeth 700
William 565
Fay, John 327
Fearing, Simon 80
Felch, Henry 50
John 50
Lydia 50
Sarah (Adams) 50
Fellows, Amy 141
Jonathan (Jr.) 659
Fenn, Benjamin (Jr.) 414
Fenner, John 421
Fenton, (?) 432
Elijah (Maj.) 566
Trustrum 18
Ferguson, Margaret 56
Mary 276, 279
Ferman, Abigail 659
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 659
John 659
Ferris, (?) 3
(?) (Mrs.) 2, 3
Azubah 3
Azubah (Mrs.) 4
Betty (Mrs.) 4
Charles H. 448
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 4
Mary W. 419, 421
Mary Walton 335, 336, 349, 372
Simeon 3
Zachariah 4
Ferriss, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 88
Fessenden, (?) 187, 188, 189, 192, 201
G. M. (Gen.) 184
Guy M. 205

Fessenden (cont.)
Harriet A. 446
John 205
ffowler, Henry 623
Field, (?) 628
(?) (Dr.) 253
Anna 108
Charles 56
D. D. (Rev.) 560
David 108, 642
David Dudley 359
Ebenezer 175, 578
Fanny 707
Ichabod 642
James B. (Dr.) 70
Jedediah 248
Joarab 174
Joareb 214
Joshua 473
Mary 175
Samuel 473
Sarah C. 248
Stephen 56
Submit 473
Zachary 473
Fields, John 232
Filer, Gurdon 298
Fillamore, (?) 588
Filley, (?) 18
Fillmore, (?) 588, 594
(?) (Prs.) 598
Abigail 594, 595
Almon Hopkins 598
Amaiah 598
Amaziah 595, 597
Asa 599
Benjamin 595
Benjamin Franklin 599
Bulah 597
Calvin 595, 596
Calvin Turner 598
Charles De Witt 598
Charles L. 600
Charles W. 599
Cleora S. 599
Comfort 593, 595, 596
Comfort Day 593, 597, 600
Cyrus 598
Daniel 597, 598
Darius 596
Darius Ingraham 598
Deborah 595
Delia 599
Deliverance 597
Deliveranee 595
Dorcas 594
Dorcas (Mrs.) 594
Earl 600
Ebenezer 594, 595
Elijah 596
Elisha E. 600
Esther 597
Ethni 597
Eunice 597, 600
Eunice (Mrs.) 595, 597
Fanny R. 599
Geo. H. 599
Glezen 597
Hannah 595
Hannah B. 600
Harriet 597, 598, 600
Henry 594
Hiel 599
Hiram 597
Jared B. 600
Jeremia 595
Fillmore (cont.)
Jesse 599
John 588, 590, 591, 592, 595, 597, 600
John (Cpt.) 588, 594, 597
John L. 600
Julia 598
Julia A. H. 599
La Fayette 599
Laura 597, 600
Lavinea 597
Lavius 599
Leah (Mrs.) 594, 595
Lorin 599
Luther 595, 597
Lydia 595
Mahala 599
Margaret 595
Mary 594
Mary (Mrs.) 594
Mary Abigail 598
Millard 598
Millard Powers 598
Mimee 595
Mira 599
Miriam 595
Nancy T. 599
Nathaniel 593, 595, 596, 598
Olive Armstrong 598
Phebe E. 599
Phebe Mana 598
Philetus P. 599
Phillippia 596
Philura H. 599
Ralph H. 600
Rebecca 599
Richard 595
Ruby 599
Rufus E. 600
Sabrina 600
Sally 599
Septa 599, 600
Sherlock 597
Simeon 595, 597
Spiller 595
Thankful 595
Theodosia 597
Zerviah B. 599
Fillon, (?) 2
Fillow, (?) 2
Filmer, (?) 588
Edward (Sir) 588
James 588
Robert 588
Filmore, (?) 588
Finch, Abigail 174
Anna E. 457
Caroline C. 446
Polly 318
Finck, Christian C. 439
Finney, Josiah 280
Sarah (Mrs.) 281
Firmin, Abigail 659
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 659
John 659
Fish, Irena 297, 298
Fisher, (?) 601
Amos 601
Daniel 601
Deborah 585
Deborah (Mrs.) 601
Marcy 601
Mercy 601
Nathaniel 601
Samuel 601
Fisk, Abia E. 50
Fisk (cont.)
Dorcas 238
Dorcas (Mrs.) 238
Ella Lavonne 567
Emily Ann 567
Esther 238
Eugene D. 567
Helen E. 50
Horatio Parks 50
Jane Elizabeth 567
Marcus 567
Nathaniel 297
Rufus 238
Theodore D. 567
Truman 49
Fiske, Leonard 153
Lydia 107
Phineas (Rev.) 107
Sarah 713
Fitch, (?) 602, 604
(?) (Cpt.) 608
Abner 342
Adonijah (Cpt.) 42
Ann E. 600
Anna 256
Asahel 46
Benajah 46
Benjamin 46
Black James 603
C. 605
Desire 46
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 42
Ephraim 46, 532
Hannah 41
Hezekiah 42
Isaac 52
Jabez 38, 41, 42, 44, 46, 47
Jabez (Jr.) 38, 39, 41, 48
Jacobi 602
James 184, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618
James (Cpt.) 611
James (Maj.) 184, 612, 614
James (Rev.) 41, 602, 603, 604
John 602, 683
Joseph 42, 46
Martha 519
Mary 46
Prudence 42
Roscoe C. 604
Sally 46
Sarah P. 532
Silas 42, 46
Stephen 46
Susannah (Mrs.) 682
Thomas 217, 602
Thomas (Jr.) 274
Flagg, Benjamin (Cpt.) 716
Experience 80
Samuel W. 718
Fletcher, (?) 108
(?) (Gov.) 536
(?) (Mrs.) 379
Rebecca 5
Flower, (?) 619
Abigail 619
Elisha 619
Joseph 619
Josiah 619
Lucy 619

Flower (cont.)
Lydia 619
Ozias 619
Rebecca 619
Samuel 619
Sarah 619
Timothy 619
Fobes, Abigail (Mrs.) 681
Caleb 690
Caleb (Jr.) 681
Mary 690
Foley, Janet W. 393
Folger, Alonzo W. 59
Daniel (Jr.) 59
Lodisca I. 59
Mary F. 59
Nathan 336
Noble D. 59
Pyln W. 59
Sarah C. 59
Zeremba C. 59
Fones, Martha 542
Foot, David 392
Joseph (Cpt.) 645
Robert 173
Sarah (Mrs.) 173
Foote, (?) 620
Abigail 158, 620
Abraham 620
Adeline L. 74
Ammi R. 73
Asa 489
Asahel 73
Betsey 73
Birdsey 73
Daniel 620
Dorcas 620
Ebenezer 73
Elial Todd 620
Elizab'h 620
Elizabeth 101, 620
Frances 620
Hannah 73
Isaac 620
Jerusha 489
John 620, 647
John (Jr.) 645
Jonathan 73
Jonathan F. 73
Joseph 620
Laura M. 73
Lemuel 647
Martha 73
Mary 620
Mary (Mrs.) 620
Mary-Ann 73
Moses 620
Nancy 73
Nathan'l 620
Nathaniel 489, 620
Obed 620
Olive 472
Rebecca 620
Robert 620
Samuel 620
Samuel (Deacon) 620
Samuel A. (Jdg.) 623
Sarah 620
Sarah (Mrs.) 620
Stephen 620, 646
Sylvester 73
Thankful 647
Timothy 73
William 74
Forbes, James 663
Katherine (Mrs.) 663
Mary 663
Forbes (cont.)
Sarah 690
Ford, (?) (Mrs.) 454
Ann (Mrs.) 282, 287
Anna 439
Barnabus 172
Bethiah 112
Charles E. (Mrs.) 601
David 439
James 424
Jonathan 163
Mary 164, 168, 172
Mary (Mrs.) 163, 168
Matthew 168, 231
Millicent 282, 283
Timothy 112
William 282, 287
Forest, Rebecca 482
Forrest, Allison 246
Fosdeck, Samuel 608
Fosdick, (?) 575
Abby 154
John 215, 636
Lucretia 574, 636
Mercy (Mrs.) 574
Nicoll 154
Ruhamah 574
Samuel 574
Samuel (Cpt.) 574
Samuel (Marshall) 608
Thomas 575
Thomas (Deacon) 575
Fosgate, Emma 459
Fosset, (?) 482
Foster, (?) 258
Charles 58
Edward 471
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 471
Elizabeth Andros 58
Eunice 471
Goodwin Le Baron 58
Hannah 89, 664
Joseph 137
Louise M. 458
Marmaduke 89
Mary 486
Mercy (Mrs.) 681
Richard Andros 58
Syvil 58
Thomas 682
Fowler, (?) 623, 625
(?) (Mrs.) 240
Aaron 635
Abiatha 641
Abiathar 637
Abigail 585, 621, 623, 625, 626, 627, 628, 631, 632, 633, 634
Abner 627, 629, 630
Abraham 103, 474, 503, 625, 626, 631, 632, 633, 634
Abraham (Jr.) 105, 632, 635
Alvan 629
Ambrose 623, 624, 625, 626
Ammi 633
Amos 621, 628, 632, 634, 635
Amos (Cpt.) 621
Amos (Rev.) 581
Andrea 637
Andrew 637
Ann 627, 628, 635
Anna 273, 503, 632, 634, 635, 637
Anne 636
Fowler (cont.)
Arnold 628
Ashbel 627, 628
Asher 636
Augustus 634
Bancroft (Rev.) 630
Basmath 627
Bela 637
Benjamin 273, 632, 636, 637
Bethesday 626
Bethsina 629
Betsey 637
Beulah 633
Bildad 106, 626, 628, 633
Blackleach 628
Bridget 634
Caleb 632, 633, 634
Catharine 627, 629, 630
Charles 628, 637
Charlotte 629
Chauncey 637
Chester 629, 630
Chloe 632
Christopher 623
Clarissa 628, 636
Damaris 634
Daniel 472, 627, 628, 632, 633, 634, 636
David 626, 628, 632, 636, 637
David Samuel 636
Deborah 631, 633, 637
Desire 633
Dijah 621
Dijah (Cpt.) 621
Dorothy (Mrs.) 621
Ebenezer 626, 627, 629, 632, 633
Edmund R. 635
Edward 628
Eleanor 627
Electa 628
Eli 629, 633
Elias 635
Elihu 634, 635
Eliphalet 635, 636
Eliscus 629
Elisha 623
Elisha Adams 186
Elizabeth 416, 621, 623, 625, 626, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 637
Enos 635
Esther 635, 636, 637
Esther Louisa 629
Eunice 627, 636
Fanny 129
Frances 630
Francis 630
Frederic 628
Frederick 629
Hannah 623, 625, 626, 633, 634, 636, 637
Henrietta (Mrs.) 637
Henry 104, 252, 623
Henry Eliot 252
Hervey 629
Hester 626, 627
Hezekiah 636
Hubbard 634
Huldah 633
Irene 628, 635
Isaac 626, 633, 634
Isaac V. 623

Fowler (cont.)
Isabel 626
Jacob 626
James 184, 186, 629, 630, 633, 637
Jared 628, 637
Jeremiah 623
Jerusha 629, 635
Joel 474, 632
John 102, 265, 621, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637
John Hart 634
John W. 625
Jonathan 186, 415, 621, 623, 626, 627, 628, 632, 635, 637
Joseph 621, 623, 624, 626, 632, 636
Joseph (Rev.) 186
Josiah 629, 632, 634, 636
Julius 635
Justus 627, 629
Levi 634, 635
Leviah 629
Lewis 629
Linus 628
Lois 632, 634
Louisa 623, 629
Lucia 636
Lucinda 629
Lucretia 629, 635
Lucretia Salome 636
Lucy 627, 629, 633, 635, 637
Luther 627, 628
Lydia 621, 627, 632
Lydia (Mrs.) 628
Mabel 632, 635
Maltby 636
Margaret 629
Margery 637
Mariam (Mrs.) 621
Mark 621
Mary 621, 623, 625, 626, 628, 631, 632, 634, 635, 636, 637
Mary (Mrs.) 621
May 623
Medad 627, 629
Mehitabel 632
Mehitable 626, 627, 628, 631
Melzar 104, 635
Mercy 626, 627, 628, 636
Mercy (Mrs.) 626
Miles 637
Mindwell 626
Miner 633
Miriam 623
Mitty Lyman 630
Morgan 637
Moses 623
Nancy 104, 629
Naomi 627
Nathan 633
Nathaniel 633
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 579
Noah 106, 260, 626, 632, 633, 636
Noble 533, 627
Olive 628
Oliver 633, 637
Orchard 637

Fowler (cont.)
Orin 621, 622
Ozias 635
P. H. (Rev.) 623
Pamela 635
Pheneas 636
Phillip 623
Philo 637
Phinehas 118, 635
Polly 634
Preserved 627
Rachel 117, 626, 632, 634, 636
Rebecca 631, 634
Reuben 633
Reuben Rose 634
Rhoda 628, 629, 636
Richard 623, 629
Robert 624
Roland 629
Royal 628
Russel 637
Ruth 626, 627, 633, 634, 636
S. P. (Deacon) 623
Sally 629, 635
Samuel 625, 626, 627, 630, 632, 635, 636
Samuel (Dr.) 623
Sarah 186, 621, 623, 626, 628, 631, 632, 634, 635, 636, 637
Sarah (Mrs.) 621, 631
Sarah Maria 623
Saul 628
Seth 637
Silas 627, 636
Solomon 634
Sophia 252, 629
Sophronia 629
Stephen 626, 628, 629, 634, 635
Submit 635
Thaddeus 636
Theophilus 634
Thomas 621, 633
Thomas (Sir) 624
Timothy 472, 632, 634, 635, 637
Titus 637
V. Shubael 627
Warham 628
Wealthy 637
Wells 628
William 186, 621, 624, 625, 629, 631, 633, 635, 636
William (Jr.) 625, 631
William C. 635
Willoughby Eli 456
Wm. C. 625, 628
Wm. Henry 630
Woodward 628
Zebina 629
Zerujah 636
Fox, Abraham 669
Benjamin 313
Benoni 663
Charles 568
David 663
Dorothy 669
Experience (Mrs.) 663
John 500
John (Dr.) 497
Joseph M. 462
Josiah 670
William 670
Foy, Desire 229

Franklin, Abigail 404, 407
Amasa 407
Coke 249
Edward F. 249
Emmet F. 249
Fanny A. 249
Heman 581
Irene 249
James 249
James I. 249
Lola 249
Mary A. 249
N. J. 249
Sarah 249
Willard 249
William (Gov.) 528
Franks, Edward 455
Frary, Hannah 283, 287
Frazee, (?) 514
Anna Cushman 514
David 511
David Cushman 514
Ephraim 511
Frances Lusk 514
John Morris 514
Joseph 514
Joseph Thomas 514
Mary 511, 514
Mary Cushman (Mrs.) 511
Rebecca 514
Frazer, William 309
Frazier, Elizabeth S. 305, 309
William 305
Frederick, Mary 531, 532
William 531
Freeman, Abigail 565
Daniel 692
Daniel (Lt.) 692
Douglas Southall 402
Edmund 565
Elizabeth 39, 680
Jemima 699
Freeze, Mary Jane 132
Freman, Douglas Southall 408
Fremont, Nina 245
Frencb, Lois 642
French, (?) 261
A. D. Weld 638
Abigail 640
Achsah 262
Adin 642
Amy 668
Anne 642
Beulah 642
Catey 642
Deborah 641
Delilah 642
Deliverance 640
Diadema 641
Didymus 641, 642
Ebenezer 173, 217, 640, 641
Elizabeth 640
Ely 642
Enos 637, 641, 642
Francis 254
Hannah 640
Ichabod 641, 642
Jemima 641
Jerusha 642
John 20, 262, 318, 640, 641, 642
John (Deacon) 641
John (Deacon) (Jr.) 641

French (cont.)
Joseph N. 315
Luman 642
Martha 20, 640
Mary 576, 640, 641, 642
Mercy 217, 640, 641
Miriam (Mrs.) 261, 262
Philemon 641, 642
Polly 318
Prudence 692
Rachel (Mrs.) 262
Rebecca 640
Richard 261
Richard Jr.) 261, 262
Samuel 640, 641, 642
Sarah 218, 640, 641, 642
Sene 637, 641
Susannah 641
Thomas 36, 576, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642
Thomas (Deacon) 641
Thos. 638, 639, 641
Wealthy 642
Frink, Abigail 46
Bridget 50
Elizabeth 148
Freelove 466
Grace (Mrs.) 466
Hannah 136
Hannah H. 600
Mary 277
Frisbie, (?) 649
Abel 647
Abiel 644, 647
Abigail 643, 645, 646, 647, 648
Abraham 644, 648
Amos 647
Anna 646
Asa 647
Augustus 649
Bede 649
Benjamin 218, 644, 646
Benoni 643, 644, 646
Caleb 643, 644, 647, 648
Calvin 647
Chloe 645
Culpepper 649
Daniel 644, 647
David 645, 647, 648
Deborah 646
Desire (Mrs.) 645
Ebenezer 72, 643, 644, 645, 646, 648
Edward 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649
Eli 649
Elijah 644, 645, 646
Elisha 646
Eliza 649
Elizabeth 644, 645, 646, 647, 649
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 645, 647
Eunice 646, 647, 648, 649
Ezekiel 647
Freelove (Mrs.) 648
Gideon 645
Hannah 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648
Hannah (Mrs.) 643, 644
Frisbie (cont.)
Hepzibah 646
Hepzibah (Mrs.) 646
Hezekiah 646
Horace 647
Huldah 645
Icabod Culpepper 648
Isaac 648
Israel 645
Jabez 646
Jacob 647, 649
Jairus 646
James 645, 646, 647
Jared 648
Jedidiah 645
Jerusha 646
Joel 649
John 643, 644, 645, 648, 649
John (Jr.) 645
Jonah 645
Jonas 645
Jonathan 643, 644, 646, 647, 649
Jonathan (Jr.) 647
Joseph 644, 645, 646
Josiah 643, 644, 647, 648
Judah 648, 649
Juliana 218
Keziah 645
Lemuel 648
Levi 646, 647
Lois 648
Lois (Mrs.) 648
Lucy 647, 648
Luther 647
Lydia 644, 645, 646, 649
Martha 645
Mary 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649
Mary (Mrs.) 644, 647
Mercy 648
Meriam 645
Moses 645
Nathan 644, 648
Nathaniel 644, 645, 647, 648
Noah 647
Pamela 647
Patience 646
Phebe 648
Philemon 648, 649
Polly 648, 649
Rachel 646, 647, 648
Rebecca 644, 645, 648
Rebecca (Mrs.) 644, 648
Reuben 648
Roxanna 646
Ruth 644, 645, 647, 648
Ruth (Mrs.) 647
Sally 648
Salmon 649
Samuel 643, 644, 645, 648
Sarah 435, 646, 648
Silence 643, 646
Simeon 645
Solomon 647
Submit 648
Susanna 620
Susannah 645
Tamar 645
Thankful 645, 647
Theodore 646
Thomas 647
Frisbie (cont.)
Timothy 646
Titus 648
Tryphena 645
Whitfield (Dr.) 647
William 645, 649
Zebulon 646
Frisby, Daniel 645
Frissell, Hannah 620
Frost, Ebenezer 170
Josephine C. (Mrs.) 723
Joshua (Dr.) 217
Mary 164, 170
Frothingham, (?) 324, 566
Fry, David 89
John (Cpt.) 694, 716
Frye, (?) (Col.) 693
Fugill, Thomas 81
Fuller, Abigail 507, 510
Hannah 565
Jeremiah 281
Joseph 236
Mathew 388
Samuel (Jr.) 297
Sarah 600, 704
Fullsham, Israel 388, 389
Fyler, Abi 584
Stephen 584
Gager, Samuel 111
Gaige, William 54
Gaines, (?) 654, 657
Abial 652
Abigail 653, 659, 660, 664, 668, 670
Abner 668
Almira 668
Alpheus 676
Alpheus (Jr.) 676
Amelia 674
Amy 668
Amy (Mrs.) 665
Anna 107, 659, 663
Anna (Mrs.) 658, 659, 663, 668
Annah 674
Annah (Mrs.) 674
Anne 672
Asa 674
Bathsheba 661
Benjamin 668
Benoni 653, 659, 660, 664, 668
Betsey 669, 672, 673
Calvin 668
Chauncey (Cpt.) 672
Chester 673
Chester (Jr.) 673
Clarissa 671
Coleman 669
Damaris 675
Dan 672
Dan (Cpt.) 672
Daniel 651, 658, 659, 663, 666, 667, 674, 675, 676
Daniel (Jr.) 675
Daniel (Sr.) 675
Daniel N. 670
Danyell 651
David 666, 672, 673, 674
David (Jr.) 672
David (Sr.) 672
Dorothy 670

Gaines (cont.)
Ebenezer 670
Editha 669
Edwin 673
Egbert 676
Electa 673
Elijah 670
Elisha 670
Eliza 676
Elizabeth 652, 664, 666, 668, 676
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 665, 667, 670
Emily 672
Enoch 676
Epaphras 672
Esther 674
Eunice 667, 673, 675, 676
Eunice (Mrs.) 675
Fannie 676
Farrand 676
George 673, 676
Hannah 660, 668
Hannah (Mrs.) 664
Harriet 671, 676
Henry 650, 651, 653, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675
Hester 652
Jacob 669
James 660, 661, 664, 668, 669, 672
James Jay 676
Jane 653, 661
Jane (Mrs.) 650, 673
Jane (Widow) 674
Jehiel 673
Jemima 667, 671
Jeremiah 672
Jesse 672, 673
Joanna 661
Joel 672, 673
John 107, 650, 651, 652, 653, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 666, 667, 668, 671, 674
John Richard 668
Jonathan 661
Joseph 666, 671, 673, 674
Josiah 659, 664
Jude 667
Judith 659, 664
Julia 669, 671
Laura 671
Leonard 669, 673
Lois 675, 676
Lovina 673
Lovisa (Mrs.) 671
Lucia 676
Lucina 673
Lucinda 673
Lucius 676
Lucretia 675
Lucy 670, 676
Lucy (Mrs.) 668
Luke 672
Luther 668
Lydia 672, 675
Mabel 668, 669
Marcy 673
Marshfield 669
Martha 652, 669

Gaines (cont.)
Martha (Mrs.) 661
Mary 652, 659, 666, 671, 673
Mary (Mrs.) 652
Melinda (Mrs.) 669
Melissa 676
Mellicent 673
Mindwell 665
Molly 674
Moses 667, 675, 676
Nancy 670
Naomi 662, 674
Naomi (Mrs.) 662
Nathan 674
Nathaniel 659, 661, 665, 666, 671, 672, 673, 674
Nathaniel (Jr.) 666
Nelly 673
Nome (Mrs.) 665
Norman 669
Obed 673
Olive 669
Orren 669
Patty 676
Prudence 673
Rachel 665, 669
Rebecca 659, 661, 665
Rhoda 673
Roderick 670
Ruth 676
Salome 663, 664, 668
Salome (Mrs.) 663
Samuel 651, 653, 654, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675
Samuel (Jr.) 658, 660, 664
Samuel (Sr.) 658, 664
Sarah 659, 661, 663, 669, 671
Sarah (Mrs.) 668
Shubael Ensworth 671
Simon 661, 665, 670, 671
Solomon 668
Sophia 671
Sophia (Mrs.) 672
Stella 676
Stephen deWolph 663
Susan 676
Susannah 664, 674
Thankful 665
Thankful (Mrs.) 665
Theodore 668, 673
Theresa 676
Thomas 650, 658, 659, 660, 661, 663, 667
Thomas (Jr.) 660
Thomas Goodwin 668
Timothy 671
Wealthy 671
Wealthy Burnham 671
William 667, 669, 670, 671, 675
William Sweetland 671
Zerviah 667
Gains, Daniel 667
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 667
Martha 652
Gale, (?) (Dr.) 108
Gallaudet, Alice Isabel 252
Fanny Marguerite 252

Gallaudet (cont.)
Kate Elizabeth 252
Peter Wallace 252
Thomas H. 252
Thomas H. (Rev.) 633
Thomas Hopkins 252
Gallop, John 332, 610, 616
Gallup, Benadam 146
Eunice 146
John 146, 332, 609
Joseph 146
Mary 501
Mary (Mrs.) 498
Galoup, (?) 610
Galusha, Jenette E. 49
Jonas (Gov.) 153
Nancy 153
Gams, Martha 652
Gardiner, John 196
Gardner, Elizabeth 16
Hannah 357
Henry 496
Jerusha 251
John F. 496
Mary 496
Garlick, Eliza 44
Garner, Rhoda 721
Garrison, (?) 134, 135
Garvan, Anthony N. B. 606
Gaston, Florence Nelson 463
Gates, (?) 335, 336, 349, 372, 419, 696, 709, 712, 715, 718, 725
Aaron 694
Abel 721
Abel (Cpt.) 721
Abigail 680, 681, 686, 687, 689, 690, 693, 697, 698, 705, 713, 715, 716
Abigail (Mrs.) 715
Abner 721
Abraham (Sergt.) 696
Alfred 708
Ambrose 722
Amos 680, 682, 686, 695, 696, 711, 712, 713, 715
Amos (Cpt.) 711
Amy 692
Andrew 697
Ann 709, 710
Ann (Mrs.) 679
Anna 681, 685, 689, 690, 692, 705, 711, 716, 717, 718, 721, 724
Anna (Mrs.) 685, 719, 724
Anne 692
Arnold 722
Asa 706, 707
Asa (Cpt.) 723
Asahel 723
Aseph 697
Azariah 691, 699
Azuba 697
Belinda 722
Benjamin 682, 693, 694, 713
Benjamin (Cpt.) 694
Bethia 697
Bethulia 695
Betty 702, 703, 716

Gates (cont.)
Bridget 720
Caleb 681, 690, 719, 722, 723, 724, 725
Caleb (Cpt.) 724
Caroline 709, 710
Catherine 706
Charles 711
Charles Otis 677
Chloe (Mrs.) 723
Cyrus 688, 718, 723
Damaris 688, 689, 701, 719, 720
Daniel 679, 683, 688, 689, 692, 697, 698, 699, 704, 705, 706, 719, 720, 721, 725
Daniel (Cpt.) 698, 720
Daniel (Lt.) 685, 714
David 687, 708, 717
Deborah 681, 692, 696
Deborah (Mrs.) 695
Dimis 725
Dimmis (Mrs.) 721
Dinah 703
Dorcas 719
Dorothy 691, 698, 699, 713, 717, 718, 719, 720
Ebenezer 688, 718, 723
Ebenezer (Lt.) 723
Edmund Trowbridge 712
Eleanor 716
Elias 697, 698, 704
Elijah 697, 698, 716, 724
Elisha 682, 688, 693, 695, 696
Elizabeth 678, 679, 681, 682, 685, 688, 689, 692, 699, 700, 705, 711, 715, 717, 718, 720, 722, 723, 724, 725
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 683, 684, 689, 692, 700, 723
Ephraim 688, 718, 724
Ephraim (Sergt.) 718
Esther 694, 697, 721, 724
Eunice 690, 700, 706, 723, 724, 725
Eve 721
Ezra 699, 724
Frederic 723
Frederick 722, 723
Freeman 722, 725
George 680, 686, 711
Goodie 678
Grace 689, 721
Hannah 682, 684, 686, 689, 691, 700, 713, 715, 719, 720, 721, 725
Hannah (Mrs.) 679
Harold Emery 725
Henry 701, 711
Hephzibah 723
Hester 697
Hezekiah 688, 717
Hezekiah (Cpt.) 717
Hiram 725
Huldah 724
Isaac 678, 679, 681, 682, 683, 684, 690, 691, 692, 696, 699, 700, 701

Gates (cont.)
Isaac (Cpt.) 699
Israel 682, 694, 695, 724
Jacob 684, 692, 697, 699, 700
James 709, 712, 713, 716
Jared 725
Jemima 681, 682, 692
Jeremiah 699
Jerusha 688, 689, 697, 698, 725
Jesse 690, 724
John 681, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 695, 702, 703, 706, 707, 709, 711, 712, 713, 714, 717, 718, 719, 724
John (Cpt.) 710
John (Lt.) 701
John Shepard (Lt.) 714
Jonas 704, 712
Jonathan 680, 684, 687, 690, 694, 700, 701, 706, 708, 714, 715, 716
Jonathan (Cpt.) 700
Joseph 681, 682, 688, 689, 691, 693, 709, 713, 720
Joseph (Cpt.) 688, 691, 699
Joshua 690, 723, 724
Josiah 681, 689, 715, 719, 720, 721, 722
Josiah (Cpt.) 720, 725
Josiah (Sergt.) 701
Katherine 706
Kathrin 706
Keziah 701
Laban 721
Laban (Dr.) 721
Lavinia 708
Lemuel 722
Lemuel (Sergt.) 703
Levi 706, 707, 719
Lodema 721
Lois 696, 719
Louisa 692
Lovica 692
Lovicia 692
Lovinia 725
Lucretia 708, 716, 725
Lucy 482, 687, 695, 696, 698, 700, 724
Mabel (Mrs.) 691
Makepeace 694
Marcy 692
Margaret 680, 683, 685, 686, 687, 697, 705, 719
Margaret (Mrs.) 719
Martha 684, 688, 712, 714, 722
Marvin 721
Mary 678, 679, 681, 682, 684, 686, 688, 689, 690, 695, 697, 698, 700, 704, 706, 707, 709, 711, 713, 714, 716, 717, 719, 723, 725
Matilda 708
Mehitable 697, 698, 712

Gates (cont.)
Mercy 681, 682, 684, 692, 698, 699, 700 704, 705
Mercy (Mrs.) 691
Mereane 684
Meriam 684
Merriam 684
Micah 688, 718, 719
Miriam 684
Molly 704, 709, 714
Nancy 725
Nathan 690, 697, 698 725
Nathaniel 679, 680, 684, 702, 703, 705 714, 715
Nehemiah 691
Noah (Col.) 701
Oldham 686, 711, 713
Oldham (Cpt.) 712
Olive 700, 701, 719
Olive (Mrs.) 697
Oliver 695, 696, 698 706
Oliver (Lt.) 699
Oliver Cromwell 709, 710
Patience 725
Paul 685, 704, 706, 709, 715
Persis 687, 714
Phebe 688, 721
Philura 721
Phineas 684, 691, 70 702, 714
Phineas (Maj.) 701
Phinehas 691, 714
Polly 709, 710, 722
Priscilla 693, 697
Prudence 683, 699, 714
Rachel 699, 701, 705 716
Rebecca 678, 679, 68 706, 718
Relief 705
Reuben 685, 704, 706
Reynold 721
Rhoda 700, 701
Robert 683, 697
Rufus 725
Ruth 39, 681, 684, 712, 721, 723
Thomas 720
Samuel 663, 680, 685 686, 687, 688, 689 696, 703, 709, 710 713, 715, 716, 719 722, 725
Samuel (Deacon) 719
Samuel Torrey 687, 7
Sarah 663, 679, 681, 682, 685, 686, 687 688, 689, 690, 691 692, 700, 701, 704 705, 706, 707, 708 709, 710, 713, 714 717, 718, 723
Sarah (Mrs.) 687, 692, 699, 722, 723
Seth (Cpt.) 724
Shepard 714
Sibyl 698, 699
Silas 682, 685, 686, 697, 698, 704, 705 706, 709, 710, 714
Silas (Cpt.) 710

Gates (cont.)
Simeon 697
Simon 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 685, 686, 687, 688, 690, 693, 695, 696, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 723, 724
Solomon 685, 686, 709
Stephen 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 693, 695, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725
Stephen (Cpt.) 699, 708
Stephen (Jr.) 681, 691
Submit 705
Susanna 685, 705, 709, 710, 712, 715, 723
Susannah 682, 683, 686, 687, 691, 692, 695, 696, 701, 711, 712, 724
Susannah (Mrs.) 715
Sylvanus 708
Thankful 681, 682, 691, 713
Thomas 39, 678, 679, 680, 681, 683, 685, 688, 689, 690, 694, 697, 698, 706, 712, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725
Thomas (Cpt.) 717
Thomas (Deacon) 721
Timothy 702, 703
William 687, 693, 715, 716
William (Cpt.) 710, 715
William (Lt.) 694
Zaccheus (Cpt.) 699
Zadock 708
Zebadiah 683, 697
Zebulon Waterman 722
Zelotes 708
Gause, Emily 217
Gay, Allen Edmond (Dr.) 279
Benajah (Dr.) 279
Julius 419
Mary 252
Gayle, Cora W. 245
Edward M. 245
John H. 245
John H. (Col.) 245
Mattie H. 245
Sarah H. 245
Gaylord, Benjamin 646
Edward 231
Elizabeth 519
John 519
Joseph 667
Nathan 232
Patience 315
Rachel 22
Sarah 519
Gaylord (cont.)
Wm. 519
Wm. (Rev.) 519
Gaynes, Henry 650
Samll 653
Geer, (?) 601
Aaron 601
Amos 601
Anna 601
Catharine (Mrs.) 148, 154
George 138, 155, 601
James 138, 149, 155
Jerusha 697
Jonathan 601
Lucy 149, 155
Lydia 138
Margaret 683
Martha (Mrs.) 722
Mary 146
Mercy 601
Robert 138, 155, 722
Samuel 149, 154, 601
Samuel Fisher 601
Sarah (Mrs.) 149
Sarah Ellen 377
Walter 601
Geere, Marcey (Mrs.) 601
Geers, Benajah 341
Gera, Mary 39
Gers, Marcy 601
Gershom, Hannah (Mrs.) 200
Samuel 199
William 199
William (Gov) 199
Geynes, William 651
Gibbard, Hannah 416
Gibbins, Sarah 543
William 543
Gibbons, Wm. 557
Gibbs, Azeuba 472
Candace 229
Dinah 587
Jane Ann 454
John 669
Gibson, (?) 275, 276
Allen 276
Campbell 276
Elizabeth 276
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 699
James 276
Janet 276
John 276
John (Cpt.) 699
Mary 684
Moses 276
Nancy 276
Samuel 276
Sarah 276
Timothy 679
Giddinge, James 37
Giddings, James 37
Nathaniel 38
Walter 597
Giffard, Katherine 135
Giffing, (?) 241
Gilbert, (?) 637
Abigail 298, 627, 629
Abigail (Mrs.) 281
Hannah 414, 416
Joel 316
John 280
Jonathan 319
Patience (Mrs.) 316
Sarah 280
William 414
Gildas, (?) 180
Giles, Mary 203
Gillett, (?) 675
Dan 721
Eunice 666, 676
Hannah 580
Mercy 371
Rhoda 621
Solomon 533
William 666, 675, 676
Gillette, Mary 646
Gillis, Jane 445
Gilman, Edward 57
Frederick Vincent 57
Solomon 660
Giltner, Flora Augusta 306
Gladwin, Erasmas 411
Frederick Erasmus 411
James 411
Joseph Churchill 411
Glazier, Prentiss 418
Gleason, (?) 288
Elizabeth 709
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 292
Isaac 292
Mary 18
Thomas 292
Glen, (?) 569
Glezen, Susanna 595, 597
Glover, Henry 81
Mary 518
Nathan 495, 499
S. B. 449
Sarah 81
Simon 518
Goadby, John (Rev.) 53
Nellie Bosworth 54
Gobel, Irma 310
Gobion, (?) 135
Goddard, Mary 49
Goff, Nathaniel 31
Goffe, (?) 121
Gold, Deborah 414
Nathan 414
Goldam, Henry 639
Goldthwaite, Charlotte 70
Goodale, Rhoda 565
Goodar, Melissa 447
Goodel, Seraph 445
Goodell, Francis 60
Harriet Andross (Mrs.) 35, 48
Thomas Dwight 60
Gooden, William 654
Goodhue, William 36
Goodnow, Adaline 443
Asa 443
Jerusha 710
Goodrich, (?) 576
Abraham 470
Alice G. 248
Bartholomew 212
Benjamin 410, 411
Edward 248
Edward Oliver 248
Elizabeth 515
Frank 248
Hiram P. (Dr.) 569
J. E. 308
John 620
Mary 648
Orin 49
Phinehas 636
Rachel 116
Richard 116, 515
Rosa 569
William 570, 620

Goodsell, Thomas (Rev.) 519
Goodspeed, Roger 566
Goodwin, (?) 109, 294, 620
Abby Ann (Mrs.) 141
Arthur 211
Eliza 472
Elizabeth L. 239
James 693
Nathaniel 261, 290, 291, 336
Thom. (Dr.) 180
Goodyear, Jesse 636
Goodyeare, Margarett (Mrs.) 556
Gookins, Anne 52
Asa 52
Louise 250
Lydia 52
Mary 52
Naomi 52
Olive 52
Samuel 52
Gordon, Amanda M. 514
George 276
Martha Ann 249
Mary 278, 280
William 249
Gordons, (?) 330
Gore, Samuel 41
Gorges, (?) 539
Gorham, George W. 451
John 522
Mercy 522
S. (Col.) 187
Shubael (Col.) 200
Gorton, Phebe 277
Goss, Philip 367
Gotta, John G. 472
Gough, Elijah 251
Gould, Amy 22
Benjamin 478
John 478
Laura Morris 74
Mabel 478
Martha 519
Morton H. 74
Rhoda 478
Ruhama 260
Sarah Imogene 74
Thomas 503
Goulding, Lucy 714
Gove, Jno 575
Graham, Donald Richard 211
Elizabeth 708
Jeremiah 676
Granchett, Jennie I. 461
Grandy, Edward 235
Granger, (?) 530, 555, 619
Abigail (Mrs.) 555, 667
Clarissa 619
George 667
Israel 667
Launcelot 254
Mary 254
Simeon 555
Grannis, Ann 98
Gransden, Alice 90, 91
Grant, Beriah 136
Borodell (Mrs.) 142
Bridget 143, 151
Daniel 143
Ebenezer (Cpt.) 527
Elisha 359, 360
Grant (cont.)
Ephraim 143, 360
Harrison E. 568
Isabella 567
Josiah 143, 151
Julia (Mrs.) 55
Lucinda 143
Marah (Mrs.) 360
Mary 143
Matthew 143, 151
Miner (Dr.) 143
Noah 360
Noah (Cpt.) 720
Oliver 143, 151
Oliver (Cpt.) 143
Phebe 143
Rebecca 143
Samuel 143, 151, 572
Ulysses Simpson 360
Wealthy 143
Grave, John 106
Miriam 106
Sarah 641
Graves, (?) 723
Abigail 117
Alathea 674
Benjamin 175, 383, 384
Chloe 217
Dorothy 718
Israel 217
John 117, 383, 587, 620
John (Cpt.) 502
John (Deacon) 173
Luther P. 568
Mary 705
Nabby 273
Nelson Z. (Rev.) 245
Polly Maria 447
Prudence 175
Rufus 117
Ruth 581
Sally 473
Samuel 716
Sarah 218
Susanna (Mrs.) 723
Gray, Elias R. 568
William 563
Green, (?) 176, 384, 499
Albert 250
Benjamin 673
Daniel 278
Hannah 559
Job 583, 584
John 355, 356, 390
Julia Etta 598
Peleg 584
Samuel 250
Sarah (Mrs.) 583
Thomas 250
Greene, David L. 601
Greenhill, Rebecca (Mrs.) 5
Samuel 5
Greenleaf, Elizabeth 245
Tilley 245
Greenlee, Ralph Stebbins 30
Robert Lemuel 30
Greenshield, Eliza (Mrs.) 569
Greenslade, Joanna 65
Greensmith, Nathaniel 121
Greenwood, Bette 202
Frederick 201
Isaac J. 176
John (Rev.) 202
Greenwood (cont.)
Lydia (Mrs.) 202
Thomas (Rev.) 202
Gregory, (?) 183
Elijah 400
Mary 63
Nathan 399
Peter 63
Reuben 559
Serena 442
Greigson, Susannah 502
Thomas 502
Grew, Joseph 383
Susan Elizabeth 159
Grey, (?) 135
Sarah 637
Gridley, John 122
Griffen, (?) 177
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 652
Humprhey 652
Griffin, Betsey 128, 411
Edward 87
Edward (Jr.) 87
Eliza A. 59
Mary 87
Mary H. 59
Griffing, (?) 244
Frederick Redfield 244
Jasper 244
Mary 244
Nancy 244
Nathan 244
Nathaniel (Jdg.) 253
Robert 636
Roger 244
Samuel Nathaniel 244
Sarah (Mrs.) 240
William Brown 244
Griffith, Emily 251
Seth 53
Griggs, Isaac 428
Jacob 428
Noah 428
Paul 428
Rachel 428
Samuel 428
Sarah 428
Solomon 428
Grinnell, Amos 142
Griswell, Samuel (Cpt.) 111
Griswold, (?) (Bishop) 206
Bathsheba 417
Betsey Lay 45
Clarissa 244
Deborah 492
Francis 492
Hannah 310
Harriet 460
Harriet J. 247
Isaac 213
Job (Cpt.) 391
John 82, 259, 310, 417
John (Rev.) 45
Josephine 247
Josiah 665
Lucy 82, 119
Mary 65
Matthew 526
Miles 106
Moses 581
Nehemiah 119
Rhoda 167
Samuel 247
Samuel (Jr.) 592
Sarah 113, 218

Griswold (cont.)
Sylvanus 475
Thomas 213
Walter 218
Groendyke, Asa 252
Mary Ellen 252
Grout, Silence 715
Grover, Ebenezer 39
Thomas 281
Grummet, Harry Lee 209
Grundy, James P. (Cpt.) 306
Guernseye, Abijah 113
Guild, (?) 580
Guiteau, Francis 154
Luther (Dr.) 154
Gull, William 620
Gunn, (?) 227
Abel 317
Jobamah 221
Louis W. 435
Mary (Mrs.) 221
Samuel 415
Guttridge, Lydia 577, 582
Rachel 116
Richard 116, 577, 582
H..., Esther 99
Hackburn, Catharine 535
Hackett, Mary (Mrs.) 493
Samuel 493
Hackly, Abigal (Mrs.) 171
Hadler, Mabel J. 33
Haffenden, Philip S. 605
Haford, Myron 448
Hagan, Clara 51
Haight, Emma 448
Haile, Sarah 205
Haines, Mary (Mrs.) 682
Hakes, Anna (Mrs.) 139
George 139
Jonathan 139
Mary 139
Solomon 139
Hale, (?) 261, 287, 293, 336, 373, 419, 522, 540
(?) (Jdg.) 185
Achash 262
Annorah 262
Bezaleel 703
Clarissa 185
Ebenezer 489
Freedom A. 673
Harriet 185
Joseph 261, 262, 370, 371
Lydia 185, 719
Mary 116, 718
Mehitabel 647
Moses (Rev.) 647
Naomi 662
Ruth 175
Samuel 116
Sarah 370, 371
Thomas 17, 662
Thomas (Sr.) 662
Timothy 261, 370
Zebulon 175
Halfield, Martha (Mrs.) 424
Rachel 424
Richard 424
Ruth 424
Hall, (?) 164, 271, 274, 690
Hall (cont.)
(?) (Deacon) 485
(?) (Mrs.) 203, 205, 208
(?) (Rev.) 602
Abel (Deacon) 232
Abigail 635
Abijah (Cpt.) 696
Alpa 251
Bethia 474
Brenton 474
Caroline 251
Catharine 40
Catharine P. 232
Charles Edwin 243
Christopher 383
Clarissa 232
Colton 567
Conelia 233
Daniel 636
David 243, 411, 531
Ebenezer 504
Edward 251
Edward Smith 243
Edwin 274
Eliphalet 267, 579
Elizabeth 473, 581, 637
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 478, 485
Elizabeth Brown 243
Elizabeth Lewis (Mrs.) 487
Emily 251
Emily Green 251, 412
Frederic S. 239
Frederick S. 251
George 690
Hannah 412
Henry 251
Henry Bowers 243
Isaac 645, 690
James 474
James B. 243
James Brown 243
Janette Cooper 243
Jeremiah 190
Joel 251, 412
John 478, 488, 648
John (Cpt.) 485
Jonathan 474
Joseph 504
Joseph Patton 243
Lamberton Cooper 243
Laura 251
Laura Ann 232
Lois Blakesley (Mrs.) 170
Lorenzo 232
Lucia (Mrs.) 411
Lucina 73
Lucy 118, 251
Lydia 532
Marcia 232
Maria 251
Mary 232, 243
Mary Ann 634
Mary Miles 251
Mehetable Patton 243
Mercy 19
Micah W. 233
Nathaniel Brown 251
Olive Cooper 243
Phebe 168, 488
Phebe (Mrs.) 168
Rachel 633
Richard 488
Ruhamah 141
Hall (cont.)
Ruth 634
Ruth Gardiner 205
Sally 411
Samuel 478, 488, 531
Samuel Cooper 243, 411
Sarah 383, 531, 578
Seth J. (Mrs.) 170
Stephen 633
Street 634
Susannah 666
Thankfull 531
Thomas 168, 175, 478
Thomas (Deacon) 473
William Brown 251
William C. 411
William Clark 243
William Zachariah 243
Wilton C. 251
Zechariah 243
Halliday, James 480
Hallum, John 613, 614
Nicholas 613, 614
Halsey, Hannah 149
Isaac 87
Joseph 116
Joshua 87
Mary (Mrs.) 86, 87
Samuel 87
Ham, Pauline Ann (Mrs.) 306
Hamblin, Job 353
Hamilin, Jabez 240
Hamilton, Alpa 251
Charity (Mrs.) 251
Elisha 302
Theodore 251
William 152
Hamlin, Abigail 716
George Eldredge 569
George J. 569
Giles 469
Job 355
John 469, 476
L. Belle 281
Orra 597
Prudence 693
Susannah 488
William 469, 476
Hammond, Anna (Mrs.) 705
Asaph Chandler 306
Caroline 306
Dorothy (Mrs.) 306
Elisabeth (Mrs.) 309
Elizabeth 311
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 190, 309, 310
Harley 306
Helen 309
Hugh 306
John (Deacon) 302, 311
Joseph 190
Maria 420
Mary 19, 20
Moses 306, 310
Salem Jerome 306
Samuel 705
Hampton, James 86
Hanchett, Esther 255
Hancock, Anna M. 462
Hand, (?) 219
Abigail 174
Ebenezer 641
John 90, 266
Mary 90, 91
Nathaniel 641
Shamgar 91
Submit 107, 674

Handforth, Nathaniel 651, 653
Nathaniell 650, 651
Handy, Mary 472
Hanforth, Nathaniell 650
Hankinson, Mary V. 439
Hanks, John 238
Hanley, Isabendah 59
Hann, Pauline Ann 311
Hannick, Mary Hoel 215
Hannum, Honor (Mrs.) 16
Mary 16
William 16
Hanson, Abigail 373
Hapgood, Elizabeth 699
Sarah 701, 704
Harding, Abigail 215
Anne Borden 585
Avis 435
Henry 438
John 238
Sarah 283
Thankful 238
Vashti (Mrs.) 238
Harford, (?) 518
John 518
Harger, Abigail 314
Abraham 432
Anna 312
Ephraim 437
Jabez 312
John 314
Mary 437
Harlackenden, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 548
John 548
Mabel 548, 551
Richard 548, 551
Roger 548
Harlow, William (Jr.) 509
Harmon, Mary 18
Harradine, (?) 592
Andrew 592
Harridon, (?) 590, 591
Andrew (Cpt.) 590
Harrington, Anna 700
Elizabeth 25
Mary 93, 645
Pelia 436
Sally 53
Samuel 93, 98
Harris, A. C. 598
Abiel 92
Abigail 332, 338, 405, 487
Bethia 337
Bradford 210
Bronwyn 210
Caroline Georgine 325
Charles 405
Clarissa 44
Daniel 332
Ebenezer 332, 334, 389, 494
Fannie A. 325
Hannah (Mrs.) 34
Henry 388, 389
Herbert 210
John 34, 476, 571, 652
Lydia Crosby 50
Martha 332
Martha (Mrs.) 476
Peter 332, 337, 338
Ruth 104
Seers 332
Seers (Cpt.) 332
Harris (cont.)
Sibbil 476
Susan 500
Thomas 332, 334, 337, 389
William 475, 476
William P. (Deacon) 278
Harrison, Abigail 336, 648
Amos 637
Benjamin (Prs.) 463
Hannah 453
Martha 646
Mary 140
Nathaniel 643
Peter 648
Sarah 648
Thomas (Gen.) 180
Hart, Benjamin 632
Elisha 254
Elizabeth 676
Hannah Gaines 676
John 289
John (Rev.) 105
Joseph 572
Levi 676
Levi (Rev.) 113
Lucy 676
Marcia Salome 676
Nash 676
Ruth 104
Sally 252
Samuel 269, 634, 652
Sarah 171, 676
Thomas 104, 105, 652
William (Gen.) 573
William (Rev.) 573
Harthon, Solomon 725
Hartshorn, Anna 596
Philura 596, 599
Tabitha 419
Hartwell, Elizabeth 699
Harvey, Jemima 712
Joseph (Rev.) 186
Sarah 419
Thomas (Deacon) 186
Hasbrouck, Jonathan H. 325
Hasham, Joseph 653
Haskell, Hannah 42
Josiah (Col.) 700
Mark (Cpt.) 589
Mary 142, 703
Roger 42
Ruth 420
Samuel (Cpt.) 699
Haskins, John 296
Mary 296
Nicholas 296
Richard 296
Samuel 296
Hastings, Benjamin (Cpt.) 700
Joseph 481
Margaret 577
Thomas (Dr.) 577
Hatch, (?) 502
Chloe 3
Elizabeth 348
James 228, 580
Joseph 352
Lucy 669
Mary 214
Rebecca 346, 348
Sarah M. 600
William 474
Hatheway, Jacob (Jr.) 63
Hatheway (cont.)
Tryphena 62, 63
Hathorn, Henry 650
John 650
Hathorne, Samuel 713
Havens, Robert 130
Hawkes, John 509
Hawkin, Sarah 225
Hawkins, David 49
Eli 314
Elijah 19
Freelove 49
Harriet 49
Joel 24
Joseph 315
Mary 49
Merritt 49
Sarah 315
Stephen 49
Hawley, A. C. N. (Mrs.) 475
Elizabeth 269
Hawthorne, Samuel 713
Hayden, Daniel 520
Eunice 521
Jerusha 661
Mary 576
Mercy 576
Moses 520, 521
Samuel 520, 667
Solomon 520
William 520, 576
Hayes, James 716
Rachel 716
Haynes, (?) (Gen.) 551, 552, 553
(?) (Gov.) 548, 549, 552
Anne 550
He. 549
Hezekiah 548, 549, 550, 551, 552
Hezekiah (Gen.) 550
Hezekial 550
James 550
Jane 550
John 549, 550, 551
John (Gov.) 177, 548, 551
Joseph 551, 682
Mabel 551
Mary 549, 550, 551
Robert 549, 550
Roger 551
Ruth 551
Sarah 551
Thomas 550
Willis 548
Hays, Rebecca 647
Hayward, Elizabeth 706
George 237
John 237
Mary 569
Hazeltine, Tabitha 419
Hazelton, Samuel 314
Hazen, Levi 596
Headly, Samuel 80
Heald, Hannah (Mrs.) 682
Marcy 704
Mary 718
Mercy 698, 704
Oliver 682
Heath, Betsey Lewis 60
Heaton, Susannah 636
Hebard, (?) 520
Hebbard, Ebenezer 520
Hebel, John E. (Mrs.) 208

Hebert, Jane Douglas 251
John 251
Lovine 416
Hedding, (?) (Bishop) 598
Hedges, (?) 87
H. P. 85
Hannah 503
Isaac 86, 87
Isaac (Jr.) 86, 87
Samuel 86, 87
Wm. 503
Heley, Marey 289
Hely, Marcy 289
Hemenway, (?) 308, 310
A. M. 307
Abby M. 714
Abby Maria 32
Ebenezer 712
Hemingway, George 248
Severett A. 248
Hemmingway, Jacob (Rev.) 81
Hempstead, Joshua 29, 30, 31, 32, 99, 575
Henbury, Elizabeth 646
Susanna 649
Susannah 645
Hendricks, (?) 649
Hannah 140
Henry, Danvers Dana 460
Frederick 454
Samuel (Lt.) 710
Herbory, Susanna 649
Heroy, Alice C. 250
Amelia J. 250
Annie P. 250
James H. 250
Leonius Clarkson 250
Louise C. 250
Lucy E. 250
William W. 250
Herrick, Alta 53
Charity 53
Edward 53
Elijah (Dr.) 149
Elisha 392
Esther 691
Eunice 53
Henry 53
Nathan 692
Rachel 53
Herron, Agnes Linn 463
Eleanor Freudenburg 463
Emily Collins 463
Francis 463
Helen 463
Jane Wills 463
John W. 464
John Williamson 463
Katherine 463
Lucy Hayes 463
Maria Clinton 463
William Collins 463
Hersey, William 678
Hess, Sallie 514
Hewitt, Benjamin 144, 145, 156
Charles 143
Cynthia 156
George L. 512
Hannah 145
Hannah (Mrs.) 137
Henry 142
Israel 156
Hewitt (cont.)
Joseph 140
Mary 144
Nathan 466
Stanton 143
Thomas 137, 144, 145, 156
Hewlet, (?) 277
Mary 18
Heywood, Daniel (Maj.) 693, 709
Hibard, (?) 520
Ebenezer 520
Prudence 520
Hibbard, (?) 520
Prudence 520
Samuel 153
Zebulon 153
Hickling, Eliza E. 203
Sarah B. 202
William 203
Hickox, Elizabeth 645
Huldah 317
Timothy 317
Hicks, Prudence 58
Hide, William 111, 653
Hieatt, Polly 512
Higbee, Abigail 7
Edward 6, 7, 10
John 7
Rebecca 10
Higby, John 432
Lydia 443
Olive (Mrs.) 443
William 443
Higgins, Barton B. 49
Elizabeth 256
Eunice 584
Fred G. 444
Higginson, Frances 518
John 518
Higley, John 289
Hikade, Claude 210
Helen 210
Marian 210
Neil 210
Warren 210
Hiland, George 423, 502
Hildreth, (?) 261
John 703
Richard 283
Hill, (?) 431
Ada 249
Albert E. 247
Ann 629
Anna C. 247
Anne 579
Arthur G. 247
Benjamin Sage 247
Benjamin Scranton 247
Benjamin W. 247
Charles Humphrey 247
Charles Julius 247
Charles Scranton 247
Edward S. 247
Edwin A. 240, 246, 247, 576
Edwin Allston 247
Edwin Clement 250
Ella Virginia 247
Emma Virginia 248
Frederick
Frederick William 248
George 217
Hannah 267
Harriet Grace 250
Helen Jenette 250
Helen Maria 445
Hill (cont.)
Horatio Nelson 247
Ida W. M. 247
James 175, 515
Jerome 250
John 249, 250, 266, 299, 417
John (Dr.) 249
Joseph 250
Joseph A. 250
Julius 247
Julius Augustus 247
Lauretta 249
Lucy 721
Mary 249, 718
Mary Ellen 248
Mary Lovina 247
Mary Pauline 250
Nathaniel 273
Ora 159
Orphana Kelsey 247
Orra Collins 247
Rachel E. 247
Reuben 247
Ruth 217
Sally 445
Samuel Brown 247
Sarah 218, 268, 515
Sarah Jane 247
Selden Brown 247
Sidney Sage 247
Sophronia 629
Susan Benedict 335
Walter Scott 247
Wealthy Ann 247
Willard Platt 249
William Ames 247
William Sage 247
Hillard, Clarissa 637
Jonathan 99
Hiller, (?) 204
Joseph 204
Susanna 204
Hillhouse, William H. 113
Hilliard, Israel 466
Hillier, James (Jr.) 291
Marey (Mrs.) 291
Hills, (?) 672
Benjamin 660
Ebenezer 672
Jemima 672
John 59
Joseph 536
Sarah Cleveland 59
Hillyer, (?) 289
Andrew 291
Elizabeth 290
James 289, 290, 291
James (Sergeant) 289
James (Sergt) 290
John 289
Mary 289, 292
Mary (Mrs.) 290
Nathaniel 291
Hilton, Mary 486
Hinchman, Sarah (Mrs.) 88
Hinckley, Bethia 566, 567
Grace 145
Ichabod (Cpt.) 566
Joanna 523
Mary 145, 467
Nathan 145
Samuel 145, 523, 566
Thomas 541, 542
Thomas (Gov.) 542

Hinckley (cont.)
Thos. 538
Hinde, (?) 181
Thomas 227
Hine, Abraham 224
Alexander 222
Ambrose 222
Elizabeth 222
George A. 435
Hezekiah 224
Isaac 224
Mary 316
Sarah (Mrs.) 221
Stephen 221, 222
Thomas 221
Hines, Lovina 247
Hinman, (?) 5, 8, 84, 158, 254, 262, 263, 269, 270, 272, 546, 547
Eben 314
Eunice (Mrs.) 314
Royal P. 26, 29, 32
Royal R. 274, 420
Sarah 637
Hinsdale, Barnabas 124
Elizabeth 124, 486
Martha (Mrs.) 124
Hinsdill, Chester B. 568
Corinne 568
Hinshaw, Samuel 191
Hiser, William 197
Hitchcock, (?) 669
Amasa 532
Anna (Mrs.) 314
Daniel 319
David 314
Elisha 669
Elisha Pike 245
Erwin V. 245
Frank L. 245
George P. 245
James Gaines 669
Joseph 82
Luther (Cpt.) 668
Martha 668
Mary 532
Mary (Mrs.) 60
Mary E. 245
Ruth 373
Ursula (Mrs.) 669
Viola M. 245
Hoadley, Abigail 633, 645
Benjamin 645
Benjamin (Bishop) 265
Charles H. 348
Charles J. 402
John 102, 265
John (Bishop) 265
John (Rev.) 265
Lydia 634
Ralph 646
Samuel 644, 645
William 644, 646
William (Jr.) 643
Hoadly, C. J. 556, 604
Charles J. 337
Chas. J. 548
Hoagland, John A. 436
Hoalcomb, Eldad 371
Martha (Mrs.) 371
Hoar, Bridget (Mrs.) 383
John 384
Jonathan (Cpt.) 711
Leonard (Dr.) 383, 384
Hoar (cont.)
Mary 384
Hoard, Susanna 724
Hobart, Edward 548
Jeremiah (Rev.) 76
Margaret 548
Prudence 520
Rebecca 76
Hococks, James 472
Hodge, (?) 140
Anne (Mrs.) 223, 427
Caroline 251
Charles 251
James 251
Judith (Mrs.) 222
Lucy 251
Merriam 166
Thomas 166, 222, 223, 427
Hodges, Rachel 247
Hodgkins, Mary 465
William 465
Hoew, (?) 404
Hoffman, Sophia 325
Hogeboom, Thankful 216
Hoit, Jonathan 216
Holbrook, Cyrus 315
Grace 315
Mary Ann 315
Holcomb, Aldad 371
Azariah 371
Christian (Mrs.) 675
Damaris 667, 674, 675
Eldad 369, 370, 371
John 481
Martha (Mrs.) 371
Mary 481, 675
Michal (Mrs.) 367
Sarah 675
Sibel 675
Thomas 675
Holcombe, (?) 288
Jonathan 288
Joshua 288
Mary 288
Mercy 288
Nathaniel 288
Thomas 288
Holgrave, John 176
Martha 176
Holkins, Joel 21
Joel (Jr.) 21
Holland, (?) 364, 373
Josiah Gilbert 353, 364
William 196
Holleday, William 479
Holliday, (?) 514
Hollister, Dorothy 669
Holman, Hannah 565
Mary Lovering (Mrs.) 293
Winifred L. 421
Winifred Lovering 601
Holmes, (?) 536, 541, 543
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 681
Ephraim 188
Frank R. 384
Hazard 142
Jacob 700
Jacob (Jr.) 700
Jane 430
Jeremiah 148
John 137, 149
John (Cpt.) 46
John (Lt.) 681
John Henry 567
Joshua 46
Holmes (cont.)
Julia Isadore 567
Lucretia 149
Mary 137
Pamela 499
Philura 148
Ray 211
Robert 46
Temperance 46, 47
Thomas 148
Holt, (?) (Gen.) 567
Catherine 565
Joseph 170, 171
Justus 171
Mercy 530, 531
Norman 567
Philemon 565
Sarah 215
Thankfull (Mrs.) 171
William 530
Holton, Asa 245
Mattie Jane 245
Orra (Mrs.) 245
Sarah 421
Holwey, Jeremiah (Sr.) 180
Holyoke, Eleazer 710
Homen, Mary 8
Homer, (?) 505
Hood, Robin 603
Hook, James William 360
Hooker, (?) (Rev.) 5
Daniel 706
Dorothy 322
Elijah 251
Eunice 572
Horace (Rev.) 251
James 104
John 536
Lizzie A. 448
Mary 251
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 572
Sarah 104
T. 322
Thomas 251, 322, 549
Thomas (Rev.) 536
Hopkins, Edward 546, 549
Erastus (Rev.) 185
John 497
Mary 40
Reuben 310
Roby 497, 499
Roswell 725
Sabrina 499
Stephen 565
Timothy 357
Wm. 518
Hopper, Nancy 431
Hopson, Ebenezer 633
John 103, 212
Mary 633
Samuel 471, 632
Hordan, John 417
Hore, Leonard 181
Horsford, Armina 445
Sylvia 45
Horton, (?) 471, 619
(?) (Cpt.) 402
Betsey 68
Byron Barnes 86
David 221
Dwight 619
Hannah (Mrs.) 221
James 400
James (Cpt.) 397
Hoskins, Daniel 294
Elizabeth 666, 667
Ezra 667

Hoskins (cont.)
John 666
Hosmer, Julia 566
Lucy A. 456
Stephen 266
Hotchkiss, Caleb 503
Daniel 165
Joseph 503
Lydia 579
Martha 231, 317
Mary 144
Rachel 317
Robert 231
Submit 317
Susanna (Mrs.) 165
William Warren 461
Houck, Martin 63
Hough, Abiah 534
Ebenezer 504
William 534
Houghton, Dorothy 717
Elizabeth 529
Jonas 369
Philemon 718
Sophia 717
House, (?) 261, 287, 293, 336, 373, 419
Marcia 708
Houston, (?) 275
Alice 279
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 277, 278
Joseph 278, 279
William 277
Hovey, Abigail 255
Sylvester 326
How, Abigal 172
Bathsheba 529
Caroline 709
John 172
Joshua 171
Merriam (Mrs.) 171
Moses 709
Nathaniel 620
Howard, (?) 63
Aaron 499
Benjamin 387
Bertha D. 249
Chauncy 63
Daniel 63
Eleius G. 63
Emery 249
Harriet 63
Harriet G. 249
Hunin 63
John 249
Mary T. 248
Oliver B. 249
Ruth (Mrs.) 63
Howd, Abigail 219
Hannah (Mrs.) 620
Jonathan 647
Howe, (?) 277
(?) (Lord) 490
Damaris 708
Elijah 112
Elizabeth 710
Ephraim (Jr.) 670
James 680
Joel 714
Mary 710
Mary (Mrs.) 490
Ruth 229
Sally 216
Sarah 666, 706
Submit 704
Howel, John 636
Howght, John 405
Howk, Abm. 355
Abraham 355
Isaac 355
Howland, (?) 523
Desire 522
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 510
Henry 565
John 508, 510, 522
Ruth 507, 508, 510, 514
Howlett, (?) 60
Howley, Jeremiah (Sr.) 180
Hoyt, Caleb 174
Comfort 402
Comfort (Cpt.) 344
David (Cpt.) 56
Edward 56
John Wilson 56
Jona. (Jr.) 641
Jonathan 349, 504
Jotham 519
Martha 577
Mary 56
Mary (Widow) 641
Mercy 504
Sarah (Mrs.) 349
Hubball, Richard 161
Hubbard, (?) 66
Abraham 503
Abraham (Jr.) 503
Daniel 104, 421, 485, 503, 632, 637
Deborah 104
Eber 635
Elinor 508
Elizabeth 503, 632
Ephraim 674, 684
George 625, 631
Henry 233
John 635, 658, 662
John (Lt.) 503
Mary 625, 631, 695
Rachel 634
Richard 485
Ruth (Mrs.) 684
Samuel 104, 695
Samuel L. 260
Sarah 503
Stephen (Col.) 218
Hubbart, Edward 548
Margaret 548
Hubbel, Richard 112
Hubbell, (?) 317
Effie W. 458
Jedidiah 374
Samuel (Cpt.) 351
Shadrick 559
Walter 623
Hubert, Sarah 251
Hudson, (?) 710
Avid 634
David 243
Maria 243
Huested, Thaddeus 519
Hugg, Rebecca 306
Huggins, Samuel 175
Hughes, Samuel 116, 253
Hull, Abigail 503
Andrew Wesley 248
Austin 248
Charles Edward 248
Clarissa A. 248
Elizabeth Maronette Pease 248
Ellen Brown 248
Ellsworth B. 209
George Oliver 248
Hannah 318
Hull (cont.)
Harriet 175
Henry 248
Henry Carter 248
Henry Leslie 248
Jennette Elizabeth 248
John 503
John Clark 318
Joseph 165, 586
Linda 233
Lydia (Mrs.) 165
Margaret 186
Martha A. 248
Mary 2
Mary E. 248
Mary Howard 248
Nathaniel 229
Nelson Graves 248
Oliver 248
Oliver Brown 248
Phebe 217
Samuel 233
Sarah Elizabeth 248
Stephen 140
Huller, Harriet Ann 446
Humaston, Jesse 170
John 171
Mary 171
Humberston, Eber 164
Humiston, John 597
Samuel 427
Humphreville, Esther 224
Experience (Mrs.) 224
Mary 429
Rachel 317
Samuel 224
Sarah 224, 225
Thomas 223, 224, 317
Humphrey, (?) 288
Abraham 73
Elizabeth 3, 4
Hannah 288
John 288, 291, 294
Jonathan 291
Mary 288
Michael 288
Samuel 288, 291, 294
Humphries, Decius (Col.) 252
Hannah 252
Hungerford, Esther 663
Susanna 336
Thomas 336
Hunnewell, Elizabeth 241
Hunt, Daniel 430
Ebenezer 421
Jonathan 510
Sally 565
Hunter, Andrew 278
Esther 280
Frank Patterson 245
John 278
Mary H. 245
Mary Imogene 59
Mattie C. 245
Hunters, (?) 275
Huntington, (?) 307
Ann 157, 472
Caleb 297
Clarissa 54
Daniel 157
Daniel (Dr.) 49
Daniel Galusha 49
Edwin 49
Elizabeth 324, 519
George Byron 49
Harriet E. 49

Huntington (cont.)
Jabez H. 324
John 472
Jotham 585
Laura 44
Mary 49
Nancy Amelia 49
Priscilla 141
Rachel 157
Rebecca 421
Samuel 423
Thomas 173
Huntley, Alice 90
Eunice 721
John 90, 91
Sarah 90
Hurd, (?) 200
Isaac 558
John 14
Marcia 44
Hurlburt, Abigail (Mrs.) 671
Betsey 672
Thomas 469
Hurlbut, Asa 410
Bethiah 410
Charles 410
David (Jr.) 410
Elisha 410
Jared 410
Jehiel 410
John Churchill 410
Mary 409
Sarah 410
Seth 410
William 15
Hurst, David 209
Husted, Thomas D. 455
Hutchason, Jonathan 280, 281
Hutchins, (?) 569
Betsey 148
Elizabeth 506
Elizabeth Alden 252
John 296
Mary (Mrs.) 296
Hutchinson, (?) 509, 536, 537, 538, 539, 541
Sarah (Mrs.) 571
Thomas 571
Hutton, Elizabeth A. 450
Huxley, Hannah 480
Huyck, (?) 63
Hyde, (?) 271, 526
(?) (Rev.) 360
Alvan (Rev.) 356, 358
Aurelius 318
C. M. 353
Elizabeth 472, 599, 722
Jabez 269
Jonathan 599
Nancy 142
Samuel 472
Sarah 472
Sarahan 318
William 269
Hylliar, James 290
Iglehart, Asaph 310
E. 309
Harley B. 310
Inches, Martin B. 325
Ingersoll, Jared (Jdg.) 218
Moses 359, 360
Ingham, Joseph 266
Sarah 299
Ingraham, Abigail 106
Timothy 190
Irish, Elizabeth 142
Phebe 142
Irving, (?) 492
Isaacs, Cath. M. (Mrs.) 519
Frances M. 519
Isan, (?) 674
Isbel, Eleazer 640
Isham, Alice 722
Ivers, Mary 245
Ives, (?) 674
Benjamin 72
Benjamin (Sr.) 72
Hannah 72
James E. 181
Joseph 81
Julia 73
Lois 171
Nathaniel 171
Samuel 73
Stephen 171
Zeruiah (Mrs.) 171
Zurviah (Mrs.) 171
Jack, Calvin 512
Jackson, (?) 648
Andrew D. 441
Elias 276
John 89
Martha Bennett 513
Sarah 89
Thomas Jefferson 513
Jacobs, (?) 218
Benjamin 673
David 673
Elias 673
Elnathan 673
Solomon 431
Jacobus, (?) 262, 337, 374
D. L. 307
Donald I. 419
Donald L. 421
Donald Lines 85, 94, 95, 111, 221, 261, 287, 293, 312, 336, 373, 411, 424, 438, 451, 725
Jacquish, Samuel 2
Jarvis, (?) 243
Eugene Le Baron 208
Francis Carr 208
George A. 204
John 204
Joseph Russell 208
Joseph Russell (Com.) 207
Leonard 204
Leonard (Col.) 204
Leonard (Cpt.) 207
Leonard (Jr.) 208
Leonard Bradford 208
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 204
Susan 208
Susanna 204
William 204
Jefferies, Elizabeth 145
Jeffery, (?) 307
Elizabeth 301, 305, 307
John 301
Jennings, David 511
Esther 630
Minnie T. 209
Jennison, Micael 372
Michal 372
William 372
Jerrolds, Bennett 451
Jewett, Dorcas (Mrs.) Edward 719
Jiggles, Mercy (Mrs.) Thomas 575
Joanes, Wm. 556, 557
Johnson, (?) 548, 675
(?) (Mrs.) 198
Abigail 105, 620
Abigail (Mrs.) 312
Ann 488
Anna 439
Anne 632
Archibald 218
Bathsheba 504
Bertha L. 459
Carol C. 419
Clarissa 447
Dorman 357
Ebenezer (Dr.) 441
Edward 100, 101
Elizabeth 313, 706
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 313
Eunice 636
Gideon (Deacon) 312
Hannah 315, 488, 645
Henry S. 598
Isaac 119, 317, 504
Isaac (Jr.) 228
Jeremiah 313
John 425
John (Sir) 131
John B. 244
John Benjamin 442
Joseph 612
Lewis 436
Lucy (Mrs.) 441
Mabel L. 244
Malinda 132
Margaret M. 243
Mary 112, 318
Mary A. (Mrs.) 49
Nathaniel 259, 431, 473
Nellie W. 198
Phebe 581
Rachel (Mrs.) 357
Ruth (Widow) 642
Samuel 105, 112, 439
Samuel (Deacon) 105
Samuel (Rev.) 105, 26
Sarah 299
Susannah 410, 511
Thankful 119
William 266, 632
William (Deacon) 266
Jones, (?) 105
Benjamin 580
Betsey 315
David L. 451
E. C. B. 308
Eliphaz 298
Eliz. 519
Elizabeth S. 247
Florence 54
Frederick M. 54
Hannah 218, 582
James 689
Joanna 139
Joel 298
Joseph B. 247
Lucy 635
Margaret 298
Mary 54, 80, 691
Mary (Mrs.) 689
Matt B. 529
Matt Bushell 526
Merritt C. 54

Jones (cont.)
Parker 53
Phineas (Col.) 706
Phinehas 706
Samuel 265, 266, 711
Samuel B. (Rev.) 325
Theophrastus 487
Thomas 102, 266
Willard 445
William 231, 282
William (Cpt.) 686
Wm. 231
Jordan, Ann (Mrs.) 417, 420
Catharine 268
Jane 35
John 420
Mary 417
Stephen 35
Susannah 254
Thomas 265
Joslin, Edna 54
Frank A. 54
Hattie 54
James 529
John Jay 54
Judd, (?) 336, 624
Edwin 461
Hannah 561
Mary (Mrs.) 252
Solomon (Cpt.) 298
Sylvester 261, 336
Walter F. 461
Judson, (?) 415
Catherine 434
Diantha 216
Jeremiah 620
Joseph 414, 559
Mary E. 461
Sarah 106
Julius, Willis 452
June, Simeon 3
Kaley, Dennis 92
Karns, Dorothy (Mrs.) 93
Kasson, (?) 275
Elizabeth W. 278
Kavana, Margretta H. 462
Kearny, Elizabeth 490
Keatley, Vivien B. 419
Keeays, Mary 136
Keeler, Charlotte M. 442
Hannah 559
John 174
Mehitabel 174
Sarah 434, 716
Keeney, Hephzibah 672
Keep, John (Rev.) 185
Kegwin, (?) 275
Stephen Spaulding (Deacon) 278
Keigwin, Thomas 698
Keith, Susanna 573
William (Cpt.) 573
Kelcey, Mercy (Mrs.) 523
Kelley, Alfred 462, 463
Helen 462
Jane 463
Kellogg, (?) 358
Allyn S. 372
Amos 627
Anna 237
Bethiah 237
Chester 237
Cora M. 444
Ebenezer (Jr.) 670
Esther 358
Eudosia 237
Fanny 237
Kellogg (cont.)
Frances 358
Horace 237
Lydia 237
Medad 237
Samuel (Jr.) 122
Sarah 122
Sophia 237
Tirzah 237
Kelly, Dennis 92, 93
Ellen 93
John 93
Susan 138
Kelsey, (?) 519, 524
Abigail 503
Andrew J. 248
Anna 175
Charity 175
Edward 247
Edwin 248
Elizabeth 522
Eunice 393
Gamaliel 522, 523
George S. 248
Isaac 267
John 228
John Henry 248
Nathan 248
Oliver H. 248
Orphana 247
Stephen 393
Susannah 108
Tamer 581
Kempfeild, Sarah 274
Kennedy, (?) 138, 275
Hannah 276, 277
Joseph 280
Olive C. 497
Patience 276, 277
Rachel (Mrs.) 137
Kent, Abigail 480
Caroline 482
Cynthia 480
Deborah 63
Dudley 637
John 480
Joseph 480
Joseph (Jr.) 480
Mariah 637
Mary 480, 481
Richard 651
Ruth 133
Tripheny 480
Kenyon, David 499
Volney 567
Kerby, Abraham 89
Ketchams, Ruth 519
Keveloie, Hugh 517
Keyes, Elias 679
Samuel B. 464
Sarah (Mrs.) 679
Solomon (Cpt.) 712
Willard 260
Keys, Mary 466
Kibbe, (?) 660
Elisha 261
Rachel 261, 262
Rebecca 17
Kibbie, Rebecca 23
Kidner, Reuben 455
Kilborn, Elizabeth 260
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 662
John 662
Naomi 662
Kilbourn, Anna 12
David 12
Ebenezer 12
Elijah 12
Kilbourn (cont.)
Hannah 12
Jacob 12
James 55
Rhoda 55
Samuel 12
Thomas 527
Kilbourne, John 492
Sarah 492
Kilgore, Mary 514
Killam, Hannah (Mrs.) 481
John 481
Killum, Lucy 42
Kimball, Margaret 496, 499
Nathaniel (Jr.) 594
Tamerson 698
Kimberley, Mary 320
Sarah 633
Kimberly, Eli (Jr.) 260
Nathaniel 163
Sarah 163
Thomas 163
Thoms 163
King, (?) 425, 561, 619
Abigail 625
Deborah 625
Ebenezer 625
Elizabeth 256, 625
Eunice 256
Experience 625
Fearnot 625
Joseph (II) 256
Mary 625
Polly 53
Samuel 425
Susan Howard 60
Kingman, Bradford 27
Kingsbury, Elizabeth 689
Mary 158
Ruth 130
Kingsley, Asa 597
Mary 158
Ruth (Mrs.) 1
Kingsworth, Henry 471
Mary (Mrs.) 471
Kinne, Charlotte 441
Ezra 523
Joseph 183, 523
Peabody 499
Phebe 40
Sarah 278
Sarah (Mrs.) 523
Kinney, Amy (Mrs.) 495
Betsey 315, 495
Elizabeth 64
Samuel 495
William 315
Kinsman, Robert 36
Kirby, Daniel 119
John 503
John B. 260
Jonathan 259
Mary (Mrs.) 579
Nehemiah 579
Sarah 119
Susannah 503
Kirk, Richard 514
Kirkham, Benjamin 581
Mary 636
Zuruiah 636
Kirkland, John Thornton 156
Lucy 637
Kirtland, John 40
John (Rev.) 40
Kitchel, Robert 102

Kitchell, Allen F. 245
Cornelius P. 245
Farrand De Forest 245
Harvey D. (Rev.) 245
Helen B. 245
Ralph T. 245
Klenton, Rachel 425
Knapp, (?) (Rev.) 185
Anna C. 458
Anne 295
Esther 472
F. N. (Rev.) 203
Rachel Ann 449
Rosanna (Mrs.) 458
William 449, 458
Knickerbocker, John 326
Knight, Josiah W. 307
Ruth 653
Knowlton, Susanna (Mrs.) 37
Thomas (Jr.) 37
Knox, James 217
Kremer, Lillian Marie 55
Kyes, Helen M. 419
L'Hommedieu, William 273
La Chapelle, Eva A. 459
La Fayette, (?) 127
Labaree, Leonard Woods 402, 408
Lacy, Henry 49
Josephine 49
Ladd, Hannah 596, 598
Sarah 130
Ladu, Gladys 393
Ladue, Oliver 439
Laighton, Thomas 650
Lake, (?) 317
Amariah 10
Ephraim 225
John 9
William 453
Lally, Maragaret 713
Lamb, Cynthia 496
David 725
Ebenezer 39
Elizabeth 723
Esther 99
Hannah (Mrs.) 555
Samuel 555
Sarah 148, 151
Lambert, Deborah (Mrs.) 558
Jesse 558, 631
Sarah 558, 631
Lamberton, George 426, 427
George (Cpt.) 426
Mercy 425, 426, 427
Lambeth, Water 556
Lammers, Ed S. (Mrs.) 309
Lammis, White 406
Lamon, Samuel 13
Lamphear, Fanny 717
Landon, Hannah 241, 253
John 127
Samuel (Jdg.) 241, 253
Lane, (?) 401
Carrie 445
Lucius 445
Lucy (Mrs.) 401
Lurina 500
Phenix 481
Samuel 481
Sarai 221
Langdon, Susan 245
Langford, Barnum 53
Langley, William 650
Langton, Samuel 479
Lankton, Roxana 256
Lanthrop, Barnabas 41
Larabe, John 38
Larabee, Jonathan 671
William Wellington 671
Large, (?) 267
Larkham, Job 262
Mary (Mrs.) 262
Larley, Maragaret 713
Larned, (?) 275
Ellen 332, 617
Ellen D. 337, 347, 372, 388
Larrabee, Abigail 39
David 39
Ebenezer 39
Enoch 39
Greenfield 39
Jabez 39
John 39
Joseph 39
Judith 39
Nathaniel 140
Richard 39
Ruth (Mrs.) 39
Sarah 140
Seth 39
Zerviah 39
Larrison, Mary 140
Lasell, Bethia 387
Lassell, Bethia 347, 348
Isaac 347, 348
John 347, 348, 679
Joshua 343, 347, 348
Thomas 347, 348
Latham, (?) 192, 197
Alexander (Cpt.) 192
Anna (Mrs.) 575
Harriet 192
Henry Bradford 192
John 192
Joseph 192, 193
Lois 193
Lucy 65
Paul Wheeler (Cpt.) 193
Stanton (Cpt.) 192
Thomas 575
Lathem, (?) 197
Lathrop, (?) (Cpt.) 43
Charity (Mrs.) 692
Charles Caldwell 273
Cornelia 273
Edwin 279
Elizabeth 351
Ezra 692
George Thomas 273
Henry Perkins 273
Hope 351
James Campbell 279
Jedediah 273
John 530
John (Rev.) 351
Joseph 351, 530
Martha 523
Mary 273
Richard Tracy 273
Ruth 530
William Edward 273
Latimer, Lillian 461
Laughlin, Thomas McKennan 463
Laughton, Mary 709
Susannah 713
Laurance, Daniel 333
Law, (?) (Gov.) 413
Abigail 416
Law (cont.)
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 696
John 696
Jonathan 413
Jonathan (Gov.) 416
Lawrence, Hiram 442
Marian 573
Submit 699
William 185
Lawton, James 479
Joseph 142
Robert 517
Lay, Jonathan 634
Mary 268, 522
Phebe 634
Robert 522
Robert (Deacon) 522
Sarah 420
Layghton, Thomas 650
Lazell, John 679
Le Bar, Margaret A. 247
Leach, Caleb 636
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 717
John 653
Josiah 717
Lorenzo D. 459
Leaming, Jane 214
Learned, Ebenezer 147
Leavens, Joseph 394
Leavenworth, Abel 108
Jesse 649
Mark (Rev.) 649
Leavitt, David 113
Emily Wilder 555
Freegrace (Rev.) 113
Silence 113
Lecester, Joseph 483
Ledson, Cornelia 408
Ledyard, Experience 573
John 572, 573
Mary 573
Mary (Mrs.) 151
Youngs 152
Lee, Abigail 118
Azuba 526
Charles (Dr.) 185
Charles (Gen.) 353
Clarissa 219
Ebenezer 319
Eli 581
Elisha 185
Eliza Williams 499
Elizabeth 15, 185
Frederick (Cpt.) 636
Hannah 185, 310
Jerusha (Mrs.) 128
Joel 632
John 628
Jonathan 185, 219
Jonathan (Jr.) 107
Jonathan (Rev.) 15, 184, 185
Jonathan Edwards (Dr.) 185
Joseph 145, 146, 504
Launcelot 562
Lucy 504
Maria 514
Mary 138, 146, 167
Mary (Mrs.) 632
Mylo 185
R. W. 128
Rachel 244
Rhoda 185
Salome 185
Samuel 185
Samuel (Cpt.) 119
Sarah 145

Lee (cont.)
Thomas 562
Leeds, Elizabeth 99
Japhet 7
Mary 7
Rebecca 7
Robert 7
Solomon 7
Leet, (?) 496
Leete, (?) (Gov.) 544, 547
Abigail 215
Absalom 248
Andrew 174, 213, 215
Ann 471
Ann (Mrs.) 547
Clara I. 247
Elizabeth H. 247
John 471
Joseph A. 247
Joshua 118
Juliana 217
Leah 118
Linus 636
Lucy Ann 248
Margaret 473
Mary (Mrs.) 213
Pelatiah (Deacon) 632
Peletiah (Deacon) 505
Reuben 106
William 265, 473, 545, 546
William (Gov.) 102, 227, 471
William (Jr.) 213
Lefferts, Mary 637
Samuel 637
Leffingwell, (?) 325
Ann 269
Benajah 147
Eunice 40
Lucretia 147
Mary 147, 268, 272
Sarah 39
Thomas 147, 268
Thomas (Jr.) 267
Zerviah 269
Legg, Elizabeth 668
Legh, Elizabeth 517
Peter 517
Leighton, Thomas 650, 651
Leisler, Jacob 609
Leland, Luther 59
Lenard, Mary A. (Mrs.) 49
Lent, Lucy 442
Leonard, (?) 454
Abigail 619
D. M. 602
Ebenezer 138
George 48
Hattie E. 245
Juldah 619
Julia Elma 460
Kezia 482
Lucia 257
Lucy 619
Mary 619
Mary (Mrs.) 420
Nathaniel 619
Phebe 619
Preserved (Cpt.) 481
Rico 619
Samuel 138
Sarah 619
Thaddeus 619
Zipporah 720
Lester, Ann 136
Edward Kinney 50
Elizabeth 151
Elizabeth Kinney 50
Erastus 50
George 50
Sarah Maria 50
Timothy 50
William Andros 50
Lettr, Haines (Maj.) 549
Levi, Rachel 646
Levy, Hannah 646
Lewen, Margaret 427
Lewis, (?) 240, 465
(?) (Dr.) 532
Arabella 460
Benjamin 635
Candace 215
Aldad (Dr.) 472
Esther 440
George W. 249
Isaac 390
Martha 489
Mary 69, 531, 532
Mary E. 249
Minnie O. 249
Sarah Ann 207
Thomas (Lt.) 195
Timothy 216
Lightbody, Anna 461
Lillibridge, Harriet 239
Liman, Joseph 341
Lincolne, Samuell 110
Lindle, Marie 92
Lindon, Hannah (Mrs.) 478
Lindsey, Jonathan W. (Cpt.) 206
Lines, Abel 317
Henry 248
Jairus F. (Dr.) 452
Mary 222
Ling, George Washington (Cpt.) 207
Jane Maria 207
Link, Muriel F. 208
Linley, Walter J. 568
Linnell, Mary Belle 262
Linsley, (?) 94, 212
Abigail 93, 97, 98, 117
Alfred 649
Dan 117
Ellen 93
Ellen (Mrs.) 92
Francis 93
Hannah 92, 93, 97, 98
Hannah (Mrs.) 93
Joanna 93
John 92, 93, 645
John (Jr.) 92, 93, 97
John (Sr.) 93
Jonathan 93
Joseph 93
Josiah 632
Mary 92, 93
Sarah 92, 93
Lippitt, Anna 60
Elizabeth 60
Henry F. (Sen.) 463
Sarah 60
Lisle, Bridget 383
John 383
Little, Adelaide 60
Margaret 246
Rufus 673
Sarah 205
Liveen, John 613
Livingston, Cornelia 153
Livingston (cont.)
Gilbert 153
James 153
Robert 153, 614
Lloyd, Henry 514
Sam. 180
Thomas 217
Lobdell, Caleb 53
Sarah 157
Locke, Abigail 280
Anna 280
Benjamin 280
Charles 55
Elizabeth 280
Joseph 280
Margaret 274
Philip 701
Sarah 280
Lockwood, James (Cpt.) 269
Mary 37
Lockyer, Mary Ann 455
Logan, John A. 436
Lombard, Anna 224
David 235
Jesse 224
Mary 235
Long, Aden F. 249
Albert F. 249
Bertha C. 249
Eli L. 249
Evart H. 249
George E. 249
Ida Merriam 54
James S. 249
Jane 448
Jerusha 118
Joseph 580, 662
Luther E. 249
Mary 268
Sarah 158
Silas 158
William H. 249
Longley, Nathaniel 701
William 650, 653
Longworth, Thos. 80
Loomis, (?) 676
Aretas (Rev.) 114
Esther A. 482
Hannah 297, 298, 481
Hezekiah 527
Jonathan 481
Joseph 636
Mary 527
Sally (Mrs.) 482
Thomas 482, 621
Loper, Ruth 175
Lord, Hezekiah 689
Hezekiah (Jr.) 689
Jane 673
Jane Kirby 674
John 265, 674
Joseph 652
Lucy 441
Mary Chesebrough 154
Peter (Cpt.) 195
Phineas 599
Richard 551
Robert 614
Samuel 103
Sarah 551
Sophia 298
Susanna (Mrs.) 103
Wm. 489
Loring, Thomas 508
Lorrey, Emma C. 457
Lothrop, John (Rev.) 565, 566

Lothrop (cont.)
Thatcher 671
Louden, Jeana 276
John 276
Mary 276
Louell, Thomas (Jr.) 652
Lounsbury, Esther 317
Monmouth 519
Love, Eunice (Widow) 596
Mary 423
Lovejoy, (?) 182, 183
C. E. 183
Naomi 182
Lovelace, (?) (Lord) 553
Loveland, Eunice 671
Joseph 314
Joseph (Cpt.) 314
Lois (Mrs.) 314
Lowis (Mrs.) 314
Lydia 54
Robert 662, 666
Thomas 662
Low, Mary 423
Loyd, Elizabeth R. 306
Luce, Mercy 690
Lucelles, (?) 135
Luddington, Eleanor 168
William (Jr.) 168
Ludgate, M. Jo. 550
Ludington, Abbie 248
Ludlam, Anthony 89
Hannah 100
Ludlow, Rodger 14
Lum, Henry 313
Lumbard, Abner 52
Chester 52
Delight 52
Fanny 52
Franklin 52
Hiram 52
Julia 52
Pamelia 52
Sophia 52
Lummus, Joseph 14
Lumpkin, Anne 563
Tamesin 563
Tamesin (Mrs.) 563
William 563
Lunderland, (?) (Lord) 553
Lupton, (?) 170
Hannah 164
Thomas 164
Lurvy, Polly 379
Lusk, Eliza Jennings 514
Luther, (?) 180
Caleb 599
Dar 207
Lyman, (?) (Col.) 42
Aaron (Cpt.) 475
Bethia 49
Catharine 117
Daniel 167
Henrietta 326
Hope 634
Jemima 630
Joseph (Jdg.) 630
Moses (Deacon) 473
Moses (Gen.) 473
Nabby 225
Samuel F. 630
Sarah 118, 473
Susannah 475
Thomas 118
Wm. (Gen.) 630
Lynch, Helen Bradford 209
Lynch (cont.)
Royal F. 209
William H. 209
Lynde, Benjamin 215
Lydia 269
Lynn, Agnes 474
Lynnell, Robert 566
Lyon, (?) 295
David W. 132
George A. (Rev.) 74
James 132
Moses H. 132
Robert 132
William B. 132
M'Giffin, Jane 310
Mable, Ann 534
Thomas 534
MacCracken, Henry Noble 402
MacDonough, (?) 207
MacEwen, Andrew B. W. 274
Mack, Berzelee 721
Lucy (Mrs.) 721
Mackey, Daniel 137
Mary 137
MacKranney, Benjamin 258
Rachael 258
Ruth 258
Timothy 258
William 258
MacWithey, Ephraim 690
Magoon, Isaac 447
Mahan, Phebe 715
Mahappy, James 248
Main, Charles P. 279
Mainwaring, Margery 518
Randle 518
Mallary, (?) 439
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 163
John 163
John Clinton 439
Joseph 439
Willard J. 439
Mallory, Brown 250
Burr 250
Caleb 164
Caroline 250
Daniel 316
Emeline 250
Gideon 250
Lois 316
Peter (Jr.) 164
Regecca 222
William (Rev.) 468
Maltbie, William 173
Maltby, Benjamin 635
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 519
Lucretia 636
Samuel 637
William 173
William (Cpt.) 519
Maltby-Morehouse, (?) 173
Manley, N. V. 447
Manly, (?) 127
Mann, Horace 202
Philip 117
Mannen, (?) 514
Mannery, Solomon 9
Manning, Abigail Alden 13
Eliz. (Mrs.) 157
George Washington 13
Hannah 13
Joel 13
John 13
Lydia 13
Manning (cont.)
Mary 184
Mary Jane 459
Phineas 13
Richard (Cpt.) 427
Sally 13
Mansfield, Andrew 650
Hannah 168, 431
Japhet 222
Joseph 222
Martha 163
Mercy 222
Moses 478
Sally 315
Samuel 222
Susannah 478
Wallace H. 443
Manwaring, (?) 6, 92, 272, 291, 293, 294, 360, 663, 665, 674
C. W. 289
Charles William 100, 336, 349, 359, 393
Maraspin, David G. (Cpt.) 199
March, Nehemiah 229
Marche, Ulalia 234
Marcy, (?) 567
Markham, Darius 23
Lucy 23
Lucy (Mrs.) 23
Marks, Alice 247
Eliza J. 452
George 247
George B. 456
Hannah 646
Hannah (Mrs.) 171
Ida A. 456
James 171
Marlo, Thankful 664
Thomas 664
Marlow, Thankful 664
Thomas 664
Marnin, Reinold 475
Marsh, Charles 472
Hannah 573
Jonathan (Rev.) 573
Nathaniel 494
Marshall, Albert G. 444
Benjamin 213
Catharine 626, 627
Jonathan 224
Mary 479
Sarah 713
Thomas 14
Marshfield, Rachel 668
Samuel 668
Thomas 14
Marsters, Susannah 703
Martin, Elizabeth 113
John 677
Martha 725
Samuel (Jr.) 669
Thomas 586, 714
Wilbert Wallace 48
Maruin, Reinold 475
Marvin, (?) 432
Alice 272
Charlotte 58
Chloe Bradley 219
George F. 419
Hannah 270
John 216, 219
Lydia 720
Mare 475
Mary 263, 264, 266, 267, 270, 271, 272, 475

Marvin (cont.)
Matthew 263, 264, 266, 271, 419
Reinold 419
Reynold 413, 475
Susannah 646
Thomas 646
Ulysses 219
Ulysses L. (Jdg.) 219
W. T. R. 219, 272
William T. R. 262, 419
Wm. T. R. 271
Mason, (?) 539
(?) (Cpt.) 5, 608
Daniel 76, 154
Elizabeth 604
Experience 694
Frederick 154
Henry 154
Hezekiah 157
Hobart 154
Jason Rogers 54
John 154
John (Cpt.) 76
John (Gov.) 605
John (Maj.) 76
John S. 460
Nehemiah 154
Priscilla 76
Samuel 512
Samuel (Cpt.) 605, 614
Sarah 478
Massey, Edward 518
Ellen 518
Ellena (Mrs.) 518
William 518
Masson, Nicholas 423
Matabiset, (?) 552
Mather, (?) 178, 537, 539, 540
Atherton 255, 365, 366, 373
Cotton 121, 468, 469, 537, 539, 603
Increase 181
Increase (Rev.) 178
Mary (Mrs.) 255
Nathan 468
Rich. 180
Richard 255
Warham 519
Mathews, William Henry Howells 568
Mathis, John (Jr.) 7
Matterson, Hiram 238
Price 238
Matthews, Isaac 487
Stanley 463
Matthewson, Mary 453
Mattle, Ann 534
Thomas 534
Maunders, Mehitable (Mrs.) 254
Mauny, Charlotte 65
Maverick, Dorothy 438
Jane (Mrs.) 438
John 438
Rebecca (Mrs.) 438
Samuel 438
Mavericke, John 438
Mavericks, (?) 438
Maxson, Martin L. 61
May, Anna (Mrs.) 286, 287
Mayhew, David Porter 463
Maynard, John 679
Sophia 238
Maynard (cont.)
Stephen (Cpt.) 710
Mayo, Joseph 680
Joseph 680
Joseph (Cpt.) 680
Mc Nair, Maria 233
McAlexander, Alexander 241, 246
McAuslan, W. A. 307
McCall, Charles 56
Fannie 56
George 56
John 56
Robert 56
Susan 56
Walter 56
McCarter, (?) 721
McCarty, (?) 721
McClallan, Charles 21
William 21
McClellan, (?) 211
Mary 252
Samuel (Dr.) 252
McCline, James 241, 246
McCord, Rachel P. 65
McCoy, (?) (Mrs.) 287
Edna E. (Mrs.) 286
McCracken, G. E. 288
George E. 288
McCullough, Agnes 306
Kate 447
McDaniels, James 53
Nancy 53
McElroy, Charles 381
Elizabeth Jane (Mrs.) 375, 381
McGuigan, John I. (Mrs.) 722
McHeague, Betsey D. 596
McIntosh, (?) (Widow) 637
McIntyre, Caroline 458
Jesse 619
McKane, Thankful (Mrs.) 131
McKean, John 579
Mary 229
Patrick 219
McKnight, Calvin 474
Elizabeth 23
McLane, (?) 249
McLaughlin, Franklin 49
McLean, (?) 385
Maclean W. 383
Nancy 566
McMain, Daniel 278
Dinah 276, 278
McMullen, Ann Bradford 211
John B. 211
Mary Jeanne 211
McNair, (?) (Jdg.) 233
Allice C. 233
Ann 233
Elizabeth A. 233
Grace 233
Henrietta 233
Hugh Torbet 233
Martha 233
Phebe Ann 233
McNear, Samuel 710
Susanna (Mrs.) 709
McNeil, Alvira M. 599
McPherson, John Q. A. 132
Meacham, Adeline Cordelia 24
Joseph 293
Mead, Dinah 702
Hannah 560
Meakin, Joseph 293
Meakins, Abigail 293
Hannah 293
John 293
Joseph 293
Mary 293
Mary (Mrs.) 293
Rebeckah 293
Samuel 293
Sarah 293
Medcalf, Esther 256
Meech, Charles (Cpt.) 496
Hannah 691
Polly 496
Stephen 155
Susan Billings 134
Meeker, Eliza 490
W. D. 446
Meeks, Thomas 41
Meetup, Bethia 384
Daniel 383, 384
Meigs, Anna 216
Arabelle A. 248
Concurrence 492
Eliza A. (Mrs.) 248
Esther 244
Hannah 108
Irene 108
James R. 248
Janna (Jr.) 216
Jehiel (Cpt.) 103
John 103, 213, 492
John (Deacon) 502, 505
Lydia 175
Mindwell 505
Nathaniel 216
Olive 633
Ruth 216
Samuel 581
Sarah 103
Sibyl 216
Statira 108
Timothy (Deacon) 108, 216, 641
Meoll, Janet 246
Mepham, John 576, 639
Merchant, Ann (Mrs.) 202
John 202
Merlay, (?) 135
Merriam, Elizabeth 683
Patience 706
Samuel 683
Sidney Augustus 33
Merrick, Hopestill 29, 33
Mary 620, 702
Merrill, (?) 724
Abigail 724
Nathaniel 254
Susannah 254, 258
Merrills, Joseph 17
Merriman, Sarah 242
Susannah 168
Merritt, Elizabeth 446
Merry, Hannah 487
Merwin, Andrew 561
Elizabeth 274
Hannah (Mrs.) 225
Justina 225, 229
Justinah 225
Miles 274
Samuel 225
Mesier, Abram Suydam 325
Metcalf, Abiel 184
Abigail 184

Metcalf (cont.)
Abijah 184
Alice 184
Azubah 184
Caroline 359
Delight 184
Elizabeth 15, 184, 185
Esther 256
Hannah 184, 708
John (Rev.) 185
Jonathan 340
Joseph (Rev.) 184, 186
Mary 184
Sarah 184, 186
Sybal 184
Timothy 184
Mettleton, Isabel 312
Michell, John 322
Phebe 322
Miles, Abigail (Mrs.) 251
Amelia 232
Calista M. 245
Clarke 245
Enos 232
Eva 245
Frank C. 245
George M. 245
Harold M. 245
Henry A. 245
Henry M. 245
James 428
John 81, 232
Lucy S. 251
Manoah Smith (Rev.) 251
Marcus 232
Marion E. 245
Mary 637
Nellie M. 245
Richd 220
Millard, Abiathar (Dr.) 596
Phebe 596, 598
Milleman, Freelove 44
Miller, (?) 432
(?) (Gen.) 185
Anna 218
Annie 447
Benjamin 236
Candora P. 57
Deborah A. 56
Elisha 635
Hannah 676
John 258, 483
Lazarus 258
Martha 258
Mary 54, 208, 236, 258, 625
Mercy 625
Michael 56
Nathaniel 258
Noah 258, 676
Obadiah 258
Philma 483
Susannah 676
William 267
William Abeel (Rev.) 54
Millett, Stephen C. (Jr.) 94
Mills, William Stowell 295
Miner, (?) 194, 408
(?) (Dr.) 403
Bethia 151
Charles 408
Miner (cont.)
David 151
Edward S. 455
Elizabeth 559
John (Cpt.) 559
Sarah 65
William Penn 408
Minor, (?) 194
Benjamin 148
Christopher 522, 523
Ephraim 329
Grace 146
Joseph 146
Marietta 455
Mary (Mrs.) 148, 522
Sarah 523
Thomas 178
William 455
Minty, Frank E. 444
Mirick, Hopestill 33
Mitchell, Catharine 326
Daniel (Cpt.) 65
Donald 326
Edward 27
Elizabeth 326, 722
Eunice 722
Hannah Grant 326
John 326
Joseph 722
Julia Buck 326
Libbie 445
Maria 326
Mary 549
Philena 500
Stephen Mix 326
Walter 326
Mix, Ann 41
Caleb 213
Daniel 582
Dorothy 41
Elihu 440
Joseph 81
Rachel 471
Thomas 41, 582
Mixer, Lura Lucille 456
Mobbs, Samuel 672
Moles, Mary 183
Monk, (?) (Gen.) 468
Monroe, Asa 52
Betty 702
Chauncey 52
David 52
Jesse 52
Josiah (Cpt.) 52
May 59
N. W. (Rev.) 113
William 52
Montague, Richard 122
Montanye, Jane 286
John 286
Montgomery, (?) (Gen.) 391
Hannah 460
Susanna 561
Moody, Azubah (Mrs.) 23
Chloe 22
John 576, 650
Joshua (Rev.) 468
Noah 22
Moore, (?) 536, 541, 542
Abijah 475, 476
Agnes 667
Anna (Mrs.) 717
Benjamin 667
David 149
Elizabeth 701
Emerson 210
Hannah 714
Moore (cont.)
Henry Porter 448
John 714, 718, 725
Jonathan 687
Josua 387
Leonard Jarvis (Cpt.) 210
Mary (Mrs.) 476
Reynold Marvin 475
Richard 475, 476
Sarah 714
William 707
Moorhead, Frederic B. 74
James A. 74
Kennie 74
Moran, (?) 475
More, James 442
Joshua 341
Louis Trenchard 463
Samuel P. 448
Morell, Catharine M. 326
Mores, (?) 341
Morey, Laura 598
Morgain, Jonathan 348
Morgan, (?) 109, 294, 623
(?) (Widow) 3
Abigail 29, 33
Abraham 575
Ame 496
Amy 496
Andrea 636
Avery 251
Bessie 307
Charles 496
Daniel 220
Daniel (Cpt.) 689
Elisha 496
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 688
Erastus 496
Ernest Lee 33
Eunice 99, 496
Georgiana 251
Hannah 65
Henry C. 251
James 33, 496
James (Cpt.) 608
James H. 251
John 495, 496, 636
John (Cpt.) 496
Lavina 236
Margaret 520
Mary Ann 326
Mary E. 251
Mary J. 251
Matilda C. 251
Nathan Denison 251
Phebe 496
Richard Rose 29, 33
Robert Crary 496
Ruth 42, 220
Sally 496
Samuel 496
Sanford 496
Sarah 39
Thisbe 496
William 154
William G. 251
Moriarty, G. A. 195
G. Andrews 183
G. Andrews (Jr.) 135, 300
Morley, Nancy 257
Thankful 664
Thomas 664
Morrell, John 635
Morrice, John 5
Morrill, Ephraim 695

Morris, (?) 425, 427
Adonijah 632
Dorcas 512, 514
Eleazer (Sr.) 81
Elizabeth 519
Esther 222
George 427
Hannah 164
Henrietta 303
James (Deacon) 98
Joseph 222, 427
Margaret (Mrs.) 425
Mercy 427
Mercy (Mrs.) 575
Richard 427
Robert 527
Susanna 409
Thomas 427, 512, 575
Morrison, George A. 418, 420
John (Dr.) 53
Miranda 53
Mors, Abigail (Mrs.) 327
John 327
Morse, Abner 543
Amasa 239
Catherine 694
Jonathan 328
Mary Ann 239
William 483
Mortan, Richard Rhys 33
Morteyn, (?) 135
Mortimer, Jennie 570
Morton, John 32
Levi Parsons 153
Sarah 32
Moseley, Caroline (Mrs.) 49
David (Cpt.) 481
John 235
John (Col.) 481
Mosely, Mary 489
Miriam 628
Samuel 140
Samuel (Cpt.) 330
Uriah 628
Moses, (?) (Deacon) 46
John 289, 291
John (Sr.) 291
Martin 455
Thomas 291
Mosher, Abner (Cpt.) 207
Anna Lewis 207
Charles Bradford 207
John Wardwell 207
Leonard Jarvis 207
Sarah Dean 207
William Henry (Cpt.) 207, 208
William Henry Bradley 207
Moss, Amy 440
John 111
Joseph 440
Joseph (Rev.) 478
Mary (Mrs.) 111
Mosse, Elizabeth 531
Mott, (?) (Cpt.) 242
Adam 426
G. F. 455
Jeremiah 425, 426, 427
John 300
Margaret (Mrs.) 426, 427
Mary 300
Mott (cont.)
Nathaniel 300
Samuel 300
Moulton, Albert 568
Elizabeth 427
Henry 568
James 427
John 568
Kate 568
Maria 568
Mary 570
Sarah 427
Sophronia 568
Wilbur 568
William 427
Moultrop, John 213
Mountjoy, Allen 549
Mulford, Dorcas 563
Elizabeth 95
Thomas 563
William 95
Mullins, Alice (Mrs.) 199
Priscilla 199
William 199
Mullison, Ann (Mrs.) 287
Reuben 287
Mumford, John 333
Munger, George 217
Huldah 175
Joel 175
John 577, 641
Parnel (Mrs.) 217
Samuel 577
Timothy 580
Munn, Justus 17
Munro, Edith 390
Hannah A. 208
Nathaniel (Jr.) 208
Munroe, Benjamin 708
Benjamin (Cpt.) 705
S. D. 57
Timothy (Lt.) 708
Munsell, Daniel 285
Munson, Asa 286
Caleb 645
Elizabeth 645
Ezra 443
Hannah 212, 431
John 163
Samuel 212
Sarah (Mrs.) 166
Theophilus 163
Thomas 166, 212
Thos. 166
Waitstill 169
William 428
Murdage, Laura 243
Murdock, H. K. 460
Murphy, George A. 210
Georgiana Augusta 210
John Bradford 210
Margaret Bradford 210
Virginia Eleanore 210
Murray, (?) 447
Hester 504
Jonathan 213, 504
Lorain 580
Ruth (Mrs.) 175
Myers, Reuben 131
Mygatt, Comfort Starr 349
Eli 348
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 335, 343, 348, 395
Jacob 349, 653, 657
Joseph 335, 343, 344, 348, 349
Myler, William 209
William 209
Myles, Richard (Sr.) 109
Nash, Elizabeth 620
Hannah 81
John 164
John (Jr.) 164
John (Maj.) 81
Joseph 203
Mary 225
Nathaniel, William 54
Naughty, Margaret 118
Neal, (?) 624
Joseph 287
Neale, (?) 249
Neavens, Anna 237
Nelson, John 200
Nettleton, (?) 642
Chloe 642
Jerusha 581
Joseph 267
Sarah 578
Newberry, Bolivar 455
Doris 442
Newbery, (?) (Cpt.) 656
Mary 418
Newcomb, (?) 564
Newel, Loftus 587
Newell, Hart 106
Newhall, (?) 240, 465
Adaline Augusta 25
George 25
John 651, 653
John (Cpt.) 712
Mary 240
Thomas 651
Thomas (Sr.) 651
Newman, (?) 624
Charles R. 454
Newton, Benjamin B. (Rev.) 252
Elizabeth 713
Enoch 454
Enoch (Jr.) 439
Harriet W. 252
Henry 454
John W. 252
Mary 440
Ovid 483
Sherman Chauncey 454
Silas 708
Susanna 222
Nichols, Elizabeth 443
Eunice 51
Josephine G. (Mrs.) 310
Lois 704
Mary Ann (Mrs.) 245
Noah (Rev.) 245
Sarah 51, 317
Sarah Ann 245
Simeon 317
Tamar 317
Nicholson, (?) (Col.) 554
John (Sir) 246
Niles, (?) 219
Samuel (Rev.) 184
Nislet, Patrick (Sir) 246
Nixon, John 711
Noble, Asa 628
Elizabeth 373
James 152
Keziah 627
Luke 627
Mary (Mrs.) 171

Noble (cont.)
Naomi 626, 627
Olive 152
Ruth (Mrs.) 627
Sarah 627, 629
Thomas 373
Nobles, Elizabeth 373
Thomas 373
Norcross, Jeremiah 330
Richard 327, 330, 383, 384
Susanna (Mrs.) 328
Norman, Moses (Jr.) 202
Norris, Mary 509
North, Bathshua 556, 557
Daniel 108
John 556, 557, 599
Thomas 556, 557
Northrop, Abigail 432
Andrew 561
Clara Minerva 561
Clark 561
Hannah 317
Joel 317
Mercy 561
Sarah 561
Waite Smith 561
Wolcott 561
Northrup, Phebe (Mrs.) 716
Samuel 716
Norton, Abel 104
Abigail 480
Alexander 472
Anna 72
Asahel 597
Azubah 108
Benjamin 175, 636
Birdsey 72
Clarissa 44
Daniel 215
David 118
Ebenezer 72
Eber 581
Elijah 351, 352
Elizabeth 72, 117
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 636
Hannah (Widow) 632
Henry 54
Hooker 216
Huldah 472
Joel 175
John 117, 632, 639, 640
Joseph 503
Maria 72
Miles 72
Miranda 472
Olive 72
Rachael 72
Ruth 124
Samuel 173, 229
Silas 579
Thomas 265, 639
Tryal 229
Nott, Samuel (Dr.) 592
Nourse, (?) 679, 695, 718
Henry S. 678, 683
Nowell, Increase 536
Noyes, Bridget 143
Denison (Cpt.) 195
Eliphalet 659
Elizabeth 143
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 335
Grace 142, 143
Noyes (cont.)
James 143, 149, 327, 335, 336, 359, 363
James (Rev.) 143, 323, 615
John 149
Joseph 149
Mary 149
Peleg 143, 149
Phebe 143
Polly 143
Rebecca 143
Sarah 323
Thomas 143, 149
Nugent, (?) 183
Nut, (?) 592
Nutt, (?) 591
Nye, (?) (Col.) 392
Ichabod 392, 393
Levi 353, 355
Levi (Jr.) 355
Oakes, (?) 563
Mindwell 719
Oaks, Fannie M. (Mrs.) 459
Oatman, Truelove 43
Ockly, Abigal (Mrs.) 170
Elijah 170
Ogden, Eleanor 449
Olcott, (?) 657
John 83, 84
Mary (Mrs.) 83, 85
Nathaniel 410
Thomas 84
Olderman, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 290
Willm 290
Oldham, Hannah 686
Olmstead, (?) 560
David 434
Dorothy 359
Simeon 19
Sylvanus 19
Olmsted, Merrick 449
Ruth 716
Olney, Amelia Ann 60
George Rufus Atwill (Col.) 60
Olsen, Hilda Matilda 457
Olvord, Daniel 488
Olmstead, Wm. 122
Orcutt, (?) 166, 170, 254, 312
Carrie Brooks 239
Frank 239
Jennie Eliza 239
Samuel 307
Samuel (Rev.) 420
William Howard 239
Ordway, James 54
Orme, Dan 674
Jonathan 674
Ormsbee, Huldah 721
Osborn, (?) (Cpt.) 402
Abigail 17
Amos 226
Andrew 317
Chloe 19
Esther 80
Ezekiel 21
Ezra 17
Hannah 71
Rebecca 291
Richard 71
Sarah 23
Stephan (Cpt.) 396
Thomas 705
Zebedee 17, 19
Osborne, Hannah 79
Mary Ann 459
Oscar, Helena 247
Osgood, Belle 444
Judith 659
Susannah (Mrs.) 659
Thomas 659
Ostrom, Mary W. 446
Otis, Amos 359
Bethia 140
Horatio N. 621
John 140
Joseph 140
Martha (Mrs.) 722
Nathaniel 722
Sarah Grace 53
Stephen 53
William 53
Overton, Valentine (Rev.) 418
Oviat, Amy 98
Oviatt, Thomas 415
Owaneco, (?) 604, 605, 614
Owen, (?) (Dr.) 180
Charles M. 244
Edward H. 244
Eunice 667
John 676
Josiah 331
Martha 296, 297
Mary (Mrs.) 202
Rebecca 480
Owler, Electra 186
Pabodie, Elizabeth 199
Isabel (Mrs.) 187
John 187, 199
Priscilla 187, 199
Ruth 202
William 199, 202
Packer, Edward 500
Packwood, Sophia M. 599
Paddock, Precilla 564
Page, Abel 594
Abell 593
Elizabeth 148
George 93
Hannah 646
John 148
John M. 439
Joseph 148
Paine, Hannah 203
Robert 652
Solomon (Rev.) 283
Stephen (Col.) 201
William 85
Painter, (?) 427
Amy 434
Elizabeth 428
Joseph 434
Margaret 425, 426, 427
Mary 316
Mercy 426, 427, 433
Shubael 425, 426, 427
Thomas 426, 427
Palmer, (?) 194, 453, 530, 619
Abigail (Mrs.) 42
Amelia Wales 40
Amy 46
Andrew 142
Anna 39, 43
Anne 46
Asa 46, 142
Asa (Cpt.) 149
Benjamin 82, 610
Betsey 497

Palmer (cont.)
Claracy 43
Content 144
Daniel 142, 290, 291
David 144, 497
Denison 142
Desire 143
Ebenezer 143
Edward 143
Eliakim 143
Elias 137
Elijah 143
Elisha 46
Elizabeth 290
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 290, 291
Ella J. 457
Emma (Mrs.) 46
Ethel 144
Eunice 144
Frank 220
George 144
Gershom 144
Gershom (Rev.) 279
Hannah 137
Harriet 55
Henrietta 257
Huldah 142
Jedediah 496
Jedidiah 39, 40
Jemima 144
Jesse 40, 42, 43
Jo 389
John 474
John Hunter (Deacon) 279
Jonah 387, 389
Joseph 39, 46, 144, 647
Joseph (Cpt.) 144
Joseph Andrus 43
Lemuel 143
Lucretia 143
Lydia 496
Martha Jane 55
Mary 40, 46, 279
Mary (Mrs.) 137, 290
Michael 290
Nabby 43
Nancy 496, 497
Nathan 142
Nathaniel 143
Nehemiah 142
Phebe 143, 144
Phebe (Mrs.) 142
Rebecca 76
Robert 148
Roswell 278, 279
Ruhamah 155
Sabra 143
Samuel 38, 39, 40, 46
Samuel (Deacon) 39
Sanford 143
Sarah 46
Seth 46
Thomas 39, 46, 180
Timothy 40
Vose 145
Walter 76, 142, 144
William 496
Zipporah 144
Palmes, (?) (Maj.) 614
Edward 613
Palms, Edward 544, 546
Panther, Elisa 428
Thomas 428
Papetoo, (?) 414
Pardee, Abigail (Mrs.) 223
Pardee (cont.)
Daniel 316
Eliphalet 170
George 81, 213
Joseph 228
Josiah 223
Lydia 316
Martha 645
Parent, Anna 515
William 515
Paris, Benton 250
Ida 250
John 250
Leonard 250
Mary 250
Parish, Andrew 40
Elizabeth 40
Park, (?) 42, 443
Paul (Rev.) 40
Robert 335
Parke, (?) 275
Agnes 277
Asa 152
Benjamin 332, 335, 364
Dorothy (Mrs.) 176
Hannah (Mrs.) 681
Hezekiah 152
Mary 176
N. Grier (II) 294
Patrick 333
Robert 138, 176, 332, 333, 335
Roswell 138
Thomas 176
William 136, 176
Parker, (?) (Cpt.) 565
Alma 59
Andrew 170, 171
Desire 113
Edwin Pond 287, 337, 349
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 170, 171
Gamaliel 170, 171
Gemiel 171
Hannah 195
James 130, 567
Joanna 230
Jonathan (Cpt.) 565
Mary 359
Nancy 130
Robert 467
Susanna (Mrs.) 170, 171
Parkman, Elias 202
Elias (Cpt.) 202
Elizabeth 202
Samuel 202
William 202
Parks, Edward 640
Freelove (Mrs.) 43, 49
Hannah 136
John 43
Mary 43, 49
Nathaniel 504
Submit 504
Parmelee, Abraham 472
Archelaus 578
Caleb 101
Dan 634
Desire 93
Ebenezer 503
Eli 217
Elizabeth 579
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 576
Ezra 267
Isaac 580
Parmalee (cont.)
Jared 579
Jeremiah 175
John 212, 504, 576
Joseph 474
Josiah 578, 635
Julia 578
Lucretia 580
Mary 101, 505
Mina 578
Nathaniel 640
Obedience 580
Rachel 579
Reuben 578
Reuben (Rev.) 472
Ruth 104
Sarah 215, 472
Silas 472
William 106
Parmenter, Joshua 695
Stephen 696
Parmlee, Elizabeth 72
Issac 72
Parsons, Benjamin (Maj.) 17
Betty 3
David (Rev.) 252
Eldad 22
Eli 17
Elizabeth 15
Elizabeth Scott 252
Francis 252
Gustavus 463
Huldah 21
Jane Chester 252
John Cadwell 252
Joseph (Cpt.) 566
Luke 23
Mary 17, 21
Mary Hooker 252
Miriam 21, 23
Nathan 22
Noah 15
Thomas (Lt.) 17, 21
Partridg, Jno 651
Willi. 651
Partridge, (?) 521
Deborah 691
John 651
Mabel 691
Mary 691, 706
Mehitable 255
Rachel 420
William 651
Pasco, James 23
Jonah 18
Jonathan 23
Pattee, Abigail 48
Patten, (?) 196
Hannah 82
Lucy 82
Medad 82
Patterson, D. Williams 412
Frances 209
John (Cpt.) 669
Patton, Mehetable 243
Paul, Clarissa 218
Lydia 219
Paxton, John 512
Payne, Almira 459
Ann 429
David 317
Esther Patten 412
John 412
Polly 317
William 459
Payson, Priscilla 297

Peabody, David 659
Franklin Merriam 33
Isabel (Mrs.) 187
John 187, 293
Priscilla 187
Peacock, Arthur 455
Pearce, Sarah 715
Pearl, Ahira Eldredge 567
Ann 567
Ann Elizabeth 567
Austin 567
Caroline 567
Caroline Bethiah 568
Chloe Cordelia 568
Clark A. 567
Dinah (Mrs.) 566
Edward 567
Elijah C. 567
Elizabeth 566
George A. 567
George Gray 567
Lois 568
Lucius 567
Mabel E. 567
Marcus 567
Mary 567
Mary Jane 568
Norman 567
Timothy 566
Pearse, (?) (Cpt.) 424
Pearson, John C. 424
John Calder 453
John Keeling 453
Mary Keeling 453
Pease, (?) 16
Abiah 379
Abiel 16
Abigail 470
Ann 23
Corinthia D. 483
Ebenr 262
Elam 24
Elizabeth 18, 19, 20
Hezekiah 19
Isaac 668
Israel 23
James 19
Jemima 20
Joel 24
Lucy 239
Lurana 668
Mabel 664
Mary (Mrs.) 19
Mehitabel 436
Mehitable 664
Moses 20
Nathaniel 17
Roxanna 483
Sally 248
Samuel 17, 18, 664
Simeon 23
Thomas 19
Tryphena 627
Peck, Bela (Cpt.) 147
Benjamin 147, 223
Charlotte 147
Clement 232
Deacon 416
Delia 53
Ebenezer 291
Elijah 453
Esther 223
Esther (Mrs.) 222
Fannie M. 459
Hannah 317
Harriet 147
Henry 147
Peck (cont.)
John 222
Joseph 147, 223, 316
Josephine M. (Mrs.) 90
Judith 720
Lydia (Mrs.) 316
Martha 123, 485
Mary 531
Paul (Deacon) 123, 485
Rhoda 453
Samuel 171, 233
Susanna 475
Thankfull 171
Thomas B. 419
Virginia 211
William 147
Peet, Dinah 314
Peirce, Elizabeth 715
Lorraine McElroy 381, 389
Lorraine McElroy (Mrs.) 375
Lydia 381
Oliver 714
Roxie Elizabeth 381
Timothy 334
Pelham, Herbert 542
Penelope 542
Pell, Sallue (Dr.) 399
Pellet, Anne (Mrs.) 1
Phebe 1
Richard 1
Pelletreau, W. S. 89
Wm. S. 96
Pellett, Samuel 660
Pelton, (?) 145
Hannah 410
Jemima 410
Jemima (Mrs.) 410
John 410
Josiah 410
Josias 410
Lucy (Widow) 595
Marshall 410
Moses 410
Phebe 410
Prudence 410
Pember, Jacob 595
Thomas 597
Pendleton, (?) 189, 190, 193, 198
Ann 137
Benjamin 192
Benjamin (Cpt.) 194
Brian 194, 197, 198
Deborah 632
E. H. 190, 197, 198
Lois 189, 192, 193, 194
Thankful 466
Penfield, Anne 304, 309
Caroline C. 304
F. B. 309
Horace E. 304, 309
John 486
Samuel 309
Penn, William 484
Pennell, John 669
Pennoyer, James 356
Pennyman, (?) 42
Penrose, Valeria C. 454
Perkin, Phinehas 369
Perkins, Carrie 461
Charity 692
Elizabeth 48
Emma Maude 453
Eunice (Mrs.) 313
Florence Clinton 453
Perkins (cont.)
Hannah (Mrs.) 691
Ithiel 313
John 48
Luke 588
Mabel 439
Martha (Mrs.) 588
Mary Frances 453
Orren (Rev.) 453
Phinehas 369
Sarah 145
Sarah Bell 460
Thomas 313
Perley, Sidney 293
Perne, Rachael 536
Thomas 536
Perrens, (?) 403
Perrin, Abel 308
Perry, Experience 694
Gideon 315
Jesse 153
Marshall 318
Parmelia 318
Phineas 694
Peters, George 482
Hugh 180, 181
Jennie 482
Minnie 482
Nathan (Maj.) 495
Phebe 296, 297
Stephen 482
Petersfield, (?) 556
Philip 556
Petit, (?) 61
Pettebone, Abigail 295
John 294
Samll. 289
Samuel 291
Sarah 294
Pettibone, Daniel 676
Hannah 626, 627
Samuel (Jr.) 666
Pew, Mary 210, 512
Phelps, (?) 288, 293
Amos 293, 294
Damaris 294
Daniel 295
David 23, 293, 294
Ebenezer 254
Elizabeth 294
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 348
George 254
Hannah 7, 294
Isaac 254
James 474
Jason 436
John 294
John (Cpt.) 685, 694, 699
Joseph 7, 293, 294
Kezia 294
Lucretia 21
Lucy 294
Lydia 20
Martin (Dr.) 628
Mary 7, 294
Mary (Mrs.) 294
Nathaniel 479
Noah (Cpt.) 391
Oliver 297
Roswell 23
Sarah 294
Susanna (Mrs.) 685
Susannah (Mrs.) 686
Thanks 294
Uzziel 298
William 293
Philbrick, Martha 295

Philip, (?) 83
Philips, Joan 548
Miriam 158
Phillips, Achsah 52
Ann (Mrs.) 257
Blanche 249
Daniel L. 697
Esquire 692
Ethel 249
George 683
Henry A. 257
John (Cpt.) 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 597
Josiah (Rev.) 249
Margaret 243
Mary 13, 724
Mercy 724
Prudence (Mrs.) 683
Rienzi 249
Robert 249
Squire 692
Thomas 179
Valeria P. 249
Willard L. 249
William 591
William J. 249
Phillmore, (?) 588
John 588
Phillo, (?) 2
Phipps, Hattie H. 203
Phips, (?) (Gov.) 540
William (Sir) 540, 546
Pickett, Mercy 574
Mercy (Mrs.) 575
Ruth (Mrs.) 574
Pierce, Anna 565
Arthur 445
Daniel 705
David 683
Ebenezer 494
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 683
Isaac 229
Jonathan (Jr.) 690
Joseph 705
Mary 565
Pierpont, (?) 619
Benjamin 170
Evelyn 472
James 472
James (Rev.) 519, 551, 611
Joel 431
Robert 472
Pierson, A. (Rev.) 518
Abigail 518
Abigail (Mrs.) 686
Abraham 112, 314, 518
Abraham (Rev.) 413
Amy 87
Hannah 314
Henry 87
James 228
Jonathan 686
Joseph 87
Mary 87
Rachel 431
Ruth 641
Sarah (Mrs.) 314
Stephen 431
Pike, Jane 49
Sarah 725
Pindar, Peter 596
Pinion, Abigail 221
Pinkertown, Jean 246
Pinner, (?) 468
Pinney, Abigail 2
Pinney (cont.)
Humphrey 2
Mary 2
Mary (Mrs.) 2
Piper, James 714
Pitkin, John (Col.) 323
Ozias 10
Timothy 184
William (Sr.) 656
Wm 654
Pixley, Abigail 626
Jonathan 635
Mary 635
Place, Esther Frances 499
Plaisted, Ellen 448
Plant, Abraham 645
Hannah (Mrs.) 98
Lois (Mrs.) 117
Peggy 647
Samuel 117
Platt, Elizabeth 478
Harriet 249
Hezekiah D. 248
John (Deacon) 413
Joseph 478
Josiah 416
Mary 416
Sarah 111
Wealthy Jane 249
Willard 248
Plum, Bethia 410
Elijah Tryon 410
Jesse 410
Samuel 410
Plumb, (?) 129, 222
Charity 315
Jared 627
John 610
Lydia (Mrs.) 222
Robert 413
Samuel 145
Plummer, Elizabeth 249
William (Gov.) 623
Pluymert, Ann 250
Plympton, Hannah 98
Pollard, Wealthy 723
Pomeroy, (?) (Dr.) 630
Abigail 670
Eliakim 670
Elihu 297
Sarah 257, 670
Seth (Col.) 257
Pomroy, Mary 123
Medad 123
Pond, Philip 645
Samuel 92, 173
Sarah (Mrs.) 92
Pope, (?) 650
Nellie 457
Thomas 86
Porter, (?) 216, 276, 665
(?) (Dr.) 473
Albert (Dr.) 460
Amy 665
Caroline 490
Cora S. 245
Cyrus (Deacon) 245
David (Cpt.) 354
Deborah 317
Doc. 628
Elisha (Col.) 481
Eliza Wilcox 245
Elizabeth 348
Ella Graves 245
Emma L. 245
Eunice 297
Porter (cont.)
Flora McDonald 245
George Langdon 245
Ginger 385
Grace 455
Henry Martin (Col.) 245
Israel 385
James P. 455
James R. 455
Joanna 647
Joseph 245
Joshua 402
Julius Wilcox 245
Katharine Clinton 455
Lydia 316
Mary Aurelia 455
Mary Brown 245
Mary Hall 490
Matilda C. 459
Maud F. 245
Noah 333
Phoebe Henrietta 459
Rebecca 489
Sally 46
Samuel 352, 353, 356, 359
Sarah 309
Susan Ida 245
Thomas 302, 341, 342
Walter C. 245
William S. 8
Post, Abner 417
Abraham 97
Ann 130
Eldad 296
Elizabeth 222
Jemima 522
Kateren 299
Katherine 299
Noah 97
Phinehas 297
Ruth 105
William 97
Poteet, James 618
James M. 603, 618
Potter, Bartholomew 238
Elisha R. 279
Elizabeth 165
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 161
Fanny 52
Gideon 168
Hannah 160
Hezekiah 528
Humphrey R. 455
Jacob 172
John 161, 334
Luke 651
Mary 222
Mehitable 528
Nathaniel 165
William 161
Potts, Jemima (Mrs.) 712
Powe, Albert S. (Dr.) 567
Powel, Eliza 497
Powell, E. 496
Elizabeth 621
Vav. 180
Vavasor 180
Power, Nicholas 661
Powers, (?) 692
Abigail 598
Carrie L. 209
Edward 474
Frank C. 209
Frederick W. 209
Gertrude Bradford 209

Powers (cont.)
Jerahmeel (Lt.) 700
Mary 139
O. B. 445
William 725
William H. 209
William T. 209
Pratt, (?) 296, 384
Abigail Cook 243
Charles Harmon 243
Eleanor Maria 243
Elizabeth Brown 243
Emily Matilda 243
James Timotny 243
Jerusha 229
John (Cpt.) 242
John Cooper 243
Mary Louise 243
Priscilla 267, 268
Sarah 555
Thomas 390
William 51
Zechariah 242
Prence, (?) (Gov.) 541
Thomas (Gov.) 565
Prentice, (?) (Cpt.) 330
Abigail 142, 150
Abigail (Mrs.) 142
Amos (Dr.) 140
Asa 142
Betsey 149
Daniel 144, 150
David 150
Deborah 498
Dorothy 142
Ebenezer 142
Esther 142
Grace 142
James (Jr.) 152
Jesse (Lt.) 142
John 142
Jonas 142, 144, 149
Joseph (Rev.) 496
Joshua 142
Lucinda 149
Mary 144, 155
Nancy 149
Nathan 144
Phebe 142, 149
Phebe (Mrs.) 149
Rebecca 149
Rebecca (Mrs.) 142
Sally 149
Samuel 142
Samuel (Col.) 149
Samuel (Dr.) 149
Samuel O. (Jdg.) 498
Thomas 142, 144, 149
Prentis, Edward 30
Prescott, (?) 183
Elizabeth 490
Emily D. 457
Helen M. Blount 181, 182
Isaiah 457
James (Col.) 701
Preston, Albert B. 567
Burtren D. 567
Edward V. 567
Estelle R. 567
Everett B. 567
George E. 567
Joshua 567
Justina H. 567
Rebecca 385
Price, (?) 556
Hannah 203
Price (cont.)
Mary 556, 557
Walter 556, 557
Pride, Elijah 42, 46
Herbert 52
John 38
Mary 52
William 38
Zipporah (Mrs.) 42
Priest, Eliza K. 325
Prince, John (Cpt.) 571
Rebecca 415
Thomas (Rev.) 542
Prinderson, Sylvia 496
Prindle, Abigail 313
John 313
Joseph 225
Mary 225, 229
Pringle, David 246
Prior, Roswell 22
Pritchard, Harvey 245
Levinia E. 245
Rebecka (Mrs.) 255
Pritchett, P. 310
Proctor, Elizabeth 538
John 36, 574, 575
Sarah 534
Prosser, John (Rev.) 74
Prout, John 529
Mary 529
Prudden, John 414
Peter (Rev.) 624
Samuel 414
Pruden, Grace (Mrs.) 414
Samuel 414
Pryor, (?) 660
Ptolemy, Norman 89
Pullen, Abel 559
Purchas, Elizabeth 288, 292
Putnam, Israel 673
Rufus (Col.) 378
Ruth (Mrs.) 673
Pynchon, Catharine 273
Sarah 123
Walter 481
William 261
Quincy, (?) 541
(?) (Prs.) 539
R---y, Eunice 393
Raboteau, Charles C. 533
Sarah T. 533
Radasch, Arthur H. 420
Katharine W. 420
Ralston, Hannah Chester 325
Matthew C. 325
Rebecca 324
Robert 324, 325
Sarah 325
Ramsdell, Jonathan 465
Margerit 465
Thomas 500
Ramsdill, Jonathan 465
Margerit 465
Rand, Mary 719
Randall, (?) 721
Aaron Ferry 234
Abigail 137
Benjamin 140
Dorithy 495
Dorothy 137
Elizabeth 136, 137
John 137
John (Cpt.) 137
Jonathan 137, 500
Mary 136, 137
Randall (cont.)
Peyton Randolph 194
Ruth 721
Ruth (Mrs.) 721
Randolph, Edw. 539
Edward 536, 537, 544, 545, 605, 606
Edward F. 525
Marta 525
Rankin, John (Jr.) 401
Ranney, Hannah 251
Rachel 273
Submit (Mrs.) 674
Ranny, Esther 489
Thomas 489
Ranols, Elizabeth 621
John 621
Ransom, (?) 404
(?) (Cpt.) 405
Samuel (Cpt.) 403, 404, 408
Ranson, Robert 395
Rasle, (?) 234, 236
Ratcliffe, John (Sir) 518
Katherine 518
Rathbone, (?) 721
Abel 721
Anna (Mrs.) 721
Grace 689
Isaiah 717
Jane A. 49
Mary (Mrs.) 717
Ruth 724
Rathbun, (?) 721
Abel 721
Rathburn, Grace 689
Rattray, (?) (Mrs.) 100
(?) (Mrs.) 86, 90, 95
Jeannette Edwards 85
Rauch, Hannah Ross 183
Rawson, (?) 535, 537
Edward 535, 536, 537
Grindal 537
Margaret 708
Ray, Amos 693
Priscilla 693
Rachel 579
Rayment, Mary 494
Raymond, (?) 560
Anna 156
John 156
John M. 26
Joshua 156
Lydia 519
Mary 494
Theodore 274
Raynor, Charles A. 568
Clarence 569
George B. 569
Helen M. 569
Sarah D. 569
Rays, Addie 458
Read, Amos 40
Asa 40
Benjamin 42
David 42
Elisha 42
Esther 39, 40
Hannah 40, 46
Jabez 40
James 40
Jonathan 42
Joseph 39, 42
Joseph (III) 40
Lydia 40
Martha (Mrs.) 61

Read (cont.)
Mary (Mrs.) 40, 42
Matthew 20
Mercy 42
Prudence 42
Samuel 42
Reddish, Edmond 180
Reder, Sara 508
Redfield, (?) 243
Charles 459
Clarissa Brown 243
David 56
Ebenezer 243
Florence A. 456
Frederic 253
Frederick (Dr.) 243
Frederick Hudson 243
Frederick Jared 243
Henry 243
Jane Hudson 243
Mary Augusta 243
Nathan 119
Peleg (Cpt.) 505
Priscilla 218
Samuel Brown 243
Sarah 56
William Brown 243
Redington, Olive 360
Reed, (?) 127
Benjamin (Sr.) 529
Caroline L. 209
Elizabeth 700
Emeline 306
George 475, 476
John 184
Sibilla (Mrs.) 476
Susannah 696
Thomas 209, 529
Reeves, Sarah 9
Relf, Elizabeth 116
Thomas 116
Remington, Amos 481
Rexford, Philip 166
Reyner, John 638
Reynolds, Aney 130
Barnabas (Rev.) 203
Benjamin 203
Cuyler 520
Elizabeth 205
Greenwood (Lt.) 206
Jonathan 201
Joseph (Col.) (III) 205
Joseph (Jr.) 201
Marian H. 205
Mary 187, 199, 203
Mary (Mrs.) 205
Nathaniel 203
Peter 203
Peter (Cpt.) 203
Prudence 129
Robert 203, 205
Russell 673
Sarah 205
Thankful 131
Robinson, Mary Ann 252
Rhodes, Abigail 465
Benjamin 465
Jeane 465
Joseph 465
Obadiah 465
Samuel 465
Sarah 465
Sarah (Mrs.) 49
Rice, (?) (Dr.) 484
Adonijah 687
Augustus 238
Bethulia 693
Rice (cont.)
David 111
Eliza 111
Ezra 130
Goodman 109
Hattie Amelia 458
Isaac 475, 476
Jane 694
John 111, 238
John Brooks 238
Jonathan 111, 693
Katherine (Mrs.) 238
Lucius Eli 238
Luke 714
Moses 238
Patty (Mrs.) 238
Polly 567
Sarah 567, 699
Seth 238
Sibilla (Mrs.) 476
Violata 714
Violate 714
Violaty 714
Violetta 714
Richards, (?) 543
Abigail 43
Alice 184
Betsey 701
Betty 130
David 706
Isaac 488
James 538, 543, 544
Jerusha 543
John 43
John (Rev.) 105
Lydia 575
Mary 687
Mary (Mrs.) 147
Nathaniel 147
Thomas 543
Richardson, John 180
Samuel 268
Sarah 420
Richmond, Hannah (Mrs.) 13
Jonathan 13
Patty 713
Vial 636
Rickard, Rebecca 509
Ricketts, Elizabeth R. (Mrs.) 254
Riddle, Charles 59
Emma T. 59
Joseph Montraville 59
Lucy E. 59
Walter 59
Riggs, John 130
Joseph 314
Joseph (Cpt.) 314
Rachel 225
Rachel (Mrs.) 314
Riker, (?) 623
Riley, Elizabeth 470
Jeannette 243
Rimington, Amos 627
Ring, Sarah 37
Ripley, Aleazar W. (Gen.) 185
Amy 143
Ann (Mrs.) 143
Faith 157
Hannah 257
Nathaniel 143
Susan (Mrs.) 138
Rising, Abigail 480
Jonathan 480
Polly 628
Risle, Richard 10
Risley, Lucinda 59
Prudence 672
Richard 10, 658, 659, 663
Richard (Sr.) 10
Samuel 658, 659
Risly, Richard 10
Rittenhouse, Harriet 445
Rix, (?) 496
Roach, Mary (Widow) 592, 594
Roath, David 39
Ebenezer 39
Elizabeth 41
John 39
Mary 39
Robert 39
Sabra 325
Samuel 39
Stephen 39
Robards, Eunice 307
Robbins, Abigail 284, 286, 287
Alice 703
Ann 703
Anna 703
Chandler 243
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 284
Nathaniel 284
Sally 499
Sarah 32
Thomas (Dr.) 271
Robburts, Susannah (Mrs.) 476
William 476
Robe, Andrew 294
Roberts, Benjamin F. 407
Christopher 180
Collins Samuel 476
Ebenezer 236
Elijah H. 243
George McK. 525
Joseph 663
Lucretia 325
Mary E. 461
Paul 636
Peter 222
Susannah (Mrs.) 476
W. F. 181
William 476
Robertson, Daniel 486
Robins, Benjamin 231
Elizabeth 494
Mary M. 55
Robinson, Abiah 39
Content 252
Ebenezer 175
George 266
Henry (Rev.) 252
James Sullivan 453
John (Rev.) 39
Margaret Elizabeth 252
Mary Ann 252
Mary Ann (Mrs.) 175
Peter 39
Samuel 252, 273
Wealthy Frances 252
William Brown 252
Rockwell, Alpha (Deacon) 185
Ann 681
Ann (Mrs.) 239
David 439
Edmund 105
Elizabeth 185
John 432
Josiah 396
Phebe 439

Rockwell (cont.)
Ruth 105, 723
Samuel 239, 439
Stephen 439
Rockwood, Deborah (Mrs.) 695
John 695
Roe, Lydia 257
Rogers, (?) 104, 179, 689
Anna 99, 100
Ebenezer 720
Edmund 649
Elizabeth 647
Ezekiel 99
Hannah 199
Hannah (Mrs.) 689
Hezekiah 97, 100
John 199, 644
Jonathan 646
Joseph 414
Joshua 652
Josiah 98, 645
Leonard W. 458
Mary 97
Noah 97, 99
Peter 671
Phoebe Jane 512
Presley 512
Sally 229
Samuel 29
Sarah 111, 646, 647
Thomas 187, 199
Zeruiah (Mrs.) 629
Roice, Ruth 110
Roise, David 111
Deborah 110
John 111
Jonathan 111
Roises, Jonathan 111
Rolfe, Ada 449
Roods, Abigail 465
Benjamin 465
Eliezer 465
Henry 465
Jeane 465
Joseph 465
Obadiah 465
Samuel 465
Sarah 465
Root, (?) 649
Ann 24
Anna 22
Benjamin S. 238
Betsey 158
Catharine 627
Eli 391
Elizabeth 444
Hannah 421
John Gilbert 629
John L. 436, 444
Joseph 122
Lewis F. 629
Lucy A. 629
Silas (Col.) 629
Roper, Sarah 713
Rose, (?) 646
Anna 55
Anne 634
Billy 648
Damaris (Mrs.) 688
Daniel 41, 262
Hannah 644
Helen 49
Henry 56
Jacob 634
James 56
Jehiel 342
Rose (cont.)
Joanna (Mrs.) 646
Joel (Deacon) 117
John 644
Jonathan 262, 368
Justus 262
Lemuel 262
Martha 168
Mary (Mrs.) 681
Nettie 56
Peter 692
Peter (Jr.) 692
Robert 262
Samuel 72, 646
Sarah 620
Sarah Hoyt 132
Thomas 681
Roser, Charles (Mrs.) 307
Ross, Jeremiah 724
Rosseter, Lois 633
Nathaniel 637
Rossiter, Benjamin 634
Bray 14
John (Jr.) 229
Sarah 579, 634
Rotherford, Henry 547
Sarah (Mrs.) 547
Rothwell, William 52
Rouse, Amy 140
Anne 140
Elias 140
James 140
Mary 140
Sarah 140
Simeon 140
William 140
Rowe, (?) 578
Rowlandson, Joseph (Rev.) 679
Rowley, Jean 402
Lois 297
Nathan 297
Polly 297
Ruben 297
Thomas 296, 297
Rows, (?) 180
Royce, (?) (Widow) 110
Abiah 110
Abigael 110
Abijah 110
Abyjah 110
Dauid 110
David 111
Deborah 110
Deborah (Mrs.) 110
Elisabeth 110
Elizabeth 111
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 109
Hanah 110
Hannah 110
John 110
Johnathan 110
Jonathan 109, 110, 111
Josiah 72
Mary 110, 111, 302
Mary (Mrs.) 109
Nathaniel 586
Nehemiah 109
Robert 109, 111
Ruth 110
Samuel 109, 111
Sarah 57, 110
Roys, Mary 302
Royse, Johnathan 110
Mary (Mrs.) 109
Saml1 109
Ruck, Elizabeth 571
Ruck (cont.)
John 571
Rudd, Esther 142
John 184
Jonathan 268
Jonathan (Lt.) 157
Mary 157
Patience 263, 264, 267
Ruggles, (?) (Col.) 699
Anna 273
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 478
Joseph 559
Laodomia 561
Nathaniel 637
Nathaniel (Dr.) 104
Polly 561
Ruth 637
Sarah 273
Thirza 441
Thomas (Rev.) 273, 478
Timothy (Col.) 694
William B. 132
William Benjamin 132
Rumerrill, John 24
Mehitable 24
Rumney, Thomas 7
Rumrill, Lucy 696
Rumsey, Jean 522
Rupe, Cornelia 249
Russ, Albert E. 447
Thomas 565
Russel, Abigail 478
Charles O. 249
John 177
John (Rev.) 475
Lyman B. 249
Samuel (Rev.) 478
Russell, Charles E. 249
Edward A. 249
Eunice 104
Florence Marion 570
Frederick D. 249
George B. 249
Giles 149
Hannah 149
James 81, 551
James E. 457
John (Rev.) 468
Jonathan 104
Lyman B. 249
Oscar A. 249
Priscilla 320
Richard 322
Stephen 627
Thomas (Cpt.) 323
Rust, Israel 15
Jerusha 281
Sarah 15
Ruste, Mary Elizabeth 53
Samuel 53
Ruth, Emily Hopkins 463
Ruthbun, Anna (Mrs.) 721
Rutherford, Hugh 490
Robert (Col.) 490
Sarah 490
Rutherfurd, Lucile 159
Thomas S. 159
Rutke, Joanna 586
Thomas 586
Ruttenburg, Mary 202
Mary (Mrs.) 202
Solomon 202
Rutty, Edward 587
Joanna 586

Rutty (cont.)
Rebecca 587
Thomas 586
Sabin, (?) 723
Esther 689
Sachem, Joshua 657
Sacket, Martha 170
Sackett, (?) 596
Eli 435
Safford, Hannah 522
Sage, (?) 242
Gideon 242
Jonathan 104
Lydia 104
Olive 242
Saleman, Mary 517
Robert 517
Salinger, Robert 525
Salisbury, Edward Elbridge 274
G. H. 598
Salter, Hannah 706
Saltinstall, (?) 619
Saltonstall, (?) 575
(?) (Gov.) 553, 617
Gordon 543
Gurdon (Rev.) 611
Gurdon 554, 592, 614
Gurdon (Gov.) 575
Gurdon (Rev.) 610, 613, 616
Nath 575
Sampson, Priscilla 46, 47
Prissilla 46
Samson, Nicolo 246
Sanborn, Guilford D. (Dr.) 245
Sanders, Hannah 669
Mehitable (Mrs.) 254
Sanderson, Sarah 256
Sandford, David 430
Elizabeth 294
Zachariah 654
Sanford, (?) 51, 116
Abigail 6, 7
Andrew 416
Ann 6
Clara G. 456
Elizabeth 6, 16, 428
Esther 224
Ezekiel 7
Hannah 7, 299
John 51
John (Cpt.) 428
Joseph 415
Laura 452
Mary 7, 416
Minerva 499
Nathaniel 419
Raymond 317
Raymond (Cpt.) 318
Rebecca 6
Rebecca (Mrs.) 317
Robert 6, 7
Ruth 263, 264, 266
Samuel 224
Sarah 6, 7
Sophia 51
Stephen 318
Thomas 428
William 263
Zachariah 5
Zachary 6, 7, 266
Sargent, Clara 54
John 54
Nathaniel 697
Saterly, Benedick 494
Saterly (cont.)
Robert 381
Sattley, Harriet 379, 381
Savage, (?) 2, 7, 78, 79, 254, 261, 262, 263, 269, 270, 296, 382, 413, 438, 507, 534, 543, 546, 547, 574, 650
Elizabeth 487
Ester 489
Esther Prudence 635
James 274
John 16, 91, 489
Mary 16
Nathaniel (Lt.) 489
Samuel 572
Savary, (?) 712
Saville, Nicholas 322
Sawtelle, (?) 668
Sawyer, Caroline 196
John 700
Mary 717
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 700
Phebe 280
Sarah 280
Saxton, Abigail 725
Asher (Col.) 232
Asher Brooks 232
Clarissa 232
John 675
Mary 148, 666
Nathaniel 725
Sarah 39
Say, (?) (Lord) 542
Sayre, Daniel 89
Ephraim 89
Sarah (Mrs.) 89
Scales, John 336, 382
Schenck, Charles Edward 411
Griffin Churchill 411
John Frelinghuysen (Dr.) 411
Mary Elizabeth 411
Schoegje, Margaret 209
Mary 209
Ralph P. 209
Schonten, George 459
Schooley, (?) 401
Rhoda B. (Mrs.) 401
Schuyler, (?) (Gen.) 391
Scilly, (?) 98, 100
Allen J. 96
Sclater, (?) 180
Scofell, Edward 122
Hannah 122
Susannah 122
Scone, John 254
Sarah (Mrs.) 254
Scott, (?) (Rev.) 310
Abigail 126, 157
Hannah 623
James 118
Mary 172
Prudence 133
Richard 172
Scovell, Nathan 689
Scovill, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 689
Hannah 68
Scranton, Abram 244
Abram F. 244
Caroline E. 247
Hannah 247, 578, 581
Harriet C. 244
Scranton (cont.)
Ichabod 632
Ichabod Benjamin 244
Jared 636
John 175, 267, 417
John R. 636
Josiah 175
Laura Jennette 244
Lois 248
Nathan 503
Noah 214, 217
Rachel 503
Sarah 263, 264, 267
Theophilus 247
Scribner, Mary 438
Mary (Mrs.) 439
Zaccheus 439
Seage, Florence Ada 454
Seagears, John Andross 56
Joseph 56
Milo 56
Sarah Ellen 56
Seagrave, Mary 291
Seaman, Elizabeth 89
Seamour, Hannah 269, 272
Thomas 269
Search, Helen C. 382
Helen C. (Mrs.) 262, 281, 339, 351, 361, 374, 375, 391, 394, 395, 403
Robert M. 262, 281, 339, 351, 361, 374, 375, 382, 391, 394, 395, 403
Searl, Elisha 697
Searle, Ebenezer 329
Searles, Ruth 500
Searls, Ebenezer 340
Sears, John 720
Judith (Mrs.) 720
Seaton, Dorothy (Mrs.) 691
Jesse 691, 699
Seaward, Mary 241
Sedgwick, John Emery 209
Seeley, (?) (Cpt.) 102
Robert (Lt.) 467
William 53
Segar, Elizabeth 666
Selden, George (Dr.) 360
Hannah 481
Selleck, (?) 164, 270
Charles M. (Rev.) 274
Sellick, Martha (Mrs.) 519
Sellingham, Sally 128
Sergent, (?) (Rev.) 572
John 707
Sever, Jane 542
Severance, Abigail 236 382, 389
John 382, 389
Joseph 563
Seversmith, (?) (Dr.) 86, 87, 88, 89
Herbert F. (Dr.) 85
Sewall, (?) 540
Samuel 28
Seward, (?) 266, 267
Amos 503, 648
Caleb 266
David 269
Durham 266
Ebenezer 370
Elizabeth 578

Seward (cont.)
John (Cpt.) 266
Joseph 266
Joseph (Dr.) 266
Morgan L. 196
Moses 634, 636
Rachel Stone 269, 503
Ruth 648
Sarah (Mrs.) 117, 634
Temperance 267
Thomas 117
William 639, 640
Sexton, Abigail 725
Eleanor H. 445
Elizabeth 625
George 336
Hannah 625
James 258, 625
John 625
Mary 625
Nathaniel 725
Phebe 625
Seymour, Cynthia 40
Eunice 256
Hannah 262, 263, 264, 270
Henry (Maj.) 573
Josiah 217
Keith M. 583
Mary 267, 270, 463
Mary (Mrs.) 267
Richard 267
Stephen (Col.) 475
Thomas 270, 573
Thomas H. (Col.) 573
Shaft, (?) 452
Shailer, Ebenezer 39
Jerusha 12
Shakspeare, (?) 596
Sharland, Mabel A. 568
Sharp, Elizabeth (Mrs.) 457
John (Rev.) 457
Sarah Ann 457
Sharpe, (?) 312
Bridget 322
Isaac 375
John 322
Turney (Mrs.) 521
William C. 312
Sharts, James Z. 441
Shattuck, (?) 337
Abigail 328
John 328
Lemuel 327, 336, 383, 390
Philip 327
Philip (Dr.) 336
Rebeca 336
Rebecca 327, 330, 333, 335, 338, 383, 384
Samuel 327
Susanna 328
William 327, 328, 330, 336, 383, 390
Shaw, Barbara 246
Betsey 147
Caroline (Mrs.) 496
Daniel 150
David 24
George 684
Joseph 72, 74
Margaret 24
Mary 237
Peleg 147
Phebe 147
Polly 147
Shaw (cont.)
Ruth 150
Samuel Palmer 147
William Billings 147
Shay, Daniel (Cpt.) 378
Shays, (?) 355, 392
Daniel 392
Sheaffe, Jaoib 639
Shearer, J. W. (Rev.) 245
Sheather, John 641
Mary 641
Shedd, Mary 700
Sheffield, (?) (Lord) 623
Shelden, Chas. 113
Sheldon, (?) (Col.) 47
Abby 154
Ann 245
George 284
James 154
Sarah 670
Shell, Elizabeth 579
Shelley, Julius 216
Robert 103
Timothy 229
Shelly, Phinehas 473
Shepard, Charles (Cpt.) 671
Hannah 419
James 160
James Leander 24
John (Deacon) 121
Persis 687
Shepherd, (?) 142, 181
Edward 489
John 489
John (Sgt.) 489
Olive 143
Polly 142
Reuben 143
Sarah 489
Susanna 51
Sheppard, E. N. 35
Sherman, Charles 451
Frances 113
James 479
Prudence 510
Stiles 303
Sherrill, Henry 321
Recompense 321
Samuel 321
Sherwin, Jacob (Cpt.) 216
Sherwood, Joseph 314, 315
Shields, Charles 249
Rosetta 249
Shingelton, Mary (Mrs.) 509
Thomas 509
Shipman, Esther 217
Lydia 147
Shipton, Samuel 367, 368, 369
Shirley, Eva L. 54
Shirly, Hannah 243
Shoemaker, Michael 283, 286, 346, 403
Sholl, Nettie 447
Shove, Seth (Rev.) 269
Shubael, George 428
Shute, (?) (Gov.) 536
Shuttuck, Olietta 459
Sibley, (?) 467
Sickles, Ruth 305, 309
Sidell, Eliza 325
Siebert, Ellen V. 209
Sikes, Increase 625
Sill, Joseph (Cpt.) 413
Silliman, (?) (Gen.) 396
Simmons, Margaret-Ann 74
William 74
Simonds, (?) 424
Ashna 671
Joseph 455
Mehitable 20
Naomi 671
Polly 704
Samuel 671
Simons, Elijah 676
James 676
Simpson, Simon 115
Sims, Clifford S. 420
Mary 109
Sinclair, Sophia 59
Sisson, Albert 196
Mary 52
Skidmore, Thomas 559
Skiff, Benjamin 395
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 348
Moses 347, 355
Stephen 348
Skinner, (?) 621
Abigail 53
Anna 621
Calvin 153
Camilla 528
Elvira 569
John 124
John (Lt.) 569
Joseph (Deacon) 659
Martha 126
Mary 124
Richard 528, 659
Sarah 359
Skudder, Mary A. 247
Slade, Hannah 124
Slate, Elmina 24
Slater, John (Sr.) 289
Sleed, Jona. 485
Slocum, Eleanor 713
Sloss, John 478
Slosson, Lois 597
Slossons, Nathaniel 343
Sloughter, (?) (Gov.) 536
Sluiter, Jack 209
Sluman, Thomas 220
Smalley, David 673
Hannah 421
Olive 673
Smead, Elijah 499
Smith, (?) 204, 330, 654
Aaron 482
Abel 82
Abigail 6, 154, 452, 565
Abigail (Mrs.) 320
Abijah 317
Almon 452
Amanda W. 447
Amasa 241
Amelia Ann 250
Amelia W. 250
Andrew 433
Ann 60, 64
Ann Eliza 57
Anna 139
Asa 433, 437
B. 185
Benjamin 122, 421, 561, 661, 720
Betsey 217, 533
Bradford 454

Smith (cont.)
Caroline 627
Caroline Brooks 241
Catherine 694
Charles 627
Christopher 314
Clara E. 649
Clark 559
Dan. 533
Daniel 57, 139, 222, 627
David 222, 721
Desire 221, 228
Ebenezer 229, 565, 585
Eleanor 57
Eliza 600
Elizabeth 251, 620, 626, 628
Elizabeth Powers 241
Ellen S. 461
Emeline 453
Enoch 217
Ephraim 139
Esther 222, 276
Fred 453
Frederick Ransom 250
George 213
George Brown 250
George Isaac 250
Hannah 13, 213, 218, 222, 433
Harriet 444
Harriet Mary Elizabeth 482
Hattie M. 456
Hiram 627
Horace 627
Isaac 241
Isaac (Deacon) 250
Isaac (Dr.) 250
J. J. 197
James 106
Jessie 456
John 139, 221, 313, 527, 627
John Denison 150
Jonathan 266
Joseph 139, 221, 222, 227, 561
Joseph (Deacon) 416
Julia S. 65
Keziah 636
Lois 437
Lois Fairchild 241
Lucius 411
Lucy 151, 482
Lucy (Mrs.) 721
Lucy Ann 250
Lucy L. 442
Lydia 66, 222, 627
Lydia Huntington 250
Lyman 561
Maria 252
Marion 48
Martha 258
Mary 139, 149, 421, 527
Mary Ann 561
Mary Brooks 250
Mary E. 243
Mary Ellen 250
Mary Seaward 241
Matilda 533
Mercy 418, 561
Meriam 628
Mindwell 57
Moses 13
Smith (cont.)
Nancy 454
Nathan 174, 627
Nathaniel Stacy 649
Obedience 313
Phebe 561
Philip 620, 660
R. D. 102
Ralph D. 638
Rebecca 11, 12
Rebiena 469
Richard 6, 544, 546
Richard (Cpt.) 416
Richard (Jr.) 416, 559
Richard (Sr.) 559
Russell 482
Sally Lewis 241
Samuel 217, 480, 565
Samuel (Cpt.) 313
Samuel (Lt.) 360, 620
Sarah 67, 229
Sarah (Mrs.) 213
Sarah De Forrest 243
Sarah Jane 49
Simon 627
Temperance 148
Thankful 139
Thankful (Mrs.) 139
Thomas 66, 70
Timothy 416
William 503
Smithby, Anne 550
Thomas 550
Smithson, Ann 473
Smutz, (?) 308, 311
Harold D. 307
Harold T. 301
Robert Allen 307
Smyth, (?) 270, 271, 416, 476
Nathaniel 176
R. D. 115, 265, 266, 269, 413, 416, 503, 631
Ralph 565
Ralph D. 81, 112, 173, 212, 227, 253, 259, 272, 299, 319, 417, 420, 423, 468, 477, 502, 515, 576, 582, 586, 643
Ralph Dunning 558, 559
Snow, Abigail 73
John 369
Somerby, (?) 136, 137, 140, 144, 145, 146, 149, 150, 151
Horatio G. 134
Somerford, William 518
Somers, (?) 224
Soule, Henry (Cpt.) 190
Southernwood, Mary 120
Southmayd, Cynthia 251
Jonathan B. 251
Southworth, Alice 184
Sowheag, (?) 548
Sowle, Henry (Cpt.) 190
Spafard, Andrew 73
Andrew W. 73
Charlotte E. 73
Emily M. 73
Harriet A. 73
Lois 73
Sarah 73
T. Frank 73
Thomas L. 73
Spafford, Mary 245
Spalding, (?) (Cpt.) 405
Charles (Cpt.) 697, 698
Eunice 1, 76
Simon (Cpt.) 403, 404
Sparhawk, Nathaniel (Deacon) 680
Spaulding, Anna (Mrs.) 142
Asa 147
Benjamin 494
Denison 143
Edward 143
Eunice 143
John 143
Lydia 44
Lydia (Mrs.) 147
Nathan 143
Noah Billings (Dr.) 143
Rebecca 143
Ruth 143
Ruth (Mrs.) 143
Sarah 141, 143
Simon 143
Simon (Gen.) 143
Thomas 44
Spelman, Elijah 69
Spenc(er), Jerret 654
Spencer, (?) 82, 431
Anna 63
Anna (Mrs.) 43
Charlotte 243
Cynthia 63
Eliphalet 62, 63
Eliphalet Massgrove 63
Eliphelet 63
Elizabeth 63
Gerard 154
Gerrard 653
Hannah 473
Ichabod Smith 63
Isaac 43, 154
Israel 154
J. A. 63
Jared Wilson 154
John 428
Joseph (Col.) 566
Joshua Austin 63
Lucy 106, 504
Lydia 69
Mark 474
Martha 121
Nathaniel 66
Parnel 632
Perce 499
Ralza 21
Samuel 154, 351
Sarah 288, 294, 492
Selden 231
Stephen 215, 473
Temperance 174
Thomas 63
Thomas (Sergt.) 121
Timothy 421
William 474, 480
Spencer-Mounsey, Creighton (Rev.) 134
Sperry, Anna (Mrs.) 163
Ezra 316
Hester 222
John 222, 502
Lucinda 315
Martha 222
Mary 223
Moses 163

Sperry (cont.)
Richard (Jr.) 163
Roxy 316
Silas 315
Spicer, (?) 134
Priscilla 145, 146
Spiller, Mary 592, 594
Spinage, Edwa 109
Edward 109
Humphery 109
Humphery (Sr.) 109
Lettice 109
Lettie 109
Mary 109
Spinning, Anne 580
John 103
Levi 174
Mary 109, 110, 111
Nathaniel 118
Spooner, Zerviah 709
Spoze, Joseph H. 459
Sprague, (?) 363
Jerusha 158
Joanna 384
John 331, 332
Richard (Cpt.) 323
Samuel (Cpt.) 647
William 384
Zerviah 647
Spring, Margaret (Mrs.) 686
Thomas 686
Squire, Sarah C. 321
St. John, Albert G. 454
Anne (Mrs.) 128
Ezra 128
Jemima 128
Stackpole, (?) 182, 183
Stair, Sarah 299
Stancliffe, Mary 251
Standing, Samuel 681
Standish, Deborah (Mrs.) 681
Myles 541
Susanna 654
Stanley, (?) 671
Anne 124
Caleb 554, 610
Mary 571
Mercy 72
Nathaniel (Jr.) 72
William 72
Stanly, Caleb 554, 661
Jacob (Cpt.) 292
Nath. 292
Timothy 554
Stannard, Elizabeth 336
Ephraim 175
Stansfield, Miriam 295
Stanton, (?) 188, 657, 693
Amey 499
Andrew 149
Anna 156
Ebenezer 149
Edward 149
Elizabeth 149
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 142, 149
Hannah 143, 188, 189, 190, 192, 193
Joshua 155
Lois 149
Lovicia 693
Luch Briggs 193
Lucretia 155
Lucy Briggs 198
Lucy Briggs (Mrs.) 191
Stanton (cont.)
Lydia 138
Martha 144
Mary 149, 494, 522
Nathan (Cpt.) 149
Obadiah 142
Phineas 144
Prudence 149
Samuel 149
Samuel (Cpt.) 149
Thomas 149, 198
W. A. 198
William 190, 191, 193, 194, 198, 692, 693
Staples, Rhoda J. 567
Stark, (?) 595
S. Judson 337
Starkweather, Elijah 697
Olive 697
Starky, (?) (Dr.) 179
Starr, (?) 402
Anna 402
Benjamin 335, 349, 396, 402
Benjamin (Jr.) 396
Caleb 402
Cecelia 243
Christiana (Mrs.) 396
Christianna (Mrs.) 402
Christiany (Mrs.) 396
Comfort 74, 344, 349, 633
Comfort (Dr.) 154, 349
David (Maj.) 396
E. C. 307
Eleazer 402
Elizabeth 335, 343, 344, 348, 349, 395, 633
Frank F. 74, 409
Frank Farnsworth 85, 294, 476
Gideon 402
James 402
Jehosaphat 243
John 349
Joseph 74
Josiah 343
Martin 402
Mary 154
Nathaniel 344, 402
Orange 402
Pratt 402
Samuel 402
Urana 402
William (Deacon) 259, 579
Stead, Elizabeth 91
John (Sr.) 91
Jonathan 91
Stearns, Betsey 716
Joanna 715
Stebbins, Ann 30, 33
Dana 60
Daniel 30, 33
Edward 526
Edward (Deacon) 527
Elizabeth J. 566
Frances (Mrs.) 527
John 33
Julia Ann 60
Paltiel 33
Rowland 60
Samuel 234
Tabitha 673
Steel, Barrett 235
Steel (cont.)
John 236, 467
Melatiah 315
Sarah (Mrs.) 84, 467
Steele, Anna 114
James 655
Steelman, John 8
Steiner, (?) 161, 634
(?) (Dr.) 272
Bernard C. 265, 413, 416, 423, 558, 582, 638
Bernard C. (Dr.) 81, 102, 112, 115, 173, 212, 227, 253, 259, 272, 299, 319, 417, 468, 477, 502, 515, 576, 586, 631, 643
Stent, Dorothy 93
Eleazer 93
Eleazer (Cpt.) 93
Joseph 93
Samuel 93
Stenton, Anna 157
Stephanson, Sarah 371
Stephanus, (?) 181
Stephason, Sarah 365
Stephens, Benjamin 349
Esther (Mrs.) 223
Judith 220
Thomas 512
Sterling, Ada 249
Deborah 65
Dwight 249
Francis 249
Sterling 249
Sterrett, Henrietta 74
Joseph M. 74
Sterry, Hannah 137
Lucy 495
Roger 137
Stetson, (?) 559
Stevens, (?) 8, 223, 228, 561
Abigail 641
Abraham 587
Alexander 82
Amy 245, 434
Desire (Mrs.) 117
Edwin B. 456
Eliakim 641
Eliphalet 175, 429
Hannah 218
James 432
James Sylvester 578
Jane (Mrs.) 483
Jerusha 642
John 117, 471, 633, 639, 641
Maggie 449
Martha 432
Mary 471, 571
Mary (Mrs.) 432
Meigs 581
Phebe 587
Rachel 314
Rebecca 587
Rebina 175
Ruth 632
Samuel 430, 571
Sophronia 578
Temperance 634
Thadeus 402
Thomas 639
Thomas (Jr.) 267
Timothy (Rev.) 323
William W. 456
Zachariah 716

Steves, Gustave 56
Susan 56
Stewart, George Sawin 520
Helen Lispenard 252
Mary 48
Peggy 692
Phebe 280
Sarah 131
Susan 148
Susannah 276
William 31
Stikely, (?) 180
Stiles, (?) 336, 547, 667, 672
(?) (Dr.) 82
(?) (Prs.) 133
Henry P. 26, 29, 32, 33
Henry R. 336, 349
Hobart 456
Mary 456
Noah 660
Still, Wait 605
Stillman, Alice Webster 55
Allyn 55
Allyn Southmayd 55
Ann Elizabeth 55
Cecelia Augusta 55
Charles Allyn 55
James 55
Mary 55
William Webster 55
Stilson, Amos 432, 433
Joseph 429
Sarah (Mrs.) 432
Stirling, W. C. 185
Stocker, Edward 118
Elizabeth 581
Experience 118
Stocking, (?) 121
(?) (Deacon) 485
Bethiah 410
C. H. W. (Rev.) 203
David S. 490
Eben 490
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 410
George 120, 123, 410, 490
Hannah 115, 120
Mary A. 490
Samuel (Deacon) 490
Sarah 579
Sophronia 629
Steven 490
Sylvester 490
Stoddard, Anna 145
Anthony 309
Bathsheba 145
Daniel 145
Deborah (Mrs.) 111
E. W. 309
Hannah 305
Increase 146
John 145, 620
John (Col.) 323
Jonathan 146
Mary 528
Ralph (Jr.) 575
Robert 145
Ruth 318
Sarah (Mrs.) 145
Solomon (Rev.) 323
Stodder, Deborah 111
Thomas 110, 111
Stokes, Eliza 247
Stone, (?) 44, 647
Stone (cont.)
Abial 653
Abigail 653
Abigail (Mrs.) 652
Abner 632
Abraham 503
Augustus 474
Bathsheba 72
Caleb (Jr.) 580
Charles 473
Daniel 435
Ebenezer 215
Elizabeth 174, 504
Esther 653
George E. 183
Gregory 183
Hannah 118
Hannah (Mrs.) 715
Hepzibah 708
Hester 229
Jane 653
John 638, 652
John (Jr.) 652
Jonathan 715
Jonathan (Deacon) 709
Joseph (Cpt.) 701
Joseph (Sergeant) 118
Leah 218
Lucy 244, 580
Martha 637
Mary 578
Miranda 448
Nancy 218
Nathaniel 103, 473, 504, 652
Parnel 218
Polly 237
Rachel 467
Reliance 218
Remember (Mrs.) 652
Reuben 580
Saml. 177
Samuel 174, 652, 653
Samuel (Rev.) 551
Sarah 117, 229
Seth 215, 578
Solomon 106, 435
Solomon (Jr.) 260
Submit 577
Thankful 260, 503
Thomas (Deacon) 581
Uriah 183
Wells 448
William 218, 229
Storrs, Andrew (Rev.) 113
Story, (?) 40
Stoughton, (?) 539, 540, 541, 650
Elizabeth 528, 529
Israel 539
Israel (Col.) 541
Thomas 544, 546
William 528, 538, 539, 541
Stoughton, Elizabeth 529
Stow, (?) 135
Abigail 3
Elizabeth 92
Isaac 471
John 485
Phebe 487
Stowe, Elihu 369
Stowell, Minerva E. 245
William 295
Street, Ann Livingston Reade 153
Caleb 153
Street (cont.)
Esther (Mrs.) 649
John 649
Mary (Mrs.) 547
Nicholas (Rev.) 547
Polly 649
Randall Sanford (Gen.) 153
Streeter, Rebecca 182
Strickland, Elizabeth 35
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 35
Thomas 139
Thwaite 35
Zipporah (Mrs.) 139
Stronach, Rachel 713
Strong, Abigail 336
Andrew 123
Anice 105
Arthur H. 569
Benjamin 123
David 295
Edward (Dr.) 322
Edward R. 569
Eliakim 105
Esther 421
Ezra 626
Hannah 421
Horatio 392
Isaac Smith 569
Jedediah 508, 510
Jenkins 354
John 123
Joseph 333, 341, 342
Joseph 341
Lewis 326
Lucretia 316
Mary A. 448
Mary Louise 569
Ozias 354, 359
Phineas 359
Phineas (Dr.) 53
Rachel (Mrs.) 213
Sarah 421, 508, 510
Thomas 213
Willis E. 569
Strylser, (?) 9
Stubbin, Ann 33
Bethia (Mrs.) 33
Daniel 29, 33
John 33
Paltiel 29, 31, 33
Rachel 34
Stubbins, Ann 31
Sturges, Fear 137
Stuteville, (?) 135
Suhn, Maria 15
Sullivan, (?) 404
(?) (Gen.) 405
Summers, Betsey 21
Sumner, Chloe 707
George 464
Jane 464, 465
Thomas 464
William Keeney 60
Sunderling, John 563
Sutherland, Hannah 325
Sutlief, Nathaniel 503
Sarah 503
Sutliff, Hannah 98, 99
Nathaniel 98
Sutton, Lucy N. 462
Mary (Mrs.) 575
Rachel 51
Richard 575
Swaddle, Daniel 412
Susanna 412
Swain, Dorcas 471

Swain (cont.)
Samuel 471
Swallow, Thomas Jefferson 52
Swan, Benjamin 59
Elizabeth 45
Gustavus (Jdg.) 463
John 155
John (Cpt.) 45
Lucy 155
Mary 143
Swartout, Cortland W. 460
Sweatman, Joseph 368
Sweet, Charles 49
Daniel 48
Sweeting, Lewis 136
Mattie 55
Swetland, Darius 281
Hiram 286
William 280
Swift, C. F. 359
Eunice 143
Sykes, Richard (Cpt.) 702
Sympson, (?) 180
John 241, 246
Taber, Job 575
Tabor, John 55
Taft, Alphonso 463
Silas 435
William Howard 463
Tainter, Dorcas (Mrs.) 471
John 471
Timothy 21
Taintor, Elizabeth 97, 99
Joseph 620
Talbot, Ruth 207
Talcott, (?) 657
Anna 117
Elizabeth 83, 84, 85
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 85
Eunice 572
Hannah 323
John 84, 544
John (Col.) 83, 84, 85
John (Maj.) 655
Jon (Cpt.) 655
Joseph 85
Mary K. 571
S. V. 83
Samuel (Cpt.) 323
Tallcot, Maig 656
Tallcott, Jos. 84
Samll 84
Talmadge, Sarah 96
Thomas 96
Talmage, Solomon 632
Tandler, Jack H. 210
Joan 210
Karen 210
Virginia 210
Tanner, George (Rev.) 278
Tapp, Ann (Mrs.) 631
Edmund 631
Mary 631
Tarbell, (?) 385
Sarah 384, 385
Thomas 384, 390
Tarbox, Desire 297
Taylor, (?) 3
(?) (Prs.) 306
Desire (Mrs.) 168
Edward 661
Taylor (cont.)
Elizabeth 349, 648
Elnathan 168
Eunice 335, 349
Hannah 275, 276
Howard Leland 61
Israel (Cpt.) 695, 702
John 274, 349, 594, 629
Jonathan (Jr.) 234
Katharine 442
Lucy 411
Martha 16
Mary 651
Robert 430, 629
Ruth (Mrs.) 479
Samuel 129
Sarah 274, 652
Stephen 715
Susanna (Mrs.) 715
Thomas 234, 343
Thomas Bon Durant 513
Timothy 399
Victoria A. 245
William 696
Tayre, Roger 651
Tefft, Elizabeth 238
Teltow, Abigail 452
Tennant, (?) 690
Anna (Mrs.) 689
Belinda (Mrs.) 722
Owen 722
Terrel, Daniel 221
Terrill, Joseph 436
Phinehas 318
Sarah 318
Terry, Calcina B. 460
Ebenezer (Dr.) 367
Ephraim 262
Joseph 21
Lucy 21
Lyman 21
Mary 24, 278, 279
Peter 21
Rebecca 236
Tharp, Samuel 115
Thatcher, Anna 13
Archibald 13
Leonard 13
Rizpah 13
Thayer, Charles French 51
Deborah 695
James 108
Nathaniel (Dr.) 634
Thiery, (?) 562
Thomas, C. H. 203
Charles 225
Dorothy 224
Eliza 458
Elizabeth Maria 441
Esther 223
Eugenia 461
Gershom 225
Israel 224, 225
John 162
John Henry 441
Mabel 225
Mary (Mrs.) 162
Moses 224, 225
Rebecca 282
Reuben 430
Sarah 225
Sarah (Mrs.) 224
Thaddeus (Cpt.) 441
Thompson, Anne 319
Anthony 502
Thompson, Betsey 226
Bridget 148
Catherine 194
Daniel 81
Elizabeth 214
Emma 243
George 214
Hannah 214
James 22, 23, 117
John 22, 81, 194, 214, 450
John McKnight 23
Lydia 502
Mabel 81
Martha 486
Mary 18, 194, 454
Matthew 18
Sarah 81, 315, 437, 669
Thomas Wiswell 669
Thomson, Christian 246
Vera 402
Thornton, Mary 549
Robert 549
Thorp, Dinah 515
Elizabeth 530, 531
Esther 56
Orynthia 513
Samuel 530
Thorpe, Ann 429
Samuel 429
Thrall, Deborah 291
Mary G. 244
Throop, Betsey 326
Throope, Thos. 201
Thurber, Betsey (Mrs.) 673
Cynthia 673
Edward 673
Thurston, (?) 183
Daniel 148
Dorothy (Mrs.) 717
Peter 717
Tibbals, Abner 318
Amanda 318
Tibbets, (?) 619
Tidd, Grace 707
Tiffany, Bethiah 281
Tilley, Elizabeth 508, 510
James 575
Ruth (Mrs.) 575
Tilton, Abigail 588, 594
Abraham 588, 594
Deliverance (Mrs.) 588, 594
Sarah 427
Timm, (?) 249
Tinker, John 86
Stephen 317
Titus, Sally 216
Tobey, Catherine L. 45(
Deborah W. 450
Tobin, Annie 239
Todd, Abigal (Mrs.) 16(
Caleb 172
Deborah 166
Elizabeth 431
Enos 434
Gershom 168, 431
Hannah 168
Hannah (Mrs.) 166
Harvey 435
Ithamer 166, 167
Jonathan (Dr.) 635
Josiah 166, 435
Lolu 636

Todd (cont.)
Lydia 531
Mary 488, 620
Orrin 435
Patience 434
Phebe 168, 172
Samuel 212
Samuel (Rev.) 620
Sarah 581
Sereno O. 443
Timothy 581
Tolcott, Joseph 414
Tolles, Dorothy 224
Enos 447
Henry 224
Tomlinson, Isaac 315
Margaret 312
Zerviah 315
Tomson, (?) 387
Isaac 387
Torrey, (?) 725
Clarence Almon 677, 686, 698, 708, 715
Louise M. 463
Samuel 673
Tory, William 95
Toto, Captaine 365
Totonimo, (?) 658
Toucey, Thomas (Rev.) 414
Tousey, Wallace A. 59
Tower, Betsey 13
Dennis 13
Mary Jones 24
Moses 24
Rachel 660
Townsend, Elizabeth 683
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 493
George 493
Towsley, John 125
Tracy, Daniel 38
Elizabeth 43, 360
Jabez H. 600
Jedediah (Deacon) 495
Jeremiah 43
John 110
Joseph 38
Mary 532
Miriam 526
Orin (Rev.) 153
Ruth 360
Sarah 495
Stephen 157
Stephen (Rev.) 532
Thomas 620
Train, Mary Phillips 33
Traver, Henry I. 400
Treadway, Alpheus (Col.) 721
Dreadwell, Mary 651, 652
Thomas 651
Treat, (?) 416, 674
Frederick 457
James 323
Jane (Mrs.) 674
Jemima 323
Joseph 414
Mary 323
Nellie L. 457
Richard 71, 323
Robert 491
Robert (Col.) 414
Stephen 671, 674
Tripp, Margaret 411
Tromp, Margaret 209
Trone, (?) 158
Trowbridge, Amasa (Dr.) 154
Trowbridge (cont.)
Anna 478
Daniel 154
Dorcas 216
Ebenezer 433
Elizabeth 432
Francis Bacon 300
James 154, 559
John 398, 478
Mary 471, 711
Mehitable 712
Sarah 433
Thankful 230
Thomas 81, 154
William 154, 164
Trude, Daniel 447
Trueman, Thomas 38
Truesdale, Mary (Mrs.) 687
Richard 687
Truman, (?) (Cpt.) 47
Jonathan 42, 47
Joseph 42
Mary (Mrs.) 42
Thomas (Cpt.) 42
Trumbull, (?) 506, 543, 551, 553
J. H. 604
J. Hammond 83, 348
James 434
Mary 19, 275
Sarah 23
Tryer, William 438
Tryon, (?) (Gen.) 348
Abel 92
Dorathy 72
Esther (Mrs.) 410
Eunice 92
James 72
John 410
Martha 500
Oliver 72
Prudence 410
Rowland 72
Sarah 432
Ziba 72
Tubbs, Abigail 673
Charles M. 33
Elizabeth 672
Ezekiel 672, 673
Frank 448
Tucker, Ephraim 659
Olive 317
Samuel 313
Tudor, Samuel 528
Tufts, Ann 202
Elizabeth 712
Tuller, Elizabeth 294
Hester 445
William 365
Tupper, Benjamin (Gen.) 392, 393
William 697
Turbridge, John Blunt 182
Turner, (?) 574
Abraham 581
Amy 575
Arnold 575
Elijah 472
Elisha 575
Elizabeth 575
Gardner 205
Jerusha 596
John 116
John (Dr.) 205
John (Jr.) 116
Moses (Cpt.) 205
Turner (cont.)
Patience 205
Praisever 479
Ruamah 575
Ruhama 574
Ruhamah 575
Sally 205, 207, 208
Samuel 205
Sarah 205
William (?) 49
Turnkey, Stephen 670
Turnner, Elisha 575
Turrill, Abigail 245
Tuthill, Bethia 241
Tutle, Moses (Rev.) 368
Tuttle, (?) 163, 166, 167, 168, 170
(?) (Cpt.) 636
Cornelia 456
Edward 435
Elizabeth 696
Ezekiel 168
Hannah (Mrs.) 212
Jemima 168
Joel 632
Joseph 212, 220, 441
Lavinia 435
Mary 82, 170
Mercy 458
Moses 370
Moses (Rev.) 368
Rhoda 636
Samuel 472
William 168
Tweed, (?) 440
Tyler, (?) 522, 637, 644
Abner 237
Ann 580
Bethiah (Mrs.) 237
Daniel 647
David 391
Frances A. 248
Hopestill 681
James (Cpt.) 522
Joanna (Mrs.) 523
Job 522
John Brown 141
Lemuel (Rev.) 496
Mary 141, 282
Moses 522, 523
Moses (Cpt.) 522
Olive 141
Ruth 237
Samuel 634
Solomon 282
Stephen 584
Tryphena (Mrs.) 237
Wat 603
Tyng, Edward (Gen.) 536
Rebecca 536
Udall, Anna (Mrs.) 139
Ufford, Eliakim 411
Jerusha 251, 411
Umphreville, Thomas 228
Uncas, (?) 604
Underhill, Hannah 87, 88
Humphrey 87, 88, 94
Underwood, Elizabeth 420
Updike, Caroline C. 51
Upham, (?) 538, 540, 541
Upson, Benj. 166
Benjamin 167
Hannah 167
Marah (Mrs.) 166
Pollysena 119
Stephen 167
Thankfull 164, 167

Upton (cont.)
William H. 4
Usher, Hezakiah 390
Hezekiah 383, 384
John 383
Utley, Daniel P. 61
Oscar E. 61
Vail, Allen 53
Almira 53
Edward 53
James 119
John 53
Patience (Mrs.) 119
Philander 53
Sophia 53
Vaill, Joseph (Rev.) 186
Sarah (Mrs.) 186
Wm. Fowler (Rev.) 186
Vallame, William 725
Vallance, William 725
Vallet, Mary (Mrs.) 19, 20
Van Alstyne, Lawrence 521
Van Buren, (?) 439
Van Eps, (?) 569
Van Kirk, E. (Mrs.) 196
Van Noy, Samuel 449
Van Scoyeck, Cornelius 100
Zerviah 100
Van Syke, Alida 460
Van Valkenburg, Wyllys 248
Vanderbilt, (?) 440
Vanderpool, Henry 142
Vaughan, Mary 23
Veare, Ann 678
Veets, Henry 629
Venables, (?) 518
Amabilia 517
Gilbert 517
Hugh 518
Margaret 518
Ventrus, (?) 165
Grace 162
Grace (Mrs.) 162
Moses 162
Moses (Jr.) 162
Vermilya, Hetty 132
Vetch, (?) (Col.) 554
Vibbert, Fannie M. 456
Fannie M. 456
George Spencer 455
Nelson 456
Vince, Mary 250
Vincent, Joseph 194
Thomas Hinckley 195
Vining, Roxavena 524
Vinson, Hannah 571
William 571
Vinton, John Adams 372
Vollhardt, Heinrich 456
Vosburg, Betsey 449
Bosburge, Henry 233
Vose, Thomas W. 581
Waddams, Abraham 472
Waddel, Eupham 246
Waddell, (?) 648
J. H. (Rev.) 245
Wade, (?) 519
Elizabeth 648
Habijah 111
Mary 322, 648
Robert 110
Wadhams, (?) 3
David 472
Wadhams (cont.)
John 71
Moses 472
Wadland, (?) 181
John 177, 179
Wadsworth, (?) 568
Eliza. (Mrs.) 84
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 84
Ichabod 84
Jane 67
John 320
Jonathan 84
Jos (Cpt.) 84
Joseph 83, 84, 85, 289
Joseph (Cpt.) 83, 84
Mary 546
Mary (Mrs.) 84
Thomas 84, 85
William 83, 546, 655
William (Sr.) 83
Wm. 655
Wadworth, (?) 565
Wainwright, John 37
Wakefield, Ann (Mrs.) 289
John 289
Mary 289, 290
Walbridge, Aleazer 153
Sarah 13
Zebulun 690
Walcott, James 106
Waldo, (?) 360, 467
Loren P. 359
Miranda 598
Waldron, Minor 45
Wales, Sarah 420
Walker, (?) 181, 209
Ann 434
Clara Louise 248
Edward 237, 598
Emily 238
George 243
Hannah 237
Jacob 6
Mary 209
Nabby 500
Rebecca 15
Thomas 470
William 248
Walkley, Ebenezer 175
Wall, Thomas 179
Wallace, James 241
John 246, 458
Margaret 241, 246
Rinaldo 238
Robert N. 419
Truman 459
Waller, Mary 281, 282, 284, 285, 286, 287
Samuel 282
Wm. 475
Walling, Truman 431
Walter, (?) 232
William (Mrs.) 393
William A. 361, 403
William A. (Mrs.) 402
Walters, Charles A. 61
Walton, Emma Lee 418
Lucy (Mrs.) 698
Oliver 698
Walworth, (?) 270, 271
Ward, Abigail (Mrs.) 476
Andrew 423, 487
Andrew (Col.) 632
Andrew (Jr.) 214
Clarinda 273
Diana 503
Ward (cont.)
Edmund (Rev.) 273
Ester 487
James 182
John 487
Mary 487, 580
Prudence 410
Rebecca 714
Sarah 214
Sarah (Mrs.) 635
William 475
William (Sergt.) 469, 475
William (Sr.) 475, 476
William Francis 441
Wm. 518
Warden, (?) 648
Wardsworth, Jos 84
Wardwell, John (Col.) 206
Ware, John 136
Robert 136
William (Dr.) 136
Warham, John (Rev.) 625
Waring, John B. (Mrs.) 185
Warne, Mary 243
Warner, (?) (Cpt.) 131
Alanson 310
Alfred O. 310
Almira M. 73
Andrew 235, 310, 666
Andrew (Jr.) 5
Andrew (Lt.) 92
Ann 310
Anna 676
Charlotte E. 73
Cynthia M. 306, 310
Damaris (Mrs.) 675
Daniel 652
Ebenezer 235
Elizabeth 17, 18, 247, 664
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 103
Emily A. 73
Emily I. 73
Enos Stanley 73
Isaac 73, 235
Isaac W. 73
Jane 310
John 652
Levi 483
Lois 24
Lucien C. 310
Lydia 235
Mary 103
Mary O. (Mrs.) 310
Patey E. 73
Rachel 451
Rebecca (Mrs.) 5, 310
Remus A. 73
Robert 103
Samuel 666, 675
Susannah 666
William 306, 310
Warren, (?) 204
Abraham 208
Augusta H. 568
Cotton Fletcher 54
Elizabeth 383
Evelin Borden 208
John 372
John (Sr.) 621
Joshua 335
Leonard 568
Lydia 443

Warren (cont.)
Martha 54, 519
Mary 621
Mary Pearl 568
Mehitable 44
Richard 203
Russell 207
Washburn, Abisha 216
John 200
Mercy 216
Sarah 89
Washburne, Mary 118
Washington, (?) 404
(?) (Gen.) 2, 495
George 402, 408
W. L. (Cpt.) 307
Waterbury, Sally 3
Waterman, (?) 262, 374, 421, 725
Anne 526
Edgar F. 419
Edgar Francis 261, 287, 336, 373
Elizabeth 722
Thomas 111
Thomas (Lt.) 526
Waters, Bevil 123
Henry F. 274, 419
Mary 390
Sarah 123
Watkins, Broadwell 53
Harriet 53
Joanna 80
Watkinson, Edward 251
Harriet 251
Watrous, Richard 317
Susanna (Mrs.) 317
Watson, Caleb 573
Joseph 217
Rosena 447
Sarah 445
William 671
Watts, Isaac (Dr.) 468
Way, Elizabeth 136
Rhoda 634
Thomas 136
Weatherhead, John 44
Weaver, Seth 246
William L. 156
Webb, (?) (Col.) 442
(?) (Lt.) 324
Amelia 326
Anna E. (Mrs.) 457
Charles Barrel 326
Eliza Bancker 326
Elizabeth N. 252
Erastus (Dr.) 130
Frances Chester 326
Francis P. 252
Harriet Blackley 326
Helen L. 252
Henry L. 326
James W. (Gen.) 252
John 367, 370
John Haynes 326
Joseph 326
Joseph Hayes 326
Mary 519
Sally 326
Seymour 525
Thomas Chester 326
Watson 252
William 274
Webster, (?) 621
(?) (Dr.) 597
Alice Elizabeth 57
Daniel 20, 57
Elizabeth 55
Webster (cont.)
Ezekiel 661
Frances M. 570
Horace 623
J. A. 59
Joel 24
John (Gov.) 661
John Gerrish 570
Jonathan 661, 662
Julia A. (Mrs.) 597
Julia Eliza 57
Levi 20
Lydia A. 597
Mary 39
Noah 57
Weed, Nathaniel 519
Weeks, Nathan 54
Sarah 54
Weever, (?) 624
Welch, (?) 330
A. M. 337
Alexander McMillan 337, 348
Ann 332
Ann (Mrs.) 334
C. B. 337
Daniel 341
James 330, 337
John 572
Joseph 332
Mercy 44
Philip 337, 348
Thomas 331, 332, 333, 334
Weld, Joseph 633
Marah 74
Mary 420
Wellch, Thomas 330, 333
Weller, Zaccheus 168
Welles, (?) (Gov.) 83
Charity 440, 462
David 440
Gideon (Cpt.) 323
Mary 626
Ruth 659
Sarah 323
Thomas 83, 84, 323, 620
Thomas (Gov.) 440
Wellington, Margaret 671
Wellman, William 213
Wells, (?) 140
Charles 324
Ebenezer 324
Elisha 236
Elizabeth 19, 20, 23, 55
Ephraim 690
Eunice 635
Henry 324
Hezekiah (Cpt.) 23
James 421
James (Cpt.) 488
John 324
Joshua 354, 360
Julia 435
Mary 628
Rebecca 488
Rhoda 628
Sarah (Mrs.) 689
Thomas 83
Thomas (Dr.) 528, 529
Zerviah (Mrs.) 360
Welton, Chandler 73
Nancy Ann 73
Wempetoo, (?) 414
Wesenham, Mary 135
Weskom, Thomas 664
West, (?) 352
Brackett M. 490
Christopher 173, 360, 577, 578
Daniel 360
Eleazer 360
Eunice 360
Francis 351, 352, 490
Francis (Deacon) 359
Hannah 351, 352, 354, 359
Joel (Rev.) 490
Joseph 126
Mary 360, 578
Mary A. 490
Nathan 490
Oliver 353, 356
Pelatiah 354
Peletiah 351, 352, 359, 360
Peter 49
Prince 353, 354
Prudence 352, 359
Samuel 351, 352, 490
Samuel (Cpt.) 490
Sarah 126
Susanna 359
Sussanna 354
Zebulon 360
Zerviah 354, 360
Westcoat, Daniel 560
Joanna (Mrs.) 71
Richard 71
Westcott, Clarence L. 251
Westfall, Betsey 436
Weston, Sarah 130
Westover, Laura 54
Westwood, (?) 653
William 658, 659
Wetherbee, Catherine 719
Ephraim 719
Jason 153
Joseph 704
Olive (Mrs.) 719
Sarah (Mrs.) 704
Sophia 153
Thomas (Jr.) 719
Wetherby, Guy Hobart 209
Wetmore, Ebenezer 486
Wham, Florence (Mrs.) 64
Wheadon, Esther 100
Hannah (Mrs.) 98
Martha 99
Thomas 99
Thomas (Jr.) 98
Wheatley, John (Cpt.) 698
Whedon, Ozias 260
Thomas 99
Wheele, Grace D. 198
Wheeler, (?) 134, 144, 148, 335, 336, 337, 524
(?) (Cpt.) 309
Agnes 225
Alden 309
Amos 706
Betsey 305
Denison 196
Dorothy 500
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 682
Eunice 642
Eunice (Mrs.) 155
Experience 683
Grace C. 197
Grace D. 191, 197, 198

Wheeler (cont.)
Harley 309
Hosea 143
James 421
Jeremiah 143
John 152, 608
Juliet 458
Lydia 293
Martha 152
Martin Van-Buren 196
Mary 127, 696
Mary (Mrs.) 705
Obadiah 559
R. A. 197, 198
Rebecca 534
Richard A. 240, 336, 359, 372, 389
Richard Anson 337
Rufus 155
Theophilus 700
Thomas 705
Thomas (Jr.) 682
Timothy (Cpt.) 305
William 471
Wheelock, Eleazer (Rev.) 156, 519
John 15
Maria Mallaville 15
Mary 696
Ralph 156
Sarah 156
Whetmore, John 16
Mary (Mrs.) 16
Whipple, (?) 692
Anna 277
Ethelinda 153
Eunice (Mrs.) 723
Hephzibah (Mrs.) 723
Luther 723
Lydia (Mrs.) 723
Samuel 723
Samuel (Jr.) 722
Susannah 692
Thomas 723
Whitaker, Ann 11, 12
O. W. (Rev.) 325
Whitcomb, (?) 678
Harriet A. 59
Hephzibah 693
James (Lt.) 700
John 678
John (Col.) 284
Joseph (Cpt.) 718
Levi 705
Lois 701
Mary 705
Moses (Cpt.) 59
Phebe 718
Samuel 706
White, (?) 311, 589, 590
Abiah 478
Abigail 364, 371, 372, 373
Alice 478
Bathsheba 242
Christian 411
Cora 249
Daniel 478
Daniel (Dr.) 478
Edward 309
Elizabeth 122
Ellen Eliza 568
Fanny 158
Frances M. 325
Hannah 11
Henry 671
Henry S. 568
White (cont.)
Horace 566
Jedidiah 478
John 122, 216, 372, 486, 518
John Barber 292
Jonathan 371, 478
Lewis Beardsley 568
Mary 55, 486, 698
N. S. 249
Nathaniel (Cpt.) 486
Nickolas 372
Phebe 128
Prudence 494
Robert A. 249
Ruth 424, 425
Sally 226
Samuel H. 55
Sarah 372, 478, 518
Susannah 478
Thomas 424
William 591
William P. 185
Witfield, (?) 477, 639
Henry (Rev.) 265
Whiting, Abby Ann 141
Cornelius 338
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 184
Harriet 210
John 136, 475
John (Rev.) 184, 468, 475
Lydia A. 448
Mary 136, 184, 185, 469
Nathan 141, 184
Nathan (Col.) 184
Nathaniel 136
Phebe (Mrs.) 475
S. (Rev.) 184
Samuel (Rev.) 323
Sarah 60
Will 84
William 469
William (Col.) 184, 553
Zubiah 136
Whitman, Edward 713
Isaac 696
Jane 695
John 685
Sarah (Mrs.) 413
Susannah 697
Zachary 413
Zechariah 685
Whitmarsh, John 283
Ruth 283
Whitmore, Abigail 410
Anna 215
Edith 488
Elias 316
Elizabeth 316
Francis 486
Huldah 597
Sarah 316
Whitney, Abraham Johnson 3
Cornelius 338
Ebenezer 714
Jerusha 717
Jonathan (Cpt.) 695, 718
Lucy 700
Mary 719
Polly 716
William 686
Whiton, Abigail 564
Whitsel, Ervin 249
Whittaker, Clarence 248
Clement 248
Harriet 248
Mortimer 248
Whittelsey, (?) (Cpt.) 354
Elisha 399, 400
Mary 400
Whittemore, Lydia 703
Margery 280
Mary 474
Susannah 696
Whittier, (?) 540
C. C. 183
Whootton, Jane 518
Thomas (Sir) 518
Wiard, Lois 525
Wick, John 89, 104
Wickham, W. D. 448
Wickwire, Elizabeth 155
George 155
John 155
Peter 155
Wight, (?) 205
Jabez (Rev.) 47
Wilbur, Cora 60
Martha 238
Stephen 442
Wilcockson, Samuel 289
Wilcox, (?) 212, 347, 349, 353, 359
Abigail 107
Ann 155
Asahel 411
Chloe 215
Clara 133
Cora Ellen 245
Cornelia A. (Mrs.) 196
D. M. 359, 374, 393, 408
Dorvil Miller 347
Edmund 215
Edward N. 245
Elijah 641
Elizabeth Brown 245
Ella Graves 245
Emily 411
Ephraim 641
Ezra 244
Frank Evarts 245
Freelove 43, 49
George 245
George Greenleaf 245
Giles Sage 245
Hannah 473
Harriet Elizabeth 245
Harvey 245
Harvey Curtis 245
Helen Leckie 245
Henry J. 245
Hezekiah 195
Jared 108
Jehiel (Cpt.) 676
Job 723
John 627, 641
John H. 441
Joseph 212
Julius 244, 245
Julius Harvey 245
Lawrence C. 245
Martha 195
Mary 245, 641, 642
Mary Elizabeth 245
Mary Kate 245
Mary Olive 245
Mattie Julius 245
Maurice Holton 245

Wilcox (cont.)
Nelson Graves 245
Reuben 108
Samuel 268
Stephen 137
Thomas 216
Wilcoxon, Hannah 586
Wilder, Abigail 717
Ephraim (Cpt.) 704
Ephraim (Jr.) 717
Frank J. 381
Josiah 684
Mary 386, 394
Mereane (Mrs.) 684
Wildey, A. C. 197
Wildman, Agur 300
Wiley, Emma 208
James 499
Wilkins, Ruth 673
Willard, Aaron 706
Abigail 237
Adah 633
Hannah 103
Hiel 175
James 685
Jerusha 587
Lias 633
Nathan 175
Samuel (Col.) 695, 718
Simon 5
Thomas 103, 213, 587
William 685
Willcock, Peter 353
Willcocks, Amos 294
Peter 353
Willcox, Hannah 487
Hester (Mrs.) 485
Huntington 248
Ida May 248
John (Jr.) 485
Willes, Henry (Rev.) 592
Solomon (Cpt.) 566
Willet, (?) 6
Abigail 7
Hannah 7
John 468
Nathaniel 6, 7
Rebecca 7
Sarah 6, 7
Thomas (Cpt.) 468
Willett, John 417
Willey, Abraham 131
Asa 53
Deborah 131
Earl Lawrence (Mrs.) 33
Rachel 53
Willford, John 557
Williams, (?) 627, 656, 657
Albert A. 436
Amos 48
Ann 239
Bathsheba 296, 297
Benajah 138
Benajah (Sr.) 138
Bethiah 421
Bridget 720
Bucly 656
Catharine 710
Daniel 13
Deborah 116
Deborah (Mrs.) 138
Ebenezer 139
Ebenezer (Rev.) 323
Eleazer 142, 150
Williams (cont.)
Elenor 627, 628
Elizabeth 4, 139, 241
Ephm. 355
Eunice 155
Eunice J. 600
Gilbert 150
Hannah 488
Harriet 252
Isaac 241
Israel (Col.) 324
Israel (Cpt.) 696
John 184
John Andross 57
Joseph 57, 241
Joseph A. 57
Julia Ann 241
Lucretia 710
Mary 235, 241, 663
Molly 241
Nabby 565
Park 296, 297
Patience 89
Prudence 143, 149
Ransom 474
Robert 89, 297
Roger 176
Samuel 241
Sarah 39, 325
Stephen (Rev.) 519
William 155, 656
William (Gen.) 147
Wm. 184
Wm. (Jr.) 325
Zebediah 235
Willie, Lorain 599
Willis, Adaline 59
Guild 59
Sally Ann 59
Samuell 544
Willmott, Silas 433
Willoughby, Elizabeth 274
Francis (Gov.) 274
Nehemiah 274
Sarah 274
Wills, (?) 181
Joshua (III) 360
Joshua (Jr.) 360
Joshua (Sr.) 360
Willys, Samuell 544
Wilmot, Ann 254
Benjamin 254
Sarah 433
Silas 433
Wilsey, Susan 449
Wilson, (?) 368, 373
(?) (Rev.) 599
Albion B. 262, 366
Edward 686
Hannah 519
John 483, 537
John (Rev.) 536
Lillian May 292
Margaret 463
Mary Ann 599
Philip E. 458
Susan 565
Wilton, David 15
Winch, (?) 695
Deborah 711
Eunice 712
Winkley, Emma J. 247
Joseph B. 247
Winn, Ann 334
Winship, J. P. C. 680
Winslow, (?) (Gov.) 541, 542
Winslow (cont.)
Edward 176, 541
Edward (Gov.) 542
Elizabeth 52
Isaac 52
James 52
Josiah 538, 541
Josias 176
Orin 52
Smith 52
Thomas 52
Winsor, Samuel 202
Winston, Esther 222
Grace 221
Winter, Abigail (Mrs.) 350
Alpheus 220
Amey 379
Amy 340, 350, 375, 378, 380, 394
Eunice 335, 340, 343, 346, 347, 348, 350, 355, 364, 372, 384, 395
Joel 395, 402
John 340, 348, 350, 372
Joseph 347
Winters, Annie 380
W. 506
Winterton, Gregory 35
Winthrop, (?) 86, 99, 506, 549, 603, 609, 610, 611
(?) (Gov.) 176, 178, 542, 548, 552, 613, 614, 615, 616
Fitz 607, 608, 609, 610, 612, 613, 615
Fitz 615
Fitz John 546, 605, 606, 608, 616
J. 538
John 176, 265, 475, 542, 543
John (Gov.) 177, 536, 543, 549
John (Jr.) 177, 546, 552, 605
John ffitz 544
Lucy 546
Wait 475, 609, 610, 612, 613, 615
Wintrell, Daniel (Lt.) 608
Wire, Mary Ann 59
Wise, John 36
Lois 22
Wisebury, Rachel 316
Wiseman, May 436
Wisner, Anna Maria 569
Wiswall, (?) 201
Elizabeth 202
Ichabod (Rev.) 187, 199
Iranah 714
Priscilla 187, 188, 199
Sarah 714
Thomas 199
Witchfield, John 14
Witherell, (?) (Lt.) 608
Electa K. 245
Sylvester 245
Withey, (?) 499
Ephraim 690
Withington, Henry 538

Withington (cont.)
Mary 538
Witt, Lucy 714
Witter, Amos 498
Dorothy 138
Elizabeth 220
Mary 43
Polly 498
S. 496
William (Dr.) 279
Wyllys, Samuel 612
Wodsworth, Elizabeth 84
Wodworth, Thomas 84
Wolcott, Ann 22
Henry 18, 609
John 323
Luke 528
Oliver 423
Oliver (Gov.) 473
Rachel 224
Roger 603, 606
Roger (Gov.) 528
Samuel 476, 665
Simon 18, 323
Wolley, Elizabeth 518
Wolseley, Charles (Sir) 181
Wood, Abigail (Mrs.) 345
Alonzo 247
Benjamin 349
Catherine 9
Daniel 697
David 349
Elijah 349
Elizabeth (Mrs.) 696
Eunice 65
Frances 208
Hannah 46
Hepzibah 595
Ida M. 247
Jeremiah 696
John 345, 349
John (Cpt.) 345, 349
John (Dr.) 399
Jonathan (Deacon 706
Maria 219
Preserve 349
Sarah 112, 629
Susanna (Mrs.) 45
Woodbridge, (?) 191
(?) (Rev.) 528
Dudley 290, 292, 294
Jahleel 360
Timothy 500
Timothy (Rev.) 607, 611, 616
Woodbury, Elizabeth 667
Hannah 42, 564
Olive 250
Rebecca 40
Woodcocks, (?) 224
Wooden, John 425
Mary 425
Mary (Mrs.) 425
Woodford, Elizabeth 288
Hannah 15
Sarah 16
Thomas 15, 16
Wooding, Charles Edward 461
Esther 430
William 430
Woodruff, Charles Apted 211
Charlotte Nan 211
Percival 211
Stanley B. (Dr.) 461
Woodruff (cont.)
Susannah 415
Woods, (?) 180
Aaron 702
Benjamin 685
Frances 680
John 680
Sarah 685
Woodward, (?) 634
Abigail 43
Abigail (Mrs.) 715
Abraham 633
Ann (Mrs.) 500
Anna 627, 628
Anne (Mrs.) 679
Asa 494
Ashbel (Dr.) 588, 594
Carrie M. 567
Charles 243
Daniel 500
Daniel (Jr.) 494
Daniel (Lt.) 682
Deborah 110
Hannah 690
Henry 508
J. D. (Dr.) 566
John 715
Josiah 317
Lydia 519
Margaret 37
Mary (Mrs.) 691
Peter 634
Richard 679
Sarah 679
Thankful (Mrs.) 681
Zephaniah 691
Woodworth, Abner 129
Mary 129
Woolcote, Hone 656
Woolcut, Joseph 168
Wooster, (?) (Col.) 351
(?) (Gen.) 231
Betsey 315
Daniel 184
Ephraim 315
John Washburn 315
Mamre 315
Mark H. 53
Mindwell 313
Moses 314
Nathaniel 315
Samuel 315
Sarah 315
Sarah (Mrs.) 437, 452
Tamer 231
William 437, 452
Worcester, Tho. 184
Worden, Phebe 61
Worham, (?) 177
Worth, (?) 419
Worthing, Benjamin Dade 58
Maria 58
Worthington, John 262
Wrathbon, Isaiah 717
Mary (Mrs.) 717
Wright, (?) 548, 551
Abel 236, 348
Ann 653
Anna 653, 660
Benjn. 639
David 115
Deborah 236
Elisha 236
Elizabeth 567
Hannah 132
Henry 236, 524
Jabas 73
Wright (cont.)
James 115
James (Jr.) 267
Judah 16
Lucy 175
Martha 664
Mary 236, 480
Mary (Mrs.) 686
Mercy 16, 259
Miriam 235
Nehemiah 686
Samuel 16, 296
Sarah 236, 619
Thomas 115, 259
Wyatt, Mary 145
Wyles, (?) (Mrs.) 309
Floyd 309
Wylie, (?) 275
Agnes 55, 277, 278
Allen 278
Barbara 278
Celinda 278
Charles 277, 278
Elizabeth 278, 279, 497
Henry (Deacon) 277
Jean 278
John 277, 278
John (Deacon) 278
John (Jr.) 276, 277
Joseph 277, 278, 279
Mary 277, 278
Matilda 277
Moses 278
Peter 277, 278
Sarah 278
Susannah 277
William Dixon 277
Wyllis, Martha Washington 216
Wyllys, George 549
George (Gov.) 551
Hez. 10
Hezekiah 289, 551
Samuel 548, 551, 552, 608, 609, 611, 612, 613
Wyman, (?) 384
Thomas Bellows 33, 390
Wynkoop, (?) 91
Richard 85
Yale, (?) (Cpt.) 358, 360
Elihu 231
John 360
Josiah 356, 357, 360, 392
Josiah (Cpt.) 357
Thomas 360
Yarbell, Warren E. 568
Yemans, Jonathan 476
Sibbel (Mrs.) 476
York, Deborah 136
Hopestill 498
Mary (Mrs.) 496
Young, Barbara J. 209
Clarence 209
Cornelia Henrietta 249
Deborah 573
George 209
George Mortimer 249
Hannah 374
Ila Agnes 209
James 374
James Henry 249
Jeremiah 249
Kittie Eva 209
Lillian Bradford 209

Young (cont.)
Margaret 464
Margie A. 209
Polly 287
Rosalie Lucena 249
Ruth Ellen 209
Susan Lillian 209
Walter S. 209
William P. 209
Youngs, Robert Wolcott 457
Zaches, Frank 239
Zimmerman, (?) 310

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 08715 112 0